



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Brit Doc 9000.210

HARVARD COLLEGE
LIBRARY



FROM THE FUND OF
CHARLES MINOT

CLASS OF 1828

THE

Statutes at Large,

VOLUME THE TENTH.

CONTAINING

A COPIOUS INDEX,

FROM

MAGNA CHARTA,

To the Twenty-fifth Year of the Reign of

KING *GEORGE* the THIRD, inclusive;

AND

AN APPENDIX,

Consisting of OBSOLETE and CURIOUS ACTS,
some of which were never before printed.



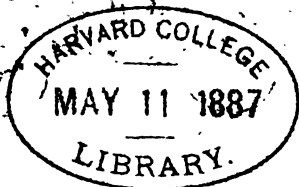
L O N D O N :

Printed by CHARLES EYNE and ANDREW STRAHAN, Printers to the King's Most Excellent Majesty;

And by WILLIAM WOODFALL and ANDREW STRAHAN, Law Printers to the King's Most Excellent Majesty.

MDCCLXXXVI.

~~2412.1~~



~~Brc 67.50.5~~

Minot fund.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

LIBRARY

OF THE DIVISION OF THE PHYSICAL SCIENCES

OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

LIBRARY

OF THE DIVISION OF THE PHYSICAL SCIENCES

OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

LIBRARY

OF THE DIVISION OF THE PHYSICAL SCIENCES

OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

OF THE DIVISION OF THE PHYSICAL SCIENCES

OF THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO

LIBRARY

A COMPLETE
INDEX
TO THE
STATUTES AT LARGE,
FROM
MAGNA CHARTA, to the Twenty-fifth Year of GEORGE III.
inclusive.

A.

Abatement.

1. **W** RIT of Dower *Unde nihil habet*, where abateable, 3 *Ed. i. c. 49*.
2. Where an Appeal shall abate for not being brought in Time, 6 *Ed. 1. c. 9*.
3. Writs abated during the Circuit of Justices in *Eyre*, may be amended, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 10*.
4. Writ of Ravishment of Ward not to abate by the Death of the Party, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 35*.
5. View not to be granted after Abatement of the first Writ, where there was a View upon the first Writ, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 48*.
6. Nontenure, or misnaming of a Town, is a dilatory Abatement of Affize, *ibid*.
7. Where a Writ shall abate for Jointenancy, 34 *Ed. 1. c. 1*.—Where, by Exception of Nontenure, the Writ shall only abate for the Parcel, 25 *Ed. 3. c. 16*.
8. Where a Writ shall not abate for Villenage, 37 *Ed. 3. c. 17*.
9. If the Declaration allege the Contract to be made in another County than that in which the Writ was brought, the Writ shall abate, 6 *R. 2. c. 2*.
10. There may be Execution upon a Statute Merchant once shewn in *C. B.* though the Process be discontinued, 5 *H. 4. c. 12*.
11. Writs of Affize in Franchises, where abateable, 9 *H. 4. c. 5*. 8 *H. 6. c. 26*.
12. Where Writs, Indictments, &c. shall abate for want of an Addition, 1 *H. 5. c. 5*.
13. Writs purchased by or against the Wardens of *Rochester Bridge*, shall not abate by the Death of some of them, 9 *H. 5. c. 12*.
14. Certain Suits not to be abated for Acceptance of Knighthood, 4 *H. 6. c. 4*.
15. Where a Sheriff is named one of the Disseisors in an Affize, and it is found he is not, it shall abate, 11 *H. 6. c. 2*.
16. Attaint shall not abate, though one of the Plaintiffs die, or be nonsuit; nor for the Death of any of the Petty Jury, so that two of them be living, 11 *H. 7. c. 21*.
17. Actions shall not abate by the Execution of the Possession to the Use, 27 *H. 8. c. 10*. § 15.
18. Writs shall not abate by reason of new Commission, &c. or the Plaintiffs or Commissioners taking a new Name of Dignity, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 7*. § 2, 3, 4, 6.
19. The Heir may pursue a Writ of Error to reverse a Fine, notwithstanding the Death of the Ancestor, 27 *El. c. 9*. § 4.
20. Suits in the Name of the Clerk of the Peace against the Inhabitants of a Hundred, not abated by his Death, 27 *El. c. 13*. § 3.
21. Commissioners shall proceed to Execution, though Bankrupt die, 1 *Jac. 1. c. 15*. § 17.
22. Writs not abated for using the Stiles of the Usurpation, 12 *Car. 2. c. 3*. § 3.
23. Death of a Party between Verdict and Judgement, not to be Error, provided Judgement be entered within two Terms, 17 *Car. 2. c. 8*.

B

24. Ples

Abatement.

24. Plea to an Information not to abate by Death of the King, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c. 18. § 7.*
 25. Death of the Party after Interlocutory Judgement not to abate, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 11. § 6.*
 26. Death of one Plaintiff or Defendant, where there is another surviving, not to abate, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 11. § 7.*
 27. No Plea of Abatement in Suits for Partition, &c. 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 31. § 3.*
 28. Certain Processes not to abate by the Death of the King, 1 *Ann. st. 1. c. 8. § 5.*
 29. No dilatory Plea without Affidavit, 4 *Ann. c. 16. § 11.*
 30. Commission of Bankrupt does not abate by Death of the King, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 45.*
- For other Matters, see Addition, Attaint 14. Bankrupt 3, 23. Discontinuance of Process, Dower 5. Error 9, 14, 15. Recovers, Justices of Peace 13. Indictment 8. Information 13. Judgement 4, 5. Partition 3. Trespass 3.*

Abbey Lands and Abbot. See Monasteries.

Abdication of King James, 1 *W. & M. sess. 2. c. 2. § 7.*

Aberbryothock.

A Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 4.*

Aberdeen.

1. The Records of the Court destroyed by Fire to be supplied, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 28. 9 Geo. 1. c. 25.*
2. A Duty of Excise continued to the Town, 4 *Geo. 2. c. 13.*
3. For cleaning, &c. the Harbour of Aberdeen, erecting Piers, and regulating Vessels there, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 29.*

Aberystwyth.

For enlarging and repairing the Harbour, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 26.*

Abettors. See Accessary, Principal.

Abjuration.

1. Deerstealers that cannot find Sureties, shall abjure the Realm, 9 *H. 3. st. 2. c. 10. 3 Ed. 1. c. 20.*
2. Persons abjured not bailable, 3 *Ed. 1. c. 15.*
3. Ancient Provisions concerning the Abjuration of Felons, 9 *Ed. 2. st. 1. c. 10 & 15. 21 H. 3. c. 2. 22 H. 8. c. 14. § 1, 2. 28 H. 8. c. 1.*
4. Popish Recusants, how to abjure the Realm, 35 *El. c. 1 & 2. § 8, 9, 10.*
5. Sanctuaries abolished, 1 *Ja. 1. c. 25. § 34. 21 Ja. 1. c. 28. § 7.*
6. Where Nonconformists to abjure the Realm, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 1. § 2.*

Abjuration Oath. See Oaths, Forefathers 2.

Abjurgment. See Affize 23.

Absolution.

Persons wilfully absolved, &c. guilty of Treason, 23 *El. c. 1. § 2. See Rome.*

Abthorpe, Northamptonshire.

Making the Chapel a Parish Church, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 21.*

Accessary.

Account and Accountant.

Accessary.

1. Shall not be outlawed in Appeal till the Principal is attainted, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 14.*
 2. Shall be kept till the Principal is attainted, 4 *Ed. 1. st. 2. De Offic. Coron.*
 3. On false Appeal, if Appellor be not able, Abettors shall pay Damages, and be imprisoned a Year, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 12.*
 4. Accessaries to the taking away Women against their Will to be deemed Principals, 3 *H. 7. c. 2.*
 5. Indictment of an Accessary in one County, to a Felony committed in another, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 24. § 3 & 4.*
 6. Act against Egyptians does not extend to Accessaries, 1 & 2 *P. & M. c. 4. § 8.*
 7. Receivers of stolen Goods shall be deemed Accessaries after the Fact, 3 *W. & M. c. 9. § 4.* and may be punished as for a Misdemeanor, though the Principal is not convicted, 1 *Ann. st. 2. c. 9. § 2. 5 Ann. c. 31. § 5 & 6.* may be transported for 14 Years, 4 *Geo. 1. c. 11.*
 8. Where the principal Felon has his Clergy, &c. the Accessary may be proceeded against, 1 *Ann. st. 2. c. 9.*
 9. Accessaries in stealing Black Lead, and Receivers, guilty of Felony, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 10. § 1, 3.*
 10. Receivers of stolen Lead, Iron, &c. may be convicted without the Principal, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 1.* and Felon convicting the Receiver pardoned, § 8.
- For other Matters, see Felonies without Clergy, Title Accessaries. Habeas Corpus 12.*

Account and Accountant.

1. The King's Accountants to be imprisoned for Default, *St. Seacc. 51 H. 3. st. 5.*
 2. Guardian in Socage to account, 52 *H. 3. c. 17.*
 3. Bailiffs Accountant, not having Lands, to be attached by their Bodies to render Account. *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 23.*
 4. Accountants to be committed in Execution for their Arrears, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 11.*
 5. Process of Outlawry granted against Accountants, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 11.*
 6. Executors shall have a Writ of Account, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 23.*
 7. Where Plaintiff suggests an Account, Justices shall examine Attorney, &c. 5 *H. 4. c. 8.*
 8. Commissions shall go to enquire into Accounts passed in the Exchequer, 6 *H. 4. c. 3.*
 9. Accountants for Dismes, not chargeable to other Men's Suits in the Exchequer, 1 *R. 3. c. 14.*
 10. Penalty on Auditors, &c. not accounting for Debts to the King, or concealing Rent, &c. 33 *H. 8. c. 39. § 23, 24.*
 11. Actions of Account to be brought within six Years, 21 *Jac. 1. c. 16. § 3.*
 12. Action of Account given against Executors, and to Joint-tenants, and Tenants in Common, 4 *Ann. c. 16. § 27.*
- For other Matters, see Administration, &c. 7, 12. Exchequer 3, 7, 18, 19, 20. Debt to and from the King 6, 15, 26, 29. Receivers 5, 7, 11, 12, &c.*

Accountant General in Chancery.

1. Appointed, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 32. § 3.*
2. To stand in the Place of the Masters and Usher, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 3. § 4.*
3. Securities in the Names of the Masters and Usher, transferred to him, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 32. § 5 & 7.*
4. He is not to meddle with the Suitors Money, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 32. § 8.*
5. Charges of his Office to be paid out of the Interest of the Suitors Money, 12 *Geo. 2. c. 24.*
6. Salary

Accounts.

6. Salary of the Accountant General and his Clerk, 12 Geo. 2. c. 24.
For other Matters, see Chancery, Felonies without Clergy, Title Forgeries.

Accounts.

1. To be taken of Prize Goods, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 14. 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 6.
2. Of Publick Monies, 19 Car. 2. c. 8. 2 W. & M. 2. c. 11. 4 W. & M. c. 11. 5 W. & M. c. 23. 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 9. 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 8. 1 Ann. 1. c. 10. 1 Ann. 2. c. 19. 9 Ann. c. 13. and see No. 7.
3. Of Money given for Relief of indigent Officers, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 21.
4. Of the Debts of the Army, 1 Ann. 1. c. 20. 6 Geo. 1. c. 17.
5. How Accounts are to be kept of Money due to the Army, 10 Geo. 3. c. 3. § 48.
6. Paymasters to account with Executors of every Officer and Soldier, *ibid.* § 60.
7. Commissioners appointed to examine and state the Publick Accounts, 20 Geo. 3. c. 54. continued and amended by 21 Geo. 3. c. 45. 22 Geo. 3. c. 50. 23 Geo. 3. c. 68. 24 Geo. 3. c. 13. 25 Geo. 3. c. 68.
8. For better examining and auditing the Publick Accounts, 25 Geo. 3. c. 52.

Accusations.

1. Suggestions made to the King shall be referred to the Chancellor and Treasurer to be proved, and then Process of Law made out, 37 Ed. 3. c. 18.
2. False Suggestions punished by Imprisonment, 38 Ed. 3. 1. c. 9.
3. No Man shall be put to answer without Presentment of lawful Process, 42 Ed. 3. c. 3.
4. No Appeals shall be pursued in Parliament, 1 H. 4. c. 14.
5. Anonymous Accusations of High Treason made Felony, 37 H. 8. c. 10. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 4.
For other Matters, see Informations, Habeas Corpus 13. Liberties.

Achurch. See Lilford.

Actions on the Case.

1. Shall be granted, rather than any should depart the King's Courts without Remedy, *Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. 1. c. 50.
2. For suing in the Admiralty, where there was Remedy at Common Law, 2 H. 4. c. 11.
3. For procuring the Party to be indicted in a foreign Country, an Acquittal, with treble Damages, 8 H. 6. c. 10. § 4.
4. The same Process therein as in Trespas or Debt, 8 H. 6. c. 10. § 4. 19 H. 7. c. 9.
5. Against the Ordinary for Citation out of the Diocese wherein the Party inhabits, 23 H. 8. c. 9. § 3.

Actions Popular.

1. The Plaintiff may by Replication allege Covin in a former Action pleaded, 4 H. 7. c. 20.
2. A Release of a common Person pending the Suit, not available, 4 H. 7. c. 20.
3. Shall be commenced within three Years for the King, and within one Year for another Person, 1 H. 8. c. 4.
4. Other Limitations of Prescription, 7 H. 8. c. 3. 18 El. c. 5.
5. The Informer shall not compound without Consent of the Court, 18 El. c. 5. § 3.

Actions Popular.

6. An Informer misbehaving to stand on the Pillory, *Uc.* 18 El. c. 5. § 4. 27 El. c. 10.
7. Defendants in Suits on penal Statutes may appear by Attorney, 29 El. c. 5. § 21. Restrained by 31 El. c. 10. § 20.
8. None restrained by Order of Court, shall pursue a popular Action, 31 El. c. 5. § 1.
9. Actions on penal Statutes shall be laid in the proper County, 31 El. c. 5. § 2. Cases excepted, § 4.
10. Common Informers shall bring their Action within one Year, and the Crown within two Years after, 31 El. c. 5. § 5.
11. Certain penal Statutes on which the Suit shall be at the Quarter Sessions or Assizes, or Leet, 31 El. c. 5. § 7.
12. Informations that may be prosecuted in the County, shall be prosecuted there, 21 Jac. 1. c. 4.
13. All Offences against penal Statutes shall be laid in the proper County, 21 Jac. 1. c. 4. § 2. Not extended to Informations, *Uc.* for defrauding Customs, *ibid.* § 5.
For other Matters, see Costs, Error 18. Informations.

Action Burnel, 11 Ed. 1.

Adam, (John, Robert, James, and William,)

Enabled to dispose of Buildings by Lottery, 13 Geo. 3. c. 75.

Addition.

Defendants Addition shall be inserted in Writs of *excommunicato capiendo*, 5 El. c. 23. § 13 & 14.
See Abatement 12. Excommunication 12. Juries 33. Outlawry 11.

Adjournment.

Of Assizes and *Nisi prius* on account of the Parliament, 9 H. 6. c. 1.
See Common Pleas 2. Fines 20.

Admeasurement of Dower, and Pasture.

1. Guardian shall have a Writ of Admeasurement of Dower, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 7.
2. Process in Admeasurement of Dower and Pasture shortened, *St. Westm.* 2. 14 Ed. 1. c. 7.
3. The Writ of *Secunda superoneratione* given, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 8.
4. Justices shall award Damages, and deliver the Estitreats to the Barons of the Exchequer, *Uc. ibid.*

Administration and Administrators.

1. The Ordinary shall be answerable for the Goods of an Intestate to his Creditors, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 19.
2. Shall commit Administration to the most lawful Friends, 31 Ed. 3. 1. c. 11.
3. Fees for granting Administration, 21 H. 8. c. 5.
4. Shall be granted to the Widow of Intestate, or next of Kin, or both, at Discretion; and when one or more in equal Degree request, Ordinary may admit the Widow, or elect one at Pleasure, 21 H. 8. c. 5. § 3, 4.
5. Persons fraudulently obtaining Goods of an Intestate shall answer as Executors of their own Wrong, 43 El. c. 8.
6. Where an Executor or Administrator has obtained Judgement after Verdict, the Administrator *de bonis non* may have a *Scire facias*, 17 Car. 2. c. 8. § 2.
7. Directions for the Distribution of Intestates Estates, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 10.

B 2

8: No

Admiral and Admiralty.

8. No Distribution till one Year after Intestate's Death, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 10. § 8.
9. Estates *pur autre vie* devisable and Assets, 29 Car. 2. c. 3. § 12.
10. A Husband shall not be compelled to distribute his Wife's Estate, 29 Car. 2. c. 3. § 25.
11. Creditors enabled to recover their Debts of Executors, and Administrators of Executors in their own Wrong, 30 Car. 2. § 1. § 7.
12. Administrators shall not be cited to account, but at the Instance of a Minor or Creditor, or next of Kin, 1 Jac. 2. c. 17. § 6.
13. The Brothers and Sisters of the Intestate shall have equal Shares with the Mother, 1 Jac. 2. c. 17. § 7.
14. Shares claimed by the Administrator by Custom shall be distributed, 1 Jac. 2. c. 17. § 8.
15. The Power of granting Administration of Goods of Persons in the Dock Yards granted to Ordinary of Diocese where they die, and their Wages not deemed *bona notabilia*, 4 Ann. c. 16. § 26.
16. Executors and Administrators of Colonels, &c. to pay Soldiers, &c. in Preference to others, 12 Ann. § 1. c. 13. § 7.
17. Distribution shall be made of Estates *pur autre vie*, where of there is no special Occupant, and which are undivided, 14 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 9.

For other Matters, see Executors 11. Frauds 10. Inventory, Kindred, Ordinary, Recusants 30.

Administration cum Testamento annexo.

To be granted as usual, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 10. § 9.

Admiral and Admiralty.

1. The Admiral shall not hold Plea of Things done on Land, 13 R. 2. Stat. 1. c. 5.
2. Nor of Matters arising in the Body of the County, or of Wreck, 15 R. 2. c. 3. 2 H. 4. c. 11.
3. Shall not take any Money of those that go to *Island, Newfoundland, or Ireland*, to fish, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 6.
4. Piracy, &c. to be tried within the Realm, and not before the Admiral, &c. 27 H. 8. c. 4. § 1.
5. What Offences shall be tried by the Admiral, 5 El. c. 5. § 30.
6. Sentences of the Delegates upon Appeal in Marine Causes, shall be final, 8 El. c. 5.
7. Act against Cottages not to extend to Parts where Admiral ought to have Jurisdiction, 31 El. c. 7. § 5. repealed by 15 Geo. 3. c. 32.
8. Proceedings on Process out of Court of Admiralty, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 11. § 5.
9. The Office of Lord Admiral may be executed by Commissioners, 2 W. & M. § 2. c. 2.
10. Powers given to the Commissioners of the Admiralty and Navy, for preventing the imbezbling of Naval Treasure or Stores, 1 Geo. 2. § 2. c. 25.
11. Proceedings in Court of Admiralty may be certified beyond Sea in Latin, 4 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 3.
12. Register of Court of Admiralty to transmit Copies of Seamen's Letters of Attorney, to Treasurer of Greenwich Hospital, 20 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 13.—Copies of such Letters Evidence, *ibid.* § 14.
13. Powers of the Admiralty relating to Courts Martial, 22 Geo. 2. c. 33.
14. Admiralty may make Articles of War, &c. for the Government of the Marine Forces on Shore, 28 Geo. 2. c. 11. 29 Geo. 2. c. 6. 30 Geo. 2. c. 11.
15. Admiralty to give Commissions to Privateers; and Directions for condemning Prizes, 17 Geo. 2. c. 34. 29 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 2, 32. 32 Geo. 2. c. 25.

Advertisements.

16. Admiralty empowered to grant Commissions to Privateers against the rebellious Colonies, 17 Geo. 3. c. 7. See 23 Geo. 3. c. 26.
- For other Matters, see Courts, Limitations 11. Prizes 5. 11. &c. Marque and Reprisal, Safe Conduct, Wreck.*

Ad quod damnum.

1. Persons purchasing a new Park, and Men of Religion amortising Lands, must sue out a Writ of *Ad quod damnum*, 27 Ed. 1. § 2.
 2. Persons injured by Inclosures after a Writ of *Ad quod damnum*, may appeal to the Quarter Sessions, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 16. § 6.
- For other Matters, see Highways.*

Advertisements.

1. Duty of twelve Pence on every Advertisement in the News Papers, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 101. an additional Duty of 6d. 20 Geo. 3. c. 28. § 1.
2. Penalty of 50*l.* on Persons advertising a Reward, with no Questions asked, for the Return of Things stolen or lost, and on the Printer, 25 Geo. 2. c. 36. 28 Geo. 2. c. 19.

Adultery.

Archbishops, &c. may punish Priests convicted of Adultery, 1 H. 7. c. 4.

Advowson.

1. King's Clerk not to receive Presentment of a Church which is in Debate, 3 Ed. 1. c. 28.
2. A Reversioner shall not be put out of Possession by a Presentation during the particular Estate, nor an Heir within Age, nor an Ecclesiastical Person during Vacation, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 5.
3. Penalty of the Defendant's own Presentation shall be no Plea to a Writ brought within six Months, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 5. § 2.
4. The Writ of Right *De advocations decimarum*, granted, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 5. § 4.
5. Usurpation by a Parcener upon a Co-heir shall not put out of Possession, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 5. § 5.
6. Advowsons, unless expressed, do not pass with the Grant of a Manor, 17 Ed. 2. c. 15.
7. View shall not be granted in a Writ of Advowson, but where there be more Churches than one in a Town, *Stat. de Visu Terre, Temp. H.* 3. & Ed. 1 & 2.
8. All Persons having Advowsons shall have their Presentments freely; and if the Pope make Provisions, King to present, 25 Ed. 3. § 6. § 3.
9. The 32 H. 8. c. 2. not to extend to Writs of Right of Advowson, 1 Mar. § 2. c. 5. § 4.
10. The King shall have the Advowson of Vicarages belonging to Rectories impropriate, renounced by Queen Mary, 1 El. c. 4. § 25.
11. The Presentation to Benefices belonging to Papists, given to the two Universities, 3 Jac. 1. c. 5. § 18 & 19. 1 W. & M. c. 26. 12 Ann. § 2. c. 14.
12. Days in Bank in Writs of Right of Advowson, 16 Car. 1. c. 6. § 5.
13. Conveyances of Advowsons, Impropriations, &c. to Trustees appointed by the Long Parliament, by pretended Delinquents, made void, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 25.
14. Patrons of United Parishes to present by Turns, 22 Car. 2. c. 11. § 68.
15. Where Partition is made to present by Turns, each shall be seised of a separate Estate, 7 Ann. c. 18.
16. The Rights of Patrons in Scotland restored, 10 Ann. c. 12.
17. Agree-

African Company and Trade.

17. Agreement about Patronage of Augmented Cures confirmed, 1 *Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 10. § 8.*
18. Colleges holding more Advowsons than half the Number of Fellows, not capable of taking any more, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 36. § 5.*
19. Grants of Advowsons by Papists, unless for a valuable Consideration to a Protestant Purchaser, and Devises of Advowsons by Papists made void, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 17. § 5.*
For other Matters, see Bishops 4. Ecclesiastical Courts 17, 25. First Fruits, Layfe, Limitations, Papists, Quare Impedit, Rome, Simony, Prerogative 10. Presentment.

Affidavit.

1. The Chancellor of the Duchy may grant Commissions to take Affidavits, 16 & 17 *Car. 2. c. 9.*
2. Affidavits in the Courts at *Westminster* may be taken before Commissioners, or before a Judge of Assize, 29 *Car. 2. c. 5.*
3. Affidavit of Burial in Woollen, 30 *Car. 2. st. 1. c. 3. § 4, 5. 32 Car. 2. c. 1. § 3.*
4. To be made where Cause of Action amounts to 10*l.* 12 *Geo. 1. c. 29. § 2.*
For other Matters, see Abatement 29. Plantations 37. Stamps, Title Affidavit,—Justices of Assize 20. Durham 9.

Affirmation. See Quakers.

Affray.

No Man shall bring Force in Affray of the Peace, 2 *Ed. 3. c. 3.*

African Company and Trade.

1. Twenty Shillings payable to the Crown for the Shares, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c. 15. § 11.*
2. General Permission to trade to *Africa*, paying 10 *per Cent.* 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 26.*
3. The Agreement between the *African Company* and their Creditors made effectual, 10 *Ann. c. 27.*
4. Traders to *Africa* incorporat*d*, and the Company's Settlements, &c. vested in them, 23 *Geo. 2. c. 31. 25 Geo. 2. c. 40.*
5. Time given to settle the old Company's Debts, &c. 24 *Geo. 2. c. 49.*
6. New Company may raise Forces, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 40. § 5.*
7. The Fort of *Senegal* and its Dependencies vested in the *African Company*, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 20.*
8. *Senegal* with its Dependencies vested in the Crown, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 44. § 1.* repealed and vested in the Company, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 65.*
9. The Trade to *Africa* declared open to all his Majesty's Subjects, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 44. § 4. & 23 Geo. 3. c. 65. § 3.*
For other Matters, see Courts 10. and East India Company.

Age.

1. Not to delay the Demandant in a Writ of Entry upon Disseisin in the *Per*, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 47.*
2. Nonage of the Plaintiff shall not delay the taking an Inquest in *Mortdancester*, *St. Glouc. 6 Ed. 1. c. 2.*
3. Age shall not be allowed the Vouchee in *Cui in vita*, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 40.*
For Execution against an Heir, see Execution and Recognisances.
For other Matters, see Infant.

Aid of the King.

Aggregate Fund. See Chatham, Funds, Gloucester (Duke of).

Agistment in a Forest. See Forest.

Agnus Dei. See Rome.

Agreements.

1. Are to be in Writing, 29 *Car. 2. c. 3. § 4.*
2. And stamped, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58.*
See Frauds, &c.

Aid of the King.

1. On what Grants the Grantee shall have it, *St. de Big. 4 Ed. 5. st. 3. c. 1. 2, 3.*
2. There shall be but four Writs of Search for the King, 14 *Ed. 3. st. 1. c. 14.*
3. Where the King grants without Title found, the Disseisees shall have a Special Assize; and if the Grantee pray in Aid of the King, the Chancellor shall issue a *Procedendo*, 1 *H. 4. c. 8.*
4. In Actions against the King's Purveyors for taking Cattle, &c. without paying for them, the Defendant shall not have Aid of the King, 20 *H. 6. c. 8.*
5. In what Manner the Court of Augmentations should make Satisfaction where the King was bound to Warranty, 33 *H. 8. c. 39. § 58. 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 19. § 6.*
For other Matters, see Search.

Aids.

1. *Pur faire fix Chivalier*, &c. regulated, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 36. 25 Ed. 1. c. 6. 25 Ed. 5. st. 3. c. 11.*
2. Free Will Aids not to be drawn into Custom, 25 *Ed. 1. st. 1. c. 5.*
3. None to be taken but by common Assent, 25 *Ed. 1. st. 1. c. 6.*
4. No Aid but by Assent of Parliament, 14 *Ed. 3. st. 2. c. 1.*
For other Matters, see Benevolences, Liberties.

Aiel and Besaiel. See Mortdancester.

Air and Calder. See Ayr.

Alamodes. See Silks.

Albans (St.) Town of.

For Recovery of small Debts, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 38.*

Alderney. See Corn, Guernsey, Man (Isle of), Salt.

Aldersgate Church.

For rebuilding it, 26 *Geo. 2. c. 94.*

Aldgate (St. Botolph). See Botolph (St.)

Ale and Alehouses.

1. The old Assize, *Assisa panis*, &c. 51 *H. 3. st. 1. Judic. Pillor. 51 H. 3. st. 6. Ordin. pro Pistor. incert. temp. c. 6.*
2. Justices of Peace enabled to suppress Alehouses, 19 *H. 7. c. 12.*
3. Alehouses shall be licensed by the Justices, 5 & 6 *Ed. 6. c. 25.* Fairs excepted, *ibid. § 6.*

4. Keepers

Ale and Alehouses.

4. Keepers of Alehouses not to suffer Tipling, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 9.
 5. The Prices of Ale, &c. 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 9. § 3.
 6. Saving of the Privileges of the Universities, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 9. § 6. 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 10. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 15.
 7. The Penalty of selling Ale, &c. to any unlicensed Alehouse, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 4.
 8. Penalties of Tipling and Drunkenness, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 7. 1 *Car.* 1. c. 4.
 9. Offenders unable to pay Forfeiture to be set in the Stocks, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 2, 4.
 10. Not to restrain Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 8.
 11. Alehouse-keepers offending, disabled, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 10. 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 7.
 12. Penalties of keeping an Alehouse without Licence, 3 *Car.* 1. c. 3. Fairs excepted, *ibid.* § 6.
 13. Vintners who keep Inns, &c. to be within the Act against Tipling, 3 *Car.* 1. c. 3. § 2.
 14. Offenders unable to pay Penalty to be whipped, 3 *Car.* 1. c. 3. § 2.
 15. Publick Houses prohibited to use Plate, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 19. § 3.
 16. Retailers of Ale to sell it only in Vessels of a Standard Measure marked by the Mayors of Corporations, &c. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 15.
 17. Ale Licences to be duly stamped, before Recognizances taken, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 56.
 18. Licences to be granted at publick Meetings of the Justices only, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 11. In *September*, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 4.
 19. Form of Conviction for keeping an Alehouse, &c. without Licence, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 15.
 20. Penalty on Alehouse-keepers entertaining Persons against whom Process has issued for Offences against the Laws of Customs or Excise, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 35. § 30.
 21. None to suffer for such Entertaining, unless Notice have been given in *Gazette*, of Offenders absconding, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 35. § 31.
 22. Penalty on Alehouse-keeper having Licence to retail Spirituous Liquors exercising particular Trades during the Continuance of such Licence, 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. § 18.
 23. Houses or Gardens for Musick or Dancing not to be kept without Licence, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 36. § 2.
 24. Justices being Brewers, Maltsters, Distillers, or Victuallers, restrained from granting Licences, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 12.
 25. Restrictions of Licences for Alehouses, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 2. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 12.
 26. Recognizances to be registered, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 5.
 27. Parishioners may be Witnesses, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 17.
 28. Penalty on Publicans permitting Journeymen, &c. to game in their Houses, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 14.
 29. Soldiers may be quartered in Alehouses, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 23. and c. 8. § 16. and subsequent Acts.
 30. Penalties on Retailers of Exciseable Liquors refusing Officers of the Stamp Duties Copies of their Licences, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 46. § 20.
 31. Penalty of Clerks of the Peace, Town Clerks, Common Clerks, &c. refusing Officers of the Stamp Duties Lists of licensed Persons, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 46. § 21.
 32. Alteration of Penalties on retailing Beer, &c. without Licence, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 46. § 22, &c.
 33. Additional Duty of 10s. 6d. on all Licences for retailing Beer and other Exciseable Liquors, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 30.
- For other Matters, see *Beer and Ale* 6, &c. *Brandy* 25, &c. *Coffee* 12. *Churchwardens* 1, 2. *Clerks of the Peace* 9. *Constables* 6, 7. *Distillers* 6, &c. *Excise*, *Highways* 36. *Stamps*, *Title Licence*, *Attuals* 11, 14, 21. *Prisons*, &c. 25, &c.

Aliens.

Alienation without Licence.

1. Old Statutes relating thereto, 18 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. c. 1. 17 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. c. 6. 1 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. c. 12 & 13. 34 *Ed.* 3. c. 15. 27 *H.* 8. c. 10. § 12. 32 *H.* 8. c. 1. § 3, 5, 15. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 5. § 13.
2. Fines for Alienation taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 1. See *Bishops*, *Blenheim House*.

Aliens.

1. The King's Prerogative with respect to their Lands, *Prærog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. c. 12.
 2. Children of the King's Subjects, born beyond Sea, held natural-born Subjects, 25 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2.
 3. Born in the King's foreign Dominions, 42 *Ed.* 3. c. 10. Or born out of the King's Allegiance, 7 *Ann.* c. 5. 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 21.
 4. Aliens prohibited to take Benefices without the King's Licence, 3 *R.* 2. c. 3. 7 *R.* 2. c. 12. 1 *H.* 5. c. 7. See No. 20.
 5. *Bretons* banished on Pain of Death, 3 *H.* 5. *st.* 2. c. 3.
 6. No Alien to use any Handicraft in *England*, 1 *R.* 3. c. 9. § 9. Bakers, Brewers, Surgeons, and Scriveners, not accounted Handicrafts, 22 *H.* 8. c. 13. § 1.
 7. An Alien made Denizen shall pay the same Customs as before, 1 *H.* 7. c. 2. 11 *H.* 7. c. 14. 22 *H.* 8. c. 8. altered by 25 *Car.* 2. c. 6.
 8. Regulations of the Apprentices and Journeymen of Alien Artificers, and of the Wares made by them, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. c. 2. 21 *H.* 8. c. 16.—Exception as to Strangers in the Universities, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. c. 2. § 11. 21 *H.* 8. c. 16. § 9.
 9. An *Englishman* sworn to a foreign Prince shall pay Aliens Customs, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. c. 4.
 10. Strangers made Denizens to conform to the Laws, and a Proviso for that Purpose to be inserted in their Patents, 32 *H.* 8. c. 16. § 7 & 9.
 11. Restraint of the Number of foreign Servants, 32 *H.* 8. c. 16. § 8, 10, 12.
 12. Leases of Houses or Shops to Aliens not Denizens made void, and a Penalty of 5 *l.* on the Lessor and Lessee, 32 *H.* 8. c. 16. § 13.
 13. Aliens shall not be Merchants or Factors in the Plantations, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 2.
 14. Goods not to be carried from one Port in *England* to another, in Vessels of Aliens, not denized, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 6.
 15. What are to be deemed Aliens Goods, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 9.
 16. Children of Aliens under the Age of twenty-one, shall not enter Goods for Import or Export, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 10.
 17. Natural Subjects may inherit and make their Title by Ancestors born beyond Sea, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 6. 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 39.
 18. Aliens not to enjoy a Place of Trust, or take a Grant of Lands from the Crown, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 2. § 3. 1 *Geo.* 2. *st.* 2. c. 4.
 19. Goods imported in *British*-built Ships, being the Property of Foreigners, to pay Aliens Duty, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 34. § 20.
 20. The Bishop of *London*, or any Bishop by him appointed, impowered to admit Aliens to the Order of Deacon or Priest, without the Oath of Allegiance, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 35.
- For other Matters, see *Apprentices* 3. *Archery* 2. *Artificers* 5, &c. *Customs* 24, 59, &c. *Chancery* 8. *Drapery* 4, &c. *Fish* 6, 21, 26, 45, &c. 67. *Flax* 5. *Gold and Silver* 18. *Grocery Wares* 1. *Hats* 11. *Horners* 2. *Leather* 4, 9. *Manufactures*,

Ambassadors.

ambassadors 4. *Medietate Linguae* 1. *Merchants* 5. 18, & *sequent.* *Money* 19, &c. *Naturalization, Parliament, Petitioners* 4. *Plantations* 14, 16, 51, 64, &c. *Ships* 3, 18, &c. 28, 51, 78, 94, &c. *Cities* 4. *Writals* 8. *Wool* 31. *Supremacy* 3.

Allegiance.

None that faithfully serve the King for the Time being shall forfeit any Thing for the same, 11 *H. 7. c. 1.*

Allom.

1. To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 50.*
2. Duties payable on Exportation not altered by 8 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 8.*

Almanacks. See Stamps, Tit. Almanacks.

Alms-houses.

1. The Quarter Sessions how to order Buildings for their Poor, 43 *El. c. 2. § 5.*
 2. How exempt from Taxes, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 22 & 26.*
 3. The Tenants of Alms-houses where not to claim such Exemption, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 23 & 24.*
 4. Commissioners how to determine Questions relating to the taxing of Alms-houses, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 25.*
- See *Charitable Uses* 1.

Altar. See Service.

Altar, in Lancashire.

For draining low Lands in Parishes of *Altcar, Seston, Halsfall,* and *Walton upon the Hill*, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 33.*

Ambassadors.

1. Where their Servants are excepted from the Penalties of Recusancy, 1 *W. & M. s. 1. c. 9. § 5.*
2. Privileged from Arrests, 7 *Ann. c. 12.*
3. Traders not privileged by putting themselves into the Service of Ambassadors, 7 *Ann. c. 12. § 5.*—The Servants to be registered, *ibid.*
4. Violations of their Privileges excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 52. § 11.*
5. Assessments on their Houses to be paid by their Landlords, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 43.*

Amber.

Duties on Amber Beads, Amber-rough, and Amber Oil, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c. 5. § 2.*

Amendment.

1. No Fines to be taken for Amendments, 52 *H. 3. c. 11.*
2. Errors in Records owing to the Misprision of Clerks, may be amended, 14 *Ed. 3. s. 1. c. 6.*
3. Records not to be amended in a Term after the Judgement given and inrolled, 11 *H. 4. c. 3.*
4. May be amended as well after Judgement given as before, 9 *H. 5. s. 1. c. 4.* 4 *H. 6. c. 3.*—Except Appeals and Indictments of Treason, &c. 8 *H. 6. c. 12. § 2. et c. 15.*
5. Not to extend to *Writals* or Process of Outlawry, 4 *H. 6. c. 3. 8 H. 6. c. 15.*
6. Writs of Error may be amended, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 13.*
7. Judgement not to be reversed for Error, 8 *H. 6. c. 12.*—

Amendment.

- Defendant in Error may allege a Diminution or Variance, and it shall be amended, 8 *H. 6. c. 12. § 2.*
8. Judge may amend Mistakes of Clerks, 8 *H. 6. c. 15.*
 9. Defects in Orders of Justices, relating to the Duties on Malt and Leather, to be amended at the Sessions, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 10.*
 10. Defects in Justices Orders may be amended at the Sessions, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 19.*
- For other Matters, see *Writs* 23. *Acquittals, Records.*

Amerciaments.

1. Shall be *salvo contentamento*, and shall be assessed, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 14.*
 2. Who may amerce for Default on common Summons, 52 *H. 3. c. 18.*
 3. Townships shall not be amerced by Justices in *Eyre*, if a sufficient Number come, *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 24.*
 4. Vouches shall not be amerced before Justices in *Eyre*, for not appearing, except on the first Day, *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 26.*
 5. Shall be reasonable, *St. Westminster. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 6.*
 6. Where Disseisors shall be amerced, 6 *Ed. 1. c. 14.*
 7. Fines for Trespasses shall be reasonable, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 11.*
 8. Fines shall be taken in the Presence of the Pledges, 38 *Ed. 3. s. 1. c. 3.*
 9. Amerciaments for insufficient Returns, shall be set on Bailiffs, &c. of Franchises, and not on Sheriffs, 27 *H. 8. c. 24.*
 10. Excessive Fines and unusual Punishments declared illegal, 1 *W. & M. s. 2. c. 2.*
 11. Grants of Fines before Conviction illegal, 1 *W. & M. s. 2. c. 2.*
- For other Matters, see *Bank* 3. *Excuses, Fines, Default, Capiatores pro fine.*

America. See Plantations.

Amobreas Manum.

In what Cases to be granted, 29 *Ed. 1. Stat. de Escheatoribus.*

Ammunition. See Gunpowder.

Amptill.

The Honour of, 33 *H. 8. c. 37.*

Anabaptists. See Non-conformists.

Anchovies.

1. To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 2.*
2. Their Importation provided for, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 24. § 14.*

Ancient Demesne.

1. Lords not to lose Conusance by being named Disseisors, 9 *H. 4. c. 5.*
2. Or through Defendant's Default by Collusion, 8 *H. 6. c. 26.*

Andrew (St.) Holbourn. See Holbourn.

Anglesea.

1. Inhabitants of *Anglesea* where excepted with regard to Duties of Customs, 1 *El. c. 11. § 12.*
2. Power given to adjourn the Quarter Sessions for administering the Oaths, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 26. § 8.*

3. Excise

Annuities.

3. Excise Officers, where to be kept in *Anglesea*, 1 *W. & M.* *β.* 1. c. 24. § 14.

Annates. See First Fruits.

Anne (St.) Westminster.

For building the Church, 1 *Jac.* 2. c. 20.

Annuities.

1. Those chargeable for the Maintenance of Grammar Schools, &c. to be paid as usual, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 6. § 14.
2. Annuities with Survivorship charged on the Excise, 4 *W. & M.* c. 3.
3. Annuities for Lives charged, 5 *W. & M.* c. 5.
4. For one, two, or three Lives, 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 34.
5. Changed into certain Interests, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 5. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 2. 9 *W.* 3. c. 5 & 24. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 3. § 7.
6. Annuities of 3 *per Cent.* granted on the Bankers Debt, redeemable on Payment of a Moiety of the Principal, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 12. § 15. 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 15.
7. Annuities for 80 Years upon the Excise, &c. 1 *Ann.* *β.* 2. c. 5. For 99 Years, 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 3. 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 2. 4 *Ann.* c. 6. 5 *Ann.* c. 19. 6 *Ann.* c. 5 & 11.
8. Annuities granted to the Bank in lieu of Exchequer Bills, 7 *Ann.* c. 7.
9. Lottery Annuities for 23 Years, 8 *Ann.* c. 4. § 13, 14.
10. Annuities for 32 Years granted on the Coal Duty, &c. 8 *Ann.* c. 7. § 28.
11. Annuities granted payable at the Bank, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 12, 19, 21. § 11. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 13.
12. Time limited for Annuitants for Life, claiming their Annuities, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 36. § 16.
13. Annuities granted in lieu of Lottery Orders, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 7.
14. Certain Annuities paid at the Bank, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 8. § 50.
15. Lottery Annuities made payable at the Bank, 4 *Geo.* 1. c. 10. 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 5. § 12.
16. Indorsed Assignment of Orders for Annuities, how made good, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 2. § 8.—Annuities of 3 *per Cent.* granted to the Inhabitants of *St. Nevis* and *Christopher's*, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 20. § 43.
17. Who shall be deemed the Proprietors of certain Annuities, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 4.
18. Annuities granted on the Duty upon Plate, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 28.—To cease on Notice in *Gazette* and Payment of Principal, *ibid.* § 38.
19. Annuities charged on the Civil List Revenues, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 27. 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 20. § 32.
20. Annuities redeemed, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 5. 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 5. 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 3. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 15.
21. Provisions for the more easy assigning redeemable Annuities, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 12.—Counterfeiting Orders, Death, *ibid.* § 4.
22. Annuities granted to the Bank reduced, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 9.
23. Civil List Annuities redeemed, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 17.
24. Six Pence in the Pound to be deducted from all Annuities, Pensions, &c. 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 2.
25. Lottery Tickets remaining in the Exchequer 1726, how applied, 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 3.
26. Annuities at 3 *per Cent.* on a Lottery, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 2.
27. Annuities on the Coal Duties, 1 *Geo.* 2. *β.* 2. c. 8.
28. Annuities perpetual payable at the Exchequer, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 5.
29. Annuities on the Stamp Duties, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 9.
30. Annuities on the Sinking Fund, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 34. 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. 22 *Geo.* 2.

- c. 23. 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 2. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 15. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 7. 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 9 & 10. 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 9.
31. Annuities to be enjoyed Tax-free, 4 *W. & M.* c. 3. § 26. 5 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 3. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 5. § 8. 1 *Ann.* *β.* 2. c. 5. § 2. 2 *Ann.* c. 3. § 17. 3 *Ann.* c. 2. § 7. 4 *Ann.* c. 6. § 25. 5 *Ann.* c. 19. § 19. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 28. 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 2. § 21.
32. Annuities on the Duties on Spirituous Liquors, 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 18.
33. Where an Annuitant for Life does not claim for two Years, the Reversioner may receive the Annuity, 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. § 27.
34. Bank Annuities on the additional Duty on Wine, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 9. § 5.
35. Annuities for Lives granted to the Contributors to a Lottery, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 9. § 38. 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 12. § 64.
36. Annuities on the Duties on Glass and distilled Spirituous Liquors, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 12. § 32.
37. Annuities on the Duty upon Houses, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 46.
38. On the Duty upon Coaches, 20 *Geo.* 1. c. 10. § 19.
39. On the last Subsidy, 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 2. § 11.
40. Annuities on the publick Debts reduced, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 4. § 17.
41. Payment of Annuities, &c. not accelerated by Alteration of Stile, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 6.
42. Annuities payable at the Bank and *South Sea House*, consolidated, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 1. § 66. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 12.
43. Annuities granted on the Stamp Duties, and Licences for Spirituous Liquors, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 31.
44. Annuities charged on the Duties on Offices and Pensions, and upon Windows, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 35.
45. Annuities charged on additional Subsidy, and on additional Duties on Coffee and Chocolate, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 10. § 19.
46. Annuities 1757, added to 3 *per Cent.* consolidated, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 22.
47. Annuities charged on the perpetual Duties on Malt, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 7. Times of Payment altered, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 16. § 1.
48. Annuities 1759, consolidated, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 12.
49. Annuities to the Royal Family exempted from Taxes, 1 *Geo.* 3. c. 19.
50. Annuities on the Sinking Fund, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 23. 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 39.
51. Times of Payment of the Annuities granted by 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 7. and 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 10. ; altered, with the Proprietors Consent, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 16. § 1.
52. All other Provisions relative to the Payment of the said Annuities, to remain in force, *ibid.* § 3.
53. One Fourth Part of the Annuities established by 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 9. ; redeemed, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 42.
54. For redeeming one Third Part of the Annuities established by 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 9. 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 21. For redeeming the Remainder of these Annuities, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 26.
55. For redeeming one Fourth Part of the Joint Stock of Annuities established by 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. For redeeming the Remainder, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 29.
56. For redeeming the 3 *per Cent.* Annuities established by 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 7. 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 36. 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 76. 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 41.
57. Annuities at 3 *per Cent.* on a Lottery, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 20.
58. 5,000,000*l.* to be raised on Annuities, and 500,000*l.* by a Lottery, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 46.
59. 5,000,000*l.* by Annuities, and 480,000*l.* by a Lottery, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 22.
60. 7,000,000*l.* by Annuities, and 490,000*l.* by a Lottery, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 18.
61. 12,000,000*l.* by Annuities, and 480,000*l.* by a Lottery, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 16.

62. 12,000,000*l.*

Apparel.

62. 12,000,000*l.* by Annuities, and 480,000*l.* by a Lottery, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 14.
 63. 13,500,000*l.* by Annuities, and 405,000*l.* by a Lottery, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 8.
 64. 12,000,000*l.* by Annuities, and 480,000*l.* by a Lottery, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 35.
 65. 6,000,000*l.* by Annuities, and 360,000*l.* by a Lottery, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 10.
 66. 650,000*l.* by a Lottery, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 59.
- For other Matters, see Bank* 18, 21, 23, 28, &c. *South Sea Company* 14, 15, 22, 27, &c. *East India Company* 25, 27, 28, &c. *Executors* 14. *Funds, Felonies without Clergy, Title Forgery, King, Queen, and Royal Family.*

Annuities for Life.

1. A Memorial of every Deed, &c. granting Annuity for Life or Lives, to be inrolled in Chancery within 20 Days after Execution, &c. 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 26. § 1.
2. And all Warrants of Attorney before Judgement entered, *Id.* § 2.
3. Directions as to Deeds, *Id.* § 3.
4. If not for valuable Consideration, may be set aside, *Id.* § 4.
5. All Contracts for Annuities with Infants void, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 26. § 6, 7. Exceptions, § 8.

Ansruther Easter. See Scotland.

Answers in Chancery. See Chancery.

Apothecaries.

1. Recusant convict not to exercise the Trade of an Apothecary, 3 *Jac.* 1. c. 5. § 8.
 2. Where exempt from Offices, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 4.—Made perpetual by 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 8.
 3. Excepted in the Acts laying Duties on Spirituous Liquors, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 12. 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 8. § 12.
- For other Matters, see Physicians.*

Apparel.

1. Persons of low Degree prohibited to wear Fur, 11 *Ed.* 3. c. 4.
2. Apparel of Servants, 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 8.
3. Of Artificers and Yeomen, 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 9.
4. Of Esquires and Gentlemen, 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 10.
5. Of Merchants, Citizens, &c. 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 11.
6. Of Knights, &c. 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 12.
7. Of Clerks, 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 13.
8. Of Plowmen and others of mean Estate, 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 14.
9. Limitations of Apparel, 3 *Ed.* 4. c. 5. 22 *Ed.* 4. c. 1. 1 *H.* 8. c. 14. 6 *H.* 8. c. 1. 7 *H.* 8. c. 6. 24 *H.* 8. c. 13. 1 & 2. *P. & M.* c. 2.—Who may wear the King's Livery, and to what Persons it may be given, 1 *H.* 4. c. 7.
10. Debts contracted for foreign-made Apparel discharged, 5 *El.* c. 6.
11. None under the Degree of a Knight to wear a Velvet Cap, 8 *El.* c. 11.
12. Acts restraining Excess in Apparel repealed, 1 *Jac.* 1. c. 25. § 45.

Appeals.

1. A Woman to have no Appeal, but for the Death of her Husband, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 34.
 2. Shall not be abated where there is sufficient Certainty, and may be sued within the Year and Day, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 9.
- VOL. X.

Appeals.

3. Malicious Appellors and their Abettors shall restore Damages and be imprisoned, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 12.
 4. Appellees shall be brought to the Prisons where the Provers are, *St. pro Appellat.* 28 *Ed.* 1. § 2.
 5. Appeals of Facts done within the Realm shall be tried at the Common Law, and of Facts without the Realm before the Constable and Marshal, and no Appeals shall be pursued in Parliament, 1 *H.* 4. c. 14.
 6. Where Appeals are void, 7 *H.* 5.
 7. What Process is awardable on Appeals of Persons in foreign Countries, 8 *H.* 6. c. 10. 10 *H.* 6. c. 6.
 8. Where Appellees may have Writs of Conspiracy against their Indictors, 18 *H.* 6. c. 12.
 9. A Person acquitted of Murder, &c. shall be detained or bailed till the Year and Day be passed, 3 *H.* 7. c. 1.
 10. Acquittal of Attainder at the King's Suit, no Bar; unless Clergy be had, 3 *H.* 7. c. 1.
 11. Appellants may commence their Appeal before the Sheriff and Coroners, or at the King's Bench, or Gaol Delivery, 3 *H.* 7. c. 1.
 12. Where Battle lieth not, the Appellant may pursue the Appeal by Attorney, 3 *H.* 7. c. 1.
 13. In what County to be sued, where the Stroke is in one, and the Death in another, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 24. § 3.
 14. Appeals excepted in Amendment of Error, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 13. § 2.
 15. Appeals allowed against County Rates, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 1.
- For other Matters, see Necessary* 1. *Amendment* 7, 8. *Accusations* 4. *Wage* 4. *Approver.*

Appeals from Spiritual Courts.

See Bishops, Court of Delegates, Ecclesiastical Courts, and Rome.

Appeals to Sessions. See Poor.

Appearance.

1. Penalty of entering Plaintiff's Appearance falsely, 10 *H.* 6. c. 4.
 2. Bonds for Appearance where discharged, 13 *Car.* 2. § 2. c. 2. § 3.
 3. Where to be entered by Plaintiff for Defendant, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 29. § 1.
 4. Defendant in Equity not appearing, but absconding, Plaintiff's Bill to be taken *pro confesso*, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 1.—Defendant brought into Court, and refusing to appear, Court may enter Appearance, § 2.
 5. Defendant served with Copy of Process to appear within eight Days after Return, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 27.
- For other Matters, see Traitor* 16. *Chester Duties* 20. *Stamps, Writs, Warrants of Attorney* 4.

Apples.

1. Apples imported, to what Duties liable, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 20. § 46. 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. § 11. 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 27.
 2. By what Measure Apples to be sold, 1 *Ann.* § 1. c. 15.
- For other Matters, see Fruit.*

Appoytionment. See Tenure.

Appraisers and Appraisement.

Appraisers in what Cases to take the Goods appraised, 11 *Ed.* 1. *Statute of Aston Burnel.*

C

Appre

Apprehenders of Felons.

Apprehenders of Felons.

1. Apprehenders of Highwaymen, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 8.
2. Burglars, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 23. § 2. 5 Ann. c. 31. § 1.
3. Counterfeiters or Clippers of Coin, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 9.
4. Persons taking Money to help others to stolen Goods, 6 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 9.
5. Discoverers of Runners of foreign Goods, how rewarded, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 7, 8, 9.

For other Matters, see Durham, Pardons, and Sheriffs.

Apprentices.

1. None to put their Children Apprentices to Trades, unless they have 20s. a Year in Land, 7 H. 4. c. 17.
2. Citizens of London to take Apprentices according to the Custom, 8 H. 6. c. 11.
3. Aliens where disabled to take Apprentices, 1 R. 3. c. 9. § 11. 14 & 15 H. 8. c. 2.
4. Fees of admitting Apprentices limited, 22 H. 8. c. 4. 28 H. 8. c. 5.
5. Not to be restrained by Oath or Bond from setting up their Trade, 28 H. 8. c. 5.
6. Who may be Apprentices, and to what Trades, 5 El. c. 4.
7. None to exercise a Trade but such as have served seven Years Apprenticeship, 5 El. c. 4. § 31.
8. Cloth Maker, &c. having three Apprentices shall keep one Journeyman, 5 El. c. 4. § 33.
9. Persons refusing to be Apprentices how punished, 5 El. c. 4. § 35.
10. Justices of Peace may redress Complaints between Masters and Apprentices, 5 El. c. 4. § 35. 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 12. 20 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 3.
11. None bound to enter into Apprenticeships, but such as are under twenty-one Years of Age, 5 El. c. 4. § 36.
12. Apprentices may be taken by Owners of Ships, and Traders, in Fishing, 5 El. c. 5. § 12.
13. How many by Hat-makers, &c. 8 El. c. 11. § 8, 9.
14. Poor Children to be bound Apprentices, 43 El. c. 2. § 5. 7 Ja. 1. c. 3. 21 Ja. 1. c. 28.
15. All Persons to whom Children are bound Apprentices, in pursuance of the above Acts, to provide for them, 20 Geo. 3. c. 36. § 1.
16. No Persons compellable to take poor Children Apprentices from Parishes in which they do not inhabit, &c. 20 Geo. 3. c. 36. § 2.
17. Penalty on Apprentices hunting, &c. 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 23. § 10.
18. Tax on Apprentices for the Use of Orphans, 5 W. & M. c. 10. § 6.
19. Apprentices discovering Clippers and Coiners made free, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 12.
20. In what Cases poor Boys shall be put out Apprentices to the Sea-service, and at what Age, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 1, 6. 4 Ann. c. 19. § 16.
21. The Age to be inserted in the Indentures, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 1.
22. Indenture to be sent to the Collector of the Port to which the Master belongs, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 5.
23. And entered and indorsed, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 5.
24. Certificates of the Names and Ages of such Apprentices to be transmitted to the Lord High Admiral, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 5.
25. Fifty Shillings to be paid to the Master at Binding, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 2.
26. Such Apprentices not to be impressed till they attain their Age of eighteen Years, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 4.

Apprentices.

27. Protections to be given them till such Age, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 5.
28. Persons voluntarily binding themselves to the Sea-service, exempt from being impressed for 3 Years, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 15.
29. Masters intitled to the Wages, when their Apprentices are impressed, or voluntarily enter into the Service, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 17.
30. What Masters of Ships obliged to take such Apprentices, and how many, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 8.
31. And to give an Account to the Collector of the Poor to which they belong of their Names and Number, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 9.
32. Their Number, Names, Ages, and Dates of Indentures to be inserted by the Common house Officers in the Coquets, on the Ship's going out, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 14.
33. Apprentices how to be conveyed to their Master's Ports, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 10.
34. Counterparts of their Indentures to be transmitted to the Churchwardens of the Parishes from whence they are bound, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 11.
35. A Register of the Masters, and the Number and Burden of their Ships, with the Owners and Apprentices Names, and from what Places sent, to be kept, and Copies thereof transmitted to the Quarter Sessions, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 13.
36. What to be paid to the Crown out of Money given with an Apprentice, 8 Ann. c. 9. § 32. 9 Ann. c. 21. § 7.
37. Or for any Thing given not being Money, 8 Ann. c. 9. § 45.
38. The Sum given with an Apprentice, to be inserted in the Indenture, 8 Ann. c. 9. § 35.
39. Indenture to be stamped, 8 Ann. c. 9. § 36, 37, 38, 39.
40. And where to be admitted as Evidence, 8 Ann. c. 9. § 43.
41. Penalty on Masters not paying Duty, 9 Ann. c. 21. § 66.
42. Apprentices under fifteen excepted out of the Act, which takes Clergy from those who steal in a House to the Value of 40s. 12 Ann. st. 1. c. 7. § 2.
43. Persons above fifteen Years old may bind themselves Apprentices to go to America, 4 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 5.
44. Time given for Payment of Apprenticeship Duties, 10 Geo. 2. c. 27. § 6. 12 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 18. 13 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 6. 27 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 5. 28 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 4. 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 77.
45. Further Penalty on not paying Apprentices Duty, 18 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 24.
46. Encouragement to Apprentices paying the Duty in the Master's Default, 18 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 25. 20 Geo. 2. c. 45. § 5.
47. Where Justices may discharge Apprentices, 20 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 3.
48. Penalties on Non-payment of Apprenticeship Duties to be discharged on Payment of Double Duties, 20 Geo. 2. c. 45. § 5.
49. Exercising Trades not having served Apprenticeship, excepted out of Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 26, 27.
50. Apprentices not removeable on account of Contracts not being indented, 31 Geo. 2. c. 11.
51. Time allowed for Payment of Duties on Indentures, 32 Geo. 2. c. 23. § 7.
52. Entry to be kept of all Apprentices, &c. within the Jurisdiction of every City or Corporation, 5 Geo. 3. c. 46. § 18.
53. For the better regulating Apprentices, 6 Geo. 3. c. 25.

For other Matters, see 8. Canterbury, Cutlers
2. Charitable Uses 8. Dyapery 57, &c. Dyers
18. Felony within Clergy. Title Servants,
Greenland 5. Hats 10, 14. Leather 27. Plantations 26. Poor 10, 12, 25, 34, 38, &c. Seamen

Appropriation, &c.

men 3, 21, &c. *Stamps, Title Apprentices, Mar-
triumen* 5, 10, 13. *Worked* 3. *Greenwich Hos-
pital.*

Appropriation and Impropriation.

1. On the Appropriation of Churches, the Poor and Vicar are to be provided for, 15 R. 2. c. 6. 4 H. 4. c. 12.
2. And a secular Person ordained Vicar perpetual, 4 H. 4. c. 12.
3. Appropriations, &c. renounced by the Queen, 2 & 3 P. & M. c. 4. Resumed by the Crown, 1 El. c. 4. § 25.
4. Grants of Impropriations made by pretended Delinquents during the late Usurpation, how avoided, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 25.
5. Owners of Impropriations may unite the same to the Parsonage and Vicarage of the Parish Church where the same do lie, 17 Car. 2. c. 3. § 7.

For other Matters, see Vicars.

Appropriation of Supplies.

- 4 & 5 Ann. c. 12. 5 Ann. c. 19. 27. 6 Ann. c. 5. 11. 6 Ann. c. 8. 8 Ann. c. 13. 9 Ann. c. 6. 23. 10 Ann. c. 26. 12 Ann. §. 1. c. 11. 1 Geo. 1. c. 21. 3 Geo. 1. c. 7. 4 Geo. 1. c. 3. 5 Geo. 1. c. 19. 6 Geo. 1. c. 11. 7 Geo. 1. c. 20. 8 Geo. 1. c. 20. 9 Geo. 1. c. 19. 10 Geo. 1. c. 2. 11 Geo. 1. c. 8. 12 Geo. 1. c. 12. 13 Geo. 1. c. 7. 1 Geo. 2. c. 9. 2 Geo. 2. c. 18. 3 Geo. 2. c. 16. 4 Geo. 2. c. 9. 5 Geo. 2. c. 17. 6 Geo. 2. c. 25. 7 Geo. 2. c. 12. 8 Geo. 2. c. 23. 9 Geo. 2. c. 34. 10 Geo. 2. c. 17. 11 Geo. 2. c. 27. 12 Geo. 2. c. 19. 13 Geo. 2. c. 23. 14 Geo. 2. c. 41. 15 Geo. 2. c. 19. 16 Geo. 2. c. 25. 17 Geo. 2. c. 33. 18 Geo. 2. c. 22. 19 Geo. 2. c. 31. 20 Geo. 2. c. 36. 21 Geo. 2. c. 23. 22 Geo. 2. c. 42. 23 Geo. 2. c. 21. 24 Geo. 2. c. 47. 25 Geo. 2. c. 25. 26 Geo. 2. c. 23. 27 Geo. 2. c. 10. 28 Geo. 2. c. 22. 29 Geo. 2. c. 2. 29. 30 Geo. 2. c. 26. 31 Geo. 2. c. 33. 32 Geo. 2. c. 36. 33 Geo. 2. c. 18. 1 Geo. 3. c. 19. 2 Geo. 3. c. 34. 3 Geo. 3. c. 17. 4 Geo. 3. c. 23. 5 Geo. 3. c. 40. 6 Geo. 3. c. 41. 7 Geo. 3. c. 28. 10 Geo. 3. c. 40. 14 Geo. 3. c. 85. 15 Geo. 3. c. 42. 16 Geo. 3. c. 49. 17 Geo. 3. c. 47. 18 Geo. 3. c. 54. 19 Geo. 3. c. 25. § 8. 19 Geo. 3. c. 71. 20 Geo. 3. c. 57. 20 Geo. 3. c. 67. 21 Geo. 3. c. 57. 22 Geo. 3. c. 67. 23 Geo. 3. c. 78. 24 Geo. 3. c. 44. 25 Geo. 3. c. 60.

Approbement.

1. Lords may approve their Wastes, leaving sufficient Common for their Tenants, 20 H. 3. c. 4.
2. Lords may approve against their Neighbours, *St. Westminster* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 46.
3. Triple Damages given upon these Statutes, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 3.
4. With the Consent of Lords and Tenants, Commons may be inclosed for planting Timber, 29 Geo. 2. c. 36.
5. Recompence for Common to be paid to Persons interested, 31 Geo. 2. c. 41.

Breakers of Inclosures how punished, see Common, Inclosures, Poys.

Approvers.

Felony to compel a Prisoner to be Approver, 14 Ed. 3. §. 1. c. 10.

For other Matters, see Appeal, Felony.

Aqua Vitæ. See Brandy.

Appropriation of Supplies.

Arbitrement. See Award.

Archbishops. See Bishops.

Archdeacons.

How to compound for Land Fruits, 6 Ann. c. 27. § 6.

Archdeaconry of Richmond. See Richmond.

Archery.

1. To be used by all under the Age of forty Years, 3 H. 8. c. 3. 6 H. 8. c. 2. 33 H. 8. c. 9.
2. Aliens not to export Bows, nor shoot in long Bows, 33 H. 8. c. 9. § 9, 10.

For other Matters, see Arms, Bows, &c. 3.

Arms.

1. To all Parliaments, &c. Men shall come peaceably without Force and Arms, *St. de Desenf. port. arm.* 7 Ed. 1.
 2. All Men shall have Arms according to their Ability, and View of Arms shall be made twice in the Year, *St. Westminster* 13 Ed. 1. §. 2. c. 6.
 3. What Arms shall be worn at Tournaments, *St. Armor. incert. Temp.* Vol. 1. 200.
 4. None to walk armed after Curfew, except, &c. 13 Ed. 1. §. 5.
 5. Nor come armed before the Justices, 2 Ed. 3. c. 3.
 6. Going and riding armed an Offence, 25 Ed. 3. §. 5. c. 2. Launcegays prohibited, and riding armed, 7 R. 2. c. 13. 20 R. 2. c. 1.
 7. Servants and Labourers shall use Bows and Arrows on Sundays, &c. and not bear other Arms, 12 R. 2. c. 6.
 8. Consulate of Matters touching Feats of Arms appertaineth to the Constable, 13 R. 2. c. 2.
 9. Bearing Arms at Assemblies in Wales prohibited, 26 H. 8. c. 6. § 4.
 10. Cross Bows, and Hand Guns, &c. prohibited, 33 H. 8. c. 6.
 11. All old Statutes concerning finding Armour repealed, 4 & 5 P. & M. c. 2. 1 Ja. 1. c. 25. § 47.
 12. Imbezelling the King's Armour Felony, 31 El. c. 4.
 13. Armour may be exported, 12 Car. 2. c. 4. § 10. Unless prohibited by Proclamation, 12 Car. 2. c. 4. § 12.
 14. Deputy Lieutenants may search for Arms, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 3. § 14.
 15. Importing Arms or Ammunition prohibited, 1 Ja. 2. c. 8.
 16. Protestant Subjects may have Arms for their Defence, 1 W. & M. §. 2. c. 2.
 17. Arms, &c. shipped after Prohibition, forfeited, 29 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 2.
- For other Matters, see Deer, &c. 5, &c. Game 12, &c. Militia, Papists 5, &c. Recusants 34, &c. Wales.*

Army. See Soldiers.

Arrack. See Brandy.

Arrest.

1. Bailiffs not to attach Persons out of their Jurisdiction, 3 Ed. 1. c. 35.
2. None arrested for Trespass to be discharged without Award, 13 Ed. 1. §. 5.

C 2

3. Priests

Arrest.

3. Priests attending Divine Service not to be arrested, 50 *Ed. 3. c. 5. 1 R. 2. c. 15.*
4. Persons having unlawful Arms may be arrested, 33 *H. 8. c. 6. § 16.*
5. Arrests at the Suits of Persons knowing nothing thereof, how punished, 8 *El. c. 2. § 4.*
6. No Sheriff shall grant a Warrant before he receives the Writ, 43 *El. c. 6. 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 53.*
7. Service of Process on Sunday, void, except in Treason, Felony, or Breach of the Peace, 29 *Car. 2. c. 7. § 6.*
8. Day and Year how to be set down on the Process, &c. 5 & 6 *W. & M. c. 21. § 4. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 42. 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 54.*
9. Arrests not to be upon any Process, unless Oath be made of the Debt, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 29. 5 Geo. 2. c. 27. 21 Geo. 2. c. 3. Extended to Wales, &c. 6 Geo. 2. c. 14.*
10. Where Persons are not to be arrested, but served, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 29.*
11. Prisoners not to be carried to Gaol, &c. in less than 24 Hours, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 22. unless they refuse to name a proper House, 3 Geo. 2. c. 27. § 6.*
12. Sheriffs shall grant Special Warrants at the Request of the Solicitors of the Customs or Excise, and be indemnified, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 35. § 32. 33.*
13. Seamen in the King's Service privileged from Arrests for Debts under 20*l.* 1 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 15. 14 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 3.*
14. So Soldiers or Marines for a Debt less than 10*l.* 30 *Geo. 2. c. 6. § 64. 30 Geo. 2. c. 11. § 37.*
15. Men impressed according to the Directions of the Act not to be taken out of the Service but for a criminal Matter, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 8. § 20.*
16. Seamen privileged from Arrests, except for Crimes and Debts of 20*l.* 31 *Geo. 2. c. 10. § 28. and other subsequent Acts.*
17. Soldiers were privileged from Arrests, 33 *Geo. 2. c. 6. § 65. 33 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 38. and other subsequent Acts.*
18. No Person to be arrested upon Process out of any inferior Court for less than 10*l.* 19 *Geo. 3. c. 70. § 1.*
19. So much of all Acts for the Recovery of small Debts, as authorises Imprisonment for less than 10*l.* repealed, *Id. § 3.*
For other Matters, see Account 1, 2, 3. Ambassadors 2. Attornies 30, 35, &c. Bail 8, 9, 10. Bankrupt 26, 28, &c. Brandy 38, &c. Costs, Hue and Cry 4. Murder 5. Night-walkers, Parliament 28. Prison, &c. Process, Sheriffs, Stannaries 2. Suits 4.

Arrests of Felons, how rewarded. See Apprehenders of Felons.

Arrest of Judgement. See Judgements.

Arrows.

1. Arrow Heads shall be well tempered and pointed with Steel, 7 *H. 4. c. 7.*
2. Patten-makers shall not use Asp, that Arrows may be cheap, 4 *H. 5. c. 3.*

Arson. See Burning.

Articles of Religion.

1. By whom and how to be subscribed, 13 *El. c. 12. § 1. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 4.*

Artificers.

2. The Penalty for maintaining Doctrine against the Article 13 *El. c. 12. § 2.*

Articuli super Chartas, 28 Ed. 1. ft. 3.

Articuli Cleri, 9 Ed. 2. ft. 1.

Artificers.

1. Artificers restrained in their Wages, 25 *Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 4. 2 H. 6. c. 15.*
2. Limited to one Employment, 37 *Ed. 3. c. 6.*
3. Restraints on foreign Artificers, 14 & 15 *H. 8. c. 2. 21 H. 8. c. 16.*
4. Bakers, Brewers, Surgeons, and Scriveners, not accounted Handicraftsmen, 22 *H. 8. c. 13.*
5. Aliens made Denizens bound by these Statutes, 32 *H. 8. c. 16.*
6. Conspiracies of Handicraftsmen and Victuallers to raise their Prices prohibited, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 15.*
7. Handicraftsmen may work in Towns where they are not free, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 15. § 4. Repealed 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 20.*
8. What Persons may be taken Apprentices by the several Kinds of Artificers, 5 *El. c. 4. § 2.*
9. The Sellers of *Wells* Cottons shall pay their Sheermen and Cottoners ready Money, 8 *El. c. 7. § 6. 14 El. c. 12. § 4.*
10. Persons enticing Artificers into foreign Countries, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 27. § 1. 23 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 1.*
11. Penalty on Persons enticing Printers of Callicoes, Cottons, &c. to leave the Kingdom, 22 *Geo. 3. c. 60. § 1.*
12. And Artificers in Iron or Steel, except to Ireland, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 67. § 6.*
13. Penalty on Artificers not returning within six Months after Warning, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 27. § 3.*
14. Artificers under Contracts to go beyond Sea, refusing to give such Security as the Statute requires, how punished, *Id. § 4.*
15. Offences committed against 5 *Geo. 1. in Scotland, where to be prosecuted, Id. § 5.*
16. Penalty of Artificers not fulfilling their Contracts, 6 *Geo. 3. c. 25.*
17. Lace Manufacturers to be paid in Money, not in Goods, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 49.*
For other Matters, see Aliens 6, 8. Labourers 12, &c. Leather 11, 13, 21, 45, &c. Trades.

Arundel (Borough).

For better paving, &c. the Streets, &c. there, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 50.*

Artillery Ground (Old). See Poor.

Arundel (Port).

For Repair thereof, 6 *Geo. 2. c. 12.*

Arun (River).

For amending and extending the Navigation, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 100.*

Ashes.

1. Pot Ashes, 2 *W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 39.*
2. Wood or Soap Ashes, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 2.*
3. And German Pearl Ashes, to what Duties liable, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 21. § 30.*
For other Matters, see Plantations and Pot Ashes.

Assault.

Affize.

Attachment.

Attainder.

Affault.

1. Assaulting a Privy Counsellor in Execution of his Office, Felony without Clergy, 9 *Ann. c. 16*.
2. Assaulting with intent to rob, punished with Transportation, 7 *Geo. 2. c. 21*.
- See Church 8. Felony within Clergy, Title Assault, Palaces 5. Parliament 11, &c.

Assembly. See Riot.

Assessments. See Bridges, Highways, Land-Tax, Paving, &c. and Poor.

Assets.

1. Trusts in Fee deemed Assets by Descent, &c. 29 *Car. 2. c. 3*. § 10, 11.
2. Estates *pour auter Vie* where chargeable as Assets by Descent, 29 *Car. 2. c. 3*. § 17.
- For other Matters, see Executor, Heir, Plantations.

Assignment.

1. Where Assignee shall have the Benefit of a Lessee, 32 *H. 8. c. 34*.
2. Estates of Freehold or for Years not assignable but by Deed, 29 *Car. 2. c. 3*.
- For other Matters, see Bills of Exchange and Promissory Notes, Bail 16. Bank 2. Bankrupts 8. Replevin 10.

Affize.

1. Assizes shall be taken in the Counties once a Year, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 12*.
2. Shall be adjourned to the Bench *propter difficultatem*, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 12*.
3. Of *Darrein Presentment* shall be taken before the Justices of the Bench, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 13*.
4. Assizes may be taken in Advent and Lent, *St. Westm. 3 Ed. 1. c. 5*.
5. In Affize of *Novel Disseisin*, Alience of Disseisor to pay Damages, 6 *Ed. 1. c. 51*.
6. Proceedings in Affize, *2d Wall. 12 Ed. 1. fol. 80, 81*.
7. Assizes shall lie of Estovers of Wood, &c. *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 25*.
8. Shall lie against a Tenant for Years and his Feoffee, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 25*.
9. Defendant pleading a false Plea adjudged a Disseisor, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 25*. and shall pay double Damages, &c. *Ibid.*
10. Remedy by Certificate of Affize where Defendant has a Release, &c. *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 35*.
11. Justices of Affize shall be assigned who shall associate Knights, &c. *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 30*.
12. Affizes of *Mortdancer* may be adjourned into the Bench, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 30*.
13. Of *Darrein Presentment*, &c. may be taken before the Justice and one Knight in their proper Counties, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 30*. § 2.
14. The Creditor after Execution on a Statute Merchant may maintain an Affize, &c. *Stat. de Mercator. 13 Ed. 1. st. 3*.
15. The Proceedings when Joitenancy is pleaded in Abatement, *Stat. de Conjunctim Feoffatis*, 34 *Ed. 1. st. 1*.
16. Tenants in Affize of *Novel Disseisin* may plead by Attorney or Bailiff, *St. Ebor. 12 Ed. 2. st. 1. c. 1*.

17. Writs of Nufance may be in Nature of Affize, 6 *R. 2. c. 3*.
18. Justices of Affize shall hold their Sessions in principal Towns, 6 *R. 2. c. 5*. The Chancellor and Justices shall appoint where, 11 *R. 2. c. 11*.
19. An Affize in *Confinio Comitatus* of a Rent out of Lands in two Counties, 7 *R. 2. c. 10*.
20. Writs of Affize in a Franchise where abateable, 9 *H. 4. c. 5*. 8 *H. 6. c. 26*.
21. A Copy of a Panel shall be delivered to the Defendant six Days before the Session of the Justices, that he may inform the Assizers of his Title, 6 *H. 6. c. 2*.
22. The Sheriff shall not be named Disseisor or Tenant where he is not so, 11 *H. 6. c. 2*.
23. Plaintiffs may abridge their Plaints, 21 *H. 8. c. 3*.
- For other Matters, see Abatement 11. Cornwall 2. Discontinuance of Process, Disseisin 3, 6, 7. Essoin 8. Limitation, Records 4.

Affize of Bread. See Bread.

Affize of Jewel. See Jewel.

Affize of the Forest. See Forest.

Associates. See Justices of Affize.

Association.

1. Association for the Security of King William's Person established, and required of all Persons in Office, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 27*.
2. Made void, 1 *Ann. st. 1. c. 22*. § 3.

Assumpsit. See Frauds.

Assurance. See Insurance.

Attachment.

1. Persons taken upon an Attachment for a Contempt, &c. not to be discharged without a lawful *Superfedeas*, 13 *Car. 2. st. 2. c. 2*. § 4.
2. Attachment for Contempt in not paying Costs on *Certiorari*, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 19*. § 3.
- For other Matters, see Conspirators 3. Liberties, Process 1, 3.

Attachment (Foreign).

1. Members of the Bank, their Stock not subject to foreign Attachment, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 20*. § 47. 7 *Ann. c. 7*. § 62.
2. Stock of *East India* Company exempted, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 20*. § 74. 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 44*.
3. Stock of *South Sea* Company also, 9 *Ann. c. 21*. § 42. 8 *Geo. 1. c. 21*. § 12.
4. Annuities not liable to foreign Attachment, 3 *Geo. 1. c. 8*. § 16. 22 *Geo. 1. c. 2*. § 22.

Attainder.

1. Of the Archbishop of York, and others, 11 *R. 1. c. 1*. Confirmed, 20 *R. 2. c. 6*.
2. Reversal of Attainders, 1 *H. 4. c. 5*.
3. The Attainder of *Owen Glandourdy* confirmed, 9 *H. 6. c. 3*.
4. Of *John Cade*, 29 *H. 6. c. 1*. 31 *H. 6. c. 2*.
5. Of *Elizabeth Barton*, and others, 25 *H. 8. c. 12*.

6. At-

Attainder.

6. Attainder of Treason by Common Law shall be of as much Force as by Parliament, 33 H. 8. c. 20.
 7. Queen Katherine Howard, &c. attainted, 33 H. 8. c. 21.
 8. Debts accruing by Attainder to be declared for generally, 31 H. 8. c. 39. § 25.
 9. Attainder of Sir William Sherrington, a great Coiner, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 17. His Restitution, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 13.
 10. Of Thomas Lord Seymour, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 18.
 11. Of the Duke of Northumberland, and others, 1 Mar. st. 2. c. 16.
 12. Of the Earl of Westmorland, and others, confirmed, 13 El. c. 16. 18 El. c. 4.
 13. Of Lord Paget, and others, confirmed, 29 El. c. 1.
 14. No past Attainder of Treason shall be reversed after the Execution of the Party, 29 El. c. 2.
 15. Confirmation of the Attainder of Sir Francis Englefield, 35 El. c. 5.
 16. Attainder of the Traitors in the Gunpowder Treason, 3 Ja. 1. c. 2.
 17. Of Oliver Cromwell, and others, 12 Car. 2. c. 30.
 18. Pains and Penalties of certain Regicides, &c. 13 Car. 2. st. 1. c. 15.
 19. Reversal of the Earl of Strafford's Attainder, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 29.
 20. Attainder of Thomas Doleman, and others, 17 Car. 2. c. 5.
 21. For banishing the Earl of Clarendon, 19 Car. 2. c. 10.
 22. Attainder of the Duke of Monmouth, 1 Ja. 2. c. 2.
 23. Of Sir John Fenwick, 8 W. 3. c. 4.
 24. Of the Traitors in the Assassination Plot, 8 W. 3. c. 5. 9 W. 3. c. 4. 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 13. 1 Ann. st. 1. c. 29.
 25. Of the pretended Prince of Wales, 13 W. 3. c. 3.
 26. Of Lord Bolingbroke, 1 Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 16. Enabled to take certain Manors, &c. according to a Settlement by a Private Act, 11 Geo. 1.
 27. Of the Duke of Ormonde, 1 Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 17.
 28. Of the Earl of Mar, and others, 1 Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 32.
 29. Of the Earls of Marischall, Seaforth, and others, 1 Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 42. Disability of the Earl of Seaforth removed, 8 Geo. 2. c. 22.
 30. Of Tho. Forster, junior, and Will. Mackintosh, Esquires, 1 Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 53.
 31. Of Plunket, &c. 9 Geo. 1. c. 15.
 32. Of the Earl of Kellie, and others, for Rebellion, 19 Geo. 2. c. 26.
 33. Ogilvy, David, relieved from the Disabilities occasioned by his Attainder, 23 Geo. 3. c. 24.
- For other Matters, see Forfeiture, Monasteries 11, &c. Treason 45.

Attaint.

1. To be granted in Plea of Land, St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 38. 34 Ed. 3. c. 7.
2. Two Justices sworn to take Assizes and Attaints three Times a Year, 13 Ed. 1. c. 30.
3. Attaint may be taken by Default of the Petit Jury at the great Distress, St. de Vic. 14 Ed. 2.
4. Shall be granted in Trespass as well of the Principal as of the Damages, and though the Damages be not paid, 1 Ed. 3. st. 1. c. 6.
5. Effoin de servitio, &c. and Protection not to be allowed in Attaints, and five Days in the Year shall be given, 5 Ed. 3. c. 6.
6. Shall be granted in Trespass *fine brevi* if the Damages exceed 40s. 5 Ed. 3. c. 7. without regard to the Quantity of the Damages, 28 Ed. 3. c. 8.
7. Shall be granted on easy Fine, and to the Poor without Fine, 34 Ed. 3. c. 7.

Attaint.

8. Shall be granted to a Reversioner, 9 R. 2. c. 3.
 9. In Attaint of a Verdict of the City of Lincoln, the Jury shall be impanelled of the County of Lincoln, 13 R. 2. st. 1. c. 18. 3 H. 5. st. 2. c. 5.
 10. The Plaintiffs shall recover their Costs and Damages, 11 H. 6. c. 4.
 11. Jurors in Attaint shall have 20 l. a Year in Land, 15 H. 6. c. 5.
 12. A false foreign Plea shall be peremptory, 15 H. 6. c. 5.
 13. A Tenant in Gavelkind may be returned in Attaint in Kent, 18 H. 6. c. 2.
 14. Regulations of Attaints in London, 11 H. 7. c. 21.
 15. Persons convicted in Attaint disabled to be Jurors, 11 H. 7. c. 21.
 16. Proceedings in Attaint regulated, 11 H. 7. c. 24. 19 H. 7. c. 3. 23 H. 8. c. 3.
 17. In Attaint, Petty Jury may appear by Attorney, 23 H. 8. c. 3. § 8.
 18. Persons worth 400 Marks in Goods may be impanelled in Attaints in London, 37 H. 8. c. 5.
- For other Matters, see Abatement 16. Challenge c. Effoin 3. Excommunication c. Juries 21. Will Prius 7. Outlawry 16, &c.

Attornies and Solicitors.

1. Freemen owing Suit to the County or Lord's Court, may make an Attorney, 20 H. 3. c. 10. 15 H. 6. c. 7.
2. Barrators not to be Attornies in County Court, 3 Ed. 1. c. 33.
3. Form of Writ of Attorney in Wales, 12 Ed. 1. § 47.
4. An Attorney may be made where an Appeal doth not lie, 6 Ed. 1. st. 1. c. 8.
5. Who may make General Attornies, 13 Ed. 1. st. 1. c. 10. 7 R. 2. c. 14.
6. Fine to be made in the Exchequer before granting a Writ *de Attornato generali faciendo*, St. de Libert. perquirend. 27 Ed. 1. st. 2.
7. Writ *de Attornato faciendo* for Parties not able to travel, St. de Libert. perquirend. 27 Ed. 1. st. 2.
8. Tenants in Assize may make Attornies, 12 Ed. 2. st. 1. c. 1.
9. The Judges may admit Attornies in Pleas before them, St. de Fin. 15 Ed. 2. st. 1.
10. General Attornies may be made in *Præmuniere*, by such as pass the Sea with Licence, 7 R. 2. c. 14.
11. General Attornies may substitute other Attornies, 7 R. 2. c. 14.
12. Shall be examined by the Judges; and their Names put on the Roll, 4 H. 4. c. 18. 2 Geo. 2. c. 23.
13. Shall be sworn not to bring Suits in foreign Counties, 4 H. 4. c. 18.
14. No Officer of a Franchise shall be Attorney in a Plea within the Franchise, 4 H. 4. c. 19.
15. Impotent Persons being outlawed may make Attornies, 7 H. 4. c. 13.
16. Undersheriffs, &c. not to be Attornies while in Office, 1 H. 5. c. 4.
17. A particular Act for the Duke of Bedford to make his Attornies, 2 H. 6. c. 3.
18. The Number of Attornies in Norfolk and Suffolk limited, 33 H. 6. c. 7.
19. Attornies, &c. not punishable for pleading a forged Deed for their Clients, not being privy to the Forgery, 5 El. c. 14. § 15.
20. Defendants informed against upon a penal Law, may appear by Attorney, 29 El. c. 5. § 21. Refrained to natural-born Subjects and Denizens, 31 El. c. 10. § 20.

21. Re-

Attornies and Solicitors.

Attornment.

Auctions and Auctioneers.

21. Recusants convict not to practise as Attornies or Solicitors, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 8.
22. Attornies shall take Tickets of their Disbursements, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 7.
23. Shall deliver a Bill signed before they charge their Clients with their Fees, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 7. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 23.
24. None shall be admitted Attornies but they that are brought up to it, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 7. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23.
25. Attornies shall not suffer others to practise in their Names except in special Cases, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 7. § 2. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 10. 17.
26. Persons convicted of Forgery or Perjury, and practising as Attornies, to be transported, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 20. § 4.
27. Regulations of Attornies Clerkship, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 5. 7. 12, 15, 16. made perpetual, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 75.
28. Solicitors in Equity to be admitted and sworn, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 7. 20, 21.
29. Attornies and Solicitors to be inrolled without Fee, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 18.
30. Attorney's Name to be indorsed on every Process for arresting, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 22.
31. Directions for the Taxation of Bills, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 23. not to extend to Cases between Attorney and Agent, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 6.
32. The six Clerks Attornies and Clerks, in the Exchequer, and Solicitors of the Treasury, &c. excepted, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 26, 27, 28.
33. Attornies, Solicitors, and Proctors incapacitated to act as Justices, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 2.
34. Shall take no more than 5*s.* for serving Copy of Process, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 2.
35. Penalty of issuing special Writs in small Suits, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 5.
36. Attornies of the superior may be admitted in inferior Courts, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 2.
37. Not indorsing Attorney's Name on Warrant does not vitiate, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 4.
38. Attornies may use Abbreviations in their Bills, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 5.
39. Penalty on Persons not admitted practising in County Courts, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 7.
40. Quakers may be admitted on their Affirmation, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 8.
41. Attornies not to begin any Suit while in Prison, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 9.
42. Affidavits to be made of the Articles and Service of Clerks, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 46. § 3. 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. § 6. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 5. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 4. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 76.
43. Penalties on acting without being admitted, or on behalf of Persons not qualified, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 46. § 12.
44. Exception of Attornies in *Wales* and Counties Palatine, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 46. § 13.
45. Clerk of the Peace and Undersheriff not to practise at the Sessions, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 46. § 14.
46. Solicitors may be admitted Attornies without Stamp or Fee, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 15.
47. Attornies, &c. subject to the Court of Conscience for *Westminster*, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 42.
48. Attornies, &c. imbezling their Clients Money, excepted out of the Insolvent Debtors Act, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 23.
49. Where Persons indemnified who have omitted Affidavits of Execution of Contracts to serve as Clerks to Attornies, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 16.
50. Attornies imbezling their Clients Money excluded from Act of Insolvency, 1 *Geo.* 3. c. 17.
51. Attornies not to be Commissioners of the Land Tax without possessing 100*l.* a Year, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 90.
52. Certificates to be taken out by all Attornies, Solicitors, and

- others, practising in any Court holding Plea for 40*s.* and upwards, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 80.
53. Certain Duties imposed on all Warrants, &c. filed of Record, *Id.* § 1, 13, 19.
 54. None of the Duties to be charged to Client, *Id.* § 20. For other Matters, *see Appeals* 12. *Writs* 16. *Traitor* 17. *Certiorari* 18. *Costs* 10. *Debt* 11. *Disseisin* 5. *Ecclesiastical Courts*, &c. 35. *Outlawry* 23, &c. *Stamps*, *Title Attorney*, *Warrant of Attorney*.

Attorney General.

1. Shall be paid his Wages at *Easter*, &c. 10 *H.* 6.
2. His Residence dispensed with, 2 *H.* 5. *A.* 1. c. 4.
3. Shall have Conscience of Fines, and Inrolment of Deeds, 32 *H.* 8. c. 20. § 5, 6.

Attornment.

1. They who claim by Recovery may avow without Attornment, 7 *H.* 8. c. 4.
2. Grants to be good without it, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 9.
3. Attornment of Tenants except to a Mortgagee, &c. void, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 11. *See Fines* 25.

Aubyn (St.) Sir John.

How Leases and Sale of his Lands at *Plymouth Dock* are to be made during his Minority, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 50.

Auctions and Auctioneers.

1. Auctioneers to take out a Licence, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 50. § 1.
2. Duties laid on Lands, Houses, Goods, &c. sold by Auction, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 50. § 5. Exemptions, § 13, 12, 13. altered and amended by 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 56.

Auditor of the King. See King, Debt to and from the King.

Auditor of the Receipt of the Exchequer. See Exchequer.

Augmentations.

Reservations in Church Leases for the Augmentation of poor Livings established, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 8.

Aulnage.

1. The Subsidy discharged for three Years on Cloths of small Value, 1 *H.* 4. c. 19.
2. May be let to Farm, 4 *H.* 4. c. 24.
3. Aulnage Duties taken away, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 20. *See Drapery*.

Avon (River).

1. Made navigable to *Salisbury*, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. c. 12.
2. For preserving the Rivers *Avon* and *Frome*, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 23. 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.
3. For regulating the Navigation of the *Avon* in *Warwickshire*, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 39.

Avowry.

1. Recoverers in a Recovery may avow for Rent, 7 *H.* 8. c. 4. § 2.

2. An

Avowry.

2. An Avowant recovering shall have Coils, 7 H. 8. c. 4. § 3. 21 H. 8. c. 19.
3. The Lord may avow upon the Land as within his Seignior, without naming his Tenant, 21 H. 8. c. 19. § 2.
4. Avowant must alledge Seisin within 50 Years, 32 H. 8. c. 2. § 4.
5. Writs shall go to inquire of the Sum in Arrear, and the Value of the Distress, on Nonsuit of the Plaintiff, or Verdict, or Judgement on Demurrer against him, 17 Car. 2. c. 7. § 2, 3.
6. 17 Car. 2. extended to Wales and the Counties Palatine, 19 Car. 2. c. 5.
7. They who distrain for Rent or Services may avow generally, 11 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 22.
See Limitations.

Aurum Reginae.

A Proviso that it shall not run upon a Grant made by the Commons, 15 Ed. 3. § 3. c. 6. 31 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 13.

Authors. See Books.

Award.

Where a Submission to an Award may be made a Rule of Court, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 15.
For other Matters, see Reference.

Ayr.

1. Ayr and Calder Rivers made navigable, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 19. 14 Geo. 3. c. 96.
2. For cleansing, &c. the Harbour of Ayr, enlarging and improving the Quays, Piers, &c. 12 Geo. 3. c. 22.
3. For building a Bridge across the River Ayr at Carlton, in the West Riding of Yorkshire, 14 Geo. 3. c. 63.
4. For rebuilding Bridge across the River Ayr in the Town of Ayr, 25 Geo. 3. c. 37.

Ayr, Bank of.

For redeeming Annuities granted by the Bank of Ayr in Scotland, 14 Geo. 3. c. 21. Further Time allowed by 22 Geo. 3. c. 11.

B.

Bablach. See Coventry.

Bacon and Pork.

1. The Importation thereof how formerly prohibited, 18 Car. 2. c. 2. 20 Car. 2. c. 7.
2. What Price they must be at when exported, 12 Car. 2. c. 4. § 11.
3. Any Person may export them, 22 Car. 2. c. 13. § 4.
4. Pork may be exported to Alien Friends Duty free, 3 W. & M. c. 8.
5. Duties upon Bacon imported, 4 W. & M. c. 5. § 2. 5 W. & M. c. 2. § 4.
6. What Allowance to be made for salted Pork exported, 3 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 16. 5 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 4.
For other Matters, see Salt Provisions.

Bacon and Pork.

Bail and Mainprize.

Badgers of Corn.

1. Where exempted from the Punishment of an Ingrosser, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 14. § 7. Repealed, 12 Geo. 3. c. 71.
2. To be licensed by the Justices, 5 El. c. 12. 13 El. c. 25. § 20. Repealed, 12 Geo. 3. c. 71.
See Foresters.

Bail and Mainprize.

1. What Persons are bailable, and by whom, 3 Ed. 1. c. 15. 3 H. 7. c. 3. 1 & 2 Pb. & M. c. 13.
2. Where required in *Cassavit*, 6 Ed. 1. c. 4.
3. Accountants where not bailable, 13 Ed. 1. c. 11.
4. Penalty for bailing or not bailing unduly, *Id.* & 27 Ed. 1. § 1. c. 3.
5. The Marshal of the King's Bench not to bail Felons, 5 Ed. 3. c. 8.
6. The Bail answerable for Delay of Appearance of the Defendant, 7 R. 2. c. 17.
7. Where required before granting Writ of Subpoena, 15 H. 6. c. 4.
8. Sheriffs and Gaolers shall let all Persons to Bail that are in their Custody upon *Mesne Process*, 23 H. 6. c. 9.
9. Justices of Peace may bail Persons arrested on Suspicion of Felony, 1 R. 3. c. 3. Restrained to two Justices, 3 H. 7. c. 3. 1 & 2 Pb. & M. c. 13. § 3.—Not to restrain Justices in London and Middlesex and Towns Corporate, 1 & 2 Pb. & M. c. 13. § 6.
10. Where the Cause of Action is not expressed in the Process, Bail shall not be required in more than 40 l. 13 Car. 2. § 2. c. 2.—Not to extend to Arrests upon *Capias Uilagari*, 13 Car. 2. § 2. c. 2. § 4.
11. Persons committed for Treason or Felony, and not indicted the next Term, to be bailed, 31 Car. 2. c. 2. § 7.
12. Excessive Bail not to be required, 1 W. & M. § 2. c. 2.
13. Commissions to be granted by the Courts at Westminster, to take Bail in the Country, 4 W. & M. c. 4.
14. Bail may be taken by a Judge of Assize, 4 W. & M. c. 4. § 3.
15. On a *Capias Uilagatum*, Bail may be taken, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 18. § 4.
16. Bail Bonds may be assigned to the Plaintiff, 4 Ann. c. 16. § 20.
17. Special Bail not requisite in Causes in the superior Courts under 10 l. nor in inferior Courts under 40 l. nor without Affidavit, 12 Geo. 1. c. 29. 21 Geo. 2. c. 3.
18. Nor upon Process out of any inferior Court for less than 10 l. 19 Geo. 3. c. 70. § 1.
19. So much of all Acts for Recovery of small Debts, as authorizes Imprisonment for less than 10 l. repealed, *Id.* § 3.
20. Where Bail may have Writ of Detainer against Prisoner, 1 Ann. § 2. c. 6. § 3.
21. The Court of King's Bench and Justiciary in Scotland, not restrained from bailing Persons committed for Felonies against the Laws of Customs or Excise, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 38. 19 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 12.
22. Justices of Peace required to bail Officers of Customs and Excise, who kill Persons resisting, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 35.
For other Matters, see Certiorari 12. *Chester* 17. *Corpus cum Causa*, Deer, &c. 3. *Error* 12. 17, 16, 21, &c. *Ecclesiastical Courts*, Felonies without and without Clergy, *Fiile Bail*. *Habeas Corpus*, Honey, *Sheriffs* 28, &c. *Silk* 35. *Stranatics* 2. *Wales*.

Bailiffs

Bakers.

Bailiffs and Bailiwicks.

1. Bailiffs not to hold Pleas of the Crown, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 17.
 2. Not to attach Persons out of their Jurisdiction, 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 35.
 3. Distress to be taken by sworn Bailiffs, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 37.
 4. Indentures to be made between Sheriffs and Bailiffs of Returns, 12 *Ed.* 2. *ff.* 1. c. 5.
 5. An Averment may be had against their false Returns, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 1. c. 5.
 6. They are to have sufficient in the Place where they are Officers, 2 *Ed.* 3. c. 4. 4 *Ed.* 3. c. 9. 5 *Ed.* 3. c. 4.
 7. How Bailiwicks, &c. may be let to Farm, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 1. c. 9.
 8. Bailiwicks not to be let to Farm, 23 *H.* 6. c. 9.
 9. There shall be but one Bailiff errant in one County, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 1. c. 9.
 10. Justices of Assize shall inquire of the Misdemeanors of Bailiffs, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 1. c. 9. 20 *Ed.* 3. c. 6.
 11. A Bailiff shall not be an Attorney, 1 *H.* 5. c. 4.
 12. Provisions against their having the same Office within three Years, 1 *H.* 5. c. 4.
 13. Later Provision for their holding their Offices for the Time they are given them, 27 *H.* 8. c. 24. § 15.
 14. How punishable for Defaults in warning Defendants, &c. 11 *H.* 7. c. 5.
 15. And for insufficient Returns, 27 *H.* 8. c. 24. § 9.
 16. They are to attend Justices of Assize, 27 *H.* 8. c. 24. § 7.
 17. Bailiwicks not to be let at excessive Sums, 28 *Ed.* 1. *ff.* 3. c. 14.
 18. But at the ancient Farm, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 1. c. 9.
 19. Bailiffs that gather Amerciaments how to be sworn, 11 *H.* 7. c. 15.
 20. Justices may punish Bailiffs of Hundreds, 11 *H.* 7. c. 15.
 21. Bailiffs impannelling Jury, what Oath to take, 27 *El.* c. 12. § 4.
 22. The buying or farming the Office, what to forfeit, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 15. § 10.
- For Accounts of Lords Bailiffs, see Account.*
For other Matters, see Bail, Sheriffs.

Bakers.

- Not to conspire to sell Bread at certain Prices, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 15.

For other Matters, see Bread, Certiorari.

Ballastage.

1. Liberty given to take Ballast on the Shelves in the Thames, 27 *H.* 8. c. 18.
 2. Unlading of Ballast, &c. in a Haven or River running to a Port, what to forfeit, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 9. § 6.
 3. Ballastage and Lastage how regulated in the River Thames, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 12. 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. — These several Laws continued until 24th June 1782, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 51. § 1. Further continued, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 8.
 4. Prices of Ballast, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 1.
 5. Penalty of Frauds by Ballast Men, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 3. & sequent.
 6. Permission to carry Dung and Chalk as Ballast, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 14.
 7. Penalty of throwing out Ballast, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 22.
- For other Matters, see Bricks, &c. 5. Bristol, Portsmouth.*

Ballastage.

Bank of England.

Balloting.

Balloting for Juries. See Juries.

Ball Sope. See Sope.

Balsam.

Balsam of Peru and Tolu may be imported from the American Plantations, 7 *Ann.* c. 8. § 12.

Baltick. See Exportation.

Bambridge (Thomas).

How incapacitated to enjoy the Office of Warden of the Fleet, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 32.

Bancroft (Edward). See Dyers 17.

Banishment.

No Man shall be exiled but by lawful Judgement of his Peers, or the Law of the Land, 9 *H.* 3. *ff.* 1. c. 29.

See Objuraton.

Bank of Apr. See Apr.

Bank of England.

1. Established, 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 20.
2. Bank Bills may be assigned by Indorsement, 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 29.
3. Amerciaments on the Bank to be detained by the Officers of the Exchequer out of the annual Fund, 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 31.
4. Not to trade but in Bills, or in Gold and Silver, 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 27.
5. Scheme for a Land Bank, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 31.
6. Enlargement of the Funds, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 20. 7 *Ann.* c. 7. 12 *Ann.* *ff.* 1. c. 11. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ff.* 2. c. 12. 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 13.
7. Exclusive Privileges, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 20. § 28. 6 *Ann.* c. 28. § 9. 7 *Ann.* c. 7. § 61. 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 8. § 44. 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 5.
8. Bank Stock free of Taxes, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 20. § 31. 7 *Ann.* c. 7. § 62. 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 8. § 16.
9. Contracts for Stock not binding unless registered within seven Days, and Transfer made within fourteen, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 20. § 34.
10. No Act of the Corporation to subject any Member to Forfeiture, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 20. § 35.
11. Dividends every six Months, 9 *W.* 3. c. 3. § 4.
12. Not compelled to make Dividends but by Order of a General Court, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 12. § 14. 7 *Ann.* c. 7. § 65.
13. During the Continuance of the Bank of England, there shall not be more than six Bankers in Partnership, 6 *Ann.* c. 22. § 9. 7 *Ann.* c. 7. § 61.
14. Qualifications of Directors, &c. 6 *Ann.* c. 32.
15. Bank to circulate Exchequer Bills, 9 *Ann.* c. 7.
16. None to be Director of the Bank and India Company at same Time, 9 *Ann.* c. 7. § 11.
17. Like Clause for South Sea Company, 9 *Ann.* c. 21. § 61.
18. Power given to the Bank to lend Money to the Treasurer of the Navy on South Sea Stock, 12 *Ann.* *ff.* 2. c. 3. § 10.

D

19. Five

Bank of England.

19. Five Sevenths of Excise Duty on Beer appropriated to the Bank, 1 Geo. 1. c. 12.
20. Duty on Spices, &c. appropriated to the Bank, 1 Geo. 1. c. 12.
21. Redemption of Bank Annuities, 3 Geo. 1. c. 8. 8 Geo. 1. c. 5. 13 Geo. 1. c. 3. 1 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 21. 11 Geo. 2. c. 27. § 16.
22. Members not paying their Shares after Notice in Gazette, &c. Governor, &c. may stop Dividends and Transfers, 7 Ann. c. 27. § 72. 3 Geo. 1. c. 8. § 38.
23. Reduction of the Bank Annuity, 11 Geo. 1. c. 9. 15 Geo. 2. c. 13.
24. Annuities granted to the Bank upon the Coal Duties, 1 Geo. 2. c. 8.
25. If the Produce be deficient, to be made good out of Sinking Fund, 1 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 9. 2 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 8.— Overplus of additional Duties on Soap, Paper, &c. charged with Annuity of 50,000*l.* to Bank free from Taxes, 2 Geo. 2. c. 3.
26. Servants of the Company imbezling Effects, guilty of Felony without Clergy, 15 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 12.
27. Directors may chuse a Chairman in Absence of the Governor, 15 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 13. 24 Geo. 2. c. 4. § 22.
28. Additional Annuity granted to the Bank for Exchequer Bills cancelled, 19 Geo. 2. c. 6.
29. General Court may proceed without taking the Oaths, 24 Geo. 2. c. 4. § 21.
30. Agreement with the Bank for raising Sums for 1764, in consideration of which the Corporation is continued, &c. 4 Geo. 3. c. 25.
31. The Bank to continue a Corporation till the several Annuities established by Parliament are redeemed, 4 Geo. 2. c. 9. § 33. 15 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 13. 16 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 32. 17 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 28. 18 Geo. 2. c. 9. § 33. 19 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 15. and c. 12. § 59. 20 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 55. and c. 10. § 45. 21 Geo. 2. c. 2. § 36. 22 Geo. 2. c. 23. § 14. 23 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 11. 28 Geo. 2. c. 15. § 31. 29 Geo. 2. c. 7. § 39. 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 51. 31 Geo. 2. c. 22. 32 Geo. 2. c. 10. 33 Geo. 2. c. 7. 1 Geo. 3. c. 7. 2 Geo. 3. c. 10. 3 Geo. 3. c. 12.
32. Penalty of making and issuing Notes and Bills engraved to resemble those of the Bank, or having the Sum expressed in white Characters on a black Ground, 13 Geo. 3. c. 79. § 2.
33. Persons possessed of such Notes may carry them for Payment, 13 Geo. 3. c. 79. § 3.
34. Agreement with the Bank for raising 2,000,000*l.* for the Service of the Year 1781, 21 Geo. 3. c. 60.
35. Repayment of the above Sum postponed, 24 Geo. 3. c. 32. 25 Geo. 3. c. 83.

For Annuities transferred from South-Sea Company, see South-Sea Company.

For other Matters, see Annuities per tot. Chancery 19. Christopher le Stocks, East India Company, Exchequer, Execution 16. Felony without Clergy, Title Bank 17. 18. Parliament 39. &c. Soap 12.

Bank of Scotland. See Scotland.

Bankers.

During the Continuance of the Bank, no other Company of Bankers to be exceeding six, 6 Ann. c. 22. § 9.
See Bankrupts.

Bankers.

Bankrupts.

1. The Lord Chancellor to take Order with Bankrupts Bodies and Goods, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 4.
2. Who shall be deemed Bankrupts, 13 El. c. 7. 1 Ja. 1. c. 15. 21 Ja. 1. c. 19. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 24. 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 39, 40.
3. Directions for ordering their Effects, 13 El. c. 7. 1 Ja. 1. c. 15. 21 Ja. 1. c. 19.
4. A Bankrupt absconding shall be proclaimed, 1 Ja. 1. c. 15. § 6.
5. Penalty of Pillory, &c. on wilful Perjury to the Damage of the Creditors of 10*l.* 1 Ja. 1. c. 15. § 9.
6. Penalty of others committing Perjury, 1 Ja. 1. c. 15. § 11.
7. Witnesses to be allowed Costs, 1 Ja. 1. c. 15. § 11.
8. Power given to Commissioners to assign Debts, 1 Ja. 1. c. 15. § 13.
9. The Punishment of Pillory, &c. on a fraudulent Bankrupt, 21 Ja. 1. c. 19. § 7.
10. His Goods shall be rateably divided notwithstanding any Judgement, &c. 21 Ja. 1. c. 19. § 9.
11. Commissioners may sell an Estate Tail, which Bankrupt could bar, 21 Ja. 1. c. 19. § 12.
12. Commissioners may redeem Mortgages, 21 Ja. 1. c. 19. § 13.
13. Purchaser not to be impeached after five Years, 21 Ja. 1. c. 19. § 14.
14. Members of the India Company, Guinea Company, and Fishing Company, not deemed Traders, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 24.
15. East India Company farther exempted by 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 44. § 74.
16. Members of the Bank not deemed Bankrupts on account of their Stock, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 20. § 47. 3 Geo. 1. c. 8. § 43.
17. Stock of South Sea Company exempted, 9 Ann. c. 21. § 42. 8 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 12.
18. For punishing Frauds by Bankrupts, 4 Ann. c. 17. 5 Ann. c. 22. 3 Geo. 1. c. 12. 5 Geo. 1. c. 24.
19. Not paying a Debt in six Months after Process, not an Act of Bankruptcy, 10 Ann. c. 15.
20. Discharge of a Bankrupt not to discharge his Partner or Surety, 10 Ann. c. 15. § 3.
21. Debt of a Bankrupt payable at a future Day to be allowed, 7 Geo. 1. c. 31.
22. Bankrupts since the Expiration of the Act 5 Geo. 1. discharged, 3 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 4.
23. The Act for preventing Frauds by Bankrupts, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. continued by 4 Geo. 3. c. 36. further continued by 12 Geo. 3. c. 47. further continued by 16 Geo. 3. c. 54. 21 Geo. 3. c. 29. § 8.
24. Commissioners to appoint three Meetings in Gazette, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 2.
25. Bankrupt to deliver Accounts upon Oath, and to attend Assignees, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 4.
26. Bankrupt, after Surrender, free from Arrests, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 5.
27. Commissioners to attend Bankrupt if in Custody, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 6.
28. On second Bankruptcy. Body only discharged, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 9.
29. Bankrupt who has lost 5*l.* in a Day, or 100*l.* in a Year by Gaming, to have no Advantage of this Act, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 12.
30. Bankrupt after Certificate to be discharged from Prison, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 13.
31. Reward for discovering Bankrupt's Estate, and Punishment for concealing it, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 20, 21.
32. How

Bankrupts.

32. How Debts are to be proved, and Assignees chosen, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 26.
33. Where mutual Credit is given, one Debt may be set against another, and the Balance claimed or paid, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 28.
34. Penalty of claiming Debts falsely, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 29.
35. Chancellor may order new Assignees, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 31.
36. After Certificate, Bankrupt to attend and be paid, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 36.
37. Assignees not to commence Suit in Equity without Consent of Majority of Creditors, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 38.
38. Bankers, Brokers, and Factors, liable to Bankruptcy, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 39.
39. Penalty on Commissioners incurring unnecessary Expences, 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 42.
40. Payments in the Way of Trade without Notice valid, 19 Geo. 2. c. 32.
41. Demands on Policies of Insurance, &c. may be claimed before the Contingency happens, 19 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 2.
42. Offences made Felony by 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. excepted out of the General Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 23.
43. Certificate obtained from fictitious Creditors void, 24 Geo. 2. c. 57. § 9.
44. Power of Attorney from a foreign Creditor to be attested by a Notary, 24 Geo. 2. c. 57. § 10.
45. Bankrupts not obtaining their Certificates, excepted from the Insolvent Debtors Act, 28 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 22. 1 Geo. 3. c. 17. § 30.
46. Members of Parliament made subject to Bankrupt Laws; but not subject to Arrest, except in Cases made Felony by those Laws, 4 Geo. 3. c. 33.
47. Bankrupts who have conformed to all the Laws relating to them, but who cannot obtain their Discharge, may petition the Court of Chancery, 14 Geo. 3. c. 77. § 59. 16 Geo. 3. c. 38. § 69.
48. Lord Chancellor impowered to allow Certificates to Bankrupts who have conformed, though not signed by four Fifths of their Creditors, 18 Geo. 3. c. 52. § 76.

For other Matters, see Statute 21. 30. *Baron and Feme* 8. *Cambridge* 10. *Certificate* 6. *Condition* 3. *Chancery* 25, 26. *Coppyhold* 1. *Costs*, *Debt*, &c. *Drovers* 3. *Escape* 17. *Evidence* 9. *10. Farmers* 3. *Felony without Clergy*, *Title Bankrupt*, *Fish* 37. *Insurance* 15.

Banks.

1. Who disstrainable to make them, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 15.
2. How to be bounded, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 16.
3. Cutting down the Dikes in *Marshland* in *Norfolk*, Felony, 22 *H.* 8. c. 11. 2 & 3 *Pb. & M.* c. 19.
4. Sea Banks in *Norfolk* to be repaired at the Charge of the Inhabitants, 27 *El.* c. 24.
5. Commissions for supporting them, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 20.
6. Removing Materials of Sea or Marsh Banks 20*l.* Penalty, &c. 10 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 5. which is made perpetual by 31 Geo. 2. c. 42. § 5.
7. Penalty of cutting Star or Bent on Sand-hills, 15 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 6.

For other Matters, see Bedford Level, *Felony without Clergy*, *Title Banks*, *Game*, *Sewers*.

Bans of Patrimony. See Marriage.

Banks.

Bark.

Baptism.

Child of Popish Recusant to be baptized within a Month after its Birth, &c. 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 14.

For other Matters, see Births and Registers.

Barbers and Surgeons.

1. How incorporated in *London*, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42. § 1.
2. How exempt from bearing Arms, or being put upon Watches or Inquests, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42. § 1.
3. Barber not to exercise the Trade of a Surgeon, in *London*, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42. § 3.
4. Nor a Surgeon that of a Barber, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42. § 3.
5. And none to shave but Freemen, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42. § 4.
6. Barbers and Surgeons to pay Scot and Lot, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42. § 6.
7. Any Person may keep a Barber or Surgeon as a Servant, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42. § 7.
8. Four Masters are to be chosen of the Company, who are to punish Offenders, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42. § 5.
9. Barbers Aprons to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.

Bargains and Sales.

1. Bargains and Sales of Freehold are to be inrolled within six Months, 27 *H.* 8. c. 16.
2. The Power of Corporations to inroll Bargains and Sales by Husband and Wife confirmed, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 22.
3. How to be inrolled in *Lancashire*, *Cheeshire*, and *Durham*, 5 *El.* c. 26.
4. In all Deeds of Bargain and Sale, the Words *grant, bargain, and sell*, amount to express Covenants to the Bargainee, &c. 6 *Ann.* c. 35. § 30.
5. A Copy of the Inrollment shall maintain a Plea of the Deed with a *Proferi*, 10 *Ann.* c. 18. § 3.
6. Where Bargains and Sales are to be inrolled in the Hustings of the City of *London*, 33 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 10, &c.

For registering Conveyances in Middlesex and Yorkshire, see Register.

For other Matters, see Executors.

Barilla or Sapphoza.

To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M.* sess. 2. c. 4. § 46.

Bark.

1. Oaken Bark not to be regated, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 19.
2. Penalty of selling Oaks to be barked, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 20.
3. All former Duties on the Importation of foreign Oak Bark repealed, and a Duty of 1*d.* per hundred Weight imposed, 12 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 1, 2. — How to be applied, 13 Geo. 3. c. 74. § 4.
4. No Oak Bark to be imported when Bark is under 10*l.* the Load, or 2*l.* 10*s.* in the Rind, 12 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 3. continued by 17 Geo. 3. c. 44. § 3. revived and continued by 24 Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 19.
5. The Price of Bark how to be ascertained in *London*, 12 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 4.
6. Condemned Bark and Penalties how to be sued for, 12 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 14.

For other Matters, see Scotland, *Title Bank*.

Barley. See Corn.

Baron and Feme.

1. Where the Wife may be admitted to defend on Default of the Husband, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 3.

D 2

A A

Baron and Feme.

2. A Wife that continues with her Advowterer barred of Dower, 13 *Ed. 1. f. 1. c. 34*.
 3. Nonage not to delay a Woman's Suit on the Alienation of her Husband, 13 *Ed. 1. f. 1. c. 40*.
 4. Where Alienations by a Woman, of Lands come from the Husband, &c. shall be void, 11 *H. 7. c. 20*.
 5. Husband disabled from discontinuing his Wife's Estate, 32 *H. 8. c. 28. § 6*.
 6. Where Leases by Husband and Wife, of her Inheritance, are good, 32 *H. 8. c. 28. § 7*.
 7. A Saving of the Custom of inrolling Bargains and Sales, &c. of the Lands of Femmes Covert in Cities, &c. 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 22*.
 8. Wife of a Bankrupt may be examined, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 19. § 6*.
 9. Of Women carried away with the Goods of their Husbands, the King shall have Suit, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 34*.
- For other Matters, see Administration 10. Appeal 1. Cambridge 6. Copyhold 6. Essoins 5. Fines 12, 14. &c. Heir 1. Leases 4, 22. Nonconformists, 6. &c. Recusants 35, &c. Rent 3, &c.*

Barons. See Peers.

Barons of the Exchequer. See Exchequer.

Barras. See Buckrams.

Barrators.

How punished, 3 *Ed. 1. c. 33*.
See Attonies 2.

Barrels. See Beer, Measures, and Vinegar.

Bastard and Bastardy.

1. Persons born before Marriage deemed Bastards, 20 *H. 3. c. 9*.
2. Bastardy alleged against Persons born beyond Sea shall be tried by Certificate, 25 *Ed. 3. f. 2*.
3. How Proclamations are to be made before Award of the Writ to certify Bastardy, 9 *H. 6. c. 11*.
4. Causes of Bastardy to be in the King's Name, and tested by the Bishop, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 2. § 3*.
5. Reputed Parents how chargeable for the Relief of Bastards, and punishable by the Justice, 18 *El. c. 3*.
6. All Justices to have Jurisdiction to execute 18 *El. c. 3*. concerning Bastardy, 3 *Car. 1. c. 4*.
7. Punishment of the lewd Mothers of Bastards, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 4*.
8. Concealing the Death of Bastard Children punished as Murder, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 27*.
9. Expence of maintaining Bastards may be levied on the Goods of the Father and Mother, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 12. § 19*.
10. Women delivered of Bastards in Parishes to which they do not belong, their Settlement deemed the Settlement of the Bastard, 17 *Geo. 2. c. 5. § 25*.
11. For apprehending the putative Fathers of Bastard Children, 6 *Geo. 2. c. 31*.
12. As to Bastards born in Hospitals, *see Title Hospitals*.
For other Matters, see Ecclesiastical Persons.

Bath.

1. For paving and lighting the Streets, and regulating the Chairmen and the Watch, 12 *Geo. 2. c. 20*. 30 *Geo. 2. c. 65*.
2. For erecting an Hospital there, 12 *Geo. 2. c. 31*.—The President and Governors enabled to hold Lands, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 23*.

Bastard and Bastardy.

Beaver Skins.

3. Penalties in the Horse Race Act incurred in *Somersetshire*, given to the Hospital at *Bath*, 13 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 11*.
4. For the Recovery of small Debts within the City and Liberties, 6 *Geo. 3. c. 16*.
5. For licensing a Playhouse there, 8 *Geo. 3. c. 10*.
For other Matters, see Bishops 20. Debts 39.

Battersea, Surrey.

For rebuilding the Church, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 95*.

Battery. See Assault.

Battle.

1. The Champion's Oath in a Writ of Right, 3 *Ed. 1. c. 11*.
2. Battle and the great Assize does not lie of Lands in *Wales*, *St. Wall. 12 Ed. 1. fol. 82*.
3. In what Cases Battle and the grand Assize may be joined, *St. de Magnis Affis incerti Temp. 1 Vol. 189*.
See Rape.

Bawdy-houses.

1. Directions for prosecuting them at the Expence of the Parish, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 36. § 5*. 28 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1*.
2. Parishioners may be Witnesses, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 36. § 9*.
See Certiorari 14. Constable 14. Evidence 14.

Bays. See Drapery.

Beads. See Bugles.

Beans. See Corn.

Beaver Skins.

1. To what Duties liable, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 17*.
2. Being of the Product of the *British* Plantations, shall be imported directly into *Great Britain*. 8 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 24*.
3. What Drawback upon Exportation, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 14*.
4. Former Duties on Beaver Skins repealed, and other Duties granted in lieu thereof, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 9*.
For other Matters, see Skins.

Beaumaris in the County of Anglesea.

Its Quarter-Sessions how to be adjourned, 1 *Geo. 1. f. 2. c. 25. § 8*.

Beaupleader.

No Fine to be taken for it, 52 *H. 3. c. 11*. 3 *Ed. 1. c. 8. 1 Ed. 3. f. 2. c. 8*.

Beckenham. See Blackheath.

Bedford Level.

1. Adventurers for draining it, how made a Corporation, and how to act, 15 *Car. 2. c. 17*.
2. Their Lands how to be taxed, 20 *Car. 2. c. 8*.
3. Repeal of a Clause in 15 *Car. 2*. concerning the dividing of Commons, 1 *Ja. 2. c. 21*.
4. Conservators of *Bedford Level* discharged of a Debt to the Duke of *Bedford* and Earl of *Lincoln*, 27 *Geo. 2. c. 19*. amended by 13 *Geo. 3. c. 40*.
5. Executors of Sir *C. Orby*, and *T. Orby*, Hunter discharged from paying 100*l. per Ann.* to the Conservators of *Bedford Level*, 27 *Geo. 2. c. 19*.

6. Pro-

Bedford Level.

6. Proprietors of Lands in the North Level enabled to raise Money to discharge their Debt, 27 Geo. 2. c. 19. Amended as to the fourth District of the North Level, 13 Geo. 3. c. 49.
7. Commissioners enabled to charge further Taxes on North Level, 15 Geo. 3. c. 12. 19 Geo. 3. c. 24.
8. Taxes on *Bedford Level* regulated, and Directions given for the draining it, 27 Geo. 2. c. 19.
9. Maliciously destroying the Works in *Bedford Level*, Felony without Clergy, 27 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 49.
10. 100*l.* Penalty for maliciously stopping up any Drain in *Bedford Level*, 27 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 49.
11. A Fund established for Payment of the Bonds of the Conservators of *Bedford Level*, 29 Geo. 2. c. 9.
12. For draining Fen Lands in the Isle of *Ely*, and Counties of *Cambridge* and *Norfolk*, 29 Geo. 2. c. 22. 31 Geo. 2. c. 18.
13. Conservators of *Bedford Level* empowered to sell invested Lands, 29 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 29. 30 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 26.
14. For draining certain Lands in the South Level between *Brandon River* and *Sam's Cut Drain*, and in the Township of *Feltwell*, 30 Geo. 2. c. 35.
15. For draining Lands in the Township of *Ely*, and in the Parish of *Littleport* in the Isle of *Ely*, and in the Parishes of *Mildenhall* and *Lakenheath* in *Suffolk*, and *Helgay* in *Norfolk*, between the Rivers of *Mildenhall* and *Brandon*, within *Bedford Level*, 33 Geo. 2. c. 32. 13 Geo. 3. c. 20.
16. For draining and preserving certain Fen Lands in the South Level, Part of *Bedford Level*, in the County of *Cambridge*, and the Hardlands of *Bottisbam*, *Swaffham Bulbeck*, and *Swaffham Prior*, East; and for selling certain Fen Lands, 7 Geo. 3. c. 53. explained and amended by 19 Geo. 3. c. 34.
17. The Conservators of *Bedford Level* enabled to borrow Money, and a Fund established for the Payment of their Bonds, 12 Geo. 3. c. 9.
18. For draining in the South Level, between *Stoke River*, *Brandon River*, *Feltwell New District*, and the Hardlands of *Woodball* and *Helgay* in the Counties of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, 13 Geo. 3. c. 45.
19. Corporation empowered to sell the Taxes of certain Lands in the Middle and South Levels, and to apply the Produce to the Discharge of their Bond Debts on the Account of those Levels, 23 Geo. 3. c. 25.

Beds. See Upholsterers.

Beech Wood. See Fewel.

Beef.

1. What Price it must be at when exported, 12 Car. 2. c. 4. § 11.
 2. Beef imported how seizable, 18 Car. 2. c. 2. 20 Car. 2. c. 7. § 3.
 3. Ships importing it forfeited, 20 Car. 2. c. 7. § 5, &c.
 4. Persons neglecting to seize forfeit 100*l.* and those conspiring to evade Seizure, incur a *Præmunire*, 20 Car. 2. c. 7. § 4. 10.
 5. Any Person may export it, 22 Car. 2. c. 13. § 4.
 6. And to Alien Friends Duty free, 3 & 4 W. & M. c. 8.
 7. What Allowance on salted Beef exported, 3 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 16. 5 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 1.
- For other Matters, see Salt Provisions.

Beer and Ale.

1. Prices of Ale, 51 H. 3. § 6. § 3.

Beef.

2. Assize of Ale shall be according to Price of Corn, *Ordin for Bakers*, &c. *Temp. H.* 3. and *Ed.* 1 & 2.
3. Beer shall not be exported without giving Security to import Clap-board, 35 H. 8. c. 8. 35 El. c. 11.
4. Penalty on brewing with corrupt Hops, 1 Ja. 1. c. 18.
5. Beer may be exported when Malt does not exceed 16*s.* the Quarter, importing Clap board, 3 Ja. 1. c. 11.
6. Penalty of selling Beer to unlicensed Ale-houses, 4 Ja. 1. c. 4.
7. May be sold at higher Prices than formerly, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 5. § 12. 1 W. & M. c. 24. § 8.
8. A temporary Permission to export Beer and Ale, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 13.
9. Beer, Ale, Cyder, and Mum may be exported with a Drawback of the Excise, 1 W. & M. c. 22.
10. Melasses not to be used in brewing, 1 W. & M. c. 24. § 17.
11. Beer and Ale to be sold in sealed Measures, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 15.
12. Saving of the Rights of the Universities, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 15. § 10. 12 & 13 W. 3. c. 11. § 19.
13. Melasses and other unwholesome Ingredients prohibited to be used in brewing, 13 W. 3. c. 5. § 34. 1 Ann. § 2. c. 3. 12 Ann. § 1. c. 2. § 32.
14. Penalty of using Broom, Wormwood, &c. 9 Ann. c. 12. § 24.
15. Additional Duty on Strong Beer and Ale, 1 Geo. 3. c. 7. in Part repealed by 2 Geo. 3. c. 14.
16. Price of Strong Beer may be reasonably advanced without subjecting Vendor to Prosecution, 2 Geo. 3. c. 14.

	s. d.
Barrels above six Shillings } pay _____	1 3 12 Car. 2. c. 23. § 2.
And _____	1 3 12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 16.
And _____	0 9 4 W. & M. c. 3. § 2.
And _____	0 9 5 W. & M. c. 20. § 10.
And _____	0 9 4 Ann. c. 6. § 7.
And _____	0 3 8 Ann. c. 7. § 1.
And _____	3 0 1 Geo. 3. c. 7. § 1.

Duties on Beer from 6*s.* to 11*s.* per Barrel repealed, and other Duties granted in lieu thereof, 22 Geo. 3. c. 68.

	s. d.
Barrels of six Shillings or } under, pay _____	0 3 12 Car. 2. c. 23. § 3.
And _____	0 3 12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 17.
And _____	0 3 4 W. & M. c. 3. § 2.
And _____	0 3 5 W. & M. c. 20. § 10.
And _____	0 3 4 Ann. c. 6. § 7.
And _____	0 1 8 Ann. c. 7. § 1.

Barrels imported pay _____	3 0 12 Car. 2. c. 23. § 8.
And _____	3 0 12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 22.
And _____	3 0 4 W. & M. c. 3. § 2.
And _____	3 0 5 W. & M. c. 20. § 27.
And _____	3 0 5 W. & M. c. 20. § 10.
And _____	3 0 4 Ann. c. 6. § 10.

For other Matters, see Ale and Alehouses, Brewers, Coopers, Excise, Gauging, Stamps, Distillers.

Bees Wax. See Wax.

Beggars. See Vagrants.

Behaviour. See Peace.

Berwick.

Bell-metal. See Metal.

Benefices. See Churches.

Benefit of Clergy. See Clergy.

Benevolences.

None to be charged with them, 1 R. 3. c. 2. 13 Car. 2. §. 1. c. 4.

Bengals. See Silks.

Benhurst in Berkshire.

Remedy for Inhabitants of Hundred of *Benhurst* to levy Money recovered against them on Statute of Hue and Cry, 39 El. c. 25.

Bent.

Penalty of cutting it, 15 Geo. 2. c. 33.

Bermondsey Parish.

For paving, lighting, cleansing, &c. Part of that Parish, 25 Geo. 3. c. 23.

Berwick.

1. Merchandizes carried into, or brought out of *Scotland*, to be culled at *Berwick* or *Carlisle*, 22 Ed. 4. c. 8.
2. Freemen of *Berwick* shall have the Farm of the Fisheries there, 22 Ed. 4. c. 8—Act not to prejudice the Bishop of *Durham*, *Id.*
3. Confirmation of a Charter granted to the Mayor and Burgesses, 1 Ja. 1. c. 28.
4. Included in *England*, 20 Geo. 2. c. 42. § 3.
For other Matters, see *Corn* 20. *Leather* 25. *Militia* 27. *Portuaries* 4.

Besaiel. See Cofenage.

Bethlehem Hospital. See Christ's Hospital.

Bethnal Green.

1. For building a Church there, 16 Geo. 2. c. 28. 19 Geo. 2. c. 15.
2. For lighting and watching it, 24 Geo. 2. c. 26.
3. For enabling the Parish to pay the Debts contracted in finishing the Workhouse, 13 Geo. 3. c. 53.

Beverley (Yorkshire).

1. For Recovery of Small Debts, 21 Geo. 3. c. 38.
2. For draining Lands in Parishes of *St. John's* in *Beverley* and *Sbridby*, 25 Geo. 3. c. 92.

Beverly Beck.

Cleaned and deepened, and made navigable, 13 Geo. 1. c. 4. 18 Geo. 2. c. 13.

Beber Wool.

To what Duties liable, 2 W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 38.

Bewdly.

Made Part of *Worcestershire*, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 26. § 116.

Billingsgate.**Bills of Exchange.****Bible.**

Translated into the *Welsh* Tongue, 5 El. c. 28.

Bigamy.

1. Whether it oust a Man of Clergy, 4 Ed. 1. §. 3. c. 5. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 16.
2. To be certified by the Ordinary, 18 Ed. 3. §. 3. c. 2.
3. Causes of Bigamy to be in the King's Name, and tested by the Archbishop, 1 Ed. 6. c. 2. § 3.
See *Felonies within Clergy*.

Bigg.

What Premium to be allowed on its Exportation, 5 Ann. c. 9. § 10.

Billetting of Soldiers. See Soldiers.

Billets. See Fewel.

Billingham (Lincoln).

For dividing and inclosing the Common Field in that Parish, 17 Geo. 3. c. 70.

Billingsgate.

1. Its Market open every Day (except *Sundays*) for all Sorts of Fish, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 24. § 1.
2. Provisions against selling the same Fish there more than once, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 24. § 8. 9 Ann. c. 26. § 3.
3. Market Hours, 9 Ann. c. 26. § 5.
4. Against Fishmongers buying all the Fish, and dividing them into Lots, or buying for other Fishmongers, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 24. § 11, 12.
5. Toll, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 24. § 2, &c.
6. Penalty of demanding Toll contrary to 5 El. c. 5. 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 24. § 5.
For other Matters, see *Coals* 44. *Fish*.

Bill of Exceptions. See Exceptions.

Bills of Exchange and Promissory Notes.

1. Need not be stamped, 5 & 6 W. & M. c. 21. § 5.
2. Inland Bills may be protested for Non-payment, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 17. and Non-acceptance, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 9. § 4. 7 Ann. c. 25.
3. In what Case Drawer is obliged to give another Bill, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 17. § 3.
4. Promissory Notes assignable, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 9. § 1.
5. Where Drawer excused from Payment of Costs or Interest, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 9. § 5.
6. Where Acceptance of a Bill of Exchange, in Satisfaction of a former Debt, shall be deemed Payment, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 9. § 7.
7. Bills of Exchange how chargeable with Post Duties, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 51, 52.
8. No Promissory Notes, or Inland Bills of Exchange, to be negotiated under 20s. Value, 15 Geo. 3. c. 51.
9. The Negotiation of Notes and Inland Bills under a limited Sum in *England* further restrained, 17 Geo. 3. c. 30.
Bills of Fees, see Attornies, Coals 38. *Felonies without Clergy, Title Forgery and Robbery, Plantations, Stamps*.

Birming-

Birmingham.

1. For building a Workhouse within the Parish of *Birmingham*, and regulating the Poor, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 54.*
2. For the Recovery of Small Debts within the Town, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 34.*
3. For laying open certain Ways, and cleansing and lighting Streets of the Town, 8 & 9 *Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 83.* amended by 13 *Geo. 3. c. 36.*
4. For establishing two Chapels and Burying-places there, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 64.*
For other Matters, see *Sheffield, Rivers, and Navigable Canals.*

Births and Christenings.

Penalty on erecting Offices of Insurance of Births and Christenings, 10 *Ann. c. 26. § 109.*
For other Matters, see *Register.*

Biscuits. See Bread.

Bishops.

1. Bishops, &c. need not attend the Sheriff's Turn, unless required, 52 *H. 3. c. 10.*
2. None shall eat or lodge at their Houses without Leave, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 1.*
3. Order of presenting and electing Bishops, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 5. 9 Ed. 2. c. 14. 25 Ed. 3. § 3. 13 R. 2. § 2. c. 2. 25 H. 8. c. 20. § 4, &c.*
4. Where Bishops are aided on Presentations during Vacancy of See, 13 *Ed. 1. § 1. c. 5.*
5. The King shall have the Escheat of their Tenants Lands for Felony during a Vacation, 17 *Ed. 2. c. 14.*
6. Their Temporalities not to be seized without just Cause, 1 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 2. 14 Ed. 3. § 4. c. 3. 25 Ed. 3. § 3. c. 6.*
7. Writs directed to Bishops to accurse Felons, &c. 9 *Ed. 3.*
8. How a Bishop's Temporalities shall be used and let during a Vacation, 14 *Ed. 3. c. 4 & 5.*
9. Contempts on Writs of *Quare non admittit* to be punished by Fine only, 25 *Ed. 3. § 3. c. 6.*
10. Bishops shall not sequester the Fruits of Benefices given to Aliens, 3 *R. 2. c. 3. § 2.*
11. Bishops how to be elected, 25 *H. 8. c. 20. § 4.*
12. To take Restitution of spiritual and temporal Profits from the King, 25 *H. 8. c. 20. § 6.*
13. For the Nomination and Consecration of Suffragans, 26 *H. 8. c. 14.*
14. Authority of Suffragans to be limited by Bishops, 26 *H. 8. c. 14. § 6.*
15. Suffragans may hold two Benefices, 26 *H. 8. c. 14. § 8.*
16. The King impowered to make Bishops by Letters Patent, 31 *H. 8. c. 9.*
17. Bishops discharged from levying Tenths, 32 *H. 8. c. 22.*
18. The Chapter of *Litchfield* shall be the Chapter of the Bishop of *Litchfield* and *Coventry*, 33 *H. 8. c. 30.*
19. Dioceses of *Chester* and *Man* added to the Province of *York*, 33 *H. 8. c. 31.*
20. The Dean and Chapter of *Wells* shall be the Chapter of the Bishop of *Bath* and *Wells*, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 15.*
21. The five new erected Bishops to pay Tenths, &c. 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 17.*
22. Bishops to be appointed by the King, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 2.*
23. Method of making Bishops to be devised by 12 Persons, 3 & 4 *Ed. 6. c. 12.*
24. Bishoprick of *Durham* re-established, 1 *Mar. § 3. c. 3.*

25. Queen impowered to take Lands of vacant Bishopricks in exchange for Improvements, &c. 1 *El. c. 19.*
26. Alienations by Bishops void, 1 *El. c. 19. § 5.*
27. Manner of electing and consecrating Bishops, confirmed, 9 *El. c. 1.*
28. Remedy for Dilapidations against Predecessor's Assignee by Fraud, 13 *El. c. 10. § 2.*
29. Secret Appeals, &c. of deprived Bishops, 39 *El. c. 8.*
30. Establishment of the Bishoprick of *Norwich* against a concealed Title, 39 *El. c. 22.*
31. Bishops disabled from conveying their Lands to the Crown, 1 *Ja. 1. c. 3.*
32. Ordinary Jurisdiction of Bishops, &c. restored, 13 *Car. 2. § 1. c. 12. § 1.*
For other Matters, see *Ballard 2. Contempts 2. Customs-Rotulorum 4. Ecclesiastical Courts 7, 69, 72, &c. Escheat 4, &c. Election of Bishops, Excommunication 10, &c. First Fruits, Hospitals 1. Ireland, Leases 6, 15, &c. Marriages, Ordination, Premunire, Probate of Wills, Receivers 7. Recusants 16, &c. Rome 1. Services 6, &c. Vicars, &c. 17. Waste.*

Bispham. See Poulton.

Black Fryar's Bridge.

For building that Bridge, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 86. 7 Geo. 3. c. 37.*

Blackheath.

For Recovery of Small Debts within the Hundreds of *Blackheath, Bromley, Beckenham, Ekeby* or *Ruxley, Little and Lesnes* in *Kent*, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 8.* extended to the Hundred of *Wallington* in *Surrey*, 6 *Geo. 3. c. 6.* explained and amended, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 29.*

Blacks and Black Ad, 9 Geo. 1. c. 22.

Black Lead. See Lead, Mines.

Black Mail.

Carrying it where Felony, 43 *El. c. 13. § 2.*

Blackney Haven.

Regulations of the Fishery there, 31 *Ed. 3. § 3. c. 1, &c.*

Blackwell Hall.

1. Cloth sealed must not be searched in *Blackwell Hall* Market, during the Time of such Market, 4 & 5 *Pb. & M. c. 5. § 26.*
2. Cloths brought to *London* to be sold, shall be brought into *Blackwell Hall*, to be searched dry, 39 *El. c. 20. § 12.*
3. The Market at *Blackwell Hall* restored and regulated, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 9.*
4. Buyer how to give Notice to the Seller of wetting Cloth, 1 *Geo. 1. § 2. c. 15. § 4.*
5. In what Case the Buyer may prove the Cloth in the Absence of the Seller, *Id.*
6. The Keeper of *Blackwell Hall* how to ascertain and certify the Measure, *Id.*
7. Certificate to be the Rule of Payment to the Buyer, *Id.*
8. Table for measuring Medley Broad Cloth, how provided, *Id.*
For other Matters, see *Wapery.*

Blandford

Bone-Lace.

Blandford Forum in Dorsetshire.

For rebuilding the Town, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 16.

Blankets and Coverlets.

May be made in any Place where they were used to be made, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 2. § 16.

Blasphemy and Prophaneness.

What deemed Blasphemy, and how punishable, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 21. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 32.

Blenheim-house. See Marlborough (Duke).

Bloomsbury.

1. The Minister of the new Church there how provided for, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 19.
2. For the better governing and employing the Poor of the Parish of *Saint George, Bloomsbury*, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 62.

Blubber. See Whale.

Boats. See Watermen.

Bocking. See Braintree.

Bolingbroke.

For Recovery of Small Debts within the Soke of *Bolingbroke* and Wapentake of *Candlehoe*, in the Parts of *Linsy* in *Lincolnshire*, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 34.

Bolsters and Pillows. See Upholsters.

Bona Notabilia. See Wills, Probate of Wills 4.

Bonds. See Obligations.

Bone-Lace.

1. Foreign Bone-Lace not to be imported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 13.
2. May be exported free to *Scotland*, *Ireland*, or the Plantations, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 3. § 15.
3. Prohibition of importing Bone-Lace repealed, 5 *Ann.* c. 17.
4. Manufactures excused from the Duty upon Hawkers and Pedlars, 4 *Geo.* 1. c. 6.
For other Matters, see Manufactures.

Books.

1. All Foreigners allowed to import and sell Books, 1 *R.* 3. c. 9. § 12. Repealed by 25 *H.* 8. c. 15.
2. Importing of bound Books for Sale prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. c. 15.
3. The Prices of Books to be regulated by the Lord Chancellor, Treasurer, and Chief Justices, 25 *H.* 8. c. 15. § 4. 8 *Ann.* c. 19. § 4. Repealed by 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 36. § 3.
4. Importing, buying, and selling of Popish Books prohibited, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 25.
5. For regulating and licensing the Press, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 33. 16 *Car.* 2. c. 8. 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. c. 7. 17 *Car.* 2. c. 4.

Books.

6. Three Copies of every new Book to be reserved for the King's Library and the two Universities, 17 *Car.* 2. c. 4. § 2.
7. Right of Copy preserved to Authors, 8 *Ann.* c. 19.
8. Nine Copies of new Books to be reserved, 8 *Ann.* c. 19. § 5.—Saving the Rights of the Universities, 8 *Ann.* c. 19. § 9.
9. Pamphlets required to be printed with the Name of the true Publisher, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 113.
10. Duty of 30 per Cent. on Books and Prints imported, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 33. Taken off, 12 *Ann.* ft. 2. c. 5.
11. Duty on Books fixed at 14 s. per hundred Weight, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 19. § 6.
12. The Property of an Edition of *Tibullus's* History secured for 14 Years, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 24.
13. Property of engraved Prints secured, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 13.
14. Prohibition of importing Books printed Abroad, which were originally printed in *Great Britain*, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 36. 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 47. 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 35. 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 86. § 9. 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 13. § 4.
15. Property of *Byrom's* Short-hand secured, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 23.
16. Duties imposed by 12 *Ann.* made perpetual, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. Part subscribed to the *South Sea Company*, and Part mortgaged to the Bank.
17. Paper Duty on Books printed in the Universities how to be repaid, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 63. 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 10. § 6.
18. Copy-right in Perpetuity secured to the Universities, &c. of *England* and *Scotland*, of Books given or bequeathed to them, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 53. § 1.—Universities, &c. may sell their Copies, *Id.* § 3.—Entries in Register of Stationers Company necessary to secure their Copies, *Id.* § 4.
For other Matters, see Printing, Recusants 32.
Stamps, Superstitious Books, Wares,

Book of Rates, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 4. § 6.

Book of Rates (Additional), 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. § 2.

Booths.

1. Robbery in them where ousted of Clergy, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 9. § 5.
2. Owners how taxable, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 121, 122.

Borders of Scotland. See Northumberland.

Boroughs. See Corporations.

Borrowstowness. See Burrowstowness.

Boston.

1. For Recovery of Small Debts within the Borough of *Boston*, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 7.
2. For lighting, watching, &c. the Streets, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 25.
For other Matters, see Pilots.

Boston in New England. See Plantations.

Botargo or Cabear.

May be imported, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 24. § 14.

Boston.

Botolph

Bows and Bow-staves.

Botolph (St.) Aldgate.

1. For rebuilding the Church of *St. Botolph* without *Aldgate*, 14 *Geo. 2. c. 27*.
2. For enabling the Parish to pay Debts contracted for Relief of their Poor, 16 *Geo. 2. c. 9*.

Bottomry. See Insurance.

Boughton Hundred, Kent. See Faversham.

Boultel Beins.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 2*.

Bounty (King's).

His Majesty's Bounty to low and indigent Persons, to be paid by the Lord Steward of the Household, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 61*.

Bourn-eau (River).

For improving the Navigation thereof, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 22*.

Bowater (John). See Dock-yard.

Bows and Bow-staves.

1. Four Bow-staves shall be imported with every Ton of Merchandize from *Venice*, 12 *Ed. 4. c. 2*.
2. Ten Bows for every Butt of Malmsey, 1 *R. c. 11*. 6 *H. 8. c. 11*. 13 *El. c. 14*.
3. Archery to be used by all able Men, 17 *Ed. 4. c. 3*.
4. Price of Bows limited, 22 *Ed. 4. c. 4*. 3 *H. 7. c. 13*. 33 *H. 8. c. 9*. 8 *El. c. 10*.
5. Bow-staves discharged of Custom, 19 *H. 7. c. 2*.
6. Shooting in Cross-bows by those who have not 200 Marks Land prohibited, 19 *H. 7. c. 4*. 3 *H. 8. c. 13*. 6 *H. 8. c. 13*. 14 & 15 *H. 8. c. 7*.
7. Cross-bows and Hand-guns prohibited, 25 *H. 8. c. 17*. 33 *H. 8. c. 6*.
8. Shooting Hail-shot, &c. prohibited, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 14*. Repealed by 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 13. § 3*.
9. Every Bowyer in *London*, &c. shall keep fifty Bows of Elm, &c. 8 *El. c. 10*.
10. Strangers bringing Wares from the East, to bring Bows, 13 *El. c. 14*.
See Archery.

Borwood. See Wood.

Bracelets. See Necklaces.

Bradford, Wilts.

1. An additional Overseer of the Poor appointed for that Parish, 24 *Geo. 3. c. 20*.
2. For Recovery of Small Debts within the Hundreds of *Bradford*, *Milkham*, and *Whorledown* in *Wilts*, 3 *Geo. 3. c. 19*.

Baintree and Bocking in Essex.

Misdemeanors of Spinners there how punished, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 7. § 4*.

Brandon (River.)

The Rivers *Brandon* and *Waveney* made navigable, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 12*.

VOL. X.

Bradford.

Brandy, Rum, Arrack, &c.

Brandy, Rum, Arrack, and other Spirits.

1. Excise upon Brandy settled, 22 *Car. 2. c. 4. § 9* & 10 *W. 3. c. 21. § 27*. 6 *Geo. 2. c. 17*.
2. Duties upon Low Wines, 2 *W. & M. § 2. c. 9*. 12 & 13 *W. 3. c. 11*. 4 *Ann. c. 12. § 2*. 1 *Geo. 2. c. 16*.
3. Allowance of Exportation of Malt Spirits, 2 *W. & M. § 2. c. 9. § 6*. 12 & 13 *W. 3. c. 11. § 7*.
4. Excise upon *Guernsey* Brandy, 2 *W. & M. § 2. c. 9. § 12*.
5. Penalty on Distillers concealing Spirits, 3 *W. & M. c. 15*.
6. Duties on Brandy how to be levied, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 5*.
7. Imported in Vessels of less than 60 Gallons forfeited, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 8*.
8. Repeal of the Prohibition of importing foreign Brandy, 5 *W. & M. c. 2. § 5*.
9. Low Wines to be drawn from Drink unmixed, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 30. § 7*.
10. Distilled Liquors not to be retailed without Licence, 12 & 13 *W. 3. c. 11. § 18*. 2 *Geo. 2. c. 28. § 10*.
11. Brandy, &c. imported in Ships under 15 Tons Burthen forfeited, 12 & 13 *W. 3. c. 11. § 20*. 5 *Geo. 1. c. 11*.
12. Distillers permitted to retail Brandy without Licence, 1 *Ann. § 2. c. 14*.
13. Brandy unduly imported forfeited, 1 *Ann. § 2. c. 14. § 2*.
14. Regulations for securing the Duties upon Spirits, 4 *Ann. c. 12. § 4*.
15. All Persons permitted to distil Brandy from *British* Malt or Cyder, 12 *Ann. § 2. c. 3. § 9*.
16. Low Wines not to be carried Coast-wise without Certificate, 3 *Geo. 1. c. 4. § 17*.
17. Rum not to be imported in Casks under 20 Gallons, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 11. § 2*. 27 *Geo. 2. c. 18. § 4*.
18. Dealers to enter their Warehouses, &c. 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 11*.
19. Brandy, &c. not to be imported in Ships less than 30 Ton, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 49*. not in Ships less than 40 Ton, 8 *Geo. 2. c. 18*.
20. Foreign Brandy to be kept separate from *British*, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 11*.
21. Foreign Brandy not to be received without a Permit, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 13*.
22. Foreign exciseable Liquor may be seized by any Officer of the Customs or Excise, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 24*.
23. Where Brandy may be sold, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 30*.
24. A Duty on Spirits and on Retailers Licences, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 17*.
25. Retailers to be licensed as Alehouse-keepers, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 28. § 10*.
26. Excise on foreign Brandy, 6 *Geo. 2. c. 17. § 3*.
27. Not to alter Duties on Plantation Spirits, 6 *Geo. 2. c. 17. § 9*.
28. Penalties on hawking Brandy, &c. 6 *Geo. 2. c. 17. § 11*.
29. Duty on Arrack ascertained, 7 *Geo. 2. c. 14*.
30. Duties on Retailers of Brandy, &c. 9 *Geo. 2. c. 23. 10 Geo. 2. c. 17. § 8*. Made Part of the Aggregate Fund, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 23. § 17*.
31. *Aqua Vitæ* in *Scotland* excepted, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 24. § 22*. 24 *Geo. 2. c. 40. § 26*.
32. Wages not to be paid in Spirits, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 23. § 11*.
33. Where Brandy offered to Sale may be stopped, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 35. § 20*.
34. Brandy in small Parcels in hovering Ships forfeited, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 35. § 22*.
35. Where Persons unable to pay Penalties may be whipped, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 17. § 9*.
36. Occupiers of Houses where Brandy, &c. is retailed, deemed Retailers, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 26*.
37. Rescuing unlawful Retailers of Brandy, &c. or assaulting Informers, Transportation, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 2*.
38. Hawkers of Brandy, &c. may be apprehended by any Persons, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 5*.

E

39. Rum

Brandy, Rum, Arrack, &c.

39. Rum of the *British* Plantations may be landed and warehoused before Payment of the Excise, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. Continued by 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. Further continued to *Nicholas* 1778, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 51. § 2. Further continued, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 22. § 3. 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 69. § 6.
40. Duties on Retailers of Brandy, &c. altered, 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.
41. Penalty on retailing without Licence, 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 8. § 9. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. § 9. 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 56.
42. Retailers of Malt Spirits in *Scotland* excepted, 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 8. § 13.
43. Penalties to be regulated by the Laws of Excise, 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. § 16.
44. Offenders to be whipped in the House of Correction, 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. § 17.
45. Additional Duty on distilled Spirituous Liquors, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 12. § 24. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 40.
46. Melasses Spirits excepted, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 12. § 27.
47. Duty on Distillers for Retail Licences, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 39.
48. Penalty on tippling in Distillers Shops, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 4.
49. Duty of 20s. yearly on Licences to retail, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. § 5.
50. Debts for Spirituous Liquors under 20s. not to be recovered, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. § 12.
51. Spirituous Liquors not to be retailed in Gaols, Workhouses, &c. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. § 13.
52. Regulations for preventing Frauds in Distillers, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. § 18, &c.—Assembling to rescue Offenders, Felony, *Id.* § 28.
53. Distillers, &c. where not to act as Justices, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. § 22. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 12.
54. Penalties of 10l. on Retailers not to be mitigated below 5l. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 9.
55. Licences to retail may be granted where the Houses are not rated to Church and Poor, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 10.
56. The Duty of 20s. per Ton on Brandy, &c. made Part of the Aggregate Fund, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. declared to have Continuance, 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 11. § 3.
57. No Spirituous Liquors imported in Casks of less than 60 Gallons to be entered for Exportation, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 21.
58. Making Low Wines from Wheat, &c. prohibited, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 10.
59. Foreign exciseable Liquors when to be entered, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 36. § 5.—Plantation Rum excepted, § 6.
60. New Duty on Spirits, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 9.
61. If Price of Wheat exceed 48s. King may prohibit making of Spirits, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 9. § 5.
62. Penalty of using above the due Quantity of Wheat, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 9. § 15.
63. Duties on Plantation Rum, &c. repaid on Exportation, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 28.
64. Additional Drawback on *British* Melasses Spirits exported, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 13.
65. Additional Duties on Spirituous Liquors, 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 5.
66. Duties on Plantation Rum, &c. repaid on Exportation, by 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. although not Proof Spirits, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. § 7.
67. Foreign Brandy, Arrack, Rum, or other Spirits, imported in any Vessel of 100 Tons, or under, forfeited, together with the Vessel, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 27.
68. No Geneva or Rum to be imported in Casks less than 60 Gallons, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 28. Except *British*-made Rum, imported directly from the Plantations for private Use, which may be entered and pay the Duties, *ibid.* § 29.
69. Spirits of any Kind shipped for Exportation from *Ireland*, in Vessels under 100 Tons Burthen, forfeited, with the Vessel, 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 30.

70. *British*-made Spirits and Rum, and other Spirits of the *British* Sugar Plantations, may be exported or imported in Vessels of 70 Tons Burthen, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 46. § 9.
71. Additional Duties on foreign Brandies, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 47. § 1.
72. The Time granted for *British* Plantation Rum to be warehoused before Payment of Duties, extended to 12 Months, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 47. § 4.
73. Licence to import certificated Rum from *Dominica*, on certain Conditions, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 49. § 16.
74. Foreign Liquors seized for the Duties, how to be disposed of, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. § 8.
75. Officers of Excise empowered to seize Horses, Cattle, and Carriages used in conveying Foreign Spirits which have not paid Duties, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 1.
76. The Powers given to Justices of Peace, &c. by former Acts, of transporting or whipping Persons who retail Spirituous Liquors without Licence, taken away, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 3.
77. A Drawback allowed on the Duties on Rum shipped as Stores, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 52. § 16. under certain Regulations, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 22. § 7. Revived and continued, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 29. § 11. 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 50. § 2.
78. Regulations for the making and vending *British* Spirits for Home Consumption and Exportation, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 40. § 8, 9, 14.
79. Spirits seized and condemned to be valued and then destroyed, *Id.* § 33.
80. Certain Duties and Imposts upon Rum and other Spirits imported from the *West Indies* discontinued for a limited Time, *Id.* § 54.
81. Allowance to Distillers on their Stock in Hand in respect to the Duties on Low Wines imposed by said Act, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 46.

Clauses charging every Gallon of Brandy import- ed with	Single Brandy, Spirits, or Aqua Vita.			Double Brandy, Spirits, or Aqua Vita.			
	l.	s.	d.	l.	s.	d.	
	0	0	4	0	0	4	12 Car. 2. c. 23. § 11.
And	0	0	4	0	0	4	12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 25.
And	0	0	6	0	1	0	4 & 5 W. & M. c. 3. § 2.
And	0	0	6	0	1	0	5 & 6 W. & M. c. 20. § 10.
And	0	2	0	0	4	0	4 Ann. c. 6. § 12 & 13.
And	0	1	0	0	2	0	6 Geo. 2. c. 17. § 3.
And	0	1	0	0	2	0	33 Geo. 2. c. 9. § 1.
And	0	0	6	0	1	0	2 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 1.
And	0	0	6	0	1	0	6 Geo. 3. c. 47. § 1.
And	0	1	0	0	2	0	20 Geo. 3. c. 35. § 9.
	0	7	8	0	14	8	

Duties on the Importation of Brandy and Arrack, except Excise Duties, repealed, and new Duties granted, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. § 3.

Every Gallon of Spirits made with Wine and Cyder imported charged with	0	0	2	12 Car. 2. c. 23. § 10.
	0	0	2	12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 24.
	0	0	2	8 Ann. c. 7. § 1.
And every Gallon of Strong Waters or Aqua Vita home-made with	0	0	1	12 Car. 2. c. 23. § 7.
	0	0	1	12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 21.
	0	0	1	8 Ann. c. 7. § 1.
And	0	2	3	33 Geo. 2. c. 9. § 2.
And	0	0	3	2 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 2.
And	0	0	3	20 Geo. 3. c. 35. § 9.

For

Braiers.

Bread.

Brewers.

- For every Gallon of Low Wines or Spirits, if from foreign Materials, or any Mixture therewith } *l. s. d.*
 0 0 4 12 *£* 13 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 2.
- And _____ 0 0 2 4 *Ann. c.* 12. § 2.
 And _____ 0 1 3 33 *Geo. 2. c.* 9. § 4.
 And _____ 0 0 3 2 *Geo. 3. c.* 5. § 4.
 And (on Low Wines) 0 0 3 } 20 *Geo. 3. c.* 35. § 9.
 And (on Spirits) 0 0 2 }
- If from Drink brewed of malted Corn } 0 0 1 12 *£* 13 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 3.
 And _____ 0 0 5 33 *Geo. 3. c.* 9. § 2.
 And _____ 0 0 2 2 *Geo. 3. c.* 5. § 2.
 And _____ 0 0 1 20 *Geo. 3. c.* 35. § 9.
- If from Brewers Wash or Tilts, or any Mixture therewith } 0 0 1 12 *£* 13 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 4.
 And _____ 0 0 5 33 *Geo. 2. c.* 9. § 2.
 And _____ 0 0 1 2 *Geo. 3. c.* 5. § 2.
- If from any other English Materials, or Mixture therewith } 0 0 1 12 *£* 13 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 5.
 If from Cyder or any other British Materials, except those before mentioned, or any Mixture therewith } 0 0 33 *Geo. 2. c.* 9. § 6.
 And _____ 0 0 1 2 *Geo. 3. c.* 5. § 6.
 And _____ 0 0 1 20 *Geo. 3. c.* 35. § 9.
- Duties on Low Wines and Spirits for Home Consumption discontinued, and other Duties granted, 24 *Geo. 3. c.* 46.
- For every Gallon of Spirits from any foreign or imported Materials, or any Mixture therewith } 0 0 8 33 *Geo. 2. c.* 9. § 5.
 And _____ 0 0 3 2 *Geo. 3. c.* 5. § 5.
- For every Gallon of Spirits from Cyder or any British Materials, except those before mentioned } 0 1 1 33 *Geo. 2. c.* 9. § 7.
 And _____ 0 0 2 2 *Geo. 3. c.* 5. § 7.
 And _____ 0 0 2 20 *Geo. 3. c.* 35. § 9.
- A Duty of 5 per Cent. laid on the Amount of the above Duties, 20 *Geo. 3. c.* 35. § 12.
- For other Matters, see Alehouses 22. Annuities 43. *£c.* Apothecaries 3. Bakers 16. Churchwardens 5. Coffee 12, *£c.* Customs, Distillers, Excise, Gauging, Man (*Use of*), Ships 65, 67. *£c.* Wine.

Braiers.

1. Their Weights and the Goodness of their Metal limited, 19 *H. 7. c.* 6. 4 *H. 8. c.* 7. 33 *H. 8. c.* 4.
2. Exportation of Brass, *£c.* prohibited, 21 *H. 8. c.* 10. 33 *H. 8. c.* 7. 2 *£* 3 *Ed. 6. c.* 37. Tin and Lead excepted, 33 *H. 8. c.* 7. § 2. 2 *Ed. 6. c.* 37. § 2.
3. Penalty of using false Weights, 19 *H. 7. c.* 6. § 4.
4. Penalty of resisting a Search, 33 *H. 8. c.* 4. § 8.
5. Arrival and Delivery of Metals to be tried in the County where shipped, 33 *H. 8. c.* 7. § 3.
6. Tinkers to be licensed by the Justices, 5 *£* 6 *Ed. 6. c.* 21.
7. Duties on wrought Brass imported, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 2.
8. Foreign Copper prohibited to be exported, 5 *W. & M. c.* 17. Permitted, 9 *£* 10 *W. 3. c.* 26. § 19.
9. Penalty of seducing Artificers in Brass, *£c.* 5 *Geo. 1. c.* 27. For other Matters, see Copper, Felons, *£c.* 32. Metal 1. Pewterers, Tin, Wire 5.

Brasen Nose College. See Stepney.

Brass Wire and Thread. See Wire.

Bread.

1. Assize of the several Sorts according to the Price of Corn, *Affisa Pan. £c.* 51 *H. 3. §.* 1. *Ord. pro Pistor. incerti Temp.* c. 1. Vol. 1. 186.
 2. Penalties of offending against the Assize, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H. 3. §.* 6. *Ord. pro Pistor. c.* 2. Vol. 1. 186.
 3. Assize of Bread regulated, 8 *Ann. c.* 18. 1 *Geo. 1. c.* 26. § 5, *£c.* Extended to Scotland, 12 *Geo. 2. c.* 13. § 2.
 4. Penalty on selling at a higher Price than is set by the Lord Mayor, *£c.* 3 *Geo. 2. c.* 29. § 2.
 5. Bakers Marks to be set on their Bread, 22 *Geo. 2. c.* 46. § 21.
 6. New Regulations concerning the Assize of Bread, and to prevent Adulteration, 31 *Geo. 2. c.* 29.
 7. Saving the Rights of Universities, 31 *Geo. 2. c.* 29. § 45.
 8. How Penalties not appropriated by 31 *Geo. 2. c.* 29. shall be distributed, 32 *Geo. 2. c.* 18.
 9. Farther Regulations concerning Assize of Bread, and to prevent Adulteration, 3 *Geo. 3. c.* 6. and 11. 13 *Geo. 3. c.* 62. § 1, 2, 4, 7, 10, 13, 15, 16, 17.
 10. Penalty on Miller or Mealman selling Flour to make Standard Wheat Bread of a Quality different from that directed by 13 *Geo. 3. c.* 62. § 6.
 11. Justices at Sessions may prohibit for a limited Time the making of any other than Standard or Wheat Bread, 13 *Geo. 3. c.* 62. § 8.—Bakers may offer Objection against such Prohibition, *Id.* § 9.
 12. Under what Regulations coarser Bread may be made, 13 *Geo. 3. c.* 62. § 11.
 13. Former Laws relating to the due making Bread confirmed, 13 *Geo. 3. c.* 62. § 18.
 14. Where the chief Magistracy of any Corporation is vested in two Bailiffs, one of them may assize Bread in the Absence of the other, 13 *Geo. 3. c.* 62. § 19.
- See Certiorari 43. Miller and Mills 3.

Breakers of Leagues and Truces.
 See Safe Conduct and Truce Breakers.

Breaking Prison. See Prison.

Brecknock.

For paving, *£c.* the Town of Brecknock, and supplying it with Water, 16 *Geo. 3. c.* 56.

Brentford (Old).

For building a Bridge over the Thames there, 30 *Geo. 2. c.* 63.

Brewers.

1. Assize of Beer to be kept by them, *Affisa Pan. £c.* 51 *H. 3. §.* 1.
2. Penalties, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H. 3. §.* 6.
3. Shall not use the Trade of a Cooper, 23 *H. 8. c.* 4.
4. May keep Coopers in their Houses, 23 *H. 8. c.* 4. § 10. *£* 12.
5. Prices of Beer and Ale assessed by Justices, 23 *H. 8. c.* 4. § 5.
6. Brewers may be charged for Worts missing, 1 *W. & M. §.* 1. c. 24. § 6.

E 2

7. Private

Bricks and Tiles.

7. Private Persons prohibited to brew, where there is a common Brewhouse, 3 *W. & M. c. 1.*
8. Melasses, &c. not to be used by common Brewers, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 21. § 34. 12 Ann. §. 1. c. 2. § 32.*
9. Brewers, &c. where not to act as Justices, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 40. § 22. 26 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 12.*
10. Common Brewer altering the Situation of his brewing Utensils without Notice, or placing any Thing in the dipping Place, &c. to prevent taking the true Gauge, forfeits 20*l.* 5 *Geo. 3. c. 43. § 25.*
11. Allowances made to Brewers out of the additional Duties on Malt, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 55. § 41.* not to extend to Table-beer from 6*l.* to 11*l.* per Barrel, 22 *Geo. 3. c. 68.* nor to Retail-Brewers, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 73.*
For other Matters, see Ale, &c. 7. &c. Beer, &c. 13. Coopers 1. Ecclesiastical Persons 43. Excise, Gauging, Hops, Mistuials, Scotland, under the Article BREWERS.

Bilbery. See Customs 141, &c. Excise 55, &c. Juries 53, &c. Parliament 78, 81, &c. Universities 6, &c. Wool 63, &c.

Bricks and Tiles.

1. To what Duties Tiles liable, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 2.* and see No. 7.
2. How to be made in London, &c. 17 *Ed. 4. c. 4. 12 Geo. 1. c. 35. 3 Geo. 2. c. 22.*
3. Proprietors how obliged to take off the Soil, when any Ground is dug up for making Bricks, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 15. § 3.*
4. What Quantity of Bricks may be carried at one Load in London, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 6.*
5. Bricks and Tiles may be carried as Ballast, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 29. § 20.*
6. Several Acts for preventing Abuses in making and vending Bricks and Tiles, revived, 9 *Geo. 3. c. 57. § 1.* Continued and amended, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 49.* and see 17 *Geo. 3. c. 42.*
7. Duties imposed on Bricks and Tiles made in Great Britain, and on Bricks and Tiles imported, 24 *Geo. 3. c. 24.* explained and amended, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 66.*

Bridewell Hospital. See Christ's Hospital.

Bridges.

1. None shall be distrained to make Bridges but such, &c. *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 15.*
2. Justices to make Rates for Repairs of Bridges, and to inquire of Annoyances, 22 *H. 8. c. 5. 1 Ann. §. 1. c. 18.*
3. For Repair of Highways and Bridges, 22 *Car. 2. c. 12.*
4. Justices may make Rates for Repair of Bridges, &c. 1 *Ann. §. 1. c. 18.*
5. Presentments for not repairing Bridges not to be removed by *Certiorari*, 1 *Ann. §. 1. c. 18. § 5.*—Inhabitants Witnesses, *Id. § 13.*
6. No Money to be expended in Repair of Bridges without Presentment of Grand Jury, 12 *Geo. 2. c. 29. § 13.*
7. Justices may purchase adjoining Grounds for enlarging Bridges, 14 *Geo. 2. c. 33.*
For the local Acts, see the Names of the respective Places; and for other Matters, see Certiorari 18, 39. Cinque Ports 3. County Rates 1, &c. Felonies within and without Clergy. Glasgow, Highways, Hospitals 12. Scotland.

Bridges.

Bridgewater.

1. For repairing the Bridge there, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 12.*
2. For erecting a Market house, and regulating the Markets there, and for paving, cleansing, and lighting the Streets, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 36.*

Bridlington, alias Burlington.

- Its Piers how repaired, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 29. 1 Geo. 1. §. 2. c. 49. 5 Geo. 1. c. 10. 7 Geo. 1. §. 1. c. 16. 26 Geo. 2. c. 10.*

Bridport.

1. For repairing its Harbour, Haven, and Piers, &c. 8 *Geo. 1. c. 11.*
2. For taking down and rebuilding the Market-house, and building a Sessions-house, for removing the Butchers, better paving, &c. and prohibiting the covering any new Houses there with Thatch, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 91.*
For other Matters, see Canals 1.

Briefs.

1. Charity-money how collected; and Abuses in relation to such Charities prevented, 4 *Ann. c. 14.*
2. Penalty of Pillory, &c. for counterfeiting Stamp, 4 & 5 *Ann. c. 14. § 3.*
3. Undertakers to account before a Master in Chancery, 4 *Ann. c. 14. § 4.*

Brightelmstone (Suffex).

- For paving, &c. regulating the Market, and building Groynes, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 34.*

Brimstone.

1. May be imported, 16 *Car. 1. c. 21.*
2. To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 51.*

Bristol.

- To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 2.*

Bristol.

1. The Under-sheriff, &c. shall continue in Office in like Manner as in London, 6 *H. 8. c. 18.*
2. Penalty on casting Ballast in Kingroad Road, &c. leading to Bristol, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 9. § 2.*
3. Corn shipped in the Severn, to be brought to Bristol, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 9.*
4. In what Cases Bristol Merchants may use Strangers Botoms, 1 *El. c. 13. § 5.*
5. The Streets cleansed, paved, lighted, and watched, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 23. 22 Geo. 2. c. 20. 28 Geo. 2. c. 32. 29 Geo. 2. c. 47. 6 Geo. 3. c. 34.*
6. Brokers in Bristol, 3 *Geo. 2. c. 31.*
7. For building Hospitals and Workhouses in Bristol, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 38.*
8. For removing the Danger of Fire from the Ships in the Port of Bristol, and for other Regulations in the Harbour, 16 *Geo. 3. c. 33.*
9. For making Ways and enlarging Burial-ground in the Parish of St. Stephen, Bristol, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 55.*
10. For licensing a Playhouse in Bristol, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 8.*
11. For rebuilding Christ Church, Bristol, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 95.*
For other Matters, see Gold and Silver, Highways, Paving.

Bristol

Brokers or Pawn-takers, &c.**Broom and Furze.****Buckrams, &c.****British Museum.**

Trustees empowered to dispose of duplicate Articles, for the Purchase of other Books, Medals, or Curiosities, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 18.

Bixton Hundred.

For Recovery of Small Debts, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 23.

Broad Arrow.

1. Penalty on other than the Surveyor marking Pine Trees in the Colonies of *New Hampshire, &c.* 9 *Ann.* c. 17.
2. And on such as have Naval Stores in their Custody so marked, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 8. § 3.

Broad Pieces.

Counterfeiting them High Treason, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 26.
For other Matters, see *Money*.

Brokers or Pawn-takers, and other Brokers.

1. No Brokers in *London* but those who are admitted and sworn by the Mayor and Aldermen, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. § 5.
2. Sale, &c. to a Pawn-broker, not to alter Property in *London*, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 21.
3. Pawn-brokers shall declare what Goods they have taken, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 21. § 7.
4. Fees of Brokers, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 17. § 3. 12 *Ann.* § 2. c. 16. § 2.
5. Brokers not to buy and sell Bullion, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 17. § 7.
6. Fees of Brokers in Stocks, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 20. § 60. 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 121.—Costs for taking more, *Id.*
7. Regulations for Brokers in *London*, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 32.
8. To be admitted by the Court of Aldermen, and pay 40s. yearly, 6 *Ann.* c. 16. § 4.
9. Penalty on Brokers selling Stock in prohibited Undertakings, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 19, 21.—Extended to *America*, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 37.
10. Not to restrain carrying on any Home or Foreign Trade in Partnership except as to Insurance, &c. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 25.
11. Not to prejudice *South Sea Company*, § 24, 27.
12. Nor *East India Company*, § 28.
13. Restraints and Penalties on Stock-jobbing, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.
14. Brokers to enter all their Contracts, § 9.
15. Penalty on Retailers of Spirituous Liquors taking a Pledge, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. § 12.
16. Regulations of Pawn-brokers, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 24.
17. Penalty of pawning or taking in Pawn Goods without Leave of the Owner, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 3 & 6.
18. Penalty of buying, &c. Linen or Apparel entrusted to wash, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 6.
19. Suspected Person offering Goods to pawn may be detained, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 7.
20. Pawn-broker's House may be searched, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 9.
21. Goods pawned for small Sums may be recovered within two Years by order of Justice, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 10.
22. Unredeemed for two Years may be sold, § 11.
23. Pawn brokers trading in Gold and Silver to take out Licences, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 2.
24. The above Act, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. explained and amended, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 42.

25. Stamp Duties on Licences to be taken out by Pawn-brokers, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 48.

See *Title Stamps*, Division Licence.

For Brokers in *Bristol*, see *Bristol*.

For other Matters, see *Bankrupt* 38. Cattle 26. Colls, *Field* 24. *Usury* 58.

Bromley. See Blackheath.**Bromley College.**

Exempt from Taxes, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 22.

Broom and Furze.

1. Persons taking them away, how to be apprehended and punished, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 2.
2. Heath, Furze, &c. when not be burnt, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 23. § 1.
3. Penalty of setting Fire to Furze, &c. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 3.

Broseley.

For Recovery of Small Debts in that Parish, and others, in the County of *Salop*, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 37.

Broughton in Lancashire.

Making of Cog-ware, &c. here, how encouraged, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 16.

Bugiata. See Drugs.**Brunswick (Hereditary Prince of Brunswick).**

Naturalized, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 4 & 5.

Bunt Island. See Scotland.**Buckingham-house. See King.****Buckingham (Town and Parish).**

For rebuilding the Church there, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 32.

Buckinghamshire.

1. For repairing the Roads, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 11. 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 9.
2. Power given to Justices to raise Money for paying Debts contracted for building the Gaol, 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 10.

Buckrams, Canvas, and Barras.

1. No Custom payable for Canvas to pack Wool in, 34 *Ed.* 3. c. 19.
2. Buckrams imported, to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.
3. Barras, Canvas, and Buckrams, not chargeable with Duties granted by 10 *Ann.* 12 *Ann.* § 2. c. 19.
For other Matters, see *Linen*.

Buff Hides.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2. 9 *Ann.* c. 11. § 1.

For other Matters, see *Leather and Skins*.

Buggery.

Buildings.

Buggery. See Felonies without Clergy.

Bugles and Beads.

1. What Time allowed from the Entry for their Exportation, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 9. § 13. 7 Geo. 1. st. 1. c. 21. § 10. 16 Geo. 3. c. 48. 21 Geo. 3. c. 28.
2. Alteration of the Duties on Bugles, 5 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 4. &c.
3. A limited Quantity allowed to be annually imported from the *Ile of Man*, 6 Geo. 3. c. 46. § 7.

Buildings.

1. Directions for rebuilding the City of *London*, 19 Car. 2. c. 3. 22 Car. 2. c. 11.
2. What Party Walls to be within the Bills of Mortality, 6 Ann. c. 31. § 4. 7 Ann. c. 17. § 8.
3. New Buildings in *London* to be carried two Feet and a Half above the Garret Floor, and to have no Timber Cornish, 6 Ann. c. 31. § 4.
4. Chimney Jambes and Backs, of what Breadth and Thickness, &c. 7 Ann. c. 17. § 10.
5. Brick or Stone Work in the Fronts or Party Walls, not to bear upon Timber, § 12.
6. Door Frame or Window Frame of Wood, how near to be set to the outside Face of the Wall, § 13.
7. Penalty on Builders leaving their Work, 5 El. c. 4. § 13.—No new Buildings to be erected within three Miles of *London* and *Westminster*, nor Inmates to be taken in, 35 El. c. 6.
8. Notice to be given by Persons intending to pull down Party Walls to the Owner of the next House, 11 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 1. This Act repealed by 14 Geo. 3. c. 78.
9. Directions for widening the Streets, &c. within the City of *London*, 33 Geo. 2. c. 30.
10. Party Walls how to be built, *Id.* § 24.
11. The Expence of Party Walls, *Id.* § 26.
12. Further Provisions for regulating Buildings and preventing Fires, 4 Geo. 3. c. 14. Explained and amended by 6 Geo. 3. c. 37.
13. The Laws for the Regulation of all Buildings in *London* and *Westminster*, and other Places within the Bills of Mortality, &c. and for preventing Mischiefs by Fire, reduced into one Act, 12 Geo. 3. c. 73. Repealed by 14 Geo. 3. c. 78.
14. Buildings in *London*, *Westminster*, and within the Bills of Mortality subjected to certain Rules, 14 Geo. 3. c. 78. § 1, &c.
15. Detached Offices to be rated and classed independently of the Building to which they belong, *Id.* § 22.
16. How long old found Party Walls may remain, *Id.* § 23.
17. Regulations for new Party Walls, *Id.* § 26, 27, 28, 31, 42.
18. Regulations for Chimnies in Party Walls, *Id.* § 29, 30.
19. Party Walls in Inns of Court, *Id.* § 32.
20. How different Owners are to contribute in building Party Walls, *Id.* § 33.
21. Regulations for opening Chimnies, Hearths, Ovens, and Copper, *Id.* § 45.
22. Materials of external Walls, *Id.* § 46.
23. Sash Frames and Story Posts how to be fixed, *Id.* § 46.
24. Flats, Roofs, Gutters, &c. how to be covered, *Id.* § 47.
25. Materials of external Decorations, *Id.* § 48.
26. Bow Windows, Shop Windows, and Projections, *Id.* § 49.
27. Communications through Party Walls, *Id.* § 53.
28. Warehouses, *Id.* § 53. Stables, § 54.
29. Court of Aldermen of *London* to appoint Surveyors in that City. The Quarter Sessions in other Places, *Id.* § 62.
30. Former Statutes regulating Buildings and Party Walls, repealed, *Id.* § 101.

Burglary and Shoplifting.

For building on Commons, see Improvement.
For other Matters, see Fire, Northampton, Gunpowder.

Bullion. See Gold.

Bulls. See Rome.

Bure (River).

For extending its Navigation from *Coltishall* to *Aylham* Bridge in *Norfolk*, 13 Geo. 3. c. 37.

Burford Bridge.

For building *Burford* and *Culhamford* Bridge near *Abingdon*, 9 H. 5. st. 2. c. 11. 8 H. 6. c. 28.

Burglary and Shoplifting.

1. Where ousted of Clergy, 25 H. 8. c. 3. § 2, 3.
2. Clergy taken away from those who rob any Person in Dwelling-house or Booth, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 9. 18 El. c. 7.
3. From those that steal Goods in a House, Shop, &c. any Person being therein; or in a House, Shop, &c. to the Value of 5s. 3 W. & M. c. 9. 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 23.
4. Reward for apprehending House-breakers, 5 Ann. c. 31.
5. Stealing to 40s. Value in any House, though it be not broke, and though no one be in it, ousted of Clergy, 12 Ann. st. 1. c. 7. § 1. And see 6 Geo. 1. c. 23.
6. Felon breaking out of a House in the Night guilty of Burglary, 12 Ann. st. 1. c. 7. § 3.
For other Matters, see Apprehenders of Felons, Felonies without Clergy, Title Necessary, Pardon 14.

Burials.

1. Forfeiture for a Popish Burial, 3 Ja. 1. c. 5. § 15.
2. Sites of Churches to be demolished to be inclosed for Burial-places, 22 Car. 2. c. 11. § 66.—Minister to keep a Register at Parish Charge, 30 Car. 2. st. 1. c. 3. § 7.
3. Provisions for burying in Woollen, 18 Car. 2. c. 4. 30 Car. 2. st. 1. c. 3.
4. No Burials to be in new Churches, 10 Ann. c. 11. § 31.
For other Matters, see Affidavit 3. Coaches 11. Register 1, &c.

Burlington.

For repairing the Pier, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 29. 5 Geo. 1. c. 10. 26 Geo. 2. c. 10.

Burning.

1. Burning Houses in pursuance of incendiary Letters, High Treason, 8 H. 6. c. 6.
2. Willful burning of Houses where ousted of Clergy, 23 H. 8. c. 1. § 3.
3. Burning loaded Carts or Wood Piles, punished with treble Damages and 10l. Fine, 37 H. 8. c. 6. § 4.
4. Penalty of burning Heath, &c. in *Sherwood* Forest, 5 Ann. c. 14. § 5.
5. Hundred where answerable for burning Houses, &c. 9 Geo. 1. c. 22. § 7.
6. Burning of Houses, Coal Mines, &c. excepted out of the general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 12, 14.
For other Matters, see Broom and Fuzze 2, 3. Felonies without Clergy, Title Necessary. Felonies with and without Clergy, Title Burning. Fire 5. Marches 30. Northumberland 11,

Burning

Butchers.

Burning in the Hand. See Clergy.

Burport.

Cables how made there, 21 H. 8. c. 12.

Burrowstounes.

A Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 17 Geo. 2. c. 21.
See Rivers and Navigable Canals.

Burton upon Trent.

For paving, cleansing, and lighting that Town, 19 Geo. 3. c. 39.

Bury St. Edmund.

For erecting Workhouses and paving the Streets there, 21 Geo. 2. c. 21.

Busbels. See Measures and Weights.

Butchers.

1. Selling unwholesome Meat to be punished, *Ordin. pro Pistor. incerti Temp.* c. 7. Vol. 1. 187.
2. Shall not kill Beasts in Walled Town, or Cambridge, 4 H. 7. c. 3.
3. Shall not kill Calves between first of January and first of May, 21 H. 8. c. 8.
4. Prohibited to keep Tan-houses, 22 H. 8. c. 6.
5. Butchers Meat to be sold by the Pound, and Prices limited, 24 H. 8. c. 3. 25 H. 8. c. 1. 27 H. 8. c. 9.
6. May be sold by Weight or otherwise, 33 H. 8. c. 11.
7. Butchers not to spoil Hides, 1 Ja. 1. c. 22. § 2.
8. Not to kill Calves under five Weeks old, 1 Ja. 1. c. 22. § 3.
9. Shall not sell live fat Cattle, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 19. § 3. 15 Car. 2. c. 8. Repealed, 12 Geo. 3. c. 71.
10. Within 10 Miles of London not to sell fat Cattle alive or dead to one another, 5 Ann. c. 34. § 2. Repealed, 12 Geo. 3. c. 71.
11. May sell dead Calves or Sheep, 7 Ann. c. 6.
12. Penalty on gashing Hides, 9 Ann. c. 11. § 11.
For other Matters, see Cattle, Canterbury-1. Fore-
tellers, Holidays 14. Leather, Tanner 7. Vic-
tuals,

Butlerage.

1. The King's Butler shall take his Prifage by the View of good Men who shall attest it, *Stat. of Escheats*, 16 Ed. 2. 43 Ed. 3. c. 3.
2. Penalty of his exceeding, 25 Ed. 3. ff. 5. c. 21.
3. Persons inhabiting Cinque Ports, and others free of Prifage and Butlerage, not to custom the Wines of others, 1 H. 8. c. 5. § 6.
4. Prifage of Wines not charged with the Payment of any Custom imposed by 12 Car. 2. c. 4. § 15.
For other Matters, see Customs, Wines.

Butter and Cheese.

1. May be exported to any Place, 3 H. 6. c. 4. 18 H. 6. c. 3.
2. Weight of a Wey of Cheese, 9 H. 6. c. 8.
3. Against regrating them, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 21. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 14. Restrained to London, &c. by 21 Ja. 1. c. 22. Repealed, 12 Geo. 3. c. 71.

Butter and Cheese.

4. Butter and Cheese not to be exported without Licence, 1 & 2 Ph. & M. c. 5. § 1. 2.
5. Buyers and Transporters of Butter and Cheese how to be licensed, 5 El. c. 12. 13 El. c. 25. § 20.
6. Justices may restrain Buyers of Butter and Cheese, 21 Ja. 1. c. 22.
7. Provisions to prevent Frauds in weighing and packing Butter, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 26. 4 W. & M. c. 7.
8. Foreign Butter, Cheese, &c. not to be imported, 32 Car. 2. c. 2. § 9.
9. Regulations of weighing Butter and Cheese, and shipping them for London, 4 W. & M. c. 7.
10. Regulations for weighing and packing Butter in New Malden, in Yorkshires, 17 Geo. 2. c. 8.
11. Cheese may be imported for a limited Time Duty-free, 13 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 2.
For other Matters, see Cattle 17. Ireland 60. Pork 11.

Buttons.

1. Foreign Hair Buttons prohibited, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 13. § 2. 4 W. & M. c. 10.
2. Hair Buttons imported, to what Duties liable, 4 W. & M. c. 5.
3. Buttons and Button Holes made of Cloth, &c. prohibited, 10 W. 3. c. 2. 8 Ann. c. 6. 4 Geo. 1. c. 7. 7 Geo. 1. ff. 1. c. 12.

Buyers of stolen Goods. See Accessary.

Buying and Selling of Offices.
See Officers.

Buying and Selling of Titles.
See Champerty.

Byal Fenn.

For draining same, 21 Geo. 2. c. 18. 22 Geo. 2. c. 11. 17 Geo. 3. c. 65.

By-Laws.

1. By-Laws restraining Freemen of London to go to other Markets, void, 3 H. 7. c. 9.
2. By-Laws shall be approved by the Chancellor, Treasurer, and Chief Justices, or by the Judges of Assize, 19 H. 7. c. 7.
3. Shall not be made in Restraint of suing in the King's Courts, 19 H. 7. c. 7.
For other Matters, see Coaches, Corporations, Plantations, Watermen.

Byrom's Short Hand. See Books 15.

C.

Cabbages. See Tit. Trespas.

Cables, Haisers, Cordage and Cable Yarn.

1. For making Cables at Burport in Dorsetshire, 21 H. 8. c. 12.
2. None to make Cables with overworn Stuff, 35 El. c. 8.
3. Cable-yarn and Cordage imported, to what Duties liable, 2 W. & M. ff. 2. c. 4. § 33 & 40.

4. No.

Callicoex.

4. No Drawback on Exportation of foreign Cordage, or Cable-yarn, 6 *Ann. c. 19. § 13.*
5. Twenty Pounds Weight shall be accounted to the Stone, 21 *H. 8. c. 12. § 4.*

Cadiz.

Payment of Consulage there enforced, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 25.*

Calais.

1. Provision for Repair of the Works there, 21 *R. 2. c. 18.*
2. Revenues of the Place applied to the Repairs, 1 *H. 5. c. 9.*
3. For Payment of Quit-rents there, 11 *H. 7. c. 16.*

Calder River. See *Ayr 4. and Canals.*

Calendar.

1. Establishment of the New Stile, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 23.*
 2. The opening Commons, and doing of other Things depending on any moveable Featt, must be according to the new Calendar, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 30.*
- See *Days in Bank, Scotland.*

Callicoex.

1. Of what Length, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 11.*
2. Duty on Callicoex stained, &c. in the *Indies*, 11 *W. 3. c. 3.*
3. Wear of printed Callicoex, &c. prohibited, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 10. 7 Geo. 1. c. 7.*
4. Duty on White Callicoex, 3 & 4 *Ann. c. 4. § 8.*—Made perpetual and Part of Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 12.*
5. What deemed painted Callicoex, 12 *W. 3. c. 11. § 14.*
6. Duty on Callicoex, &c. stained in *Great Britain*, 10 *Ann. c. 10. § 69. 12 Ann. 2. c. 9. § 6.*
7. Callicoex within one Eighth of a Yard of Yard-broad to pay as Yard-broad, 10 *Ann. c. 10. § 99.*
8. Entries to be made by the Printers, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 36. § 21.*
9. Painted Silks, Callicoex, &c. found unstamped, forfeited, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 11. § 15.*
10. Time for Sale enlarged, 7 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 11.*
11. Mixed Stuffs of *British* Manufacture may be worn if the Warp be Linen, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 4.*
12. Two *per Cent.* of Duties paid on Importation of white Callicoex or Muslin, to be retained on Exportation of them unpainted, beside one Half of the Duty called the *Old Subsidy*, not drawn back; excepting when exported to *Africa*, or the *British* Colonies in *America*, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 35. § 7.*
13. The Drawback allowed by 6 *Geo. 3. c. 52.* on Exportation of printed Callicoex not to extend to the *Madeira* and *Canary Islands*, or the *Azores* or *Western Islands*, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 74. § 5.*
14. The Duties on Callicoex, Muslins, and Nankeens to cease, and a Duty of 18 *per Cent. ad valorem* imposed, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 74.*

For other Matters, *See Artificers 11. East India Company, Felonies without Clergy, Article Drumps, India Goods, Man (Use of), Plantations.*

Calne. See *Chippenham.*

Calves. See *Cattle.*

Cam (River).

Made navigable, 1 *Ann. Stat. 2. c. 11.*

Cambrick.

Candles and Chandlers.

Camberwell.

For lighting, watching, &c. the Villages of *Camberwell* and *Peckham*, 16 *Geo. 3. c. 26.*

Cambrick.

1. A Duty on foreign Cambricks, 15 *Geo. 2. c. 29.*
 2. Penalty on wearing Cambrick or *French Lawn*, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 36. 21 Geo. 2. c. 26.*
 3. Importing Cambrick or *French Lawns* restrained, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 36. § 4.*
 4. May be imported for Exportation, § 6.
 5. How Wearer may be discharged of Penalty, 21 *Geo. 2. c. 26.*
 6. Penalty on Wife to be levied on Husband, § 4.
 7. Cambricks how imported, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 32.*
 8. Manufactory at *Winchelsea* in *Suffex* established, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 37.*
 9. *English Linen Company* incorporated, and may raise a Capital of 100,000*l.* 4 *Geo. 3. c. 37. § 2, 3.*
 10. Members not liable to Bankruptcy, § 13.
 11. To amend and enforce the Acts already existing, to prevent the fraudulent Importation and wearing of Cambricks and *French Lawn*, 7 *Geo. 3. c. 43. 8 Geo. 3. c. 25. § 10.*
- See *Felonies without Clergy, Title Forgeries. And Linen.*

Cambridge.

1. A Rent given to the Knights of the Shire instead of their Wages, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 24.*
 2. Town of *Cambridge* paved, 35 *H. 8. c. 15.*
 3. Vice-Chancellor and Mayor may act as Justices for the County without landed Qualification, 7 *Geo. 2. c. 10. 18 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 15.*
 4. Land-tax how to be raised there, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 122.*
- For other Matters, *See Universities.*

Canals. See *Rivers.*

Candles and Chandlers.

1. Clauses charging every Hundred Weight of Tallow Candles imported, with ——— } 10 0 2 *W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 37.*
2. And every Pound imported, with ——— } 0 0 1/2 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 1.*
And ——— } 0 0 1/2 9 *Ann. c. 6. § 11.*
And (except Wax or Spermaceti) — } 0 0 1/2 24 *Geo. 3. c. 11.*
3. And every Pound made in *Great Britain*, with — } 0 0 1/2 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 1.*
And ——— } 0 0 1/2 9 *Ann. c. 6. § 11.*
And (except Wax or Spermaceti) — } 0 0 1/2 24 *Geo. 3. c. 11.*
4. And every Pound of Wax Candles imported, with — } 0 4 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 1.*
And ——— } 0 4 9 *Ann. c. 6. § 11.*
5. And every Pound made in *Great Britain* with — } 0 4 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 1.*
And ——— } 0 4 9 *Ann. c. 9. § 1.*
6. The old Duties on Wax Candles repealed, and other Duties granted, 24 *Geo. 3. c. 36.*
7. Candles having paid the Duties may be exported, 12 *Car. 2. c. 4.*

Candles and Chandlers.

- c. 4. § 11. 22 *Car.* 2. c. 13. § 4. 8 *Ann.* c. 9. § 24 & 26. Duty free, 3 *W. & M.* c. 8.
8. Duty on Candles imported, 2 *W. & M.* sess. 2. c. 4. § 37.
9. Duties on the Exportation of foreign Candles, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 3. § 16.
10. Duties imposed upon Candles, 8 *Ann.* c. 9. 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 11.
11. The 8 *Ann.* c. 9. made perpetual, 9 *Ann.* c. 21. and Part of the *South Sea* Fund.
12. The 9 *Ann.* c. 6. made perpetual by 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. § 1. and Part of the General Fund.
13. Chandler to give Notice before he begins to make Candles, 10 *Ann.* c. 26. § 106.
14. Penalty on using an unentered Melting-house, &c. 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 30. § 23.
15. Working Hours for Officers to enter Workhouses, settled, § 24.
16. Penalty on making Candles without Notice, § 27.
17. On removing or mixing Candles before they are surveyed, § 30.
18. Candles, Soap, and Starch may be seized by Officers of the Customs or Excise in any Ship or Carriage where there is reasonable Suspicion, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 30.
19. Penalties on fraudulently unshipping foreign Candles, &c. § 32.
20. Officers may by Warrant search any Place for concealed Candles, &c. § 34.
21. No Drawback on Exportation of Candles made in *Ireland*, or in *Isle of Man*, § 36.
22. Seamen's Wages may be detained for the Penalties of importing Soap, Starch, or Candles, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 8.
23. No Persons allowed to make Candles within the Limits of the Head Office, but such as occupy a Tenement of 10 *l.* per *Ann.* and pay Parish Rates, nor in any other Part of the Kingdom, without paying to Church and Poor, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 74. § 25.
- For other Matters, see Certiorari* 34. *Excise. Lights. Soap.*

Candlehoe. See Bolingbroke.

Canes and Battans.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.

Cannoneers.

May take one or more Apprentices, 5 *El.* c. 5. § 12.

Canons.

1. Convocation not to enact or promulge Canons without the King's Licence, 25 *H.* 8. c. 19. § 1. 27 *H.* 8. c. 15.
2. None to be made or executed, that are contrary to the Laws of the Land, 25 *H.* 8. c. 19. § 2, 7. 33 *H.* 8. c. 16.
3. Canons of 1640 or other *Ecclesiastical* Laws not allowed by Parliament, &c. not confirmed, 13 *Car.* 2. § 1. c. 12. § 5.

Canterbury.

1. The River of *Canterbury* made navigable, 6 *H.* 8. c. 17.
 2. Privileges granted to the Citizens exclusive of Foreigners, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 18.—Exception as to Butchers, &c. *Id.* § 6.
 3. A Workhouse erected there, 1 *Geo.* 2. § 2. c. 20.
 4. Rules for Elections in *Canterbury*, 1 *Geo.* 2. § 2. c. 20. § 31.
 5. For Recovery of Small Debts within the City of *Canterbury*, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 45.
- VOL. X.

Canterbury.

Cards and Dice.

Canbass. See Buckram.

Capias.

May issue against any Person prosecuted for smuggling, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 86. § 5.

For other Matters, see Outlawry.

Capias Utilegatum.

Persons taken upon a *Capias Utilegatum* not to be discharged without a lawful *Superseas*, 13 *Car.* 2. § 2. c. 2. § 4.

For other Matters, see Outlawry.

Capiatur pro Fine.

Taken away, and other Provisions in lieu thereof, 5 *W. & M.* c. 12.

Capite.

Its Tenures taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24.

Caps. See Hats.

Captains. See Soldiers,

Cardiffe.

1. For repairing *Cardiffe* Bridge, 23 *El.* c. 11. Repealed by 1 *Ann.* § 1. c. 18. § 10.
2. For paving, &c. the Town, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 7.

Cards and Dice.

1. Importation of Cards and Dice prohibited, 3 *Ed.* 4. c. 4. § 1. Enforced by 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 167.
 2. Every Pack of Cards pays 6 *d.* 9 *Ann.* c. 23. § 39. and 6 *d.* additional by 19 *Geo.* 1. c. 13. and 6 *d.* additional by 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 6.
 3. Every Pair of Dice, 5 *s.* 9 *Ann.* c. 23. § 39. and 5 *s.* additional by 19 *Geo.* 1. c. 13. and 2 *s.* 6 *d.* additional by 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 6.
 4. What deemed Dice, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 168.
 5. Penalty for not giving Notice of the Places where Cards and Dice are made, 9 *Ann.* c. 23. § 41. 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 166.
 6. Or removing Cards or Dice before they are marked, except in order for Exportation, 9 *Ann.* c. 23. § 41. 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 170.
 7. Or using them in Gaming-houses before they are marked, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 162.
 8. Limitation of the Time of Prosecution upon Bonds for exporting Cards and Dice, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 19. § 48.
 9. Penalty on defacing the Stamp of Cards or new spotting Dice, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 55.
 10. Card-makers to give Bonds for their Duties, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 57.
 11. Officers may search for private making of Cards and Dice, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 59.
 12. Regulations concerning the making and stamping Cards, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 46. § 9 to 17.
 13. Penalty on selling Packs of Cards after Wrappers broken open, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 17.
- For other Matters, see Stamps.*

F

Cardiffe.

Carriages.

Carlisle.

1. The Statute of *Carlisle*, of Fines, 15 *Ed.* 2. *ft.* 1.
2. Assizes for *Cumberland* to be held in *Carlisle*, 14 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.

Carlton Bridge. See Newport Bridge.

Carmenia Wool.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

Carolina in America. See Plantations and Rice.

Carpets.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

Carptmeals.

The making of them how encouraged, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 16.

Carriage.

1. Carriage for the King shall be paid for, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 21. *St. Westminster.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 32.
2. Price of Carriage restrained, 23 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 1. *c.* 3.
3. Price of Carriage to be taken for the King, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 3.
4. For providing Carriages for the King, 13 *Car.* 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 8. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 10.
5. For the Navy and Ordnance, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 20. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 11.
6. Rates of Carriage to be settled by Justices, 3 *W. & M.* *c.* 12. § 24.
7. Penalty of taking more, 21 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 3.
8. Commissioners for regulating Navigation of *Thames* to rate the Price of Water Carriage, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 9.—Penalty, *Id.*
9. Justices of *London* to assess the Rates of carrying Goods between *London* and *Westminster*, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 3.
10. What Rates to be paid for Carriages attending Soldiers on their March, 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. § 40. 33 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 8. § 25. For other Matters, see *Carts*, *Clerk of the Peace* 8. *Game* 21, &c. *Highways*, *Turnpikes*.

Carrots. See Tiespals.

Carts.

1. What Sort of Cart Wheels shall be used in *London*, &c. 2 *W. & M.* *ft.* 2. *c.* 8. § 19. 3 *W. & M.* *c.* 12. § 16.
2. Penalty on Carmen riding on their Carts within the Bills of Mortality, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ft.* 2. *c.* 57. § 8. Or within ten Miles of *London*, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. § 8. A general Prohibition of it, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 16. § 7. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 9.
3. Loads of Carts in *London* restrained, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 6. repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. § 4.
4. Carts to be drawn with three Horses only, 5 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 12. § 1. 14 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 42. § 6. 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 3. With four Horses, 16 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 29. With five Horses having broad Wheels, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 4 & 6.
5. Carts to be numbered, and to have the Owner's Name, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 4.
6. On changing Property, new Owner's Name to be affixed, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 2.
7. Cart Wheels may be bound with Iron, 18 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 33. § 7.

Carts.

8. Penalty of obstructing Streets with empty Carts, &c. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 5.
9. Carts not to ply at *Westminster* Bridge, &c. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 6.
10. Penalty of obstructing Highways by empty Waggon, &c. 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 22. § 8.
11. Carriages travelling with Goods for Hire, deemed Common Stage Waggon, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 28. § 11. For other Matters, see *Highways*, *Holidays*. As to Duties, see *Coaches* 24, &c.

Casks. See Beer, &c. Coopers.

Cassena. See Drugs.

Castle Guard.

1. Purveyance for Castles regulated, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 10.
2. None shall be distrained for Castle Guard who will find a Man, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 20.

Castles. See Dover.

The King's Castles to be rejoined to the Counties, 13 *R.* 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 15.

Cathedrals. See Churches.

Catherine Coleman (St.)

For rebuilding Church of *St. Catherine Coleman* in *Fenchurch Street London*, 12 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 17. 15 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 12.

Catherine Cree Church (St.)

Provision for the Curate of *St. Catherine Cree Church London*, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 35.

Catlings.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* *c.* 5. § 2.

Cattle.

1. Calves shall not be killed that fall between the first of *January* and the first of *May*, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 8. 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 7.
2. Nor Weanlings under two Years old, 24 *H.* 8. *c.* 9.
3. None to buy Cattle within *Wales*, out of Market or Fair, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 26. § 105.
4. Penalty of cutting out the Tongue of any tame Beast, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 6.
5. Regrading Cattle prohibited, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 19. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 9. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
6. Butchers not to buy Cattle and sell the same alive, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 19. § 3. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
7. Licensed Drovers may buy Cattle to sell again, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 16.
8. May be transported from one Place to another with Licence, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 14. § 12.
9. A Milch Cow shall be kept and a Calf reared, for every six Score Sheep, &c. 2 & 3 *Pb. & M.* *c.* 3. 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 8. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
10. Drovers to be licensed, 5 *El.* *c.* 12.
11. Duties on foreign Cattle imported, 15 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. § 13. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
12. Importation of foreign Cattle prohibited, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 20 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. 32 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2.
13. Importation of Cattle a publick Nuisance, 18 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. § 1.

Cattle.

14. *Ile of Man* excepted, 18 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 3.
 15. Ship in which Cattle imported forfeited, 20 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 5.
 16. Persons agreeing to evade the Forfeitures incur a *Premunire*, 20 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 10.
 17. Exportation permitted of Beef, Pork, Bacon, Butter, Cheese, and Candles, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 13. § 4. 3 *W. & M.* c. 8.
 18. Duty on Cattle exported, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 13. § 6.
 19. Treble Damages for maiming Cattle in the Night, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 5.
 20. An expired Act for preventing Frauds in buying and selling Cattle in *Smithfield*, &c. and for regulating the licensing of Drivers, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 19. 25 *Car.* 2. c. 4. Not to extend to Salesmen, 1 *Ja.* 2. c. 17. § 10.
 21. *English* Cattle mixed with *Irish* may be seized, 32 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 11.
 22. His Majesty to make Regulations for preventing the spreading of the Distemper among the Cattle, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 5. 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 4. 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 54. 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 34. 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 14. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.
 23. Tanners to give Notice to the Officer before they bring in raw Hides, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 46. § 24.
 24. His Majesty empowered to prevent the killing of Cow Calves, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 46. § 26.
 25. Regulations for the selling and driving Cattle, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 46. § 27, &c. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.
 26. Salesman, Broker, or Factor not to buy Cattle on his own Account, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. § 11.
 27. Allowance of free Importation of Cattle from *Ireland*, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 10. Continued till *Michaelmas* 1778, by 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 5.
 28. To indemnify Persons for advising or carrying into Execution the Orders of Council for preventing the spreading of a contagious Distemper among the horned Cattle, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 4.
 29. Regulations to prevent the spreading the contagious Disorder among the horned Cattle, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 45.
 30. The Exportation of live Cattle and other fresh Provisions prohibited until the 20th Day after the Commencement of the next Session of Parliament, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 37.
 31. For preventing Mischief in driving Cattle within *London* and *Westminster* and Bills of Mortality, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 87. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 67.
- For other Matters, see *Butchers* 2, 3, 8, 9, 10, 11. *Distress* 2, 20. *Drovers*. *Felonies* with and without Clergy. *Forests* 22, &c. *Horses*, *Sheep*, *Swine*, *Trespass* 9. *Woods* 4, 8, &c.

Catwater.

For preserving the Harbour of *Catwater* near *Plymouth*, 8 *Ann.* c. 8.

Cabear. See *Botargo*.

Causeys. See *Highways*.

Catwale Fenn.

For draining, &c. *Catwale Fenn* in the *Ile of Ely*, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 34.

Ceded Islands.

Any Goods or Effects being the Growth or Produce of any of the Islands, ceded by the definitive Treaty of 10 *March* 1763, to the Crowns of *France* and *Spain*, may be imported

Certificate.

by *British* Subjects in *British* Ships, until 1 *May* 1765, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 3.

Cement.

The Property of a Cement, the Invention of *John Liardet*, vested in him, his Executors, &c. for a Term of Years, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 29.

Censor of the College of Physicians. See *Physicians*.

Certificate.

1. In what Cases Remedy by Certificate of Affize, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 25.
 2. Certificate of Attainders, Indictments, Outlawries, or Convictions, by whom and where to be made, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 14. 3 *W. & M.* c. 9. § 7.
 3. Certificates from Ecclesiastical Persons to the King's Courts, in whose Name and under whose Seal to be made, 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 2. § 7.
 4. Certificates on Convictions for Robberies, &c. 4 *W. & M.* c. 8. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 17. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 23. 5 *Ann.* c. 31. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 23.
 5. Certificates concerning Poor, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 12. § 3. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 30. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 11. 12 *Ann.* ft. 1. c. 18. § 2.
 6. Concerning Allowance of Bankrupt Certificate, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 10.
- For other Matters, see *Wastard* 2, 3. *Felony* without Clergy, *Poor* 16, 30, 36, &c.

Certiorari.

1. If, on *Certiorari*, it be returned, that the Prisoner is condemned by Judgement, he shall be remanded, &c. 2 *H.* 5. ft. 1. c. 2.
2. *Certiorari* for removing a Recognizance shall be signed by a Judge, 1 *P. & M.* c. 13. § 7.
3. *Certiorari* shall not be allowed for a Defendant without finding Security for Costs, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 8. § 7.
4. Proceedings upon the Excise Laws shall not be superseded by *Certiorari*, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 23. § 36. c. 24. § 50.
5. Indictments for the Repair of Highways, Pavements, &c. not removeable but in special Cases, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 6. 22 *Car.* 2. c. 12. § 4. 3 *W. & M.* c. 12. § 23.
6. Security to be taken on Allowance of a *Certiorari* to remove a Conviction of Deer-stealing, 3 *W. & M.* c. 10. § 6. On the Game Laws, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 23. § 7. 5 *Ann.* c. 14. On the Act to prevent excessive Gaming, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 7.
7. Not to remove Presentments of the Highways, 3 *W. & M.* c. 12. § 23. 1 *Ann.* ft. 1. c. 18. § 5.
8. No *Certiorari* to remove an Indictment in Term Time, but upon Motion, 5 *W. & M.* c. 11.
9. Security for Costs, and to try, to be found before the Allowance of a *Certiorari* to remove an Indictment, 5 *W. & M.* c. 11.
10. In Vacation may be granted by Judge of *B. R.* *Id.* § 4.
11. *Certiorari* may be granted to remove an Indictment touching the Highway, Bridges, &c. on a Suggestion, &c. that the Right to repair may come in question, 5 *W. & M.* c. 11. § 6.
12. Party prosecuting a *Certiorari* to remove an Indictment, may find Bail in the King's Bench, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 33.
13. No

Certiorari.

13. No Judgement or Order to be removed by *Certiorari* without Sureties found, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 2.*
 14. *Certiorari* to remove Proceedings of Justices to be applied for within six Calendar Months, and upon six Days Notice to the Justices, 13 *Geo. 2. c. 18. § 5.*

Cases wherein a *Certiorari* is not grantable.

- | | |
|--|--|
| 15. Shall not supersede Proceedings of Justices on Excise Laws, | 12 <i>Car. 2. c. 23. § 36.</i>
22 & 23 <i>Car. 2. c. 5. § 14.</i>
5 <i>W. & M. c. 7. § 17.</i>
6 <i>Geo. 1. c. 21. § 21.</i>
22. |
| 16. Nor to remove Judgement in Suits for Tithes, unless the Title of such Tithes come in Question, | 7 & 8 <i>W. 3. c. 6. § 7.</i> |
| 17. Nor Proceedings by virtue of the Act to compel Quakers to pay Tithes, | 7 & 8 <i>W. 3. c. 34. § 4.</i> |
| 18. Nor on Presentment for not repairing Bridges, &c. | 1 <i>Ann. §. 1. c. 18. § 5.</i> |
| 19. Nor on Proceedings on the Act for laying Duties on Hides, &c. | 9 <i>Ann. c. 11. § 47.</i> |
| 20. Nor on Proceedings of Commissioners for licensing Coaches, | 9 <i>Ann. c. 23. § 15.</i>
1 <i>Geo. 1. c. 57. § 6.</i> |
| 21. Nor on Order of Justices on the Malt Act, | 12 <i>Ann. §. 1. c. 2. § 37.</i> |
| 22. Nor on Judgements of Commissioners for Inland Duties on Coffee, &c. | 10 <i>Geo. 1. c. 10. § 42.</i> |
| 23. Nor on Proceedings on the Act for Regulation of the Woollen Manufacture, | 13 <i>Geo. 1. c. 23. § 6.</i> |
| 24. Nor Convictions on the Act to prevent Disturbances by Seamen, | 1 <i>Geo. 2. c. 25. § 15.</i> |
| 25. Nor proceeding on the Act for the better Regulation of Attornies, | 2 <i>Geo. 2. c. 23. § 25.</i> |
| 26. Nor on the Act against destroying Turnpikes, &c. | 8 <i>Geo. 2. c. 20. § 16.</i> |
| 27. Nor on the Act for more easy assessing County Rates, | 12 <i>Geo. 2. c. 29. § 21.</i> |
| 28. Nor on Orders of Justices for regulating Houses of Correction, | 17 <i>Geo. 2. c. 5. § 31.</i> |
| 29. Nor on Conviction for swearing, | 19 <i>Geo. 2. c. 21. § 8.</i> |
| 30. Nor on Conviction on the Act for Preservation of Havens, &c. | 19 <i>Geo. 2. c. 22. § 5.</i> |
| 31. Nor on Proceedings on the Act to prevent Frauds, &c. in the Admeasurement of Coals, | 19 <i>Geo. 2. c. 35. § 23.</i> |
| 32. Nor on Proceedings on the Act for the more easy Recovery of Servants Wages, | 20 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 6.</i> |
| 33. Nor on Conviction on the Act against seducing Artificers, &c. | 23 <i>Geo. 2. c. 13. § 9.</i> |
| 34. Nor on the Act against the clandestine Importation of Soap, Candles, and Starch, | 23 <i>Geo. 2. c. 21. § 33.</i> |
| 35. Nor on the Act for more speedy Recovery of Small Debts in County Court, | 23 <i>Geo. 2. c. 33. § 4.</i> |
| 36. Nor for removing Indictment for keeping Bawdy-house, | 25 <i>Geo. 2. c. 36. § 10.</i> |

Cases wherein a *Certiorari* is not grantable.

- | | |
|--|--|
| 37. Nor on Conviction on the Act for preventing Frauds, &c. in Clocks and Watches, | 27 <i>Geo. 2. c. 7. § 4.</i> |
| 38. Nor on the Act against stealing Lead, Iron, &c. | 29 <i>Geo. 2. c. 30. § 7.</i> |
| 39. Nor for Offenders against the Act for widening London Bridge, | 29 <i>Geo. 2. c. 40. § 35.</i> |
| 40. Nor against the Act for preserving Fish in the Thames, &c. | 30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 21. § 13.</i> |
| 41. Nor on Conviction of Alehouse-keepers for permitting Gaming, | 30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 24. § 20.</i> |
| 42. Nor on Orders of Lieutenants in the Militia, | 30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 25. § 58.</i>
§ seq. |
| 43. Nor on the Act for the due making of Bread, &c. | 31 <i>Geo. 2. c. 29. § 37.</i>
§ seq. |
| 44. Nor on the Act concerning Luggage and Ballastage in the Thames, | 32 <i>Geo. 2. c. 16. § 24.</i>
27. |
| 45. Nor on the Act for widening the Streets, &c. in London, | 33 <i>Geo. 2. c. 30. § 31.</i> |
| 46. Nor on Convictions on the Act for preventing Thefts by Persons navigating Boats on the Thames, | 3 <i>Geo. 3. c. 28. § 11.</i> |
| 47. Shall not supersede Proceedings on the Act for establishing a Street Toll on Sundays, in the City of Westminster, | 5 <i>Geo. 3. c. 13. § 13.</i> |
| 48. Nor on the Act for enlarging the Powers of former Acts for paving the City of Westminster, | 5 <i>Geo. 3. c. 50. § 29.</i> |
| 49. Nor on the Act for paving the Borough of Southwark, | 6 <i>Geo. 3. c. 24. § 90.</i> |
| 50. Nor on the Act for paving the City of London. | 6 <i>Geo. 3. c. 26. § 90.</i> |
| 51. Nor on the Act to explain and amend the Act for widening the Streets, &c. of London, | 6 <i>Geo. 3. c. 27. § 9.</i> |
| 52. Nor on the Act for widening, paving, &c. the Streets, &c. of Bristol, | 6 <i>Geo. 3. c. 34. § 49.</i> |
| 53. Nor on Conviction for Fraud in the Admeasurement of Coals in the City of London, | 7 <i>Geo. 3. c. 23. § 24.</i> |
| 54. Nor on the Act for reducing the Turnpike Laws into one Act, | 7 <i>Geo. 3. c. 40. § 56.</i> |
| 55. Nor on the Act for reducing the Highway Laws into one Act, | 7 <i>Geo. 3. c. 42. § 53.</i> |
| 56. Nor on Proceedings of the Commissioners for licensing Coaches and Chairs, | 7 <i>Geo. 3. c. 44. § 21.</i> |
| 57. Nor on the Act for paving the Parish of St. Leonard, Shore-ditch, | 8 <i>Geo. 3. c. 38. § 87.</i> |
| 58. Nor on the Act for paving the Borough of New Windsor, | 9 <i>Geo. 3. c. 10. § 33.</i> |
| 59. Nor on the Act for paving the Town of Gainsburgh, | 9 <i>Geo. 3. c. 21. § 60.</i> |
| 60. Nor on the Act for paving the Parish of St. Nicholas, in the City of Rochester, and Parish of Stroud, in the County of Kent, | 9 <i>Geo. 3. c. 32. § 60.</i> |

61. Nor

Challenge of Jurors.

- Cases wherein a Certiorari is not grantable.*
- 61. Nor on the Act for paving the Town of *Portsmouth*, and for regulating the Carmen and Porters there, } 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 14. § 50.
 - 62. Nor on Conviction of stealing Dogs, } 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 18. § 4.
 - 63. Nor on Conviction for destroying Game, } 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 19. § 4.
 - 64. Nor on the Act for paving, &c. the Parish of *St. Mary le Bone*, } 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 23. § 130.
 - 65. Nor on the Act for paving, &c. certain Parishes and Wards in the Town of *Southampton*, } 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. § 90.
 - 66. Nor on Conviction on the Act against Abuses in the making of Bricks and Tiles, } 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 49. § 11.

See *Counties Palatine, Habeas Corpus, Indissemment.*

Cessavit.

- 1. Granted against Tenant in Fee-farm, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 4.
- 2. And for Cesser of any Services, and shall pass to the Heirs, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 21.
- 3. For Cesser of performing Alms, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 41.

Cestertians. See Monasteries.

Cestui que Use. See Uses, Life-Estates.

Chairs. See Coaches.

Challenge of Jurors.

- 1. Where Lords of the Fee shall be admitted to challenge Jurors, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 32.
 - 2. The Inquest shall not remain for Challenge, that the Jurors are not good for the King, *Ord. pro. Inquis.* 33 *Ed.* 1. § 4.
 - 3. A Juror may be challenged if one of the Indictors, 25 *Ed.* 3. § 5. c. 3.
 - 4. *Riens dans le gard* no Challenge in *London*, 7 *H.* 7. c. 5.
 - 5. An Attaint no Challenge for Insufficiency of Estate, 11 *H.* 7. c. 21.
 - 6. Persons arraigned for Felony shall not challenge peremptorily above twenty, 22 *H.* 8. c. 14. 28 *H.* 8. c. 1. 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 12. § 11.
 - 7. Peremptory Challenge taken away in High Treason, 33 *H.* 8. c. 23.
 - 8. On Trial in personal Action no Challenge for the Hundred, if two Hundredors appear, 27 *El.* c. 6. § 5.
 - 9. Where Reversioner may challenge in Actions wherein Life or Death of *Cestui que Vie* may come in question, 19 *Car.* 2. c. 6. § 3.
 - 10. Where Persons peremptorily challenging above twenty-three, excluded Clergy, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 23. § 1.
 - 11. Where principal Challenge, for Insufficiency of Estate to be admitted in *London*, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 19.
 - 12. No Challenge to any Panel of Jurors for Want of a Knight being returned, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 4.
- See Juries.*

Chamberlain.

- 1. The King's Chamberlain what Fines to have of Spiritual Persons, Earls, and Barons, 13 *Ed.* 1. § 1. c. 42.

Champerty.

- 2. The Great Chamberlain and the King's Chamberlain what Place to have in the House of Peers, 31 *H.* 8. c. 10. § 5.

Chamberlain and Chamber of London.

See *London.*

Champerty.

- 1. The King's Officers shall not maintain Pleas, &c. *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 25.
- 2. The King's Clerk shall not accept a Presentation to a Church in Contest, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 28.
- 3. Officers in Courts shall not accept of any Thing in Contest, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 49.
- 4. None shall maintain Pleas, nor give nor take any Thing in Plea, *Art. Super Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. § 3. c. 11. 7 *R.* 2. c. 15.
- 5. Who deemed Champertors, 33 *Ed.* 1. § 2.
- 6. To be punished by three Years Imprisonment and Ransom, *St. Champert.* 33 *Ed.* 1. § 3.
- 7. Penalty of buying presented Titles, 32 *H.* 8. c. 9. For other Matters, see *Maintenance.*

Champion.

A Demandant's Champion in a Writ of Right not compellable to swear, 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 41.

Chancery and Chancellor.

- 1. Chancellor to follow the King, 28 *Ed.* 1. § 3. c. 5.
- 2. Oath of the Masters and Curators, 18 *Ed.* 3. § 5.
- 3. Chancellor and Treasurer to correct Errors in Exchequer, 31 *Ed.* 3. § 1. c. 12.
- 4. Relief upon Statutes given in Chancery, 36 *Ed.* 3. c. 9.
- 5. Chancellor to give Remedy where Subject constrained to answer before Lord, 15 *R.* 2. c. 12.
- 6. Damages given on untrue Suggestions, 17 *R.* 2. c. 6.
- 7. Commissioners distrained to return Commissions that never came to their Hands, to be redressed in Chancery, 4 *H.* 4. c. 9.
- 8. Chancellor to give Redress to Aliens, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. c. 2. § 9.
- 9. The six Clerks of the Chancery may marry, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. c. 8.
- 10. Chancellor may pass Things without Fees, 27 *H.* 8. c. 11. § 9.
- 11. Authority of a Lord Keeper the same as Chancellor, 5 *El.* c. 18.
- 12. Chancellor, &c. where disabled, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 10. § 6.
- 13. Publick Office where to be kept, and Hours of Attendance, 13 *Car.* 2. § 1. in *Appendix.*
- 14. Masters Fees, *Id.*
- 15. Office of Chancellor may be executed by Commissioners, 1 *W. & M.* *sess.* 1. c. 21. § 2.
- 16. One Commissioner may hear Motions, but not make Decrees, 1 *W. & M.* *sess.* 1. c. 21. § 3.
- 17. The *Favor Bill* going with a *Didimus* taken away, and other Fees granted to the Clerks, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 23.
- 18. Masters indemnified who had given Money for their Offices, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 2.
- 19. Directions for securing the Money of the Suitors, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 32.
- 20. To be paid into the Bank, *Id.*
- 21. A Fund created for Relief of the Suitors in Chancery, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 33. 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 32.
- 22. Orders.

Chancery and Chancellors.

22. Orders and Decrees of the Master of the Rolls confirmed, 3 *Geo. 2. c. 30.*
 23. Where Persons abscond to avoid the Process of Courts of Equity, the Bill shall be taken *pro Confesso*, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 25.*
 24. Where Defendants in Custody refuse to appear, the Court to appoint a Clerk to enter their Appearance, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 25. § 2.*
 25. No Suit in Equity by Assignees of Bankrupt without Consent of major Part in Value of Creditors, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 38.*
 26. Solicitors Fees on Bankruptcies to be settled by Master in Chancery, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 46.*
 27. Where Persons obliged to answer on Oath for discovering unlawful Contracts, &c. 7 *Geo. 2. c. 8. § 2.*
 28. Part of the Suitors Cash to be placed out at Interest for defraying the Charge of the Accountant General's Office, 12 *Geo. 2. c. 24.*
 29. Deficiencies to Clerk of Hanaper, made good, 23 *Geo. 2. c. 25.*
 30. King impowered to grant a Sum not exceeding 5000*l.* *per Ann.* to the Chancellor, 1 *Geo. 3. c. 1. § 6.*
 31. Part of the Suitors Cash to be placed at Interest to be applied to the Accountant General's third Clerk, and other Purposes, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 32.*
 32. Part of the Suitors Cash to be placed out at Interest, to augment the Income of the Masters in Chancery, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 28.*
 33. Part of the Suitors Cash to be placed out at Interest, for defraying the Charges of the Accountant General's Office, 9 *Geo. 3. c. 19.*
 34. The Master of the Rolls, and Officers of the Chancery, to be assessed to the Land Tax in the Liberty of the Rolls, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 49.*
 35. For rebuilding the Six Clerks Office, and erecting Offices for the Register and Accountant General, and for preserving the Records, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 43.*
 36. For vesting Part of the Garden belonging to *Lincoln's Inn* in the Accountant General of Court of Chancery, and his Successors, for erecting the above mentioned Offices, 15 *Geo. 3. c. 22.*
 37. For applying the Funds for rebuilding the above Offices, to building the same in the Gardens of *Lincoln's Inn*, 15 *Geo. 3. c. 26.*
- For other Matters, see Accountant General, Appearance 4. Bail 7. Bishops 3. Charitable Uses 5. Consummation Customs 27, &c. Escape, Escutcheons 6. Fish 1, &c. Hanaper, Idiots, Jews 1. Insurance 1, &c. Justices of Peace 12. Leases 22. Life Estates 5. Marriage 14. Marquee and Reprisal 2. Mortgages, Papists 11. Plays, &c. 18. Safe Conduct 5. Seals, Sheriff, 10, &c. Ships 76. Subpoena, Universities 10, &c.*

Chandlers. See Candles.

Chantry Rents.

Grants of them where good, 22 *Car. 2. c. 6.*
For other Matters, see Monasteries.

Channel (St. George's). See Harbours.

Chapels. See Churches.

Chaplains.

1. Wages of Chaplains and Curates limited, 36 *Ed. 3. c. 8. 2 H. 5. §. 2. c. 2.*
2. Their Privileges as to Pluralities and Non-residence, 21 *H. 8. c. 13.*
3. What Number of Chaplains may be privileged by Peers, &c. 21 *H. 8. c. 13. § 14, &c.*
4. The Judges, the Attorney and Solicitor General, may each privilege one Chaplain for Non-residence, 25 *H. 8. c. 16.*
5. The Chancellor of the Duchy and other great Officers may each privilege one Chaplain, 33 *H. 8. c. 28.*
For other Matters, see Churches, Ecclesiastical Courts, Juris Utium, Vicars, Widows.

Charcoal. See Coals.

Charitable Corporation.

1. For punishing the Frauds of their Managers, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 32. 6 Geo. 2. c. 2.*
2. And for Relief of the Sufferers, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 31. 6 Geo. 2. c. 35 & 36. 7 Geo. 2. c. 11.*

Charitable Uses.

1. Lands given to Alms and aliened may be recovered by the Donor, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 41.*
2. Lands, &c. may be given for the Maintenance of Houses of Correction, or of the Poor, 35 *El. c. 7. § 27.*
3. Commissions to be awarded to inquire of Lands, &c. given to Hospitals, and other charitable Uses, 39 *El. c. 6. 43 El. c. 4.*
4. Exception as to the Universities, 43 *El. c. 4. § 2.*
5. Purchasers without Notice protected, 43 *El. c. 4. § 6. —* Where Orders are to be certified into Chancery, 43 *El. c. 4. § 8.*
6. Where Appeals lie from the Commissioners to the Chancellor, 43 *El. c. 4. § 10.*
7. Commissioners, &c. to inquire of Money given to poor Prisoners, 22 *§ 23 Car. 2. c. 20. § 11. 32 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 9, 10.*
8. Money given to put out Apprentices, either by Parishes or publick Charities, to pay no Duty, 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 40.*
9. Mr. Norton's Will to charitable Uses, 6 *Geo. 2. c. 32. 11 Geo. 2. c. 37.*
For other Matters, see Alms-houses, Apprentices 14. Bath, Bishops 1. 2. Hospitals, Mortmain, Prisons, Rugby, &c. Tax.

Charles the First.

His Murderers punished, and a yearly Fast appointed, 12 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 34. & c. 30. 12 Car. 2. c. 15.*

Charlotte (Queen). See King.

Charter.

Corporations how punishable for acting under obsolete Charters, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 18, &c.*

Charter of Pardon. See Pardon.

Charter House.

Five of the Governors may act, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 29.*

Charter

Chatham.

Charter Party.

1. Stamp Duties imposed by 12 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 9. § 21. and 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. § 1. extended to Charter-parties, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 35. § 10.
2. What deemed a Charter-party, *Id.* § 11.

Chases. See Parks.

Chatham.

1. Moiety of the Duty payable by foreign-built Ships applied to the Use of the Chest at Chatham, 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 18. § 2.
2. Commissioners to purchase Lands for better fortifying Chatham, 7 *Ann.* *c.* 26. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49.
3. And such Lands how vested in Trustees for that Purpose, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 21. 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39. § 1. 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 80.
4. For paving, &c. the Town and Parish of Chatham, 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18: explained and amended by 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 58.
5. Compensation to Proprietors of Lands purchased in pursuance of above Acts, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 10. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 71.
6. Lands purchased in pursuance of 20 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 49. liable to Tithes, Land Tax, &c. to be paid by Store-keeper, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. *c.* 29.
For other Matters, see Fortifications 2, 3, &c.

Chatham (Earl of).

Annuity of 4000*l.* a Year, payable out of the Aggregate Fund, settled on the Heirs of the late William Pitt, Earl of Chatham, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.

Chatteris (Isle of Ely).

For draining Fens in Parish of Chatteris and Doddington in the Isle of Ely, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 26. 15 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65. 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 65.

Cheats.

1. Penalty of Pillory, &c. on Persons getting Money or Goods into their Hands by false Tokens or counterfeit Letters, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 1.
2. Farther Penalty of obtaining Money or Goods by false Pretences, 30 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.

Cheese and Cheesemongers.

See Butter, Cattle 12.

Chelsea Hospital.

1. Water how to be brought from Hackney Marsh, for the Use of Chelsea College, 7 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 9.
2. Assignment of Out-pensions in Chelsea Hospital before due, made void, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1.
3. Pensions to be paid half-yearly in Advance, without any other Deduction than one Shilling in the Pound, 28 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 1.

Chelsea Water-works.

1. Commissioners of Chelsea Water-works incorporated, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 1.
2. Offenders liable to treble Damages and Costs, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 26. § 2.

Cheminage.

In Forests ascertained, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 14.

Chelsea Hospital.

Chester.

Chepstow.

1. French Wines may be brought into Chepstow in Strangers Bottoms, 5 *El.* *c.* 5. § 47.
2. Inhabitants of Gloucester and Monmouthshire shall repair Chepstow Bridge, 18 *El.* *c.* 18. 3 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 23.

Cheshire.

For building Bridges in that County and Lancashire, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 12. § 13.

Chest of Chatham. See Chatham.

Chester.

1. When Justices and Bailiffs to account in the Exchequer, 5 *H.* 3. *st.* 5.
2. Erected into a Principality, 21 *R.* 2. *c.* 9. Repealed, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 3.
3. Outlawries in other Counties against Persons in the County of Chester, to be certified into Chester, and proceeded upon there, 1 *H.* 4. *c.* 18.
4. Justices of Peace and Gaol Delivery, in Chester and Wales, to be appointed by the Chancellor, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 5.
5. Diocese united to the Province of York, and severed from Canterbury, 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 31.
6. In what Manner the County Court of Chester shall be kept, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 43. 33 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
7. Knights and Citizens to be elected for the County and City of Chester, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 13.
8. The Protection of course in the Exchequer of Chester prohibited, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. § 2.
9. Huntingdon Lane repaired, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 3.
10. Process of Outlawry may be awarded to Chester, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 10.
11. Fires may be levied in the City and County Palatine, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 28. 43 *El.* *c.* 15.—And reversed for Error before the Chief Justice, *Id.* § 6.
12. Recognizances may be acknowledged before the Mayor of Chester, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 31.
13. Widows and Children of Citizens of Chester to be provided for according to the Custom, 4 *W. & M.* *c.* 2.
14. Provisions for the Election of Knights, &c. in Chester, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 7.
15. Where Plaintiff may enter Defendant's Appearance, 6 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 14. § 1.
16. When Defendant to appear on Writs returnable in the Vacation, 22 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 46. § 35.
17. Where special Bail required and Bail-bond assignable, *Id.*
18. Mayor, &c. when to be elected, 26 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 34. § 4.
19. Oath to be taken by Sheriff, &c. 3 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 15. § 18, 19.
20. For erecting Light-houses in or near the Port of Chester, and for the Security of Vessels going in and out thereof, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 61.
21. For licensing a Playhouse in the City, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14.
For the Regulation of Silver in Chester, see Bristol.
For other Matters, see Counties Palatine, Gold 14, &c.
Enrolment, Lancaster, Mortuaries 6. Pilots, Wales.

Chichester.

1. For paving it, 18 *El.* *c.* 19.
2. Water to be brought thither, 27 *El.* *c.* 22.

Chimnies.

What Duties payable for small and large Backs for Chimnies, 2 *W. & M.* *sess.* 2. *c.* 4. § 19, 20.

China.

China and Japan Wares.

1. To what Duties liable, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 4. § 8.
 2. Duties how to be ascertained, § 9.
 3. And repaid on Exportation, § 12. 7 Geo. 1. §. 1. c. 21. § 10.
- For other Matters, see East India Company, and India Goods.*

Chippenham (Wilts).

For Recovery of Small Debts within the Hundreds of *Chippenham*, *Calus*, *Damerham North*, and the Lordship of *Corsham*, in *Wilts*, 5 Geo. 3. c. 9.

Chirographer.

1. His Fees, 13 Ed. 1. §. 1. c. 44. 46 Ed. 3. fol. 342. 2 H. 4. c. 8.
 2. Chirographer shall write a Table of the Contents of every Fine, to be set up in the Common Pleas and at the Assizes, 23 El. c. 3. § 7.
- For other Matters, see Fines.*

Chirurgeons. See Physicians.

Chocolate. See Coffee.

Christ-church (Middlesex).

1. To enable the Parishioners to erect a Workhouse, 26 Geo. 2. c. 98. 18 Geo. 3. c. 74.
2. For raising Money to discharge Debts contracted on account of the repairing the Workhouse and regulating the rating of the Poor, 24 Geo. 3. c. 60.

Christ-church (Surrey).

For rebuilding thereof, 11 Geo. 2. c. 21.

Christenings. See Births.

Christopher le Stocks (St.) London.

The Parish Church and Church-yard vested in the Bank, and the Parish united to *St. Margaret Lotbury*, 21 Geo. 3. c. 71.

Christopher's (St.) See Nevis.

Christ's Hospital (London).

Articles of Agreement between the acting Governors of that Hospital, and of *Bridewell* and *Bethlehem* Hospitals, and the Corporation of *London*, confirmed and established, 22 Geo. 3. c. 77.

Church.

1. Church of *England* shall be free, *M. C.* 9 H. 3. c. 1. 50 Ed. 3. c. 1.
2. Fairs and Markets shall not be kept in Church-yards, *St. Wint.* 13 Ed. 1. §. 2. c. 6.
3. Great Charter to be read in Cathedral Churches, 25 Ed. 1. c. 3.
4. Trees in Church-yards shall not be cut down, unless for Repair of the Chancel or the Church, *St. Ne Redor proferuat*, &c. 35 Ed. 1. §. 2.
5. Those who abjure the Realm, protected while in the Church or Highway, *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. §. 1. c. 10.

6. The King shall not unduly request Corrodies or Pensions, 1 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 10.
7. Church of *England* founded in Estate of Prelacy, 25 Ed. 3. §. 6.
8. Punishment for quarrelling and fighting in Churches and Church-yards, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 4.
9. Such Ornaments shall be in Churches as in the second Year of King *Edward* 6. 1 El. c. 2. § 25.
10. Commissioners for the Union restrained from treating of Alterations in the Church, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 7. § 12.
11. Security of the Church with respect to the Union, 5 Ann. c. 5.
12. Burglary and Robbery of Churches excepted out of the general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 16.
13. Liberties of the Church confirmed, 14 Ed. 3. §. 1. c. 1. 2 H. 4. c. 1. 1 W. & M. §. 2. c. 2.

For other Matters, see Burials 2. Clergy, Ecclesiastical Persons, &c. Gold and Silver, Ireland, King, Liberties, Mortmain, Nonconformists, Plague, Service, Tithes, Vicar, Union of Churches, Universities, York.

Churches.

1. Statutes of Cathedral and Collegiate Churches ascertained, 6 Ann. c. 21.
 2. Subject to Revocation, 6 Ann. c. 21. § 3.
 3. For building 50 Churches about *London*, 9 Ann. c. 22. 10 Ann. c. 11. 1 Geo. 1. c. 23. 5 Geo. 1. c. 9.
- For the local Acts, see the Names of the respective Places.*

Churchwardens.

1. Penalty of keeping Alehouses without Licence, to be levied by Churchwardens for Use of the Poor, 3 Car. 1. c. 3. § 2.
 2. Churchwardens Oath enlarged to prevent Offences, contrary to 1 Ja. 1. c. 9. for restraining Tippling, 21 Ja. 1. c. 7. § 5.
 3. Where to plead the General Issue, 21 Ja. 1. c. 12.
 4. Parishioner's Evidence may be admitted in Actions against Churchwardens for mispending Parish Money, 3 W. & M. c. 11. § 12.
 5. Churchwardens, &c. required to carry Hawkers of Brandy, &c. before Justices, 11 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 5.
- For other Matters, see Nonconformists, Poor.*

Cinamon. See Spices.

Cinders. See Coals.

Cinque Ports.

1. Barons to have all their Liberties, *M. C.* 9 H. 3. c. 9. 5 El. c. 5. § 44. 45.
2. Jurisdiction of the Constable of *Dover* Castle restrained, 28 Ed. 1. §. 3. c. 7.
3. Wardens, &c. have the same Powers as Justices to inquire into Annoyance of Bridges, 22 H. 8. c. 5. § 6. 7.
4. Commission how directed to Lord Warden of Cinque Ports for Trial of Robberies, &c. committed on the Sea, 27 H. 8. c. 4. § 5 & 6. 28 H. 8. c. 15. § 5 & 6. 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 7. § 16.
5. Wardens, &c. to take Bond of Recufants going beyond Sea, 3 Ja. 1. c. 4. § 42.
6. Recommendations from Lord Wardens of Members for Cinque Ports, declared void, 10 W. & M. *sess.* 1. c. 7.
7. Six Days allowed from Receipt of Writ of Summons for calling

Citation.

- calling a Parliament, for Delivery of Precept, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 7. § 2.
8. Two Shillings payable by Returning Officer to Clerk of the Crown, for every Burgess, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 7. § 1.
9. Lord Warden, &c. to put Militia Laws in Execution, 15 Car. 2. c. 4. § 19. 30 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 68.
- For other Matters see Butlerage 3. Counties Palatine, Customs, Dover, Monasteries 12. Salvage 2. Truce-breakers, Wool, Wreck 13. Portsmouth.*

Circuit Courts in Scotland.

See Scotland, Courts.

Circumspecte agatis, 13 Ed. 1. ft. 4.

Citation.

1. In what Cases Persons are not to be cited out of their own Dioceses, 23 H. 8. c. 9.
2. Three Pence only to be taken for the Seal of Citation, 23 H. 8. c. 9. § 6.
3. Under what Seal, 1 Ed. 6. c. 2. § 3, 4, 6.

Cities. See Corporations.

Civil List. See King.

Clapboard. See Beer 1. Cooper.

Clapham.

For rebuilding Church there, and vesting Ground in Trustees, 14 Geo. 3. c. 12.

Clergy.

1. Bail shall not be amerced if the accused appear, though he claim Privilege of Clergy, *St. Marlob.* 52 H. 3. c. 27.
 2. Clerks accused shall not be delivered without due Purgations, *St. Westminster.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 2.
 3. Bigamus shall not have Benefit of Clergy, *St. de Big.* 4 Ed. 1. ft. 3. c. 5.
 4. A Clerk fleeing into the Church for Felony, shall not be compelled to abjure, *Artic. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. ft. 1. c. 15.
 5. Approvers shall have Benefit of Clergy, *Artic. Cleri.* 9 Ed. 2. ft. 1. c. 16.
 6. Allegation of Bigamy tried by the Ordinary, 18 Ed. 3. ft. 3. c. 2.
 7. Clergy allowed in all Cases of Felony except High Treason, 25 Ed. 3. ft. 3. c. 4.
 8. A Clerk shall be arraigned of all his Offences at once, 25 Ed. 3. ft. 3. c. 5.
 9. Lands and Goods of Clerks Convict to be forfeited and levied on their escaping out of Prison, 31 Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 14. 23 H. 8. c. 11.
 10. the Words *insidiatores viarum & depopulatores agrorum* shall not be put in Indictments to deprive Clerks of their Privilege, 4 H. 4. c. 2.
 11. A Clerk convict of Treason not touching the King's Majesty, or a common Thief, being delivered to the Ordinary, shall be punished, and not make Purgation, 4 H. 4. c. 3. 23 H. 8. c. 11.
 12. Persons not in Orders shall have Clergy but once, 4 H. 7. c. 13.
 13. Persons allowed Clergy not in Holy Orders shall be burnt in the Hand, 4 H. 7. c. 13. 5 Ann. c. 6. may be altered to a moderate Fine or Whipping, 19 Geo. 3. c. 74. § 3.
- Vol. X.

Clergy.

Clerk of Assize.

14. Clergy taken away from those that commit Murder or Felony in Churches, Highways, &c. 4 H. 8. c. 2. 23 H. 8. c. 1. 25 H. 8. c. 3.
 15. Ordinaries authorised to degrade Clerks guilty of Felonies, 23 H. 8. c. 1. § 6. 23 H. 8. c. 11.
 16. Felony for a Clerk convict to break the Prison of the Ordinary, 23 H. 8. c. 11.
 17. Clergy not allowed in certain Felonies, such as Murder, robbing of Churches, &c. but to Persons in Orders, 23 H. 8. c. 1. § 3.
 18. Those that are indicted of Offences for which the Benefit of Clergy is not to be allowed, shall not have their Clergy if they stand mute, &c. 25 H. 8. c. 3. 5 & 6 Ed. 3. c. 10.
 19. Persons convict of stealing Goods in one County which they took by Robbery, &c. in another County, not to have Clergy, 25 H. 8. c. 3. 28 H. 8. c. 1.
 20. Those who are in Holy Orders to be ordered as other Clerks, 28 H. 8. c. 1. § 7. 32 H. 8. c. 3. § 8.
 21. Clerks of the Peace, &c. shall certify short Transcripts of the Convictions of Felons to the Clerk of the Crown in the *King's Bench*, who shall certify them to other Justices, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 14. or to the Judges in another County, 3 W. & M. c. 9. § 7.
 22. A Lord of Parliament shall have Clergy without burning, and though he cannot read, 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 14.
 23. Bigamus shall be allowed his Clergy, 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 16.
 24. A Clerk delivered to the Ordinary may be arraigned for a former Offence, 8 El. c. 4. § 4.
 25. A Clerk Convict shall not be delivered to the Ordinary, but after burning in the Hand shall be discharged, 18 El. c. 7. § 2. unless the Justices think fit to detain him, § 3.
 26. He that is allowed his Clergy shall answer to other Felonies, 18 El. c. 7. § 5.
 27. Where a Man should have his Clergy, a Woman shall be burnt in the Hand, and be farther punished by Imprisonment, Whipping, Stocking, &c. 21 Ja. 1. c. 6. 3 W. & M. c. 9. § 6. See 19 Geo. 3. c. 74. § 3.
 28. Offenders stealing Cloth from the Rack, or imbezelling King's Stores, may be transported, 22 Car. 2. c. 5. § 4.
 29. Women shall have the Benefit of the Statute but once, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 24. § 13.
 30. Felons to have the Benefit of the Statute without reading, 5 Ann. c. 6. § 4.
- For other Matters, see Apprentices 40. Burning, Challenge 10. Clerk of the Crown 4. Felons, Northumberland 14. Residence, Ships, Stabbing, Transportation, Women.*

Clergyman. See Aliens 20. Ecclesiastical Courts, Vicars, Parsons, and Curates.

Clergymen.

Certain Persons incorporated for the Relief of poor Widows and the Children of Clergymen in the County of *Huntingdon*, 15 Geo. 3. c. 24.

Clerkenwell. See James (St.), and John (St.)

Clerk of Assize.

1. Clerk of Assize shall not be of Council in the Circuit, 33 H. 8. c. 24. § 6.
2. To certify the Names of Felons convict to the *King's Bench*, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 14. 3 W. & M. c. 9. § 7.
3. How punished for concealing, &c. an Indictment, Recognition,

G

Clerk of the Crown.

- nizance, Fine or Forfeiture, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 22. § 9. 3 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 12.
- Where to take but 2s. for drawing a Bill of Indictment, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 23. § 7.
 - And nothing at all where the first is defective, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 23. § 8.
 - Finable for falsely recording Appearances of Persons returned upon a Jury, 3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 3.
- For other Matters, see Juries.*

Clerk of the Crown.

- Shall take but 2s. for entering the Plea of several Defendants, and for the venire, 2 H. 4. c. 10.
 - Shall certify the Names of Convicts to Justices of Gaol Delivery or of the Peace, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 14. § 4.
 - Shall receive the Certificates of Clerks of Assize, &c. without Fee, *Id.* § 2.
 - Certificate of Clerk of the Crown, and of the Peace, &c. of the Allowance of Clergy, Evidence, 3 W. & M. c. 9. § 7.
 - How to enrol Grants of Felons Goods, Deodands, and Forfeitures, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 22.
- For other Matters, see Information, Parliament 44.*

Clerks of the Chancery. See Chancery.

Clerks of the Effoins. See Effoins.

Clerks of the Estreats. See Estreats.

Clerk of the Indictments. See Indictments.

Clerk of the Judgements. See Judgements.

Clerk of the Market.

- In what Manner he shall deliver his Estreats, 16 Ed. 2. § 9.
 - To do his Duty as usual, 14 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 12. § 2. 16 Car. 1. c. 19. § 3.
 - Duty of the Clerk of the Market of the King's House, 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 4.
 - To have all his Measures and Weights of Brals according to the Standard of the Exchequer, 16 R. 2. c. 3.
 - King's Clerk of the Market may exercise his Office wherever the King resides, 32 H. 8. c. 20. § 7.
 - And within the Verge, 32 H. 8. c. 20. § 7. 16 Car. 1. c. 19. § 3.
 - Penalties on Clerks of the Market allowing any other Weights, &c. than according to the Exchequer Standard, or refusing to seal them, 16 Car. 1. c. 19. § 4. 22 Car. 2. c. 8. § 4.
 - Or taking unusual Fees, 16 Car. 1. c. 19. § 5. 22 Car. 2. c. 8. § 4.
 - Or not duly delivering Estreats and Duplicats, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 22. § 7, 8. 3 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 13.
- See Ireland, Weights and Measures.*

Clerk of the Peace.

- Appointed by the *Custos Rotarum*, 37 H. 8. c. 1. § 3. 1 W. & M. § 1. c. 21. § 5.
- Penalty on not duly delivering Estreats to the Sheriff and Duplicats into the Exchequer, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 22. § 7, 8. 3 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 12.
- Presentments of Recusants to be recorded by him, 3 Ja. 1. c. 4. § 5. Penalty on Default, *Id.*

Clerk of the Market.

- May be discharged by the Justices, 1 W. & M. c. 21. § 6.
 - Penalty of filling the Place, § 8.
 - Oath, § 9.
 - To take no Fee for discharging Witnesses Recognizances, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 23. § 7.
 - To certify the Rates for Carriage of Goods, 21 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 5.
 - To register Recognizances taken on licensing Alehouses, 26 Geo. 2. c. 31. § 5.
 - His Certificate where Evidence, 24 Geo. 2. c. 40. § 17. 26 Geo. 2. c. 31. § 11.
- For other Matters, see Abatement 20. Attornies 45. Clergy 21. Clerk of the Crown 4. Debt 25. Game 24. Juries 50. Militia 14, &c. Transportation 7. Wreck 11.*

Clerk of the Pells.

To enrol Letters Patent and Letters of Privy Seal for issuing the King's Treasure, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 28. § 8.

For other Matters, see Exchequer.

Clerk of the Petit Bag.

Penalty on his not receiving and filing an Office or Inquisition, 1 H. 8. c. 8. § 4.

Clerk of the Pipe. See Clerk of the Remembrance.

Clerk of the Recognizances. See Statutes.

Clerk of the Remembrance.

- To sit against the Clerk of the Pipe to see the Discharges made in the Pipe, &c. 37 Ed. 3. c. 4.
 - Clerk of the Pipe and Remembrancer to be sworn, to make a Schedule of Persons discharged in their Offices, 5 R. 2. § 1. c. 15.
 - Remembrancer to cause the Suit to cease on a Judgement of Livery, 5 R. 2. § 1. c. 16.
- For other Matters, see Remembrancer.*

Clerk of the Sewers. See Sewers.

Clerk of the Signet.

- His Fees on passing Patents, 27 H. 8. c. 11.
- His Duty in making Warrants to the Lord Privy Seal, 27 H. 8. c. 11. § 2.

Clippers. See Counterfeits.

Clocks and Watches.

- Dial Plates and Cases not to be exported without the Movement, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 28. § 2.
 - Makers shall engrave their Names on Clocks and Watches, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 28. § 2.
 - Penalties on Workmen, &c. imbezbling Materials of Clocks and Watches, 27 Geo. 2. c. 7.
- For other Matters, see Artificers 14. Cartwright 14.*

Cloth. See Drapery, York.

Cloves. See Spices.

Clyde

Coaches and Chairs.

Cljde River.

For improving the Navigation, and erecting a Light-house on the Island of *Little Cumray*, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.

Coaches and Chairs.

1. Coachmakers dwelling in *London*, &c. under the Survey of the Masters and Wardens of the Company of *Sadlers* in *London*, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 30.
2. For licensing 400 Hackney Coaches, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 2.
3. For licensing Hackney Coaches and Stage Coaches, 5 *W. & M.* c. 22. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 18. § 31.
4. Commissioners appointed for licensing 800 Coaches and 200 Chairs, 9 *Ann.* c. 23. 100 more Chairs, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 158. and 12 *Ann.* § 1. c. 14. Made perpetual by 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. and Part of the General Fund.
5. Addition of 100 licensed Chairs, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 12. § 15, 17. 16 *Geo.* 1. c. 26. § 3. and 200 additional Coaches, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 24.
6. The Act of 9 *Ann.* c. 23. extended to the Parishes of *Marybone*, *St. George the Martyr*, *Queen's Square*, *St. George Hanover Square*, *Bloomsbury*, &c. and all Burying-grounds within five Miles of *London* and *Westminster*, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. § 1.
7. Ancient Coachmen and Chairmen and their Widows, to be preferred in granting Licences, 9 *Ann.* c. 23. § 4. 12 *Ann.* § 1. c. 14.
8. Commissioners, &c. where disabled, 9 *Ann.* c. 23. § 9.
9. Commissioners may make Bye-laws, 9 *Ann.* c. 23. § 16. 1 *Geo.* 1. § 2. c. 57.
10. Penalty of their soliciting Votes at Elections, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 182.
11. Powers given to the Commissioners for licensing Coaches, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 57.
12. No unlicensed Hackney Coaches to attend Funerals, 1 *Geo.* 1. § 2. c. 57. § 4.
13. A Duty upon Coaches, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 10.
14. Additional Duty of 20s. *per Annum* on all Coaches with four Wheels, Hackney Coaches excepted, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 1.
15. Additional Duty of 20s. and extended to all two-wheeled Carriages for private Use, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 68. § 11.
16. Duty of 5*l.* *per Annum* on all Stage Coaches, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 2. Additional Duty by 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 51. and 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 63. both repealed by 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 51. imposing a Duty of 1*l.* *per Mile* on all Stages, and 5*s.* *per Annum* for a Licence, § 4.
17. Coaches not to ply at *Westminster Bridge*, &c. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 6.
18. Inhabitants to be Witnesses in Proceedings on 30 *Geo.* 3. c. 22. § 14.
19. Justices of *Kent* and *Essex* authorised to execute the Laws concerning Hackney Coaches, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 36.
20. Regulations for Coaches and Chairs, and the Fares of Chairs settled, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 44. § 10, &c. 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 44. § 4. *et seq.*
21. All Hackney Coaches to have Check Strings, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. § 2.
22. Hackney Coaches plying within the Bills of Mortality obliged to go any where within 10 Miles of *London* and *Westminster*, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 49. § 1.
23. Licensed Hackney Coaches regularly employed as Stage Coaches in the Neighbourhood of *London* and *Westminster* not compellable to do the ordinary Work of Hackney Coaches, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 49. § 1.
24. Rates and Duties on Waggon, Carts, and other Carriages not already charged, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 66:

Coals and Culm.

25. Additional Duty of 5*s.* *per Week* on all Hackney Coach Licences, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 27. Their Fares regulated, *Id.* § 4.
 26. Coachmakers to pay 20*s.* annually for a Licence, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 49.
 27. Penalty on Coachmaker making Coach without Licence, *Id.* § 2, 3.
 28. Duty of 20*s.* for every four-wheeled, and 10*s.* for every two-wheeled Carriage made for Sale, *Id.* § 6.
- For other Matters, see *Immunities* 28. *Certiorari* 20. *Highways*, *Holydays* 19. *Horses* 13, &c.

Coachmakers. See Coaches.

Coals and Culm.

1. Clauses laying on every } *l. s. d.*
Ton of Foreign Coals usu- } 0 3 0 8 *Ann.* c. 4. § 1.
ally sold by Weight,
2. And ————— } 0 2 0 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 8.
3. And every Chaldler of fo- }
reign Coals usually sold by } 0 4 6 8 *Ann.* c. 4. § 1.
Measure, ————— }
4. And ————— } 0 3 0 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 8.
5. And every Chaldler of such, }
or any other Coal or Culm }
imported into the Port of } 0 3 0 1 *Geo.* 1. § 2. c. 23. § 12
London, if usually sold by }
Measure; and every Ton }
if usually sold by Weight,
6. And ————— } 0 3 0 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 9. § 1.
7. And every Chaldler of }
Coals carried Coastwise, if } 0 3 0 8 *Ann.* c. 4. § 1.
usually sold by Measure,
8. And ————— } 0 2 0 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 8.
9. And every Ton of Coal }
carried Coastwise, } 0 2 0 8 *Ann.* c. 4. § 1.
10. And ————— } 0 1 4 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 8.
11. And every Chaldler of }
Culm carried Coastwise, if } 0 0 7 1/2 8 *Ann.* c. 4. § 1.
usually sold by Weight,
12. And ————— } 0 0 4 1/2 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 8.
13. And every Chaldler of }
Pit-coal Cinder carried } 0 3 0 8 *Ann.* c. 4. § 1.
Coastwise, ————— }
14. And ————— } 0 2 0 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 8.
15. The Keels at *Newcastle* shall be measured by the King's Commissioners, 9 *H.* 5. § 1. c. 10. 30 *Car.* 2. c. 8. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 10.
16. The King's Claim to a Duty of two Pence a Chaldron at *Newcastle*, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 2. § 5.
17. The Liberties of the Hoatt-men of *Newcastle* in selling Coals, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 3. § 12.
18. Exporting Coals without Payment of Duty, forfeits double the Duty, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 9.
19. Weight and Measure of Coals in *London*, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. c. 2. — Damage, &c. for Persons acting under the Act, *Id.* § 4.
20. Justices may set the Price of Coals in *London*, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. c. 2.
21. Duty of 12*d.* a Chaldron given to the City of *London*, 19 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 36. 22 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 38.
22. Boats and Carts carrying Coals at *Newcastle*, to be measured, 30 *Car.* 2. c. 8. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 10.
23. Duty laid upon Coals for Relief of Orphans, &c. 5 *W. & M.* c. 10. § 10. Continued, 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 1.
24. Duty laid upon Coals, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 18.
25. Allowance

Coals and Culm.

25. Allowance of Seamen to Coal Ships free from impressing, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 18. § 19.
26. An expired Duty upon Coals, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 13. and upon Cinders, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 21. § 28.
27. Additional Duty upon Coals, 8 Ann. c. 4. 9 Ann. c. 6. § 8.
28. Coals carried from *Stirling* to *Dunbar* exempted, 8 Ann. c. 4. § 39. 9 Ann. c. 6. § 10.
29. Over Sea Duty of 3s. by 6 Ann. c. 22. on Coals exported in *British* Ships, taken off, 8 Ann. c. 13. § 15.
30. Duty imposed upon exported Coals, 9 Ann. c. 6. § 5. 12 Ann. st. 2. c. 9. § 9. 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 28. made perpetual by 1 Geo. 3. c. 7. and Part of General Fund.
31. Coals exported to *Ireland*, *Isle of Man*, or Plantations, excepted, 12 Ann. st. 2. c. 9. § 9.
32. Duty on Coals for building fifty Churches, 9 Ann. c. 22.
33. Coals exported from the West of Scotland to *Ireland*, &c. charged with the same Duties as Coals from the West of *England* to *Ireland*, 9 Ann. c. 22. § 90.
34. Combinations of Coal Owners, &c. prohibited, 9 Ann. c. 28.
35. Regulations of the several Branches of the Coal Trade, 9 Ann. c. 28. 1 Geo. 1. c. 26. § 1.
36. Contents of the Coal-bushel, 12 Ann. st. 2. c. 17. § 11.
37. Lottery Annuities granted upon the Coal Duties, 5 Geo. 1. c. 9. § 13. Surplus to be disposed of by Parliament, § 42.
38. Duties imposed by 8 Ann. c. 4. made perpetual, 5 Geo. 1. c. 19. and Part of *South Sea* Fund.
39. Exemption of Coals carried from *Ellen-Foot*, to *Bank-End*, 8 Geo. 1. c. 14. § 14.
40. Application of Surplus of Coal Duty, 13 Geo. 1. c. 21.
41. Dealers in Coals may use their own Lighters on the *Thames*, 3 Geo. 2. c. 26.
42. Dealers not to act as Crimps, 3 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 3.
43. Penalty on receiving Premium for Contracts for Coals, 3 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 4.
44. Forms prescribed for Contracts and Notes for Coals, 3 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 6, &c.
45. Penalty on Masters of Ships refusing to account, 3 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 9.
46. On Lighter-men, &c. delivering Coals without the Ingrain, 3 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 10.
47. Sacks and other Coal Measures to be marked, 3 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 11.
48. Penalty on Masters of Coal Ships keeping turn, 4 Geo. 2. c. 30.
49. Masters of Colliers to deliver Cocquets in four Days, 4 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 2.
50. All Coal Contracts at *Billinggate* to be signed and produced, 11 Geo. 2. c. 15. § 6.
51. Waggon at *Newcastle*, &c. to be measured and marked, 11 Geo. 2. c. 15. § 8.
52. Damaging Collieries by Water treble Damages, 13 Geo. 2. c. 21.
53. Drawback of the Duty on Coals used in Fire Engines for draining the Tin and Copper Mines in *Cornwall*, 14 Geo. 2. c. 41. § 3.
54. Justices may regulate Retail Price of Coals, 17 Geo. 2. c. 35.
55. Land Coal-meters Office for *Westminster* erected, 19 Geo. 2. c. 35. 30 Geo. 2. c. 49. Penalty on Coal-meters not attending, or stationing Labouring Meters, 23 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 4. and see No. 70.
56. Penalty on Ships exporting Coals entered Coastwise, 22 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 3.
57. Ships having exported Coals not to be cleared out till the Duty paid, 22 Geo. 2. c. 37.

Cobham Bridge.

58. Additional Duty on Coals exported, 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 28.
 59. Culm may be exported for 15 Years to *Lisbon*, 31 Geo. 2. c. 15. § 1.
 60. Punishment of delivering Coals fraudulently, 32 Geo. 2. c. 27.
 61. Punishment of delivering Coals fraudulently in *Westminster*, by 32 Geo. 2. c. 27. continued by 6 Geo. 3. c. 35. and see No. 70.
 62. Culm how to be exported from *Milford*, 33 Geo. 2. c. 15.
 63. Additional Duty on exported Coals, 5 Geo. 3. c. 35. § 1.
 64. Regulations for the loading Ships with Coals in the Ports of *Newcastle* and *Sunderland*, 6 Geo. 3. c. 22. Continued by 13 Geo. 3. c. 22. Further continued, 22 Geo. 3. c. 32.
 65. Additional Duty on exported Coals, imposed by 5 Geo. 3. c. 35. not to extend to Coals exported from *Newcastle* and *Swansea* to *Jersey*, *Guernsey*, and *Alderney*, 6 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 9.
 66. Regulations to prevent Frauds in the Admeasurement of Coals in the City of *London*, the Liberties thereof, and between *Tower Dock* and *Limehouse Hole*, in *Middlesex*, 7 Geo. 3. c. 23. Continued to 1798, by 17 Geo. 3. c. 13.
 67. For Relief of Coalheavers, and to regulate the Price of their Labour, 10 Geo. 3. c. 53.
 68. For encouraging the Exportation of Culm to *Lisbon*, 13 Geo. 3. c. 70.
 69. Waggon and other Carriages used in loading Coals on board Ships to be measured at other Ports, as at *Newcastle* and *Sunderland*, 15 Geo. 3. c. 27.
 70. The several Acts for preventing Frauds in Admeasurement of Coals within *Westminster*, &c. continued and amended by 21 Geo. 3. c. 34.
 71. For better securing the Duties on Coals, Culm, and Cinders, 25 Geo. 3. c. 54.
- For other Matters, see Annuities 10. &c. Bank 24. 25. &c. Certiorari 31. Churches 10. Felonies without Clergy, Title Coals. Felony 1. Forests 42. Gainsborough, Leeds, Limitations 6. Mines, Plantations 5, &c. Whitby, Parnmouth.

Cobham Bridge.

For repairing, enlarging, and rebuilding *Cobham*, *Leatherhead*, and *Godalming* Bridges in *Surrey*, 22 Geo. 3. c. 17.

Cobler. See Shoemaker.

Cochineal and Indico.

1. Statutes for the free Importation of it, 6 Ann. c. 33. 13 Geo. 1. c. 25. 7 Geo. 2. c. 18. 27 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 2. 14 Geo. 3. c. 86. § 8. 22 Geo. 3. c. 13. § 3.
2. Indico may be imported in foreign Ships, 7 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 2. 14 Geo. 3. c. 86. § 8.
3. Premium granted on Plantation Indico, 21 Geo. 2. c. 30. See Plantations 1, 7.

Cocoa Nuts, Paste, and Shells.
See Coffee, &c.

Cod. See Fisheries.

Coffee-houses.

To be licensed at the Quarter-Sessions, 15 Car. 2. c. 11. § 15.

Coffee, Tea, Cocoa, and Chocolate.

1. Duty of 4*d.* laid on every Gallon of Coffee, and 8*d.* on every Gallon of Chocolate, Sherbet, and Tea, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 26, 27.
2. Excise taken off, and Customs imposed, 1 *W. & M.* 2. c. 6.
3. Duties granted on Coffee, Tea, Chocolate, and Spices, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 7. 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 4. § 5. 10 *Ann.* c. 26. § 32.
4. Dirt, &c. in Coffee to be destroyed, 10 *Ann.* c. 26. § 45.
5. Coffee to be exported in the same or like Bales, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 10. 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 4.
6. Penalties on mixing Grease, &c. with Coffee, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 23.
7. Licences for importing Tea repealed, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 12.
8. Inland Duties imposed on Coffee, Tea, and Chocolate, 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 10.—Penalty of counterfeiting Mark, *Id.* § 22. See No. 42, 45, 46. and 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 74. § 9.
9. Importation of Chocolate and Cocoa Paste prohibited, 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 10. § 2.—Appropriation of Duties to Aggregate and General Funds, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 12. 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 7.
10. Penalty on Warehouse-keepers on undue Delivery of Coffee, 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 10. § 29.
11. Penalty on selling Tea at other Warehouses and Shops than such as are entered according to said Act of 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 10. 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 46. § 6.
12. Penalty on Officer or Roaster not attending, 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 10. § 34.
13. Dealers in Brandy, &c. having 6*lb.* of Coffee, &c. to be reputed Dealers, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 30. § 4.
14. Penalty of adulterating Tea, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 30. § 5. 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 14. § 11.
15. Tea to be imported only from the Place of Growth, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 30. § 8.
16. Dealers in Cocoa Nuts not to dispose of less than a Quarter of a Hundred Weight at a Time, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 28. § 29.
17. Penalty on importing Cocoa Nut Shells, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 14. § 12.
18. For encouraging the Growth of Coffee in the *American* Plantations, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. Continued by 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. and further continued by 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 35. 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 13. 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 86. § 7. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 29. § 7. For further Encouragement thereof, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 79.
19. Penalty of landing Coffee of foreign Growth in *America*, except from *Great Britain*, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 4.
20. Penalty of false Oath or Affirmation, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 5.
21. The Inland Duties on Tea altered, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 26.
22. Drawback on Tea taken off, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 5.
23. *India* Company may import Tea by Licence from *European* Ports, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 10.
24. Tea may be imported to *Ireland* and the Plantations without paying Inland Duty, 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 14.
25. Tea above 6*lb.* in *British* Ships come from Abroad and not employed by the *India* Company forfeited, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 21.
26. Additional Duty on Coffee and Chocolate, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 10. § 10. See No. 44.
27. Duty on Coffee altered, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 11.
28. No Coffee to be imported in less Packages than 112*lb.* neat, on Forfeiture, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 34.
29. Importer of Coffee, Tea, or Cocoa Nuts, to enter same within 30 Days after Report, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 35. Exception as to the *East India* Company, *Id.* § 36.
30. Vessels of fifty Tons Burthen or under, hovering, and having 20*lb.* of Coffee, or other Goods, liable to Forfeiture, on board, are forfeited, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 38.
31. Act 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. not to prevent granting Licences for importing Tea from any Part of *Europe*, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 13. § 2.
32. Duties on Tea altered, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 56.
33. No Teas to be exported to *Ireland* or *America* but in the original Package, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 8.
34. Act 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. explained and amended, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 7.
35. Confiscated Teas to be sold and delivered out for Exportation only, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 9. Repealed, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. § 9.
36. Drawback of three Fifths of the Duties allowed on Teas exported to *Ireland* and *America*, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 60. § 1. and see No. 38.
37. Penalty for entering Tea for *Ireland* or *America*, and landing it in other Ports, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 60. § 4.
38. Drawback of the whole Duty, allowed on all Teas exported to *America*, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 44. § 1.
39. Licences may be granted to the *East India* Company to export Teas to *America* without Penalty, and discharged of Customs, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 44. § 3, 4, 5, 6.
40. Regulations as to importing Coffee and Cocoa the Produce of the Island of *Dominica*, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 73. § 2.
41. Coffee in the Hulls the Produce of any *American* Colonies may be imported into *Great Britain*, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 73. § 2. An Allowance of one Seventh per Hundred Weight to be made in the Duties of such Coffee, *Id.* § 3.
42. For Prevention of manufacturing Ash, Elder, Sloe, and other Leaves in Imitation of Tea, and to prevent Frauds in Excise Revenue in respect to Tea, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 29.
43. Dealers in Coffee, Tea, or Chocolate, to take out Licences, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 35. § 13, 14, 15.
44. Inland Duties on Chocolate repealed, and additional Duty of 1*s.* 6*d.* laid on all Cocoa Nuts imported subject to the Duty of 5 per Cent. granted by 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 55 and c. 64. See 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 47. § 31.
45. No Tea exceeding 20*lb.* Weight (not in the Chest in which it was imported) to be removed out of any City, &c. not within the Bills of Mortality, on Penalty of Forfeiture thereof, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 68. § 22. Package, Cattle, and Carriage, forfeited by 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 70. § 28.
46. All Cocoa Nuts exported allowed the Duties on Importation, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 11. § 6.
47. Duties on Tea repealed, and other Duties granted, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 38. Those Duties repealed, and other Duties of 5 per Cent. and 7*l.* 10*s.* per Cent. on the gross Price imposed, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 74.
48. Additional Duties imposed on Cocoa Nuts and Coffee imported, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 38. § 50.
49. Inland Duties on Cocoa Nuts and Coffee repealed, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 38. § 52.

For other Matters, see Annuity 45, &c. Certiorari 22. Customs, East India Company 1, 4. Excise, Ireland, Man, Isle of. Plantations.

Coin and Coinage. See Money.

Colchester.

1. For making navigable the Channel from the *Hythe* at *Colchester* to *Wivenhoe* in *Essex*, and for repairing, &c. the Streets in *Colchester*, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 19. Continued and amended by 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 31. 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 30.
2. For erecting Hospitals and Workhouses there, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 18.
3. Collectors of the Profits of the Water Works in *Colchester*, charged with the Land Tax, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 69.

For other Matters, see Drapery.

Colc

Commissions and Commissioners.

Cole Seed.

To what Duty liable, 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. c. 4. § 31.

Collectors of the Customs.

Being sued by any but the King may plead the General Issue, 13
§ 14 *Car.* 2. c. 17.
For other Matters, see Customs.

College. See Advowsons, Bribery, Jesuits,
Physicians, Recusants, Universities.

Collusion. See Actions Popular 1. Conu-
sance of Pleas.

Colonies. See Plantations.

Colonies, and Carlford Hundreds, in Suffolk.

For the Relief of the Poor there, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 77.

Colours. See Dyers.

Combe Marsh.

For draining, &c. Combe Marsh near Greenwich, 27 *H.* 8.
c. 11.

Commissions and Commissioners.

1. In all Inquiries Commissions shall be made to some of the Justices of one of the Benches, or of Assize, or Peace, with others of the most worthy of the Country, 42 *Ed.* 3. c. 4.
2. Commissions to survey the State of the Government, 10 *R.* 2. c. 1. Repealed 21 *R.* 2. c. 2.
3. Pleading such Commissions made Treason, 21 *R.* 2. c. 2.
4. Chancellor shall relieve Commissioners that are distrained to return Commissions which they never received, 4 *H.* 4. c. 9.
5. Barons of the Exchequer Power to discharge Commissioners on their Oaths of Commissions which never came to their Hands, 7 *H.* 4. c. 11.
6. Commissioners to inquire into the Demeanor of Merchants Strangers, 11 *H.* 4. c. 7.
7. Suits before Justices of Assize, Oyer and Gaol Delivery, or Peace, shall not be discontinued by a new Commission, 11 *H.* 6. c. 6. 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 7. § 2.
8. Commissioners for Peace and Gaol Delivery for a Town Corporate not superseded by a new Commission for the County, 2 & 3 *W. & M.* c. 18.
9. No greater Number of Commissioners to be appointed for any Office than usual, 4 *Ann.* c. 8. § 28. 6 *Ann.* c. 7. § 27.
10. Commissions of Excise and the Authority of the Officers do not cease upon the Death of the King, 5 *Ann.* c. 3. § 13.
11. Times of the first Meeting of Commissioners for executing certain Acts enlarged, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 27 & 37. 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 14. 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 36. 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 55. 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 74.
12. Commissioners appointed to inquire into the Fees received in the several Publick Offices, and to report the same, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 19.

For other Matters, see Accounts. Admiralty, &c. 9.
Chancery 15. 16. Customs, Debimus Portscatchi,
Excise, Forests 38, &c. Insurance 1, &c.

Common.

Commissioners of the Admiralty. See Admiral.

Commissioners of Charitable Uses. See Charitable Uses.

Commissioners for Ecclesiastical Causes. See High Commission Court.

Commissioners of the Customs.

1. To be appointed in every Port, 1 *Ja.* 2. c. 4. § 11.
2. Customs may be put under one or more Commissioners, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 1.
3. The King empowered to increase the Number of Commissioners, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 2.
For other Matters, see Customs, and the several Sorts of Customable Goods.

Commissioners of Excise. See Excise.

Commissioners of the Great Seal.

How to execute the Power of the Lord Chancellor, and what Place to take, 1 *W. & M. sess.* 1. c. 21.
For other Matters, see Chancery.

Commissioners of the Land Tax. See Land Tax.

Commitment.

What Examination is to be taken upon a Commitment for Felony, 2 & 3 *P. & M.* c. 10.
For other Matters, see Gaol, Habeas Corpus, and Prisoners.

Common.

1. By Occasion of a Mill, Sheep-cote, &c. no Assize of Disseisin of Common shall lie, *St. Westminster* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 46. Nor for a House with three Acres, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 3. § 5 & 6.
2. Usurpation of Common within the Time of Limitation of a Mortdancer, shall not gain a Title, *St. Westminster* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 46.
3. Commons to be driven yearly, and unlikely Horses to be killed, 32 *H.* 8. c. 13.
4. How Commons shall be fenced to preserve the Spring of Wood, 35 *H.* 8. c. 17.
5. Burning of Ling and Heath prohibited, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 17.
6. Burning of Goss, Furze, Heath, or Ferne, in Chafes or Forests, by disorderly Persons, punished, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 3.
7. The Right of Common on an Acre of Ground called Hangman's Acre extinguished, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 65.
8. Arable Lands lying in Common Fields how to be fenced and cultivated, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 81. § 1, 2.
9. Of appointing Field Masters, *Id.* § 3, 5, 6.
10. Defraying Expenses, *Id.* § 4.
11. Occupiers to settle the Time of opening, &c. their Common Field Lands, *Id.* § 7.
12. Cottagers not to be excluded their Right of Common but on Compensation, *Id.* § 8.
13. Occupiers agreeing not to depasture their Lands, sufficient Common must be set apart for Cottagers, *Id.* § 9.
14. Saving

Companies.

14. Saving Right to those possessed of separate Sheep Walks, *Id.* § 10.
15. Balks, Slades, &c. may be ploughed up, *Id.* § 11, 13.
16. Except used for Roads, *Id.* § 12.
17. Boundary Stones to be erected, *Id.* § 14.
18. One Twelfth Part of Wastes may be leased out for improving the Residue, *Id.* § 15.
19. Assessments for improving Wastes where there are stinted Commons, *Id.* § 16.
20. Opening of stinted Commons may be postponed by Agreement of Owners and Consent of the Lord, *Id.* § 17.
21. Common Pastures which continue open the whole Year, may be shut up at proper Seasons by Commoners, with Consent of the Lord, *Id.* § 18.
22. How Portions to be set apart for Commoners not consenting, *Id.* § 19.
23. Rules as to depasturing Sheep and Rams, *Id.* § 20, 2.
24. Proprietors of Commons and Wastes may sign Agreements under this Act, *Id.* § 22.
25. Rectors or Tithe-owners, Rules as to letting their Tithes, *Id.* § 23.
26. All Agreements under this Act to be valid, *Id.* § 24.
27. Consent of Owners not valid without Authorities of Proprietors, *Id.* § 25.
28. Actions may be brought at *Westminster*, *Id.* § 26.
29. Persons may inclose Land for their own Benefit, *Id.* § 27.
30. Saving the Rights of his Majesty, Lords of Manors, &c. *Id.* § 28.

For other Matters, see Immeasurment, &c. Approbement, Calendar 2. Felonies within Clergy, under the Article Commons. Forests, Houses 4. &c. Hounslow Heath, Woods, York.

Common Pleas.

1. Shall be holden in a certain Place, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 11. and not in the *Exchequer*, 28 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 3. c. 4.
 2. Shall not be removed without Adjournment, 2 *Ed.* 3. c. 11.
- For other Matters, see Chirographer 2. Exchequer 10. Fines.*

Common Prayer. See Service and Sacraments.

Common Recovery. See Fine.

Commutation Act. See Coffee, &c.

Companies (Trading).

1. Members disqualified from voting in a General Court, until they have been possessed of their Stock six Months, unless the Stock came to them by Inheritance, Marriage, or Legacy, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 48. § 1.
 2. Declaration of Dividends, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 48. § 3.
- For other Matters, see African Company, East India Company.*

Concealment.

No Title to be impeached on Pretence of Concealment, unless the Title of the Crown appeared within sixty Years before that Parliament, 21 *Jas.* 2. c. 2. Amended, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 16. 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 4.

For other Matters, see Statute 8. Customs, King.

Conspirators.

1. Grantees of Reversions shall have the Benefit of, and be subject to Conditions and Covenants, 32 *H.* 8. c. 34.
 2. Lessces to have the like Remedy against them, § 2.
 5. Power of Commissioner, with regard to conditional Conveyances of Bankrupt, 21 *Jas.* 1. c. 19. § 13.
 4. Plaintiff may assign many Breaches of the Condition of a Bond, 8 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 8.
 5. Forfeitures to the King by Non-performance of Conditions and Covenants excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 52. § 33.
- For other Matters, see Grants of the King.*

Conduits in London.

How made and repaired, 35 *H.* 8. c. 10.

Conge d'essire. See Bishops.

Conies. See Game.

Confirmation.

1. Of Judicial Proceedings, 1 *Ed.* 4. c. 1. 12 *Car.* 2. c. 12.
2. Of the Parliament, 12 *Car.* 2. 13 *Car.* 2. *st.* 1. c. 7, 11, 14.

Conjuration.

Penalty of Pillory, &c. on pretending to Conjuration, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 5. § 4.

See Felonies without Clergy, Title Witchcraft.

Conscience. See Court of Conscience and Debt.

Consecration of Bishops. See Bishops.

Consimili casu.

1. Where a Case in like Reason happens, the Clerks in the Chancery shall agree upon a Writ, or adjourn the Plaintiff to Parliament, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 24.
2. Assize of Nuisance lies against Alience, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 24.

Conspirators.

1. Judges of Assize, &c. shall inquire of and punish Conspirators, false Informers and Procurers of Juries, *Art. super Cartas*, 28 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 3. c. 10. 4 *Ed.* 3. c. 11.
 2. Who deemed Conspirators, 33 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 2.
 3. Conspirators, &c. to be attached, 33 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 3.
 4. Judges to enquire *ex officio* if there be the Place named in the Indictment, 7 *H.* 5.
 5. Conspiracies by Victuallers and Handicraftsmen, to raise their Prices, prohibited, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 15.
- For Conspiracies against Privy Counsellors, see Council.*
- For other Matters, see Appeal 8. Duclawp.*

Constable.

1. Not to hold Pleas of the Crown, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 17.
 2. In every Hundred and Franchise two Constables shall be chosen to make the View of Armour, &c. 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 2. c. 6.
 3. Penalty on Constables omitting to execute the Act against cutting Corn, robbing Orchards, &c. 43 *El.* c. 7. § 2.
 4. High.
- 9

Contempts.

4. High Constables, &c. may hold Statute Sessions, 5 *El. c. 4.* § 48.
 5. Constable to plead the General Issue and have [Costs, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 5.* 21 *Ja. 1. c. 12.*
 6. Oath enlarged to prevent all Offences contrary to 1 *Ja. 1. c. 9.* 21 *Ja. 1. c. 7.* § 5.
 7. Penalty on Constables neglecting to execute Warrant on Offenders keeping Alehouses without Licence, 3 *Car. 1. c. 3.* § 3.
 8. May be appointed by two Justices in Default of the Lord of the Leet, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 12.* § 15.
 9. Penalty on neglecting to execute Act against unlicensed Hawkers, 9 *W. 3. c. 27.* § 7.
 10. Penalty on not returning Lists of Jurors, 3 *Ann. c. 18.* § 5.
 11. To attend Fires, 6 *Ann. c. 31.* § 5.
 12. 20*l.* Penalty on neglecting to execute Acts against retailing spirituous Liquors, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 26.* § 7.
 13. Penalty on omitting to execute the Act against Swearing, 19 *Geo. 2. c. 21.* § 7.
 14. On Notice of a Bawdy-house, to prosecute, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 36.*—Penalty on neglecting, *Id.* § 7.
 15. No Action to be brought against Constable till Demand of Copy of the Warrant, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 44.* § 6.
 16. Eighty Constables to be appointed by Leet Jury, for *Westminster*, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 25.* § 1.
 17. Penalty on neglecting to provide Waggons, &c. for the Army, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 6.* § 41. or for the Marines, *c. 11.* § 25. or the Militia, *c. 25.* § 50.
 18. Penalty on taking Money to excuse from quartering Soldiers, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 3.* § 26 & 66, &c.
 19. High Constable to obey the Orders of the Court to be held in pursuance of 31 *Geo. 2. c. 17.* § 12.
 20. None to be Constables who are sixty-three or upwards, 31 *Geo. 2. c. 17.* § 13.
- For other Matters, see *Excise* 53. *Militia* 23, &c.
Nonconformists 11. *Wales, &c.*

Constable and Marshal of England.

1. Shall not hold Plea of Matters touching the Common Law, 8 *R. 2. c. 5.*
 2. Shall be restrained by *superfideas* under the Privy Seal, 13 *R. 2. s. 1. c. 2.*
- For other Matters, see *Appeals* 5.

Consulage.

1. The Duty of Consulage at *Lisbon* regulated, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 17.*
2. For collecting the *British* Consulage at *Cadix*, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 25.*
3. For collecting the Consulage at *Leghorn*, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 14.*

Consultation. See Prohibition.

Contempts.

1. None shall distrain for Amends without Award of Court, nor refuse to permit the Service of Process on Pain of Ransom, *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 1, 2, 3.*
2. Bishops to be punished for Contempts by Fine only, 25 *Ed. 3. s. 3. c. 6.*
3. Contempts excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 52.* § 58, 59.

Continuance.

1. Days to be given in the Bench, *Dies communes in Banco*, 51 *H. 3. s. 2.* *Dies communes in Dece, s. 3.*

Coopers.

2. What Days shall be given in *Dower wade, &c. Darrein presentment*, and *Quare impedit*, *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 12.*
3. General Continuance of Statutes, 1 *Car. 1. c. 7.* 16 *Car. 1. c. 4.*
4. Continuance of judicial Proceedings, 12 *Car. 2. c. 3.* 1 *W. & M. c. 4.*

Contra Forzham Collationis.

The Writ given, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. s. 1. c. 41.*

Contrasts. See Bank 7. Frauds, &c.

Contribution.

Where on Recovery against Hundred, Inhabitants shall make Contribution, 27 *El. c. 13.* § 5.

Conventicles. See Nonconformists, Quakers.

Convocation.

1. Clergy to have the same Liberty in coming, tarrying, and returning, as Members of Parliament, 8 *H. 6. c. 1.*
2. They shall make no Canons without the King's Assent, nor assemble without his Writ, 25 *H. 8. c. 19.*

Convoys and Cruisers.

How appointed for Security of Trade, 6 *Ann. c. 13.*

Consuance of Pleas.

1. Lords of Ancient Demefne not to lose their Consuance by being named Disseisors, &c. 9 *H. 4. c. 5.*
2. Lords not to lose their Consuance by Defaults made by Collusion, 8 *H. 6. c. 26.*

Conway (Margaret).

How provided for, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 33.* § 29.

Cooldham. See Waldersey.

Coopers.

1. No Brewer shall use the Trade of a Cooper, 23 *H. 8. c. 4.* § 1.
 2. The Contents of Barrels, &c. for Beer, Ale, and Soap, 23 *H. 8. c. 4.* § 3.
 3. Vessels to be marked by Cooper, 23 *H. 8. c. 4.* § 4.
 4. Warden to search and gauge Vessels in *London*, 23 *H. 8. c. 4.* § 7.
 5. Penalty on their not being of full Contents, 23 *H. 8. c. 4.* § 8.
 6. Mayor, &c. in other Towns, to search in like Manner, 23 *H. 8. c. 4.* § 9.
 7. Penalty of diminishing Vessels, 23 *H. 8. c. 4.* § 11.
 8. Coopers to mark their Vessels, 23 *H. 8. c. 4.* § 14.
 9. Prices of Casks fixed, 35 *H. 8. c. 8.*—By the Head Officers of Towns Corporate, 8 *El. c. 9.*
 10. No Casks, or Vessels to be hooped, &c. in the Streets, 2 *W. & M. s. 2. c. 8.* § 1.
- For other Matters, see *Beer, &c.* 4. *Gauging.*

Copper.

1. Exportation of Brass, Copper, &c. prohibited, 33 *H. 8. c. 7.* 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 37.* and see No. 8.
2. Copper—

Copp-holder and Copp-holds.

Cordage.

Corn and Grain.

2. Copper-plates, and Copper fully wrought, to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 2.*
 3. Copper may be exported, paying the lawful Duties and Customs, 5 *W. & M. c. 17.*
 4. Imported Copper may be exported, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 26. 12 Ann. st. 1. c. 18. § 4. 26 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 2.*—No Drawback but on *East India or Barbary Copper*, 12 *Ann. st. 1. c. 18. § 5.*
 5. *British Copper and Brass Wire* may be exported free, 7 *Ann. c. 8. § 8.*
 6. Copper Ore of the Plantations to be brought to Great Britain, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 22. 27 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 5.*
 7. Drawback on the Duty of imported Copper Bars, on Exportation, allowed by 9 & 10 *Gal. 3. c. 26.* and continued by following Acts; farther continued by 6 *Geo. 3. c. 44. § 1.* and 14 *Geo. 3. c. 86. § 1.*
 8. His Majesty impowered to prohibit the Exportation of Copper in Bars or Sheets, and to restrain the carrying it Coastwise for a limited Time, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 59.* continued by 21 *Geo. 3. c. 29. 22 Geo. 3. c. 13. § 8.*
- For other Matters, see Brassiers 9. Coals 53. Felonies with and without Clergy, Metal, Spines, Money 79, &c. Pelmeters.*

Copp-holder and Copp-holds.

1. Vendees of Bankrupt's Copyhold Lands to compound with the Lord, 13 *El. c. 7. § 3.*
 2. Copyhold of a Popish Recusant convict, departing five Miles from the Place of his Abode, forfeited, 35 *El. c. 2. § 5.*
 3. Decrees in the *Exchequer Chamber and Dutchy Courts*, concerning Copyholds, confirmed, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 21.*
 4. Services of Copyhold saved, 12 *Car. 2. c. 24. § 7.*
 5. Copyholds now subjected to the Decrees of Commissioners of Sewers, 7 *Ann. c. 10.*
 6. Remedy for the Lords to recover the Fines of Copyholds belonging to Infants or Females Covert, 9 *Geo. 1. c. 29.*—Guardian or Husband paying, to be reimbursed, *Id. § 4.*
 7. Copyholders not to vote for Knights of the Shire, 31 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 1.*
 8. Assignees where to pay Fines for Copyholds, 1 *Geo. 3. c. 17. § 14.*
 9. Regulations as to the Delivery of Copies of Court Rolls, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 46. § 7. 6 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 3. 4.*
- For other Matters, see Admonition 6. Forcible Entry 6. Recusants 8. Register 3. Richmond in Surrey, Sewers 13. Dramps.*

Copp-right. See Books.

Coral and Coral Beads.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 2.*

Cordage.

1. Bounty on the Exportation of Cordage manufactured in Great Britain, from foreign rough Hemp, or *British Hemp*, that of the Colonies excepted, 6 *Geo. 3. c. 45.* continued for three Years, by 12 *Geo. 3. c. 60. § 7.* Cordage sent to Asia, Africa, America, or *Ferro Islands* excepted, *Id. § 8.* further continued by 14 *Geo. 3. c. 86. § 10. 17 Geo. 3. c. 44. § 5.* The Act of 12 *Geo. 3. c. 60.* not to extend to Islands of *Madeira, Canary Islands, or the Azores or Western Islands*, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 74. § 5.*
2. For preventing Frauds in manufacturing Cordage for Ship-

ping, and the illicit Importation of foreign-made Cordage, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 56.*

For other Matters, see Cables, Exportation.

Cordwainers. See Shoemakers.

Corn and Grain.

1. Price of Wheat, Barley, and Oats, how to be enquired of, 51 *H. 3. § 6.*
2. Corn shall not be sold heaped, except Oats, Malt, and Meal, *Ordin. pro pistor. incerti temp. c. 9. Vol. 1. 186.*
3. Price of a Bushel of Wheat, ten Pence, 25 *Ed. 3. st. 1. c. 1.*
4. Measure of Corn shall be stricken, without Heap, 25 *Ed. 3. st. 1. c. 10.*
5. Exportation of Corn prohibited, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 20. 1 & 2 P. & M. c. 5.*
6. Eight Bushels of Corn or Malt to the Quarter, 15 *R. 2. c. 4. 1 H. 5. c. 10. § 2. 11 H. 7. c. 4.*
7. Exportation of Corn permitted, but the Council may restrain it, 17 *R. 2. c. 7. 4 H. 6. c. 5.*
8. Exportation permitted when it does not exceed the Prices mentioned, 15 *H. 6. c. 2. 20 H. 6. c. 6. 23 H. 6. c. 5. 1 & 2 P. & M. c. 5. 1 El. c. 11. § 11. 5 El. c. 5. § 26. 13 El. c. 13. 35 El. c. 7. § 23. 1 Ja. 1. c. 25. § 26. 21 Ja. 1. c. 28. § 3. 3 Car. 1. c. 4. § 24. 12 Car. 2. c. 4. § 11. 15 Car. 2. c. 7. 22 Car. 2. c. 13. 13 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 5.*
9. Importation prohibited when the Corn does not exceed certain Prices, 3 *Ed. 4. c. 2.*
10. Contents of the Measure of a Bushel of Wheat, 12 *H. 7. c. c.*
11. Corn shipped in the *Severn* to be brought to *Bristol*, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 9. § 3.*
12. Dealers in Corn, &c. and Drovers to be licensed, 5 & 6 *Ed. 6. c. 14. § 7, 12, 16. 5 El. c. 12.*
13. In what Cases Corn may be regrated or ingrossed, 5 & 6 *Ed. 6. c. 14. § 12, 13. 5 El. c. 12. § 7.*
14. Justices to compel those who cut down Corn growing to make Satisfaction, 43 *El. c. 7.*
15. Corn and Salt to be sold by *Winchester Measure*, 22 *Car. 2. c. 8. § 2.*
16. Additional Duty on *French Barley*, 22 *Car. 2. c. 13. § 3.*
17. Corn, &c. not to be sold without measuring, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 12. § 2.*
18. Justices, and Mayor and Aldermen in *London*, may determine the Price of Corn, with respect to Exportation, &c., 1 *Ja. 2. c. 19. 2 Geo. 2. c. 18. 5 Geo. 2. c. 12. 6 Geo. 3. c. 17.* repealed, so far as respects *Kent, Essex, and London*, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 50. § 4.*
19. Bounty granted on Exportation of Corn, not exceeding the Prices mentioned, 1 *W. & M. c. 12. & c. 24. § 18. 2 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 4.* altered by 13 *Geo. 3. c. 43. § 11.* and see *post*, No. 59.
20. Where Corn exported from *Berwick* intitled to Bounty, 1 *W. & M. c. 24. § 18.*
21. Prohibited to be exported, for one Year, 10 *W. 3. c. 3.*
22. Suspension of the Bounty for one Year, 11 *W. 3. c. 1.*
23. Corn may be exported Duty-free, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 20.*
24. When the Collector of the Port has not Money to pay the Bounty, it shall be paid at the Custom-house in *London*, 12 & 13 *W. 3. c. 10. § 93.*
25. Corn may be conveyed on the *Thames* by *Transfers*, 1 *Ann. st. 1. c. 26. § 1.*
26. Fees on small Quantities, 1 *Ann. st. 1. c. 26. § 2.*
27. Bounty on Oatmeal and Bigg exported, 5 *Ann. c. 29. § 10.*

H

28. Bounty

Corn and Grain.

28. Bounty on Malt exported, 5 *Ann. c. 29. § 15.*
29. Exportation of Corn refrained for a Time, 8 *Ann. c. 2. § c. 11.*
30. What deemed the Price of Corn, when Justices do not certify, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 18.*
31. Corn intitled to Bounty to be measured, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 18. § 4.*
32. Grand Juries at Sessions to present the Price, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 12.*
33. Imported Corn not to be carried Coastwise, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 12. § 5.*
34. Penalties of Whipping, &c. on riotously hindering the Exportation of Corn, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 22.*
35. Destroying Corn in Granary or Ship, Transportation, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 22. § 2.*
36. Damage to be satisfied by the Hundred, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 22. § 5.*
37. Exportation of Corn prohibited for a Time, 14 *Geo. 2. c. 3.*
38. Bounty on ground Corn to be regulated by Weight, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 56.*
39. Interest to be paid on Debentures for the Bounty of Corn exported, 26 *Geo. 2. c. 15.*
40. Prohibited to be exported before 25 *Dec. 1757*, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 1. Except to the Isle of Man*, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 9. § 13.*
41. Corn, &c. to be imported for a limited Time, Duty-free, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 7. § c. 9. § 14. § c. 14.*
42. Corn and other Victuals prohibited to be exported from the Plantations during the War with *France*, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 9.*
43. Making Low Wines or Spirits from any Sort of Grain prohibited for two Months, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 10. till 11 Dec. 1757*, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 15.*
44. Corn Market established at *Westminster*, 31 *Geo. 2. c. 25. § 1.*
45. Forms of the Returns of Prices of Grain, 31 *Geo. 2. c. 29. § 11.*
46. Penalty of adulterating Corn or Flour, 31 *Geo. 2. c. 29. § 22. Explained and amended by 3 Geo. 3. c. 11.*
47. Magistrate may search Mills, Bake-houses, &c. 31 *Geo. 2. c. 29. § 29.*
48. Appropriation of Penalties for adulterating Bread, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 18.*
49. For indemnifying all Persons advising, or acting under the Order of Council laying an Embargo on all Ships laden with Corn or Flour, 7 *Geo. 3. c. 7.*
50. A certain Quantity of Bigg allowed to be exported annually from the *Orkneys*, 9 *Geo. 3. c. 41. § 10.* 11 *Geo. 3. c. 51. § 5. 6.*
51. Weekly Returns of the Prices of Grain to be made, and published in the *Gazette*, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 39. continued by 17 Geo. 3. c. 44. § 2.*
52. The Prohibition of the Exportation of Corn and Grain continued, 11 *Geo. 3. c. 1. § 1, 25.* 12 *Geo. 3. c. 1. § 1.* Not to extend to Corn, &c. carried Coastwise, 11 *Geo. 3. c. 1. § 4.* Nor to Exports between *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, *Gibraltar*, *Minorca*, *American Colonies*, *East Indies*, &c. *Id. § 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10.*
53. For the free Importation of Wheat, Wheat Flour, Rye, Rye Meal, and *Indian* Corn for a limited Time, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 33. and see No. 63.*
54. The Importation of Wheat, Wheat Flour, Rye, Barley, and all other Sorts of Pulse from any Part of *Europe* allowed Duty-free for a limited Time, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 1. and from America*, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 2.*
55. The Exportation of Corn, Flour, Biscuit, and Starch prohibited for a limited Time, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 3.*
56. The Duties on the Importation of Grain regulated according to their Prices at Market, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 43. § 1. Ex-*
- tended to the Port of *Prothon*, 16 *Geo. 3. c. 42. and to Cowes*, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 29. See 21 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 3.*
57. Limitation of Prices at or above which Grain is prohibited from being carried out of the Kingdom, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 43. § 5.* Not to extend to Ships Provisions, nor the Supply of foreign Garrisons, *Id. § 6.* nor to the Exportation of Corn from certain Ports in *England* mentioned, to *Gibraltar*, *Minorca*, *St. Helena*, *Guernsey*, *Jersey*, and *Isle of Man*, *Id. § 8.* and *Isle of Alderney*, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 5. § 4.* Extended as to *St. Helena* by 16 *Geo. 3. c. 37. § 2.* and see No. 64.
58. A limited Quantity of Corn allowed to be exported annually from the Port of *London* to the Sugar Colonies, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 5. § 1.*
59. Such exported Corn to receive the Bounty when intitled to it, *Id. § 3.*
60. A limited Quantity of Biscuit and Peas allowed to be exported to *Newfoundland* for the Benefit of the Fishery, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 11.*
61. A limited Quantity of Wheat, Oats, &c. allowed to be exported to *Hudson's Bay* for the Benefit of that Company, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 26.*
62. Prices of Corn and Grain exported, how to be regulated, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 64.*
63. *Indian* Corn and Maize permitted to be imported under certain Restrictions, 15 *Geo. 3. c. 1.*
64. Wheat, Wheat Flour, Bread, Biscuit, and Meal, allowed to be exported in limited Quantities from *London*, *Bristol*, *Liverpool*, and *Glasgow* only, to the *British* Sugar Colonies, and Biscuit and Peas to the *British* Fisheries in *Newfoundland*, &c. under the Regulations of Acts of 14 *Geo. 3. c. 37. § 1, 3.* Continued by 17 *Geo. 3. c. 28. 18 Geo. 3. c. 45. § 8.* 19 *Geo. 3. c. 22. § 6.* Continued as to Sugar Colonies by 20 *Geo. 3. c. 19. § 4.* And see 18 *Geo. 3. c. 16.*
65. Corn, Grain, and Flour allowed to be imported Duty-free, under specified Restrictions, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 25.*
66. Exporters of *British* Corn in Vessels belonging to States in Amity with *Britain*, intitled to Half the Bounty, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 31.* Continued, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 29. § 12.* 22 *Geo. 3. c. 13. § 6.*
67. Prices of *English* Corn in the Ports of *London*, *Kent*, and *Essex*, to be regulated as to the Duties by the Prices to be ascertained in the City of *London*, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 50. § 2.*
68. Inspector of the Returns of Corn to be appointed by Proprietors of the Corn Exchange, and to receive from the Factors a weekly Account of the Corn sold, to compute the Average Prices, and publish the same in the *Gazette*, which are to be deemed the Average Prices in *Kent*, *Essex*, and *London*, and the Duties on the Importation of foreign Grain to be regulated thereby, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 50. § 4. &c.*
69. Wheat, Wheat Flour, and all other Corn and Grain allowed to be imported on Payment of the Duties of 13 *Geo. 3. c. 43.* and of the two additional 5 per Cents on those Duties, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 1. Vide Scotland, Title Corn.*
70. For preventing the Exportation of Corn with a Bounty during the Operation of 23 *Geo. 3. c. 1. § c. 53.* 23 *Geo. 3. c. 81.*
71. Commissioners of Customs in *England* and *Scotland* empowered to cancel Bonds given for the high Duties on certain Corn imported into *Great Britain*, on certain Conditions, 24 *Geo. 3. c. 9.*

For other Matters, see *Badger of Corn*, *Bread*, *Brandy* 58, 61, &c. *Distill* 4. *Constables* 3. *Distillers*, *East India Company*, *Felonies* with and without *Clergy*, *Game* 8. *Malt* 11. *Man* (*Isle of*), *Duney Islands*, and *Scotland, Title Corn*. *Macan-tious* 2. *Weight* (*Isle of*) 2.

Cornmeal.

Cornwal.

1. Power to make Leases of the Duchy of Cornwall, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 29. 1 *Car.* 1. c. 2. 13 *Car.* 2. *fl.* 2. c. 4. 22 *Car.* 2. c. 7. 25 *Car.* 2. c. 3. 1 *Ja.* 2. c. 9. 5 *W. & M.* c. 18. 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 17. 1 *Ann.* *fl.* 1. c. 7. § 8. 6 *Ann.* c. 25. 12 *Ann.* *fl.* 2. c. 22. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 50. 1 *Geo.* 3. c. 11. 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 26.
2. Affizes for Cornwall not confined to Launceston, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 45.
3. Leases of Prince of Wales of Lands in Cornwall; where good, 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 9, 10, 11.
4. What Leases and Grants by the King shall be good, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 10.
5. For building a new Gaol, Prison, and House of Correction for the County of Cornwall, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 17.
For other Matters, see **Coals** 47. **Fish**, **Horses**.

Coroner.

1. Not to hold Pleas of the Crown, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 17.
2. Punishment for concealing Felons, *St. Westm.* 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 9.
3. Shall be sufficient, and take nothing for doing his Office, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 10.
4. Directions for Duty, *Offic. Coron.* 4 *Ed.* 1. *fl.* 2. *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. See **Appendix**.
5. Directions for inquiring into Behaviour of Coroners, *St. Exon.* 14 *Ed.* 1.
6. Coroner of the County shall act with Coroner of the Household, in Felonies committed within the Household, *Art. super Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. *fl.* 3. c. 3.
7. Coroner not to be chosen, unless he have Land in Fee sufficient within the County, 14 *Ed.* 3. *fl.* 1. c. 8.
8. Shall be elected by the Counties, 28 *Ed.* 3. c. 6.
9. Shall retain Inquest on Riots, where Sheriffs make Default, 2 *H.* 5. *fl.* 1. c. 8. § 1.
10. Duty of Coroner on View of Body slain, 3 *H.* 7. c. 1.
11. Shall have no Fee on Misadventure, 1 *H.* 8. c. 7.
12. Justices of Assize and of the Peace shall inquire the Faults of Coroners, 1 *H.* 8. c. 7.
13. King's Coroner shall exercise his Office within the Verge, 32 *H.* 8. c. 20. § 7.
14. Shall put Evidence in Writing, 1 & 2 *P. & M.* c. 13. § 5. And bind Witnesses to appear, *Id.*
15. Fees of Coroners, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 29.
16. Coroners convicted of Extortion or wilful Neglect, may be removed, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 6.
For other Matters, see **Necessary** 2. **Palaces**, **Wales**, **Wreck**.

Corporations.

1. To enjoy their Franchises, 1 *Ed.* 3. *fl.* 2. c. 9.
2. To be restrained from making unreasonable By-Laws, 15 *H.* 6. c. 6.
3. Not to make or execute Ordinances, except approved by Chancellor, &c. 28 *H.* 8. c. 5.
4. Majority in all Corporations bind the rest, 33 *H.* 8. c. 27.
5. Their Power of inrolling Bargains and Sales by Husband and Wife confirmed, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 22.
6. The King may grant Commissions to survey Corporations, 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 14. § 10.
7. Mayors, &c. of Towns Corporate may plead the General Issue, and have double Costs, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 12.
8. Corporations confirmed and regulated, 13 *Car.* 2. *fl.* 2. c. 1. In Part repealed by 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 6.
9. None to be elected into a Corporation Office, unless taken Sa-

- crament within a Year before, 13 *Car.* 2. *fl.* 2. c. 1. § 12. And see 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 6. § 3. 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. § 6.
10. Officers having Return of Members of Parliament, shall not be chosen a second Year, 9 *Ann.* c. 20. § 8.
11. Prosecutions upon the Corporation Act 13 *Car.* 2. to be commenced within six Months, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 6. § 3.
12. Acting as Corporate Bodies to the Prejudice of Trade prohibited, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 18.
13. Corporation not dissolved for want of Election of chief Officer on Charter-day, may elect the Day after, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 4.
14. Where Election is omitted, King's Bench to award *Mandamus*, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. § 2.
15. For Relief in Proceedings upon *Mandamus* for the Admission of Freemen into Corporations, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 21.
For other Matters, see **By-Laws** 2. **Charter**, **Commissions** 8. **Elections**, **Fairs**, **London**, **Monopolies** &c.

Corporation of Sons of the Clergy.

They and their Tenants how exempt from Land Tax, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 22, 23.

Corpus cum causa.

1. Writ of *Corpus cum causa* not to discharge Prisoner in Execution, 2 *H.* 5. *fl.* 1. c. 2.
2. *Habeas Corpus* to inferior Court must be delivered before any of Jury are sworn, 43 *El.* c. 5.
3. Shall not be allowed unless delivered before Issue or Demurrer joined, so as it be joined within six Weeks after Arrest or Appearance, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 23.
4. Where the Suit amounts not to 5 *l.* it shall not be removed, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 23. though there be other Actions exceeding 5 *l.* 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 29. § 3.
For other Matters, see **Bail**, **Certiorari**.

Corse Present. See Mortuaries.

Corsham. See Chippenham.

Corstford Hundred, Suffolk.

For Relief of the Poor in the several Parishes within that Hundred, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 30.

Cotnage. See Mortdancester.

Costs.

1. Costs shall be given where Damages are, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 1.
2. Where Chancellor finds Plaintiff's Suggestion untrue, he shall award Damages to Defendant, 17 *R.* 2. c. 6.
3. Defendant in Error to have Costs, 3 *H.* 7. c. 10. 19 *H.* 7. c. 20.
4. Costs to Avowants, 7 *H.* 8. c. 4. 21 *H.* 8. c. 19. Also to the Defendant upon Nonsuit or Verdict in several Species of Actions, 21 *H.* 8. c. 15. In all Actions where the Plaintiff may have Costs, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 3. On a Nonsuit for want of a Declaration, 13 *Car.* 2. *fl.* 2. c. 2. § 3.
5. Plaintiffs that sue to the Use of the King shall not pay Costs, 24 *H.* 8. c. 8.
6. The King shall recover his Debts with Costs, 33 *H.* 8. c. 39. § 54.
7. If Plaintiff do not declare or is nonsuit in the King's Bench, *H. 2* *Marshfield*,

Costs.

- Marshalsea*, or any inferior Court, Defendant shall have Costs, 8 *El.* c. 2.
8. Costs and Damages against Informer on penal Statute, 18 *El.* c. 5. § 3.
 9. In personal Actions, if Judge certifies that the Debt or Damages do not amount to 40s. Plaintiffs shall have no more in Costs, 43 *El.* c. 6. § 2.
 10. Attornies where liable to Costs, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 7. § 1. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 23. 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 7.
 11. In Actions for Words, where Damages do not amount to 40s. Plaintiff shall have no more in Costs, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 16. § 6.
 12. Defendant to have Costs, where Plaintiff might have had them, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 3. § 2.
 13. Costs to be given in Stannary Courts, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 15. § 5.
 14. In Trespas, &c. in Courts at *Westminster*, wherein Damages shall not amount to 40s. and the Judge shall not certify, &c. the Plaintiff shall have no more Costs, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 9. § 136. Extended to *Wales* and Counties Palatine, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 9.
 15. Full Costs against inferior Tradesmen and Apprentices for Trespas in Hunting, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 23. § 10.
 16. Six Shillings and eight Pence to be taken instead of the *Capias pro fine*, and added to Plaintiff's Costs, 5 *W. & M.* c. 12.
 17. In Actions against several, where one is acquitted, he may have Costs, 8 *W.* 3. c. 11.
 18. Defendant shall have Costs on Judgement upon Demurrer, 8 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 2.
 19. Costs against Plaintiff in Error, 8 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 2.
 20. Costs in Waste, Debt for Tithes, *Scire facias*, and Prohibition, 8 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 3.
 21. In wilful Trespas certified by the Judge, 8 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 4. Not to alter Law as to Executors and Administrators, *Id.* § 5.
 22. How Costs shall be awarded to Plaintiff where Defendant has pleaded several Pleas, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 5.
 23. Court of Equity to give Costs to be taxed on Plaintiff's dismissing his own Bill, or on Dismissal for want of Prosecution, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 23.
 24. Costs on quashing Writ of Error, 3 *Ann.* c. 16. § 25.
 25. Costs for not going on to Trial, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. § 4.
 26. Costs to Parties on Complaints determined before Justices out of Sessions, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 19.

For other Matters, see Attaint 10. Bankrupts 3. Brokers 6. Certiorari 4. Chelsea Water Works 2. Court of Conscience, &c. 4. Damages 5. Debt to and from the King 21. &c. Drapery 71. &c. East India Company 19. &c. Error 23. Excise 15. &c. forcible Entry, &c. 5. Forfeiture 1. Gold and Silver 39. Highways 38. Information 6, 12, 15. Insurance 11. Lotteries 3. Mandamus 2, 4. Offences 6. Stock-jobbing 3. Tithes 10, 22, 23.

Costs (double), where.

1. For Persons wrongfully cited out of their own Diocese, 23 *H.* 8. c. 9. § 3.
2. Against Defendant convicted of Forgery, 5 *El.* c. 14. § 2, 3.
3. On Decrees against Insurers, 43 *El.* c. 12. § 3.
4. On Actions against Peace Officers, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 5.
5. Against Monopolizers, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 3. § 4.
6. For Officers executing Excise Laws, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 23. § 35. and subsequent Acts.
7. On Affirmance of Judgement after Verdict, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 2. c. 2. § 9.

8. For Extortion, &c. in Custom-house Officers, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 34.
9. Where in Appeals in Excise, to be paid by original Prosecutors, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 19.
10. For Defendant executing the Act for regulating the Price, &c. of Coals, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 4.
11. For Defendant acting in pursuance of the Act for rebuilding *London*, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 83.
12. Or of the Act for regulating the making *Kidderminster* Stuffs, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 8. § 16.
13. For Persons executing the Act for rebuilding *Northampton*, 27 *Car.* 2. c. 1. § 11.
14. For Plaintiff on Act concerning the Highways, 3 *W. & M.* c. 12. § 25. 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 52. § 13. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 43. § 11.
15. For Persons executing the Act for Recovery of small Tithes, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 6. § 13.
16. Against Offenders on the Act for suppressing Lotteries, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 17. § 3.
17. For Persons executing the Act for better governing Watermen, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 11.
18. For Persons making Seizure in pursuance of Act for prohibiting Importation of *Scotch* Linen into *Ireland*, 1 *Ann.* c. 2. c. 8. § 8.
19. For Persons executing the Act concerning Salt Duties, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 27.
20. For Plaintiff recovering on Game Law, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 19. § 1.
21. For Defendant executing Act for supplying the City with Water, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 26. § 12.
22. For Persons sued for any Thing done in pursuance of Act for preventing Abuses in weighing Butter in *York*, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 27. § 8.
23. On Recovery for Offences against the Act for better regulating the Coal Trade, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 16.
24. Against Defendant laying Wagers, &c. on Price of Stocks, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 8. § 1.
25. For Defendant sued for distraining for Rent, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 21.
26. For Defendants in *Avowry*, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 22.
27. Against Offenders on the Act for preventing unlawful Gaming, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 2.
28. For Defendants executing Act for recovering Small Debts in *London*, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 10. § 6.
29. For Defendant acting in suppressing Rebellion, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 39. § 18.
30. For Plaintiff on the Act for Support of Seamen, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 38. § 39. For Defendant executing said Act, *Id.* § 40.
31. For Persons acting in pursuance of the Act for the more easy Recovery of Small Debts in *Middlesex*, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. § 18.
32. For Persons executing the Act for regulating the Navigation of the *Thames*, &c. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 8. § 24.
33. For Defendants for executing the Act for regulating Drivers of Carts, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 15.
34. For Defendants executing the Act concerning Pawnbrokers, and to prevent Gaming, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 22.
35. For Plaintiff against Justice of Peace on Judge's certifying, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 44. § 7.
36. For Defendant acting in pursuance of the Act to enforce Attendance of Jurymen, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 4.
37. For Defendant acting in pursuance of Act for preserving Fish, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 16.

Costs (treble), where.

1. Against such as sue in fictitious Name, &c. 8 *El.* c. 2. § 4.
2. For Defendant executing the Act for reforming Weights and Measures, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 19. § 9.

3. In Error on Affirmance of Judgement after Verdict, 13 *Car.* 2. *β.* 2. c. 10.
4. For Plaintiffs on Act against Gaming, 16 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 3.
5. For Defendants executing the Act against Importation of foreign Cattle, 20 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 8.
6. Or the Acts concerning Highways, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 12. § 3. 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 18.
7. Or the Act for burying in Woollen, 30 *Car.* 2. *β.* 1. c. 3. § 11.
8. Where on the Acts concerning Wool, 1 *W. & M.* *β.* 1. c. 32. § 10. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 28. § 8, 10, 12. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 40. § 6.
9. For Defendants executing the Game Act, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 23. § 9.
10. Or the Act against throwing Squibs, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 7. § 6.
11. Or the Acts concerning Silks, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 43. § 11. 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 15. § 23. 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 5. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 9.
12. Or for executing Excise Laws, 10 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 21.
13. For Defendants sued for executing the Act for ascertaining the Measures for retailing Ale, &c. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 15. § 8.
14. On Acts concerning Workhouse and Hop-market in Worcester, 2 *Ann.* c. 8. § 34. 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 10.
15. For the Defendant executing the Act for preventing Fire, 6 *Ann.* c. 31. § 6.
16. Where against particular Members of the Bank, 7 *Ann.* c. 7. § 65.
17. For Defendant executing the Acts for regulating the Cloth Trade, 7 *Ann.* c. 13. § 9. 10 *Ann.* c. 16. § 10. 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 15. § 9. 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 24. § 20. 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 15.
18. Against Stamp Officers neglecting Duty, 8 *Ann.* c. 9. § 44.
19. Or the Act concerning Tobacco and Snuff, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 46. § 6.
20. For Defendants on the Act against making Cloth Buttons, 4 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. § 7. 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 12. § 6.
21. For Defendant executing the Act against Deer-stealers, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 15. § 3.
22. Or the Acts concerning the Customs, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 26. 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 35. § 37.
23. Or the Acts concerning Coffee and Tea, 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 10. § 44. 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 14. § 6.
24. Or the Acts concerning Gunpowder, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. § 5. 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 7. 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 5. 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 38. § 8.
25. Or the Act for preventing Frauds in Dying, 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 24. § 7.
26. Or the Acts for improving the Fishery, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 16. 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 20. 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 49. § 20. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 39. § 16.
27. Or the Salt Act, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 24.
28. Against Offenders against the Act for regulating Coal Trade, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 1.
29. For Defendants executing the Act against Gaming, 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 8.
30. Or for executing the Acts concerning Spirituous Liquors, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 3. 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 8. § 6. 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 9. § 20. 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 16.
31. Or the Acts concerning Gold and Silver, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 23. 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 10. 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 36. § 9. 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 14. § 15.
32. Or the Act against Lotteries, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 12.
33. Or the Act for the more easy assessing County Rates, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 24.
34. For Defendants executing Plantation Laws, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 14. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 51. § 9. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 9. § 16.
35. Against Sheriff for not paying Reward for taking Sheep-stealers, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 2.
36. For Defendants acting under Act for opening Trade to Russia, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 36. § 5.
37. Against Sheriff for not paying Reward on convicting Offenders for counterfeiting Money, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 7.
38. For Defendant acting under the Act against Vagrants, 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 5. § 34.
39. For Defendant executing the Acts for enlightening and widening the Streets, 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 40. 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 32.
40. For Defendants prosecuted on the Acts concerning Elections of Members of Parliament, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 16. 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 12. 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 14. § 5.
41. On Actions against Justices of Peace, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 8.
42. Or for executing the Excise Laws in general, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 15.
43. Or the Act granting Duties on Glass, &c. 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 12. § 82.
44. Or the Act against Swearing, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 11.
45. Or the Act for laying Duties on Houses, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 66.
46. Or the Act for making Indico, 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 18.
47. For the Defendants executing the Act for securing Duties on Coals, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 37. § 2.
48. Or the Acts for the Recovery of Small Debts, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 47. § 17. 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 23. 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 24.
49. Where on the Act concerning Quarentine, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 16, 21.
50. For Defendant executing the Stamp Acts, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 12. § 28. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 11. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 74. 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 35. § 23.
51. Or the Acts concerning Linen and Cambricks, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 15. § 15. 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 10.
52. Or the Act concerning Constables, Jurymen, &c. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 19. 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. § 21.
53. Or the Act against stealing Lead, Iron, &c. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 10.
54. Or the Act for widening London Bridge, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. § 43. 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 8.
55. Or the Act against retailing unlicensed Wine, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 74.
56. Or Militia Act, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 72 & sequent.
57. Or the Act laying Tax on Houses, &c. 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 31, &c.
58. Or the Act for establishing Corn Market, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 29.
59. Or for executing the Act for the due making Bread, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 41.
60. Or the Act concerning Hay and Straw, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. § 19.
61. Or the Act permitting the free Importation of Cattle from Ireland, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 11. § 2.
62. Or the Act concerning Luggage and Ballastage, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. § 29.
63. Against Officers offending against Act for the Relief of Debtors, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 22.
64. For Defendant executing the Act to prevent Woollen Goods of France to be imported into the Levant Seas, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 34. § 15.
65. Or the Land Tax, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 2. § 36.
66. Or Malt Acts, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 24. 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 7. § 61 & sequent.
67. Or for Officers executing the Act of Insolvency, 1 *Geo.* 3. c. 17. § 28.
68. For

Cottages.

68. For Defendant sued after due Discharge, 1 *Geo.* 3. c. 17. § 29.
 69. Or for Persons acting under Mutiny Act, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 3. § 60.
- N. B.* Costs, double or treble, are allowed to Defendants sued for acting under almost every Statute relating to Officers of Justice, Excise, Customs, or other Duties, Highways, Paving, &c. as will appear by the respective Acts, which are now too numerous to specify particularly.

Cottages.

1. Penalty on Persons erecting Cottages, or maintaining same, not having 4 Acres of Ground laid to them, except in Boroughs, Market Towns, Mines, Quarries, Forests, &c. or within a Mile of the Sea, 31 *El.* c. 7. Repealed by 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 32.
 2. Cottages, &c. not to pay for Window Lights, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 2. § 29.
- For other Matters, see Admiral, &c.* 7. *Inmates, Ireland, Poor.*

Cottons.

1. Not within 27 *H.* 8. concerning Cloth, 27 *H.* 8. c. 12. § 3.
2. Clauses concerning the Length, Breadth, and Weight of Cottons in genera, 43 *El.* c. 10. § 4, 5, 6.
3. And particularly of *Welsh* and *Lancashire*, or *Cheshire* Cottons, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 6. § 16, 25. 4 & 5 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 5. § 11, 13. 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 17. 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 28. § 5. 3 *Car.* 1. c. 4. § 26.
4. Concerning the putting of Hair, Flocks, or Yarn in Cotton, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 6. § 26. 18 *El.* c. 18. § 3. 43 *El.* c. 10. § 1. 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 28. § 5.
5. Restraints on exporting Cotton, or offering it to Sale before sealed, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 6. § 29, 30. 4 & 5 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 5. § 21, &c.
6. Amendments to be made by those that shall export faulty Cottons, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 6. § 35. 4 & 5 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 5. § 18. 43 *El.* c. 10. § 9, 10.
7. Penalties on those that shall counterfeit, or unduly set to, or take away Cotton Seals, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 6. § 48. 4 & 5 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 5. § 20.
8. Those that buy *Welsh* Cottons to sell again, shall put them to Sheermen, Cottoners, or Frizers, to be wrought, 4 & 5 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 5. § 12. 8 *El.* c. 7. § 4, 5.
9. Cottons to be paid in Money, 8 *El.* c. 7. § 6.
10. Penalty on Manufacturers embezzling Cotton, &c. 1 *Ann.* § 2. c. 18. § 1.
11. Cotton Manufactures, to what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W.* & *M.* c. 5. § 2. 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 4. § 8.
12. Freed from Duties on Exportation, and all Draperies freed from Aulnage Duties, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 20.
13. Justices of Peace to punish Workmen in embezzling Cotton, and the Receivers, and to hear and determine the Wages, Frauds, and Defaults of Workmen, 1 *Ann.* § 1. c. 18. 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.
14. Penalties for wearing Calicoes extended to Stuffs made of or mixed with Cotton, 7 *Geo.* 1. § 1. c. 7. § 10. 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 4.
15. Stealing Cotton out of Places used for whitening or drying it, Felony without Clergy, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 27.
16. No higher Duty than 3*d.* per Yard to be imposed on *British* manufactured printed Cottons, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 72. § 1.
17. All Persons free to wear such printed Cottons, *Id.* § 2.

Cottons.

18. Marks by which such Cottons are to be distinguished, *Id.* § 3.
 19. Proof of Cotton's being manufactured in *Britain* to be made by the Owner, *Id.* § 11.
 20. Cotton Yarn the Manufacture of *Ireland* may be imported Duty-free, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 56.
 21. Duties on Exportation of *American* Cotton Wool from this Kingdom taken off, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 53.
 22. A Duty of 1½*d.* per lb. laid on all Cotton imported in foreign Vessels, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 4. and also the 5 per Cent. by 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 27. § 4.
 23. No Drawback allowed on Re-exportation of Cotton or Cotton Wool, *Id.* § 5.
 24. Additional Duty on Cotton Stuffs and Cotton and Linen mixed, dyed in *Great Britain*, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 40. § 1. and 5 per Cent. on the Amount, *Id.* § 2.—Bleachers and Dyers of Cotton Stuffs, &c. to pay 2*l.* annually for a Licence, *Id.* § 6. Repealed, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 24.
- For other Matters, see Artificers* 9. *Drapery* 44, 78, &c. *Felonies without Clergy, 7*th*. Forgeries, Flax and Hemp, Linen, Plantations* 1, &c.

Cottonian Library.

How settled and preserved, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 7. 5 *Ann.* c. 30. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 9.

Covenant.

1. Sometimes a real Action, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. in *Appendix*.
 2. Grantees of Reversions shall have the Benefit of Covenants and Conditions, 32 *H.* 8. c. 34.
 3. The Words *grant, bargain and sell*, amount to express Covenants, 6 *Ann.* c. 35. § 30.
 4. Implied in Deeds of Bargain and Sale in the North Riding of *Yorkshire*, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 35.
- For other Matters, see Condition* 1, 5. *Obligation* 2. *Uses, &c.*

Cobent Garden Parish.

1. The Church made parochial, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 37.
2. For erecting a Workhouse, and providing an additional Burial Ground, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 50.

Cobent Garden Theatre.

A charitable Fund established for Relief of Performers there, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 31.

Cobentry. See Bishops 18. Parliament.

1. *Babblack* made a Parish Church, &c. 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 27.
2. Provision for the Vicar of *Trinity* Parish, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 57.
3. For establishing certain Payments in lieu of Tithes in the Parish of *St. Michael*, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 60.

Cobentry Act.

Made 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 1.
See Maiming.

Coverlets. See Norwich, York.

Council.

1. Conspiracies against Privy Counsellors, how to be inquired into, 3 *H.* 7. c. 14.
2. Rioters

County Court.

2. Rioters shall answer before the Council on Certificate of the Justices, 13 H. 4. c. 7. § 2.
3. Jurisdiction of the Privy Council over Estates, &c. taken away, 16 Car. 1. c. 10. § 5.
4. Resolution of the Council to be signed by the Counsellors, 12 W. 3. c. 2. Repealed, 4 Ann. c. 8. § 24.
For other Matters, see Assault 1. Felonies with and without Clergy, King, &c. 49. Naturalization 6, &c. Prizes 6.

Councils General.

None to go out of the Realm to Assemblies for Religion, 25 H. 8. c. 21. § 20.

Counsellor.

1. Not punishable for shewing a false Deed in Evidence, 5 El. c. 14. § 15.
2. No Recusant to be a Counsellor, 3 Jac. 1. c. 5. § 8.

Counterfeiters and Clippers of Money. See Money.

Counterfeit Letters.

Penalties on getting Money or Goods by Colour of a counterfeit Letter, 33 H. 8. c. 1.
For other Matters, see Letters.

Counterfeiting the Great and Privy Seal. See Seals.

Counter Rolls.

In what Cases Sheriffs shall have Counter Rolls with the Coroner, 3 Ed. 1. c. 10.

County Court.

1. Shall be held from Month to Month, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 35. 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 25.
2. Barretors, &c. not to be Attornies in County Court, 3 Ed. 1. c. 33.
3. Justices may punish Sheriffs for Misdemeanors in the County, 11 H. 7. c. 15.
4. County Court of *Suffex* shall be held alternately at *Chichester* and *Lewes*, 19 H. 7. c. 24.
5. County Court of *Northumberland* shall be held at *Alnwick*, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 25. § 3.
6. Those which used to be held on the *Monday* for *York*, shall be held on the *Wednesday*, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 25. § 9.
For other Matters, see Attornies 1, 2. 39. Chester 6. Liberties, Parliament 94, &c. Sheriffs, Turn.

Counties Palatine.

1. Writs of *Capias* against Riots, &c. in such Counties how to be awarded, 2 H. 5. c. 9. 8 H. 6. c. 14.
2. Commissioners of Sewers in Counties Palatine, 23 H. 8. c. 5. § 18 & 20.
3. King's Leases of Lands and Grants of Offices how to pass in the County Palatine of *Lancaster*, 27 H. 8. c. 11. § 6, 7.
4. Writs and Indictments to be in the King's Name, 27 H. 8. c. 24. § 3, 4, 5.
5. The 34 and 35 H. 8. concerning Transcripts of Attainders, &c. extends not to Counties Palatine, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 14. § 5.

Counties Palatine.

6. Fines and Recoveries in them, how levied, suffered, and exemplified, 37 H. 8. c. 19. 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 28. 5 El. c. 27. 27 El. c. 9.
7. Proclamations on Exigents how awarded in the Counties Palatine of *Chesler* and *Lancaster*, 1 Ed. 6. c. 10. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 26.
8. *Custos Rotulorum* to be appointed as formerly, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 1. § 5.
9. Writs of *Excommunicato Capiendo*, how executed, 5 El. c. 23. § 11.
10. Jurors how returned, 5 El. c. 25. 3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 4, 10, 11, 14.
11. Where there may be a Tales, 5 El. c. 25. 14 El. c. 9.
12. Where Jurors shall lose their Issues, and where they shall be discharged, 5 El. c. 25. § 3, 4, 5.
13. Penalty upon Sheriffs for returning Issues on Jurors not warned, 5 El. c. 25. § 6.
14. Inrolments of Bargains or Sales good, 5 El. c. 26.
15. Sheriffs to account as formerly, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 21. § 9. 3 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 7 & 23.
16. 17 Car. 2. concerning Replevins and Avowries, and 22 & 23 Car. 2. restraining frivolous Suits, extended to Counties Palatine, 19 Car. 2. c. 5. 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 9.
17. Sureties to be found on granting *Certiorari*, 5 & 6 W. & M. c. 11. § 5.
18. Officers within Counties Palatine not to hold Persons to Special Bail upon Writs out of the Courts at *Westminster* under 20l. 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 9. § 2.
19. Regulations in taking Poll at Elections, 10 Ann. c. 23. § 7.
20. Sheriffs of *Chesler* to take the usual Oaths, 3 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 20.
21. Judgements, how signed, and to what Time they shall relate, 8 Geo. 1. c. 25. § 6.
22. Juries how to be summoned in Counties Palatine, 3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 10.
23. Prisoners in Execution within the Precinct of the County Palatine of *Chesler* how relieved, 3 Geo. 2. c. 27. § 4.
24. Where a Bill in Equity shall be taken *pro Confesso*, 5 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 9.
25. Small Debts how recovered, 6 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 1, 2.
26. Special Juries, 6 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 2.
27. Infants in Counties Palatine enabled to convey by Order of the respective Courts belonging to those Counties, 4 Geo. 3. c. 16.
For other Matters, see Attornies 44. Chester, Durham, Habena Corpus 6. Lancaster, Sheriff 51. Wales.

County Rates.

1. One general Rate directed to be made for Bridges, &c. 12 Geo. 2. c. 29.
2. Justices to contract for Repairs, 12 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 14.
3. Justices to make but one Rate for *Middlesex*, 12 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 15.
4. Extended to Franchises having separate Commissions of the Peace, 13 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 7.
5. Justices of Peace at Quarter Sessions, impowered to repair Shire Halls, or other Buildings, wherein the Assizes are held, 9 Geo. 3. c. 20.
6. Appeal allowed against County Rates, 12 Geo. 3. c. 29. 22 Geo. 3. c. 17.
For other Matters, see Bridges 5. Certiorari 27. Way grants 14, 18, &c.

County Treasurer.

To pay Charges of transporting Felons, 6 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 3.
For other Matters, see Prisons 21.

Courtes.

Courts.

Courtes.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c. 5.*

Courts.

1. Of Augmentations established, 27 *H. 8. c. 27.*
2. Of First Fruits, 32 *H. 8. c. 45.*
3. Of Wards, 32 *H. 8. c. 46.* 33 *H. 8. c. 22.*
4. President and Council of *Wales*, 32 *H. 8. c. 50.* taken away, 1 *W. & M. c. 27.* 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 16.*
5. Of Surveyors of the King's Lands, 33 *H. 8. c. 59.*
6. Courts erected by *Henry 8.* may be dissolved or united, 7 *Ed. 6. c. 2.* 1 *M. 2. c. 10.*
7. Lands that were Parcel of the Duchy of *Lancaster*, shall remain under the Survey of the Court of the Duchy, 2 & 3 *Pb. & M. c. 20.*
8. Court of *Star Chamber*, &c. taken away, 16 *Car. 1. c. 10.*
9. Court of Wards and Liveries taken away, 12 *Car. 2. c. 24.*
10. *African Company* may erect Courts of Judicature, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 40. § 6.*

For other Matters, see Wales.

Court of Admiralty.

1. His Majesty impowered to give further Rules to the Courts of Admiralty, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 34. § 32.*
2. Registers of Courts of Admiralty in *America*, to transmit yearly to the Treasurer of *Greenwich Hospital*, Copies of Letters of Attorney, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 34. § 35.*

For other Matters, see Admiral and Prizes.

Court Baron and Court Leet. See Leet.

Court Christian. See Ecclesiastical Court.

Court of Common Pleas. See Common Pleas.

Court of Conscience. See Debt: And for the respective Places, see the Names.

Court of Conscience in the City of London.

1. How to summon Persons indebted under 40s. 3 *Ja. 1. c. 15. § 2, 6.*
2. And administer an Oath to the Plaintiff or Defendant, 3 *Ja. 1. c. 15. § 3.*
3. And punish those that refuse to appear or obey, 3 *Ja. 1. c. 15. § 5.*
4. Costs, how recoverable against *Londoners*, for suing in other Courts for Debts which may be sued for in this Court, 3 *Ja. 1. c. 15. § 4.*

Court of Delegates.

How to determine Appeals, 25 *H. 8. c. 19. § 4.* 8 *El. c. 5.*

Court of Exchequer. See Exchequer.

Courts inferior.

1. No Foreigner shall be distrained in any City, &c. for Debt, whereof he is not Debtor or Pledge, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 23.*

Courts inferior.

Court Martial.

2. Lords or their Bailiffs not to arrest on foreign Pleas, on Pain of double Damages, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 35.*
3. Stewards, &c. shall pay treble Damages for distraining on Suits procured by them, *St. Westm. 2. 12 Ed. 1. c. 36.*
4. No Distress shall be taken but by Bailiff sworn and known, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 37.*
5. Abbots may make Attornies in the Courts of *Staincliffe* and *Fremles*, 3 *H. 5. c. 2.*
6. All Persons may make their Attornies in County Courts and Courts Baron, 5 *H. 5.*
7. In Courts of *Piepowders* the Plaintiff shall swear that the Cause of Action accrued within the Time and Jurisdiction of the Fair, 17 *Ed. 4. c. 2.* 1 *R. 1. c. 6.*
For other Matters, see Brevels 18, &c. Attornies, Corpus cum Causa 2, &c. Costs 7. Debt, &c. Wales.

Court of King's Bench. See King's Bench.

Court Leet. See Leet.

Court Martial.

1. Directions for Trials by Courts Martial, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 33. 30 Geo. 2. c. 6. & c. 11.*
2. Offences on board of Ships cognizable by a Court Martial, to be tried by a Court Martial, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 34. § 34.*
3. Officers of the Militia and the Army not to sit indiscriminately in Courts Martial, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 25. § 47.*
4. Court Martial for trying Admiral *Keppel* allowed to adjourn and be held on Shore, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 6.*

For other Matters, see East India Company 35. Liberties 24. Privateers 4. Ships 85, &c. Soldiers.

Court of Pipowder. See Fairs.

Court of Session in Scotland.
See Scotland, Courts.

Court of Surbey. See Survey.

Court of Wards and Liberties.

Abolished by 12 *Car. 2. c. 24.*

For other Matters, see Tenure.

Cobertlets.

How made in *York*, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 10.*
In *Norwich*. See *Bozfolk*.

Coberture. See Baron and Feme.

Cousinage.

In Writ of Cousinage, &c. Plea that Demandant is not next Heir is to be admitted, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 20.*

Cor (James).

Enabled to dispose of his Museum by Lottery, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 41.*

Craggs (James) Esquire.

His Estate how forfeited and applied, 7 *Geo. 1. 1. c. 28.*

Crapes, Silk. See Silk 44.

Cricklade.

Crown, &c.

Cricklade. See Parliament.

Cripplegate. See Churches.

Cromartie.

For preserving the Piers and Harbours of *Cromartie* in *Scotland*,
25 *Geo.* 3. c. 39.

Crown Debtors. See Debt to and from
the King.

Crown and Crown Lands.

1. Tenants of Crown Lands how relieved in Cases of Forfeiture for Non-payment of Rent, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 25.
2. *South Sea* Company purchasing Crown Lands, what to forfeit, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. § 66.
For other Matters, see *King and Patents*.

Crows and Rooks.

1. Rewards for destroying them, 24 *H.* 8. c. 10.
2. Other Provisions for destroying Vermin, 8 *El.* c. 15.

Crucifix.

How to be searched for and defaced, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 26.

Cruisers. See Convoys.

Cui in Vita.

1. Given to the Wife for Recovery of Lands lost by the Husband's Default, *St. Wilm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 3.
2. Shall not be delayed by Nonage of the Heir that ought to warrant, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 40.

Culhamford Bridge. See Burford Bridge.

Culm. See Coals.

Cumberland.

1. Assizes, where to be held, 14 *H.* 6. c. 3.
2. Penalty for relieving Outlaws for Felony, 43 *El.* c. 13. § 5.
3. Making of Cogware, &c. how encouraged, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 15.
See *Felonies without Clergy*.

Cumray (Little). See Clyde.

Curates.

How provided for, 12 *Ann.* 1. c. 12.
For other Matters, see *Vicars*.

Curia Cursus Aquae.

The Right of the Duke of *Richmond* and *Lenox* for holding a Court called *Curia Cursus Aquae*, not prejudiced by 11 & 12 *W.* 3. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 14.

Currants. See Grocery Ware.

Curriers.

1. Not to occupy the Mystery of a Shoemaker, 19 *H.* 7. c. 19.
Vol. X.

Curriers.

2. How they shall perform their Work, 24 *H.* 8. c. 1. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 9. 1 *M.* 1. c. 8. 1 *El.* c. 8. 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 22, &c.
3. Cutters of Leather in *London* shall not curry it at home, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 15. § 7.
4. Leather Cutters in *London* shall give Notice to a Currier of the Leather that they buy, and deliver it to be curried within three Weeks, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 13.
5. Curriers of *London* may search for Leather, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 14.
6. Penalty on Curriers neglecting to curry Leather, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 4.
7. Exclusive Privileges given to the Curriers of *London*, by 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 7.
For other Matters, see *Leather, Skins, and Tanners*.

Curling. See Swearing.

Curstors. See Chancery.

Curtsey. See Tenant by the Curtesy.

Customs.

1. Merchants may buy and sell by the ancient and right Customs, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 30.
2. The ancient accounting for Customs, *St. de Seac.* 51 *H.* 3. 1. § 6.
3. Customs upon Wine, Cloth, &c. suspended, *St. de Staunford.* 2 *Ed.* 2.
4. Credit shall be given to a Merchant's Papers for the Value of his Goods, 27 *Ed.* 3. 1. c. 26.
5. No Master shall lose his Ship for a Trifle not customed without his Knowledge, 38 *Ed.* 3. c. 8.
6. No Customer or Comptroller shall have Ships, or meddle with the Freight, 14 *R.* 2. c. 10.
7. Officers of the Customs shall have their Offices at Will, 14 *R.* 2. c. 10. 17 *R.* 2. c. 5. 1 *H.* 4. c. 13. 31 *H.* 6. c. 5.
8. Customers and Comptrollers shall reside upon their Offices, and not make Deputies, 1 *H.* 4. c. 13. 4 *H.* 4. c. 20.
9. Ships shall be laden and discharged in the Great Ports, and not in Creeks, 4 *H.* 4. c. 20.
10. Searchers shall reside on their Office, and make no Deputy, not take more Fees than shall be appointed, 4 *H.* 4. c. 21.
11. No Common Hostler shall be an Officer of the Customs, 11 *H.* 4. c. 2.
12. Officers shall not be absent above three Weeks, 13 *H.* 4. c. 5.
13. Officers concealing Monies received forfeit treble Value, 3 *H.* 6. c. 3. 18 *El.* c. 9. § 5.
14. Shall give Discharges for the Customs paid, 11 *H.* 6. c. 15.
15. Sealing blank Cocusquets prohibited, 11 *H.* 6. c. 16.
16. Officers not to have Ships, Wharfs, or Taverns, 20 *H.* 6. c. 5.
17. Goods imported into *Wales* and thence into *England* without paying Customs forfeited, 20 *H.* 6. c. 7.
18. Penalty of 40 *l.* on Officers distaining Ships or Goods unduly, 28 *H.* 6. c. 5.
19. Offices how to be granted, 31 *H.* 6. c. 5.
20. Subsidies granted to the King for Life, 12 *Ed.* 4. c. 3. 6 *H.* 8. c. 14.
21. One Man's Goods not to be entered in another's Name, 3 *H.* 7. c. 7. Repealed, 1 *H.* 8. c. 5.
22. Certificate to be made of Goods removed to a other Port, 3 *H.* 7. c. 7. 11 *H.* 7. c. 6.
23. No

Customs.

23. No common Officer in a Borough to be a Customer, 3 *H. 7. c. 7.*
24. An Alien made Denizen shall pay Aliens Customs, 1 *H. 7. c. 2.* 11 *H. 7. c. 14.* 22 *H. 8. c. 8.* See No. 59, 183.
25. One *Englishman* may enter Goods in another *Englishman's* Name, 1 *H. 8. c. 5.* But not to defraud the King of his Customs, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 22.*
26. Subjects sworn to foreign Princes to pay as Aliens, 14 & 15 *H. 8. c. 4.*
27. Returning to be restored, and have a Writ out of *Chancery*, 14 & 15 *H. 8. c. 4. § 3.*
28. Penalty on Officers giving a false Certificate, 33 *H. 8. c. 7. § 5.*
29. Customable Goods to be laden and landed in the Day-time, and in an open Place, 1 *El. c. 11.*
30. Penalty on Officers concealing Offences, 1 *El. c. 11. § 7.*
31. This Act not to prejudice certain *Welsh* Counties, 1 *El. c. 11. § 12.*
32. Grant of the Subsidies of Tonnage and Poundage, 12 *Car. 2. c. 4.*
33. Rates on Merchandize, 12 *Car. 2. c. 4. —*
34. Appropriation of Duties to Aggregate and General Funds, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 12.* 3 *Geo. 1. c. 7.* 12 *Geo. 2. c. 21.*
35. Fish exported not to pay, 12 *Car. 2. c. 4. § 5.*
36. Goods which may be exported, 12 *Car. 2. c. 4. § 10.*
37. Divers Goods imported in foreign Ships deemed Aliens Goods, 12 *Car. 2. c. 18. § 11.*
38. Penalty on Officers of Customs allowing Privilege to Ships unduly, 12 *Car. 2. c. 18. § 9.*
39. Duty on *French* Ships, 12 *Car. 2. c. 18. § 17.*
40. Warrant of Assistance to be granted to search for uncustomed Goods, 12 *Car. 2. c. 19.*
41. For preventing Frauds in the Customs, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11.*
42. No Ships shall be above three Days in coming from *Graveshend*, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 2.*
43. Ships not to take on board Goods outward-bound before Entry, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 3.*
44. Officers of the Customs may search Ships, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 4.*
45. Penalty of abusing Officers, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 6.*
46. Foreign-built Ships not to have the Privilege of *English*, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 6.*
47. Goods not to be landed or waterborne but in Presence of an Officer.—Nor carried Coastwise without a Coquet, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 7.* King to appoint Ports for landing, *Id. § 14.*
48. Officers where disabled, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 8.* 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 23.*
49. There shall be no Party Jury in Causes or the Customs, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 11.*
50. Penalty on Officers guilty of Bribery, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 19.*—Penalty on Persons offering Bribe, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 25. § 24.*
51. Goods not to be brought from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 23.*
52. Penalty on *French* Ships not paying Duty, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 24.*
53. For rating Vinegar, Perry, Rape, and Cyder, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 25.*
54. Defendants may have Commission to examine Witnesses beyond Sea, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 29.*
55. Penalties of Extortion, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 34.*
56. Duty on small Ships going to the *Mediterranean*, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 35.* Repealed, 24 *Geo. 3. c. 16. § 5.*
57. Penalty for insulting Officers of the Customs, 15 *Car. 2. c. 7. § 19.*
58. Aliens Duty taken off from native Commodities, 25 *Car. 2. c. 6.*
59. Impost 1690 laid, 2 *W. & M. § 2. c. 4.*
60. Impost 1690 continued and made perpetual, 9 *Ann. c. 21. & 3 Geo. 1. c. 9.* and Part of the *South Sea* Fund.
61. During the Continuance of the Act 2 *W. & M. § 2. c. 4.* there shall be an Office in *London* to receive the Monies, 2 *W. & M. § 2. c. 10. § 20.*—Officers Fees for extraordinary Attendance, 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 7. § 14.*
62. Impost 1692, 4 *W. & M. c. 5.*
63. Impost 1692 continued and made perpetual, 9 *Ann. c. 21. & 3 Geo. 1. c. 9.* and Part of *South Sea* Fund.
64. Notice to be given of importing foreign Alamodes, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 14.*
65. Penalties on injuring prohibited or uncustomed Goods, 4 *W. & M. c. 15. § 14.*
66. Commissioners to be sworn before the Barons of the Exchequer, 6 *W. & M. c. 1. § 5.*
67. Any one may sue for Penalty of insuring uncustomed Goods, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 36.*
68. How Debentures to be allowed, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 10. § 12.*
69. Additional Duty on *French* Goods, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 20. § 3.*—Made perpetual, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 12.* and Part of Aggregate Fund.
70. The new Subsidy and other Duties granted to King *William* for Life, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 23.*—Drawback on Plantation Sugar, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 23. § 8.* 2 *Ann. c. 9. § 3.*
71. Continued, 1 *Geo. 3. § 1.* during his Majesty's Life, towards Civil List, and made Part of Aggregate Fund.
72. Export Duties upon Woollen Manufactures, Corn, &c. taken away, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 20.*
73. One Third Subsidy granted, 2 & 3 *Ann. c. 9.*
74. Duties 2 *Ann. c. 9.* made perpetual and Part of the Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 12.* 3 *Geo. 1. c. 8.* 5 *Geo. 1. c. 3.*
75. Two Thirds Subsidy granted, 3 & 4 *Ann. c. 5.*—Made perpetual and Part of Aggregate Fund by 7 *Ann. c. 7.* 1 *Geo. 1. c. 12. &c.*
76. Laws of the Customs extended to *Scotland*, 6 *Ann. c. 26. § 17.*
77. Forfeiture of treble Value against Persons to whose Hands uncustomed or prohibited Goods shall come, 8 *Ann. c. 7. § 17.*
78. Claimers of seized Goods to give Security for Costs, 8 *Ann. c. 7. § 63.*
79. Forfeiture of double Drawback on Persons to whose Hands Certificate Goods shall come, 8 *Ann. c. 13. § 16.*
80. Continuance of Officers Fees, 8 *Ann. c. 13. § 25.*
81. Penalty on Officer imbezzling Goods, 8 *Ann. c. 13. § 27.*
82. Head Offices of Customs, Excise, and Stamps perpetual, 9 *Ann. c. 21. § 12.*
83. Deputations of Officers do not cease by Death or Removal of Commissioners, 12 *Ann. § 2. c. 8. § 13.*
84. Uncustomed Goods that have been warehoused 12 Months, to be publicly sold, 12 *Ann. § 2. c. 8. § 11.*
85. Drawbacks to continue as long as Duties, 3 *Geo. 1. c. 7. § 40.*
86. Rum not to be imported in Casks of less than 20 Gallons, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 11. § 2.* 27 *Geo. 2. c. 18. § 4.*
87. Penalty on taking in Goods at Sea to be run, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 11. § 3.* 27 *Geo. 2. c. 12. § 4.* Continued to *Michaelmas* 1774, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 86. § 2.* Further continued, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 29. § 5.*
88. Goods not reported and found after clearing forfeited, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 11. § 4.*
89. Certificate to be produced from *Ireland* of the landing of Goods, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 11. § 5.*

Customs.

90. Forfeiture on landing prohibited or Certificate Goods, 5 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 6.
91. Package of Certificate Goods not to be opened in Port, 5 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 7.
92. Officers may enter Ships of 50 Tons hovering on the Coast, 5 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 8.
93. Penalty on collusive Statutes, 5 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 24.
94. In Trials relating to Customs and Excise, Evidence may be given of an Officer's Authority, &c. as of a Fact, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 24. 11 Geo. 1. c. 30. § 32.
95. Resisting Officers to the Number of eight, to be transported, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 34. to the Number of five, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 6.
96. Officers may stop and warehouse customable Goods till claimed, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 39.
97. Where Claimer intitled to Costs, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 41.
98. Time for exporting imported Goods enlarged to three Years, 7 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 10.
99. Export Duties on Goods of *British* Product, except Allom, &c. taken off, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 7.
100. Dying Drugs may be imported free, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 10.
101. Duty on Dying Drugs exported, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 11.
102. Rate on Beavers Skins lessened, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 13.
103. Duty on Pepper reduced, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 15.
104. Duties on Cloves, Mace, and Nutmegs, ascertained, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 17.
105. Boats on the *Thames*, &c. with more than four Oars to be forfeited, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 3. Extended to Boats with more than six Oars in any Part of *Great Britain*, 19 Geo. 3. c. 69. § 1.
106. Penalty on receiving run Goods, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 10. 27 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 5. Continued to *Michaelmas* 1781, 14 Geo. 3. c. 86. § 4.
107. *Capias* to go in the first Instance against Runners of Goods, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 15.
108. Seizures of small Ships, Horses, &c. may be proceeded on by Justices of Peace, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 16.
109. Goods unshipped from coasting Vessels before the Cocquet produced, &c. forfeited, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 18.
110. Foreign Goods unshipped without Presence of an Officer forfeited, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 18.
111. Additional Duty on Apples, 8 Geo. 1. c. 20. § 46. 11 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 11. 10 Geo. 2. c. 27. § 1.
112. Purchase of Wool-key for the Custom-house, 8 Geo. 1. c. 31.
113. Customs in *England* and *Scotland* may be put under one or two Commissions, 9 Geo. 1. c. 21.
114. Foreign Goods carried Coastwise otherwise than by Certificate forfeited, 9 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 8.
115. Goods unrated before rated in a new Book, 11 Geo. 1. c. 7.
116. Officer may purchase Goods at ten *per Cent.* above Importer's Rate, 11 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 8.
117. Penalty of concealing run Goods, 11 Geo. 1. c. 30.
118. Run Goods offered to Sale may be seized by any Person, 11 Geo. 1. c. 30. § 18.
119. Run Goods sold may be seized by the Seller, 11 Geo. 1. c. 30. § 20.
120. Condemned Tea, Coffee, &c. how to be sold, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 1.
121. No Officer of Customs or Excise to deal in Tea, Coffee, Brandy, &c. 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 7.
122. *Onus probandi* to lie on the Claimer of foreign Goods, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 8.
123. Condemned Ships may be used by Officers of Customs, &c. 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 14.
124. Justices to cause Seizures to be appraised, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 16.
125. Officers empowered to open the Package of Certificate Goods, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 17.
126. Certificate Goods shipped without Warrant or Presence of an Officer forfeited, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 18.
127. Warehoused Goods to be sold unless Duties be paid, &c. within six Months, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 19.
128. No Drawback to be allowed for Tobacco, or other foreign Commodities exported to the *Isle of Man*, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 21.
129. Persons in Prison for Frauds relating to the Customs or Excise to plead within one Term, otherwise Judgement, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 27.
130. None but the Attorney General or Officers to file Informations relating to the Customs or Excise, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 28. Extended to all Penalties imposed for like Offences by subsequent Acts, where the Crown is intitled to a Share of the Penalties, 14 Geo. 3. c. 86. § 14.
131. Act of Indemnity for Offences against the Laws of Customs and Excise, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. 18 Geo. 2. c. 28.
132. Persons deemed Smugglers, and the Penalty on such, 6 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 13.
133. Persons loitering near the Coast, &c. to run Goods, to be imprisoned, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 18.
134. Tea, Brandy, &c. offered to Sale may be stopped, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 20.
135. Penalties on carrying run Goods, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 21.
136. Tea or Brandy in small Parcels may be seized on board hovering Ships within two Leagues of the Coast, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 22.
137. Foreign Goods unshipped within four Leagues of the Coast forfeited, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 23.
138. Penalty of bribing Officers, &c. 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 24.
139. Concealed Goods not reported forfeited, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 27.
140. Forcibly obstructing Officers on Ship board, Transportation, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 28.
141. Officers may search coasting Ships, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 29.
142. In Trials of Seizures the Regularity of the Seizure shall be admitted, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 34.
143. Officers may oppose Force by Force, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 35.
144. Drawback on exporting foreign Paper taken off, 10 Geo. 2. c. 27. § 4.
145. Duty on foreign Oysters, 10 Geo. 2. c. 30.
146. Claimers of seized Ships to give Security for Costs, 15 Geo. 2. c. 31. § 7.
147. Foreign Goods may be taken out of Warehouses and refreshed, 15 Geo. 2. c. 31. § 8.
148. Glass Beads to pay as Great Bugles, 17 Geo. 2. c. 31.
149. Smugglers before 1 May 1745 indemnified, 18 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 1.
150. Persons charged with being armed and assembled for the Running of Goods, &c. and not surrendering pursuant to Order of Council, attainted of Felony, 19 Geo. 2. c. 34. 26 Geo. 2. c. 32. Continued by 4 Geo. 3. c. 12. Continued as far as relates to Persons going armed or disguised by 11 Geo. 3. c. 51. § 3.
151. Persons travelling armed or disguised with illegal Quantities of Tea or foreign Spirits without Permit may be apprehended, 19 Geo. 3. c. 69. § 9.
152. Order for Surrender to be published in the *Gazette*, 19 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 2.
153. Harboursing Offenders Transportation, 19 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 3.
154. Damage forcibly done to Custom-house Officers, &c. to be made good by the Hundred, 19 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 6.
155. Re-

155. Reward of discovering Accomplices, 19 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 11.
156. Offenders against the Customs indemnified on Condition of entering on board his Majesty's Ships, 19 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 11. 30 Geo. 2. c. 29.
157. On Informations for Seizures the Person who seized the Goods not to pay Costs, if a probable Cause: And in Actions, &c. for Seizure Defendant excused from Costs, if probable Cause, 19 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 16.
158. All Offences against the Laws of the Customs, and all Monies arising from any Customs, &c. excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 28, 39.
159. Last Subsidy of Poundage granted, 21 Geo. 2. c. 2.
160. Drawback on Sugar refined in Great Britain and exported, 21 Geo. 2. c. 2. § 7. 32 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 8.
161. Candles, Soap, and Starch, to be imported in Package of two Hundred Weight at least, 23 Geo. 2. c. 21. § 27.
162. No Drawback to be allowed on foreign Candles, Soap, or Starch, 23 Geo. 2. c. 21. § 36.
163. No Spirituous Liquors imported in Casks less than 60 Gallons to be entered for Exportation, 28 Geo. 2. c. 21.
164. Tea above 6lb in British Ships come from Abroad, and not employed by the East India Company, forfeited, 28 Geo. 2. c. 21.
165. Smugglers indemnified from Offences before 1 May 1757, on entering to serve as Sailors, 30 Geo. 2. c. 29.
166. Additional Subsidy 1759, 32 Geo. 2. c. 10.
167. Allowance to Importer of Tobacco, 32 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 4.
168. Vessels or Goods seized to be publickly sold, after Condemnation, at such Places as Commissioners shall appoint, 3 Geo. 3. c. 22. and see 24 Geo. 3. c. 47. § 37.
169. Unentered Goods found concealed in any Package or Merchandize, sent to the King's Storehouses, or in any Package or Goods brought on Shore by special Sufferance or Order, and not specified therein, liable to Seizure, 5 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 1.
170. Goods paying Duty *ad Valorem*, under-rated by the Importer or Proprietor, may be seized by Officer for the Crown, paying the Owner 10 *per Cent.* above the Value sworn to, 5 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 2.
171. Regulation of Fees payable to Officers of the Customs in British America, 5 Geo. 3. c. 45. § 27.
172. Causes in 5 Geo. 1. c. 11, against clandestine Running of Goods, continued by subsequent Acts, farther continued to 29 Sept. 1774, 7 Geo. 3. c. 35. § 1.
173. Regulations as to the Removal of certain Goods from the Out-ports to London, 9 Geo. 3. c. 41. § 1. 12 Geo. 3. c. 60. § 11. For rectifying a Mistake in this Act, 10 Geo. 3. c. 30.
174. Officers of the Customs at Senegambia intitled to the like Fees with those at Barbadoes, 9 Geo. 3. c. 41. § 6.
175. Bonds relating to the Revenue, taken by Officers, on which no Prosecution is commenced within five Years from the Date, void, 16 Geo. 3. c. 48. § 2.
176. An additional Duty of 5 *per Cent.* charged upon the Amount of all former Duties laid upon Goods imported, exported, or carried Coastwise, 19 Geo. 3. c. 25. § 1. and see 21 Geo. 3. c. 16. § 4.—Exception as to Prize Goods warehoused, *Id.* § 2. Additional 5 *per Cent.*, 22 Geo. 3. c. 66.
177. No foreign Spirits to be imported in Casks of less than sixty Gallons, 19 Geo. 3. c. 69. § 1.
178. Penalty on more than 100 Gallons of foreign Spirits beyond the Allowance of two Gallons to every Seaman, or more than 100lb. Weight of Tea being found on board any Vessel not belonging to the East India Company, 19 Geo. 3. c. 69. § 7.
179. Convicted Smugglers may be delivered over to a proper

- Officer for the Land or Sea Service, 19 Geo. 3. c. 69. § 13. Indemnified on inflicting, *Id.* § 29.
 180. All Dealers in Tea, Coffee, foreign Spirits, &c. to express the dealing in these Articles over their Doors, 19 Geo. 3. c. 69. § 18.
 181. All Discounts allowed on foreign Goods repealed, and the full Duties to be paid in ready Money, 21 Geo. 3. c. 16.
 182. For securing the Property of the Owners of Vessels liable to Forfeiture by smuggling, imposing Penalties on the Master and Mariners, 21 Geo. 3. c. 39.
 183. Petty Customs on Alien Goods repealed, 24 Geo. 3. c. 16. Exception, *Id.* § 2.
 184. No Goods to be entered on British Account which are Aliens Property, on Penalty of 50*l.* 24 Geo. 3. c. 16. § 3.
 185. For the more effectual Prevention of Smuggling, 24 Geo. 3. *Id.* 2. c. 47.
 186. Regulations and Powers formerly exercised by Officers of the Customs as to Drawbacks on exciseable Commodities repealed, and directed to be executed in future by Officers of Excise, 25 Geo. 3. c. 74. § 11, 16.
- For Customs on particular Commodities, see the respective Heads.
- And see farther, Actions Popular 13. Alehouses 20. Aliens 7. Anglesea 1. Annuities, Arrests 12. Bail 19, 20. Butlerage 4. Drugs, East India Company, 12, &c. Great 6. Exchequer 1. Ex-
cise, Felonies with and without Clergy, Fish 26.
Forma Pauperis 4. Gold and Silver 23. Green-
land, Grocery Wares, Guernsey, Gunpowder, In-
surance, Ireland, Kingston upon Hull, Man
(Isle of), Manufactures, Money 52. Parliament
58, 59, &c. Plantations, Post-Office 2, &c.
Privateers, Prizes 14. Ships, Silk 13, &c. Su-
gar, Tobacco, Wines, Wool,

Custos Rotulorum.

1. Appointed by the King, 37 H. 8. c. 1.
2. Custos Rotulorum shall appoint Clerk of the Peace, 37 H. 8. c. 1. § 3.
3. Lord Chancellor shall appoint Custos Rotulorum, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 1. 1 W. & M. c. 21.
4. Saving of Appointments by Archbishop of York, Bishop of Durham, Ely, &c. 37 H. 8. c. 1. § 5. 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 1. § 5.
5. Penalty of selling Clerk of the Peace, 1 W. & M. st. 1. c. 21. § 8.

Cutlers.

1. Cutlers of Hallowshire in Yorkshire incorporated, 21 Ja. 1. c. 31.
2. What Apprentices and for how long Time they may take, 21 Ja. 1. c. 31. § 6.
3. Penalty of making Knives, &c. without putting Steel into the Edges, 21 Ja. 1. c. 31. § 7.

Cut-work. See Point.

Cyder and Perry.

1. Clauses laying on every Hogshead of Cyder and Perry sold by Retail ——— £ 0 1 3 12 Car. 2. c. 23. § 4.
2. And ——— ——— 0 1 3 12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 18.
3. And ——— ——— 0 1 3 4 W. & M. c. 3. § 2.
4. And ——— ——— 0 1 3 5 W. & M. c. 20. § 10.
5. And ——— ——— 0 1 3 4 Ann. c. 6. § 14.
6. And ——— ——— 0 0 5 8 Ann. c. 7. § 1.

Cyder and Perry.

7. By the Malt Act, to be paid by the first Buyer, } 12 *Ann. fl. 1. c. 2. § 1.*
8. To be paid by the } 30 *Geo. 2. c. 4. § 5.*
Maker, — } 3 *Geo. 3. c. 12. § 2.*
9. And one every Ton im- } 12 *Car. 2. c. 23. § 9.*
ported from foreign }
Parts, — } 5
10. And — } 12 *Car. 2. c. 24. § 23.*
11. And — } 18 *Car. 2. c. 5. § 6.*
12. And — } 4 *W. & M. c. 3. § 2.*
13. And — } 1 *Geo. 1. fl. 2. c. 12. § 8.*
14. And — } 5 *W. & M. c. 20. § 10.*
15. And if so imported } 4 *Ann. c. 6. § 11.*
by *Englismen*, — } 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11.*
16. And if by Foreigners, } 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11.*
17. On Cyder and Perry } 2 *Geo. 3. c. 12.*
imported, — } 3
18. What Allowance to be made per Ton to the *Engliff* Ex- }
porter, and what to the Alien, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11.*
§ 25.
19. Quantity of Cyder to be exported to be certified to the }
Commissioners of Excise, and Excise to be repaid on Export- }
ation, 1 *W. & M. sess. 1. c. 22.*
20. How much shall be charged for Cyder in Victualling Bills, }
1 *W. & M. sess. 1. c. 22.*
21. What Drawbacks on Exportation of Cyder and Perry, 1 }
W. & M. sess. 1. c. 22. § 1. 4 *Geo. 1. c. 3. § 8.*
22. Dealers in Cyder to make Proof that it is of their own }
Growth, or that Duty is paid, 4 *Geo. 1. c. 3. § 11.*
23. Penalty on Persons unlading Cyder shipped for Exportation, }
1 *W. & M. sess. 1. c. 22. § 2.*
24. And on Maker concealing it from Gauger, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 30. § 16.*
25. Informations within three Months, 12 & 13 *W. 3. c. 11.*
§ 17.
26. Additional Duty, 3 *Geo. 3. c. 12. altered,* 4 *Geo. 3. c. 7.*
Act repealed, and other Duties granted, 6 *Geo. 3. c. 14.*
See Customs, Excise, & Malt.

Cytopographer. See Chyographer.

D.

Dagenham and Havering.

1. Breach in the Levels of *Havering* and *Dagenham* repaired, }
12 *Ann. fl. 2. c. 17.*
2. Captain *Perry* satisfied for Repairs, 7 *Geo. 1. fl. 1. c. 20.*
§ 32.

Damage Cleer.

Taken away, 17 *Car. 2. c. 6.*

Damages.

1. Damages given for Dower or Quarentain, deforced, where }
Husband died seised, 20 *H. 3. c. 1.*
2. Where a Lord unjustly impeads the Feoffee of his Tenant, }
St. Marlob. § 2 H. 3. c. 6.
3. Damages given in a Plea for Suit of Court, *St. Marlob. § 2*
H. 3. c. 9.
4. Damages given against Tenant in a Writ of Entry *sur Dis-*
seisin; in Assize of *Mortdances*, Writ of *Coinage*, *Dis-*

Damages.

- and *Besaisel, St. Glouc. 6 Ed. 1. c. 1. Excep. St. Glouc. 6*
Ed. 1.
5. Costs given where Damages are, *Id.*
6. Damages given in *Darrain Presentment* and *Quare Impedit*,
St. Wifm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 5. § 3.
7. Cutting Heads of Waters punished with treble Damages,
Ec. 37 H. 8. c. 6. § 4.
8. Recovery of Damages not hindered by fraudulent Convey-
ance, 13 *El. c. 5.*
9. Damages assessed on Breach of Condition of Bonds, 8 *W. 3.*
c. 11. § 8.
- For other Matters, *see Appeal 3. Attaint 4, 6, 10, &c.*
Chancery 6. Coals 19. Costs, Disseisin 3. Dower
2. Error 6. Fifth 31. Insurance 11. Life Estates
2, 6, &c. Perjury 3. Robbery.

Damages (double), where.

1. In Trespasses against Ecclesiastical Persons, 3 *Ed. 1. c. 1.*
2. Against Officers guilty of unwarrantable Disseisins, 3 *Ed. 1.*
c. 24.
3. Bailiffs for attaching out of their Jurisdiction, 3 *Ed. 1.*
c. 30.
4. Disseisins in Assize, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 25. 1 R. 2. c. 9.*
5. In Writs of *Re-disseisin*, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 26.*
6. Persons falsely pleading Jointenancy in Abatement of Assize,
34 *Ed. 1. fl. 1.*
7. Disturbing Merchants, 9 *Ed. 3. fl. 1. c. 1. 2 R. 2. fl. 1.*
c. 1.
8. King's Butler taking more Wine than appointed, 25 *Ed. 3.*
fl. 5. § 21.
9. Officers of Forest for illegal Imprisonments, 7 *R. 2. c. 4.*
10. Buyers and Sellers of Wool, 13 *R. 2. c. 9.*
11. For illegal Prosecution in Admiralty, 2 *H. 4. c. 11.*
12. Disseisor in special Assize, 4 *H. 4. c. 8.*
13. Assaulting Members of Parliament, 11 *H. 6. c. 11.*
14. Seizing Goods of Felons before Conviction, 1 *R. 3. c. 3.*
15. Officers citing Persons out of Diocese, 23 *H. 8. c. 9. § 3.*
16. For withdrawing Tithes, &c. 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 13. § 2.*
17. Forgery, 5 *El. c. 14. § 2, 3.*
18. Making wrongful Distress, 2 *W. & M. fl. 1. c. 5. § 5.*
19. Making false or double Returns, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 7. § 2, 3.*
20. Officers of Exchequer not keeping Account of Monies ap-
propriated to Bank, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 20. § 37.*
21. Non-attendance of Officers of Exchequer, 8 & 9 *W. 3.*
c. 28. § 4.
22. Making undue Payment to Workmen, 1 *Ann. fl. 2. c. 18.*
§ 3. and against Workmen guilty of Frauds, *Id.*
23. Commissioners neglecting to make Payments according to,
2 *Ann. c. 3. § 5.*
24. Hindering saving Ship in Distress, 12 *Ann. fl. 2. c. 18.*
§ 3.
25. Concealing Bankrupts Effects, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 21.*
26. Claiming Debts of Bankrupts falsely, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 30.*
§ 29.
27. Workmen in Leather imbezbling Materials, 13 *Geo. 2.*
c. 8.
28. Or guilty of Neglect, &c. *Id. § 6.*

Damages (treble), where.

1. For Waste against Tenant for Life, &c. *St. Glouc. 6. Ed. 1.*
c. 5.—Maintenance, 13 Ed. 1. c. 36.
2. Escheators taking undue Fees, &c. 36 *Ed. 3. c. 13.*
3. Sheriffs, &c. not shewing Extreats, 42 *Ed. 3. c. 9.*
4. Disseisins against Patentees before Title found, 1 *H. 4. c. 8.*
5. Cytopographers, &c. taking more than Fees, 2 *H. 4. c. 8.*
6. Officers of Marshalsea taking more than Fees, 2 *H. 4. c. 23.*
7. Ac-

Damages.

7. Accountants guilty of Fraud, 6 *H.* 4. c. 3.
8. Persons grieved by Provisors, 3 *H.* 5. c. 4.
9. Forcible Entry or Detainer, 8 *H.* 6. c. 9. § 6.
10. For acting under Commission of Sewers, 23 *H.* 8. c. 5. § 12.
11. Trespassers for cutting off Water, &c. maiming Cattle, &c. 37 *H.* 8. c. 6. § 4. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 5.
12. Not setting forth Tithes, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 13. § 1.
13. Undue impounding Distress, 1 & 2 *Pb. & M.* c. 12. § 1.
14. Game Laws, 5 *El.* c. 21. § 2, 3. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 25. § 4, 7.
15. Suing in fictitious Name, or in another's without Consent, 8 *El.* c. 2. § 4.
16. For acting under Poor Laws, 43 *El.* c. 2. § 19. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 12. § 20.
17. Attornies delaying Clients Suit, &c. 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 7. § 1.
18. For acting under Act for conveying Malefactors, &c. to Gaol, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 10. § 3.
19. Unlawfully hunting in Parks, &c. 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 13. § 2.
20. Monopolists, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 3. § 4.
21. Offences against Act taking away Star Chamber, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 10. § 7, 8.
22. Taking unlawful Purveyance, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 14.
23. Pound Breach and Rescous, 2 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 4.
24. Receiving Payments after Death of Nominee, 4 *W. & M.* c. 3. § 16. 5 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 4. 2 *Ann.* c. 3. § 25.
25. Officers demanding Fees, &c. 4 *W. & M.* c. 3. § 17. 2 *Ann.* c. 3. § 26. 3 *Ann.* c. 2. § 12. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 34.
26. Members of Bank lending Money to the Crown on Funds, not having Clause of Credit, 5 & 6 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 30.
27. Mayors, &c. not marking Measures, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 15. § 5.
28. Controller of Stamp Duties for unjust Charge, 1 *Ann.* c. 2. c. 22. § 11.
29. Register neglecting Duty, 2 *Ann.* c. 4. § 14. 7 *Ann.* c. 20. § 4.
30. Stealing Goods from Ship in Distress, 12 *Ann.* c. 2. c. 18. § 4.
31. Unlawful Undertakers by publick Subscriptions, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 20.
32. Extended to America, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 37. § 1.
33. Destroying Chelsea Water Works, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 26. § 2.
34. Concealing run Goods, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 30. § 16.
35. Drowning Coals, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 1.
36. Officers of Customs, &c. imbezelling Goods performing Quarantine, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 11.

Damages (quadruple), where.

1. Sheriffs, &c. wrongfully molesting Merchants, 27 *Ed.* 3. c. 26.
2. Persons selling under Weight and Measure, 27 *Ed.* 3. c. 10.
3. Workmen in Leather imbezelling Materials, second Offence, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.

Damerham-North. See Chippenham.

Dane.

Made navigable, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 17.

Darrain Presentment.

1. Assizes of Darrain Presentment determined before Justices of the Bench, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 13.
2. Before one Justice and one Knight in their proper Counties, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 1. c. 30.

Darrain Presentment.

3. What Days given in it, 52 *H.* 3. c. 12. 32 *H.* 8. c. 21. § 7. 16 *Car.* 1. c. 6. § 13.
 4. Where it lies after Judgement against a particular Tenant, and where Damages may be recovered, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 1. c. 5. § 2, 3.
 5. May be received at any Time before the Departure of the Justices, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 1. c. 10.
 6. Form of Pleading where Defendant pleads Plenarty, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 1. c. 5. § 2.
- For other Matters, see *Bill Prius*.

Darwent, Derbyshire.

Made navigable, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 27.

Davis's Streights.

Whale Fins, &c. or Fish caught in Davis's Streights, may be imported by British Subjects, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 26. § 7.

For other Matters, see *Greenland and Wales*.

Days in Bank.

1. The Day in Leap Year and the next before, accounted one, 21 *H.* 3. c. 1.
 2. Common Days of Continuance in real Actions and Dower, 51 *H.* 3. c. 2. c. 3.
 3. In Dower, unde Nihil habet, Darrain Presentment, and Quare Impedit, 52 *H.* 3. c. 12.
 4. Abbreviation and Alteration of Trinity Term, 32 *H.* 8. c. 21.
 5. Abbreviation of Michaelmas Term, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 6.
 6. In Dower after Issue joined it is sufficient to have fifteen Days between the Teste and Return, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 6. § 6.
 7. Return in *Craftino Ascensionis* made a perfect Return, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 6. § 7.
 8. Personal Actions may be continued from Tres Michaelis, to *Craftino Animarum*, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 6. § 8.
 9. Writs of *Summonas ad Warrantizandum* for common Recoveries, and Writs of Right of Advowson, abridged to five Returns, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 6. § 10.
 10. In personal Actions, after Issue joined, there need not be fifteen Days between Teste and Return, except *Capias* to charge Bail, or to found Outlawry, 13 *Car.* 2. c. 2. c. 2. § 6 & 7.
 11. Feasts according to new Calendar, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 3.
 12. Farther Abbreviation of Michaelmas Term, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 48.
 13. In Dower, after Issue joined, there need not be above 15 Days between Teste and Return of *Venire*, &c. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 48. § 4.
 14. Process tested the last Day of Easter may be returnable on the Morrow of Trinity, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 48. § 5.
 15. Writs of Summons to Warranty may have only four Returns inclusive, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 41. § 8.
- For other Matters, see *Dower, Summons*.

Deacon.

Must subscribe the Articles, 13 *El.* c. 12. § 5.

For other Matters, see *Ecclesiastical Courts*.

Deal Boards.

Not to be imported from the Netherlands or Germany, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 23. Repealed 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 15. § 1.

For other Matters, see *Timber*.

Dean

Debt and Debtors.

Dean Forest.

1. The Hundreds shall be charged for Robberies done by Rioters there, 8 H. 6. c. 27.
2. Forest of Dean provided for, 20 Car. 2. c. 3.

Dean and Chapter. See Ecclesiastical Courts.

1. Dean of the Free Chapel of *St. Martin le Grand*.
2. His Privilege not hurt by 3 Ed. 4. 3 Ed. 4. c. 4. § 6.
For other Matters, see *Bishops*.

Death. See Life Estates.

Debentures.

1. Stealing them made Felony, 2 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 3.
2. Debentures for Drawbacks of the Duties paid on 6, 8, 11, 12, & 13 W. 3. or 1 Ann. how provided for, 1 Ann. § 1. c. 21. § 32.
For other Matters, see *Stamps*.

Debt and Debtors.

1. None to be distrained for Debts not due, 3 Ed. 1. c. 23.
2. Shop Book not to be given in Evidence of a Debt, unless Action brought within a Year, 7 Ja. 1. c. 12.
3. Actions of Debt to be brought within six Years, 21 Ja. 1. c. 16. § 3.
4. Debtors cleared on a Composition with their Creditors, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 18. Repealed 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 29. 10 Ann. c. 20.
5. Prisoners for Debt relieved, 1 Ann. § 1. c. 25. 2 & 3 Ann. c. 16. 6 Geo. 1. c. 22. 11 Geo. 1. c. 21. 2 Geo. 2. c. 20. 21 Geo. 2. c. 31. 28 Geo. 2. c. 13. 29 Geo. 2. c. 18.
6. Mutual Debts may be set against each other, 2 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 13. 5 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 28.
7. Manner of pleading mutual Debts where they accrue by Penalty, 8 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 5.
8. All Acts for erecting Courts of Conscience, publick Acts, 27 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 2.
9. Debtors confined on 1 Jan. 1755, shall, at the Desire of their Creditors, deliver a Schedule of their Estates, or, on Refusal, suffer Death, 28 Geo. 2. c. 15. § 35.
10. The Times of Imprisonment of Debtors under the Court of Conscience Acts for *London*, *Middlesex*, and *Southwark*, reduced to the same Period in each Court, 25 Geo. 3. c. 45.
11. Prisoners to be discharged without paying Fees. *Id.* § 2.

For other Matters, see *Arrests*, *Attorney*, *Wail*, *Wandy* 50. *Certiorari* 3. Debt to and from the King, *Escape* 2, *Et. Fraud* 10, 13, *Et. Insolvent Debtors*, *Outlawry* 8, *Et. Plantations* 37, *Et. Post-Office* 1. *Prisons*, *Et. 2*, 7, *Et. Rent* 1, 3, 6. *Seamen* 68, *Et. Soldiers* 72, *Et.*

For the several Court of Conscience Acts, see the Names of the respective Places.

Debt to and from the King.

1. Pledges shall not be distrained where Debtor is sufficient, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 8.
2. Remedy for Sureties against principal Debtor, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 8.
3. Debtor dying, the King shall be first paid, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 18.

Debt to and from the King.

4. Distress for it, may be fed by the Owner, and shall not be sold before 15 Days, *Et. De Destructione Scaccarii*, 51 H. 3. § 4.
5. Receivers of the King's Debts shall acquit the Debtors at the Exchequer, *De Distric. Scac.* 51 H. 3. § 4. On Pain of treble Damages, *Et. St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 19. Process against Sheriffs, for not acquitting, *Et. St. de Vicecom. Et.* 14 Ed. 2.
6. Order of accounting at the Exchequer, *St. de Scac.* 51 H. 3. § 5.
7. Penalty of delaying Payment of the King's Debts, or taking Money for it, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 32.
8. Directions for discharging Debts that have been paid to Sheriffs, *Et. Stat. Rul.* 10 Ed. 1. § 3, *Et. St. de Fin. levat.* 27 Ed. 1. § 1. c. 2.
9. Pleas not to be held in the Exchequer, unless they touch the King or his Ministers, *St. Rul.* 10 Ed. 1. § 11.
10. On finding Surety for the King's Debt, Distress shall be released, *Art. super Cart.* 28 Ed. 1. § 3. c. 12.
11. King's Debts staled according to Ability of the Debtor, and to be levied *salvo contentamento*, 1 Ed. 3. § 2. c. 4.
12. Prisoner in Execution confessing a Debt to the King, shall be remanded at the Plaintiff's Suit, 1 R. 2. c. 12.
13. No Recognizance or Bond in the Double shall be taken in the Exchequer for the King's Debt, 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 14.
14. Commissions to inquire into the Truth of Accounts passed in the Exchequer, 6 H. 4. c. 3.
15. Accountants for Dismes not chargeable with other Suits in the Exchequer, 1 R. 3. c. 14.
16. Bonds to the King of same Force as Statute Staple, 33 H. 8. c. 39.
17. Recognizances how discharged, 33 H. 8. c. 39. § 12.
18. Auditors, *Et.* their Fee, 33 H. 8. c. 39. § 17, 20.
19. Penalty of Auditors and Receivers not accounting, § 23.
20. How a Bond given to the King shall be sued, § 50, *Et.*
21. The King shall recover Costs, § 54.
22. Penalty of not paying Rent reserved to the Crown, § 63, & 72.
23. Prerogative in Suit, § 74.
24. Matter of Equity may be pleaded in Discharge of a Debt to the King, § 69.
25. At what Time the King's Receivers shall account and make their Payments, 7 Ed. 6. c. 1.
26. Lands of Receivers and Accountants liable to the Crown, 13 El. c. 4. 27 El. c. 3. to be sold, 39 El. c. 7.
27. No Debt assigned to the King, but such as originally accrued to the King's Debtor, 7 Ja. 1. c. 15.
28. King's Tenant returned in Arrear by Mistake shall be discharged on producing Receipt, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 2. § 154.
29. Accountants charged with Interest, 12 W. 3. c. 11. 2 & 3 Ann. c. 17.
30. Penalties on Receivers detaining or misapplying Money, 9 Ann. c. 21. § 14.
31. Penalties on not duly discharging Debts received, 3 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 13.
32. Treasury empowered to compound Debts due to the King, and to exonerate the Estates of *Charles Mason*, Esq; 14 Geo. 3. c. 35.
33. The like as to *William Williams* deceased, 15 Geo. 3. c. 19.
34. The like as to *William Brown*, for Debt due to the Crown on Tobacco Bonds, 17 Geo. 3. c. 31.
35. The like as to *William Harry* deceased, 17 Geo. 3. c. 49.
36. The like as to *James Gildart* and his Securities, 19 Geo. 3. c. 77.
37. The like as to *Francis Dixon* and his Sureties, 24 Geo. 3. c. 14.

38. For

Deer and Deer Stealers.

38. For the Sale of Lands, &c. of Crown Debtors or their Sureties, 25 Geo. 3. c. 35.

For other Matters, see Account and Accountant 10. &c. Attasinder 8. Debt and Debtors 20. Distress 2. Dutchy Court: Exchequer, Grants of the King, Ireland, Limitation, Parliament 86. Protections 3. Receivers, Sheriffs.

Deceit.

1. Serjeants and others shall not consent to any Deceit on the Court, on Pain of a Year's Imprisonment, &c. *St. Wilm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 29.
2. Writ of Deceit, 2 Ed. 3. c. 17.

Decies Cantum.

1. The Penalty given against Jurors taking Money, and against Embracers, 38 Ed. 3. *ft.* 1. c. 12.
2. Against Sheriffs taking Reward for arraying a Pannel, 18 H. 6. c. 14.

Declaration.

1. Sufficient, if good in Substance, 36 Ed. 3. c. 15.
 2. How to be delivered to Prisoners, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 21.
- Declaration against Popery, see Oaths.

Decrees.

In the Exchequer Chamber and Dutchy Court, concerning the King's Copyhold Lands, how confirmed, 7 Ja. 1. c. 21.

Decrees in Chancery, see Chancery and Stamps.

Dedimus Potestatem.

Justices of Peace shall not be obliged to sue out a new *Dedimus Potestatem* on a new Commission, 1 Geo. 3. c. 13. § 2.

For other Matters, see Chancery, Fine.

Dee.

For recovering the Navigation thereof, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 24. 6 Geo. 2. c. 30. 14 Geo. 2. c. 8. 17 Geo. 2. c. 28. 26 Geo. 2. c. 35.

Deeds. See Frauds, Trial.

Deeping Fens.

For draining those Fens, 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 11. 11 Geo. 2. c. 39. 14 Geo. 3. c. 23.

Deer and Deer Stealers.

1. Killing the King's Deer punished by Ransom or Imprisonment, *Car. de For.* 9 H. 3. *ft.* 2. c. 10. *Consuetud. & Assisa de Foresta, incerti Temp.* § 10. 5 El. c. 21. § 3.
2. Where a Nobleman may kill Deer in the King's Forest, 9 H. 3. *ft.* 2. c. 11.
3. Persons unduly imprisoned for Vert and Venison shall have a *Hornine Replegiando*, 1 Ed. 3. *ft.* 1. c. 8.
4. Keeping Deer-hays and Buck-stalls, and stalking at Deer, prohibited, 13 R. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 13. 19 H. 7. c. 11. 3 Ja. 1. c. 13. Repealed, 16 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 27.
5. Penalty of using Gun, &c. to kill Deer, &c. 3 Ja. 1. c. 13. § 5. Repealed as above.
6. Sealing Deer or Conies by Night or in Disguise made Felony, 32 H. 8. c. 11. 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 17. 9 Geo. 1. c. 22.

Default.

7. Penalty of unlawful hunting Deer or Conies in any Park, &c. 5 El. c. 21. § 3. 3 Ja. 1. c. 13. 7 Ja. 1. c. 13. 13 Car. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 10. Repealed, 16 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 27.

8. Penalty of 20*l.* for unlawful hunting, and 30*l.* for killing or wounding a Deer, 3 W. & M. c. 10. Repealed, 16 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 27.

9. Second Offence in Forests, &c. Transportation, 10 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 7. Made perpetual by 31 Geo. 2. c. 42. § 6. Repealed, 16 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 27.

10. Deer-stealers beating the Keepers, &c. to be transported, 10 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 9. Repealed, 16 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 27.

11. Penalty on hunting, wounding, or shooting Fallow Deer without being duly authorized, 16 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 1.

12. Suspected Persons having Fallow Deer or any Parts thereof in their Possession, how to be proceeded against, *Id.* § 6.

13. Justices how to proceed on Information, *Id.* § 10.

14. Keepers of Forests or Parks may apprehend Persons hunting, &c. *Id.* § 15.

For other Matters, see Abjuration 1. Forest, Game, Park.

Defamation.

Whether a Prohibition lies for a Suit for Defamation, 13 Ed. 1. *ft.* 4. 9 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 4.

Default.

1. Seisin recovered by Default in *communi custodia*, *St. Marleb.* 52 H. 3. c. 7.

2. Lords that distrain for Suit of Court to lose by Default at the Distress upon the Attachment, *St. Marleb.* 52 H. 3. c. 9.

3. Suit of Court not recovered by Default, *St. Marleb.* 52 H. 3. c. 9. § 2.

4. Judgement by Default in all Writs where Attachments lie on Default upon the great Distress, 52 H. 3. c. 12.

5. Inquests to be taken by Default (after first Default) in Writs where Attachments lie, 52 H. 3. c. 13.

6. None but Justices in *Eyre* shall amerce for Default on common Summons, 52 H. 3. c. 18.

7. Justices in *Eyre* shall not amerce a Township if a sufficient Number come, except in Inquisitions for Death, 52 H. 3. c. 24.

8. Judgement by Default on the Statute prohibiting the surcharging religious Houses, *St. Wilm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 1.

9. Inquests shall be taken by Default in Assizes, Attaints, and *Juris utrum* after Appearance, *St. Wilm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 42.

10. Judgement to be given in the County Courts in *Wales* upon three Defaults, *St. Wall.* 12 Ed. 1. in *Appendix*.

11. Upon two Defaults before the Justice, *St. Wall.* 12 Ed. 1. in *Appendix*.

12. Default may be recorded at *Nisi Prius*, 12 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 4.

For other Matters, see Amercement, Conusance of Pleas 2. Cui in Vita, Dolore 7, &c. Juries 21. *Writus* 1. Process 1, &c.

Delegates. See Court of Delegates.

Delivery. See Writ of Delivery.

Demise of the King.

1. Shall not discontinue Process, 1 Ed. 6. c. 7. § 1, 2.

2. Nor oblige a Defendant who hath pleaded to an Information to plead again, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 18. § 7.

3. Nor determine a Parliament till after six months, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 15.

4. Nor

Denisens.

4. Nor determine any Commission Civil or Military, or great Office of State, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 27. § 21. 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 8. 6 Ann. c. 7. § 8.
3. On Demise of the King in the Minority of his Successor the Parliament shall sit for three Years, 24 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 18. For other Matters, see Justices of the Peace.

Demurrer.

Judgement shall be given on Demurrer according to the Right of the Cause, without regarding Form, unless shewed for Cause, 27 El. c. 5. 4 Ann. c. 16. § 1.
For other Matters, see Pleadings.

Denisens.

1. May appear by Attorney, 31 El. c. 10. § 20.
2. Made incapable of Offices in the Government, or to be Members of Parliament, &c. 12 W. 3. c. 2. § 3. 1 Geo. 1. c. 4.
For other Matters, see Aliens 7, 10, 12.

Deodands.

Grants of Deodands how to be inrolled, 3 & 4 W. & M. c. 22. § 1.

Deptford.

Provision for the Minister of the New Church there, 3 Geo. 2. c. 33.

Derby.

1. For rebuilding the Gaol of Derby, 29 Geo. 2. c. 48.
2. For recovering Small Debts within the Borough and Liberties, 6 Geo. 3. c. 20.

Derwent (Northshire).

Made navigable, 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 20.

Derwentwater Estate.

1. Contracts for Sale of the Estate how made void, 5 Geo. 2. c. 23.
2. Appropriated to Greenwich Hospital, 8 Geo. 2. c. 29. 11 Geo. 2. c. 30.

Descent.

1. Purprestures on the Crown may be seized while Usurpers are living, St. de Big. 4 Ed. 1. ft. 3. c. 4.
2. Descents shall not take away the Entry of Disseisor, unless Disseisor was in peaceable Seisin for five Years, 32 H. 8. c. 33.
For other Matters, see Naturalization.

Descent of the Crown. See King.

Detainer. See Forcible Entry.

Devastavit. See Executors.

Debenerunt.

1. Forfeiture of treble Value against Persons to whose Hands uncustomed or prohibited Goods shall come, 8 Ann. c. 7. § 17.
2. Of double Drawback for relanding Certificate Goods, 8 Ann. c. 16. § 16.
Vol. X.

Devonshire and Cornwall.

Devises. See Wills and Fraudulent Conveyances.

Devizes (Wilts).

For amending and lighting that Borough, 21 Geo. 3. c. 36.

Devonshire.

1. For rebuilding the Shire-hall, 13 Geo. 3. c. 16.
2. For better Relief of the Poor, 8 & 9 Geo. 3. c. 82. Repealed by 13 Geo. 3. c. 18.

Devonshire and Cornwall.

1. Their Havens, 23 H. 8. c. 8. 23 H. 8. c. 10. 27 H. 8. c. 23.
2. Fisheries how preserved, 1 Ja. 1. c. 23.
3. Inhabitants impowered to fetch Sand for bettering their Grounds, 7 Ja. 1. c. 18.
4. Pilchard Fishing regulated, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 28.
5. Assizes in Cornwall to be held in a convenient Place, 1 Geo. 1. ft. 2. c. 45.
For other Matters, see Cornwall, Drapery, and Militia.

Diamonds.

1. Diamonds and precious Stones may be imported and exported Duty-free, 6 Geo. 2. c. 7. § 1.
2. Saving of the Duty granted to the East India Company on Diamonds imported from any Place within the Limits of their Charter, 6 Geo. 2. c. 7. § 2.

Dice. See Cards.

Dignity. See Abatement.

Dikes.

Broken down secretly to be repaired by the Towns adjoining, St. Westminster. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 46. 6 Geo. 1. c. 16.

Dilapidations. See Ecclesiastical Courts.

Dilatory Plea. See Abatement.

Dimities. See Cotton.

Directors of the Bank and South Sea Company.

See Bank of England and South Sea Company.

Disclaimer.

Where pleadable in Trespas, 21 Ja. 1. c. 16. § 5.

Discontinuance of Estate.

1. No Act of Husband shall discontinue Wife's Estate, 32 H. 8. c. 28. § 6, 7.
2. No Discontinuance by Women of Lands come from their Husbands, 11 H. 7. c. 20. 32 H. 8. c. 36. § 2.
3. Nor by Tenants in Tail of the Gift of the Crown, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 20.
4. Nor by Tenants in Tail of Fee-farm Rents to bar the Remainder vested by the Statute, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 24. § 6.
K Discon-

Dispensation.

Discontinuance of Process.

1. No Suit discontinued by Death of the King or the Justices, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 7.*
2. New Commission shall not discontinue Proceedings, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 7. § 6.* 11 *H. 6. c. 6.*
3. Writs not to be discontinued for not holding certain Days of Return in 1660, 12 *Car. 2. c. 3.*
4. Process not discontinued by King's Death, 1 *Ann. st. 1. c. 8. § 4.*

For other Matters, see Errors.

Disguised Persons.

1. Not to hunt, 1 *H. 7. c. 7.*
2. Informations against them, in what Manner to be certified and proceeded upon, 9 *Geo. 1. c. 22. § 4, 6.*
3. Concealers, &c. of them where guilty of Felony, 9 *Geo. 1. c. 22. § 5.*
4. Persons wounded or killed in apprehending them, or their Executors and Administrators, rewarded, 9 *Geo. 1. c. 22. § 12.*
5. Prosecutions within three Years in any County, 9 *Geo. 1. c. 22. § 13, 14.*

For other Matters, see Customs and Felonies without Clergy, Title Black &c.

Disparagement of Ward. See Ward.

Dispensation.

1. Dispensations in Ecclesiastical Causes not to be sued for at Rome, but to be granted by Archbishop of Canterbury, 25 *H. 8. c. 21.* 28 *H. 8. c. 16. § 6.*
2. In case of Refusal, the Archbishop, &c. may be enjoined to grant Dispensations, 25 *H. 8. c. 21. § 17.*
3. Penalty of suing to Rome, 25 *H. 8. c. 21. § 22.*
4. Power granted to the King to reform Indulgences, 25 *H. 8. c. 21. § 27.*
5. Law of God not to be dispensed with, 25 *H. 8. c. 22. § 3.*
6. Dispensations to be confirmed under Great Seal, 28 *H. 8. c. 16. § 6.*
7. Dispensations against Statutes, illegal, 21 *Jas. 1. c. 3.* 1 *W. & M. st. 2. c. 2. § 12.* 3 *W. & M. c. 2. § 17.*

For other Matters, see Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. Privilege, Residence.

Disseisin.

1. Remedy against Officer of the King making unwarrantable Disseisin, 3 *Ed. 1. c. 24.*
2. Penalty of Disseisin with Robbery, *St. Westm. 1.* 3 *Ed. 1. c. 37.*
3. Damages given against Disseisors by Assize in London, 6 *Ed. 1. c. 14.*
4. Imprisonment for Disseisin, with armed Force, *St. Wall. 12 Ed. 1. in Appendix.*
5. Tenants in Novel Disseisin may make Attornies, 12 *Ed. 2. c. 1.*
6. Assize maintainable against Perverz of the Profits notwithstanding Feoffment for Maintenance, 1 *R. 2. c. 9.* 4 *H. 4. c. 7.* 11 *H. 6. c. 3.*
7. Chancellor shall grant a Special Assize, upon Oath that a Disseisin is made with Force or Robbery, 4 *H. 4. c. 8.*

For other Matters, see Assize 5, 9. 22. Entry, forcible Entry, Infant 3. Ireland, Liberties 3, &c.

Disseisin.

Distillers.

Dissenters. See Nonconformists.

Distillers.

1. May distil Spirits from malted Corn, 2 *W. & M. st. 2. c. 9. § 11.* 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 19. § 13.*
2. Penalties on setting up concealed Vessels, or concealing their Spirits, 3 *W. & M. c. 15.* 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 19. § 10.* 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 4. § 3. c. 21. § 23.*
3. Gaugers, &c. may break up Ground to search for private Pipes, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 4. § 4.*
4. Gaugers, &c. to keep an Account of Wash, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 21. § 22.*
5. Distilling of Spirits from Corn restrained, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 4. 30 Geo. 2. c. 10. 30 Geo. 2. c. 15.*
6. Distillers not to take Licences as Alchouse-keepers, 1 *Ann. st. 2. c. 14.*
7. Distillers permitted to set up other Trades, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 23. § 21.* 10 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 2.*
8. Distillers not to act as Justices upon the Acts against retailing Spirituous Liquors, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 8.*
9. Duty on Distillers Licences to retail Spirituous Liquors, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 39.* Repealed, and additional Duty imposed, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 40.*
10. Penalty on Distillers selling Spirituous Liquors to be unlawfully retailed, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 40. § 11.*
11. Penalty on Distiller not entering Vessels, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 40. § 18.*
12. Commissioners of Excise impowered to reward Informers against unlawful Retailers, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 40. § 32.*
13. Justices being Distillers, &c. not to grant Licences, 26 *Geo. 2. c. 13. § 12.*
14. Who deemed common Distillers, 33 *Geo. 2. c. 9. § 13.*
15. Penalty on Malt Distillers making Gin, &c. 33 *Geo. 2. c. 9. § 17.*
16. The making Low Wines or Spirits from Wheat, Wheat Flour, or any Materials mixed with Wheat, prohibited for a limited Time, 11 *Geo. 3. c. 1. § 15.* 12 *Geo. 3. c. 1. 13 Geo. 3. c. 3. § 16.*
17. Distiller not to have more than 5 Quarters of Wheat or Wheat Flour at one Time in his Possession, 11 *Geo. 3. c. 1. § 18.* 12 *Geo. 3. c. 1. 13 Geo. 3. c. 3. § 19.*
18. Exception as to Distillers who are Millers, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 1. § 3.* 13 *Geo. 3. c. 3. § 21.*
19. Who to be deemed common Distillers for Sale, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 46. § 9.*
20. Regulations to prevent the fraudulent Use of Stills, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 46. § 11, &c.* Extended to Distillers of Low Wines from all Materials, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 73.*
21. Penalty of having Wheat or other Grain in any Still-house, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 3. § 17.*
22. Exception as to Distiller who grows Wheat for Wheat in the Straw, and 20 Days after threshed, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 3. § 20.*
23. Power of mitigating Penalties, *Id. § 24.*
24. Regulations to prevent Frauds by private Distillers, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 50.*
25. To prevent the Importation of foreign Spirits, and the private Distillation of British Spirits, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 70.*
26. Officers not to be sued till after a Month's Notice, *Id. § 30.* Extended to Officers of the Customs, 24 *Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 70. § 35.*

For other Matters, see Brandy 10, 13. Brokers.

Distress.

1. None shall be distrained for more than is due, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 10. St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 23.*

2. Not

Distress.

Doctors.

Dober.

2. Not to be outrageous, *Et.* nor of Flow Cattle, *Et.* *Distric. Scac.* 51 *H.* 3. *f.* 4.
 3. None shall distrain for Amends for an Injury without Award of the Court, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 1.
 4. Nor out of his Fee, *c.* 2. Nor in the Highway, *c.* 15. 9 *Ed.* 2. *f.* 1. *c.* 9. Nor in the ancient Fees of the Church, *Id.*
 5. Distress may be replevied, 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 3.
 6. Distresses shall not be driven out of the County, and shall be reasonable, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 4. 1 *Et* 2 *Pb. Et M.* *c.* 12. On Pain of Ransom, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 16.
 7. None shall distrain his Freeholder to answer concerning his Freehold, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. *c.* 22.
 8. None to be distrained for another's Debt, 3 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 23.
 9. Shall not be made for the King's Debts upon Beasts of the Plough, 28 *Ed.* 1. *c.* 12.
 10. Distress shall be driven to Pound within three Miles, 1 *Et* 2 *Pb. Et M.* *c.* 12.
 11. Sheriffs shall have four Deputies to make Replevins, 1 *Et* 2 *Pb. Et M.* *c.* 12. *f.* 3.
 12. Where first Distress is not sufficient it may be repeated, 17 *Car.* 2. *c.* 7. *f.* 4.
 13. Goods distrained for Rent may be sold, 2 *W. Et M.* *c.* 5.
 14. Corn and Straw loose may be distrained for Rent, 2 *W. Et M.* *c.* 5. *f.* 3.
 15. Double Damages given for a wrongful Distress and Sale for Rent, 2 *W. Et M.* *c.* 5. *f.* 5.
 16. Goods liable to Distress not to be taken in Execution without paying Arrears, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 14.
 17. Goods removed may be distrained within five Days, 8 *Ann.* *c.* 14. *f.* 2. within thirty Days, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19.
 18. Arrears may be distrained for after Lease determined, 6 *Ann.* *c.* 14. *f.* 6.
 19. Penalty on fraudulently removing Goods to prevent Distress, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. *f.* 3.
 20. Cattle on the Common and Crops growing may be distrained for Rent, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. *f.* 8.
 21. Distresses may be secured and sold on the Premises, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. *f.* 10.
 22. Distress for Rent not deemed a Trespass for any Irregularity, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. *f.* 19.
 23. Amends may be tendered for any Trespass by a Distrainer for Rent, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. *f.* 20.
 24. General Issue may be pleaded in an Action for a Distress, 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 19. *f.* 21.
 25. Regulations for poynding in Scotland, 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 43. *f.* 28.
 26. Justices to limit in Warrants of Distress for a Penalty the Time for Sale thereof, 27 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 20.
- For other Matters, see Wholney, Ballist 3, Et. See Farm Rent 2. Justices of Peace, Wholney 52, Et. Receivers 6, Et. Receivers 3, Et. Rent, Replevin, Wholney 15.*

Distribution of Intestate Estates. See Administrator.

Distringas. See Juries.

Dividend Warrants.

Felony to steal them, 2 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25. *f.* 3.

Divine Service. See Arrests, Churches, and Service and Sacraments.

Dock Yard.

John Brewster impowered to grant Leases of a Dock Yard and Land at *Woolwich* to the Commissioners of the Navy on behalf of his Majesty, 21 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 46.

Doctors.

1. Doctors and Bachelors of Divinity and Law may have a Dispensation for Non-residence, 21 *H.* 8. *c.* 13. *f.* 23.
2. Doctors of the Civil Law may exercise ecclesiastical Jurisdiction although Laymen, 37 *H.* 8. *c.* 17. *f.* 4.

Doddington. See Chatteris.

Dogs.

Penalty on stealing Dogs, 10 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 18.

Doncaster (Yorkshire).

For lighting the Streets there, 4 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 40.

Dorchester.

1. The Burgesses shall have their weighing 12 Miles round, 9 *H.* 6. *c.* 6.
2. For building a Bridge there, 19 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
3. For paving the Streets, and preventing future Buildings from being thatched, 16 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 27.

Dorset. See Norfolk.

Dorset.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. Et M.* *c.* 5. *f.* 2.

Dober.

1. What Pleas to be held by the Constable, 28 *Ed.* 1. *f.* 31 *c.* 7.
2. For Payment of Rents to *Dover* Castle, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 48.
3. What Offenders may be committed to *Dover* Castle, 32 *H.* 8. *c.* 48. *f.* 6.
4. A Duty on Ships for the Repair of *Dover* Haven, 23 *El.* *c.* 6. 31 *El.* *c.* 13. 35 *El.* *c.* 7. *f.* 28. 43 *El.* *c.* 9. *f.* 33. 1 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 32. 13 *Et* 14 *Car.* 2. *c.* 27. 11 *Et* 12 *W.* 3. *c.* 5. 2 *Et* 3 *Ann.* *c.* 7. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 30. 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 7. 11 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 7.
5. For the Recovery of Small Debts within the Town and Port, the Parish of *Charlton*, and other Parishes in *Kent*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 8.
6. For paving the Town, 18 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 76.

Douglas, alias Island (River).

Made navigable, 6 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. 23 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 47.

Douglas and Lockeram.

Under what Penalty the Contents of every Piece or Half Piece put to Sale, must be set upon the Cloth, 28 *H.* 8. *c.* 4. *f.* 2.
For other Matters, see Linen.

Dover.

1. A Woman shall be endowed without Delay, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *c.* 7.
2. Widows shall recover Damages for their Dower or Quarentain

Dower.

1. Dower retained deforced, where Husbands died seised, 20 H. 3. c. 1.
 3. Days to be given in Plea of Dower, *Dies communes in dote*, 51 H. 3. §. 3.
 4. Four Days shall be given in the Year at least, *St. Marth.* 52 H. 3. c. 12.
 5. Tenant pleading that the Demandant hath received her Dower, must shew that she hath received Part of himself in the same Ville, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 49.
 6. If Tenant in Dower alien, the Heir shall have a Writ of Entry in *casu proprise*, *St. Glouc.* 6 Ed. 1. c. 7.
 7. Dower shall be recovered notwithstanding a feigned Recovery against the Husband by Default, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 4.
 8. Wife eloping with her Adulterer shall lose her Dower, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 34.
 9. In a Writ of Dower for Land which the Husband aliened, View shall not be granted, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 48.
 10. If Tenant in Dower alien, he in Reversion may enter, 11 H. 7. c. 20.
 11. Wife barred by Jointure, 27 H. 8. c. 10. § 6, &c.
 12. Wife of one attainted of Treason or Felony shall be endowed, 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 17.
 13. Wife shall lose her Dower where Husband is attainted of Treason, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 11. § 13.
 14. Popish Recusant not endowed, 3 Ja. 1. c. 5. § 13.
 15. Widow of a Mortgager not barred of her Dower if she did not join in the Mortgage, 4 W. & M. c. 16. § 5.
- For other Matters, see Statement 1. *Measurement of Dower*, &c. Days in Bank 3. *Emblements*, Error 17. *Essoin* 14. *Gabelkind* 3. *Jointure*, Money 47. *Rape* 3. *Recusants* 30, &c. *Treason* 24. &c. *Waste* 4. *Widows*.

Drapery.

1. Measure and Aulnage of Cloths, 2 Ed. 3. c. 14. 47 Ed. 3. c. 1. 4 Ed. 4. c. 1. 1 R. 3. c. 8. 3 H. 8. c. 6.
2. Wearing foreign Cloth prohibited, 11 Ed. 3. c. 2.
3. Importation of foreign Cloth prohibited, 11 Ed. 3. c. 3. 4 Ed. 4. c. 1.
4. Foreign Clothiers may settle in England, 11 Ed. 3. c. 5.
5. Penalties of defective Cloths, and of Neglects in the Aulnager, 25 Ed. 3. §. 4. c. 1. 3 R. 2. c. 2. 7 R. 2. c. 9. 12 R. 2. c. 14. 3 H. 6. c. 9. 4 Ed. 4. c. 1.
6. Subsidy on Cloths sold, 27 Ed. 3. §. 1. c. 4. Certain Cloths exempted for three Years, 1 H. 4. c. 19.
7. Allowance to be made for defective Cloths, 27 Ed. 3. §. 1. c. 4.
8. Cloths shall not be exported before fulled, &c. 50 Ed. 3. c. 7. 3 H. 8. c. 7.
9. Frise free of Subsidy, 50 Ed. 3. c. 8.
10. *Cogware* and *Kendal* Cloths may be of less Affize, 13 R. 2. §. 1. c. 10. 9 H. 4. c. 2.
11. Cloths shall be opened in the Counties of *Somerset*, *Dorset*, and *Gloucester*, before sold, as in *Essex*, 13 R. 2. §. 1. c. 11.
12. None shall buy *Guildford* Cloths before fulled and sealed, 15 R. 2. c. 10.
13. Cloths may be made of any Length and Breadth, 17 R. 2. c. 2.
14. Penalty of making deceitful Cloths, or selling them without Aulnager's Seal, 17 R. 2. c. 2.
15. Aulnager no assured Estate in his Office, 17 R. 2. c. 5. 31 H. 6. c. 5.
16. Cloths made in London shall be sealed before Sale, 4 H. 4. c. 6. 17 Ed. 4. c. 5.

Drapery

17. Aulnage of Cloths may be let to Farm, 4 H. 4. c. 24. 17 Ed. 4. c. 5.
18. Affize of Cloths established, 7 H. 4. c. 10. Repealed, 9 H. 4. c. 6. Confirmed, 13 H. 4. c. 4. 4 Ed. 4. c. 1. 8 Ed. 4. c. 1. 4 Ja. 1. c. 2.
19. Cloths not to be tacked or plaited before sealed, 11 H. 4. c. 6.
20. Cloths cut into small Garments to pay Custom, 11 H. 4. c. 7.
21. Word *Chrb* interpreted, 11 H. 6. c. 9.
22. Wages to be paid in Money, 4 Ed. 4. c. 1. § 5. 10 Ann. c. 16. § 6. 1 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 12.
23. Liberty to put Flocks in certain Cloths in *Devonshire*, 7 Ed. 4. c. 2.
24. Woollen Yarn and Cloths unfulled not to be exported, 7 Ed. 4. c. 3. 3 H. 8. c. 7.
25. Length and Breadth of Cloths, and Order of dying them, 1 R. 3. c. 8.
26. Italian Merchants prohibited to occupy Drapery, 1 R. 3. c. 9. § 8, 10.
27. Woollen Cloths not to be exported till rowed, barbed, and shorn, 3 H. 7. c. 11. 3 H. 8. c. 7. 5 H. 8. c. 3.
28. Certain cheap Cloths excepted, 3 H. 8. c. 7. § 2.
29. Price of Cloth limited, finest to 16s. Yard, &c. 4 H. 7. c. 8.
30. Where Custom shall be paid when Cloths are packed in one Port and shipped in another, 11 H. 7. c. 6.
31. For sealing Cloth of Gold and Silver, 4 H. 8. c. 6.
32. For making *Devonshire* White Streits, 5 H. 8. c. 2. 6 H. 8. c. 8. 7 Ed. 6. c. 9. 27 Ed. c. 18.
33. Regulations to prevent Deceits in making Cloth, 6 H. 8. c. 9. 27 H. 8. c. 12. 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 2. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 6. 4 & 5 Pb. & M. c. 5. 4 Ja. 1. c. 2. 21 Ja. 1. c. 18.
34. Selling of White Cloths to Strangers restrained, 14 & 15 H. 8. c. 1. 27 H. 8. c. 13.
35. Vesses and Set Cloths made in *Suffolk* not within the Affize, 14 & 15 H. 8. c. 11.
36. Regulations of Clothing Trade in *Worcestershire*, 25 H. 8. c. 18.
37. Rents of Houses not to be raised in the Clothing Towns in *Worcestershire*, 25 H. 8. c. 18. § 3.
38. Clothier to weave his Mark and set his Seal, 27 H. 8. c. 12.
39. *Worcestershire* Cloths to be sealed by the Searchers, 27 H. 8. c. 12. § 5.—Packing of *Welsh* Whites, 33 H. 8. c. 3.
40. Cloths of small Value may be exported unrowed, 27 H. 8. c. 13.
41. Affize of the Breadth of Kerseys repealed, 33 H. 8. c. 18.
42. Exportation of Cloths unrowed, &c. above the Value of 3l. prohibited, 33 H. 8. c. 19.
43. For making Coverlets in *Yorkshire*, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 10.
44. For *Welsh* Frises and Cottons, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 11. 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 26. § 121. 1 Ja. 1. c. 25. § 28.
45. Length to be marked on the Seal, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 2.
46. Shrinking Cloth not to be sold, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 2. § 3.
47. Measure and Weight of Cloths in *Kent* and *Suffex*, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 6. § 3.
48. Of long *Worcesters* and short *Worcesters*, *Id.* § 5, & 7.
49. Measure in *Suffolk*, *Norfolk*, *Essex*, *Wiltshire*, *Gloucester*, and *Somerset*, *Id.* § 8 & 11.
50. Of *Devonshire* Kerseys, *Taunton* and *Bridgewater* Cloths, *Welsh* Frises, *Cheshire* Cottons, &c. *Id.* § 14, 17 & 21.
51. Who may make Broad Cloth, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 8.
52. Use of Gigg Mills prohibited, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 22.
53. Inhabitants of Cities, &c. may make Cloth though not been Apprentices, 1 M. §. 3. c. 7.

Drapery.

Drovers of Cattle.

Drugs.

4. Clothier shall keep but one Loom, 2 & 3 *Pb. & M. c. 11. § 2.*
55. Where Woollen Cloth may be woven, 2 & 3 *Pb. & M. c. 11. § 6.* 4 & 5 *Pb. & M. c. 5. § 32.*
56. For weaving and sealing *Bridgewater* Cloths, 2 & 3 *Pb. & M. c. 12.*
57. None to make Woollen Cloths unless have been Apprentice, 4 & 5 *Pb. & M. c. 5. § 33.*
58. Where Woollen Cloth may be made, 1 *El. c. 14.*
59. Clothiers not to hire Workmen for less than a Year, 5 *El. c. 4. § 3.*
60. *Suffolk* and *Kentish* Cloths not to be exported unwrought, 8 *El. c. 6.*
61. Regulations of the Drapers, Cottoners, and Frizers of *Shrewsbury*, 8 *El. c. 7.* Repealed, 14 *El. c. 12.*
62. Drapers where disabled, 8 *El. c. 7. § 6.*
63. Duty of Aulnager in County of *Lancaster*, 8 *El. c. 12.*
64. Kerseys not to be above the Length of 18 Yards, 14 *El. c. 10.* Repealed, 3 *Ja. 1. c. 16.*
65. Inhabitants of *Somerset*, *Gloucestershire*, and *Wilt* may make Cloth, out of Market Towns, 18 *El. c. 16.*
66. Breadth of West Country Cloths, 27 *El. c. 17.* Made perpetual, 35 *El. c. 7.*
67. For making Woollen Cloths in *Devon* and *Cornwall*, called Plain White Stright, &c. 27 *El. c. 18.*
68. For Clothiers in *Buxstead* in *Essex*, 25 *El. c. 23.*
69. Affize of coloured Cloths in *Somersetshire*, &c. 35 *El. c. 9.*
70. Of *Devonshire* Kerseys, &c. 35 *El. c. 10.* 3 *Ja. 1. c. 16.*
71. Forfeitures, &c. to be recovered with Costs, 35 *El. c. 10. § 6, 10.*
72. Lord Mayor and Master and Wardens of Cloth Workers, may search the Work of all Persons occupying broad Shears in *London*, 39 *El. c. 13.*
73. Against tentering of Northern Cloth, 39 *El. c. 20.*
74. Cloths not to be wrought deceitfully, nor stretched, 43 *El. c. 10.*
75. Penalty on Clothiers, &c. refusing to obey the Order of Wages, 1 *Ja. 1. c. 6. § 7.*
76. Clothier, being Justice of Peace, not to rate Wages of Weaver, 1 *Ja. 1. c. 6. § 9.*
77. None to incur Penalty for Want of Length, Breadth, &c. of *Wilt* Cottons under 15 *d. per Yard*, 1 *Ja. 1. c. 25. § 28.* 21 *Ja. 1. c. 28. § 5.*
78. *Wilt* Cottons not to be searched or sealed, 3 *Ja. 1. c. 17. 3 Car. 1. c. 5. § 26.*
79. Cloth sealed to be searched only by Buyer, 4 *Ja. 1. c. 2. § 22.*
80. Buyer to have Half the Penalty of Faults not certified, 4 *Ja. 1. c. 2. § 23.*
81. *Cogware* and other coarse Cloths made in the Northern Counties, need not be searched, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 16.*
82. For free vending *Wilt* Cloth, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 9.*
83. Flo-pressing of Cloth prohibited, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 18.*
84. Regulations of Bay-making in the *Dutch Bay-hall* at *Colchester*, 12 *Car. 2. c. 22.* 1 *Geo. 1. c. 41.*
85. For making Cloth in the West Riding of *Yorkshire*, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 32.* 11 *Geo. 1. c. 24.* 7 *Geo. 2. c. 25.* 11 *Geo. 2. c. 28.* 14 *Geo. 2. c. 35.*
86. For making *Kidderminster* Stuffs, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 8.*
87. The Market of *Blackwell-Hall* regulated, 8 *W. 3. c. 9.*
88. Duty on Exportation taken away, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 20. § 1.*
89. Aulnage Duty taken away, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 20. § 2.*
90. Duty on Broad Cloths exported White, 6 *Ann. c. 8.* 9 *Ann. c. 6. § 18.*

91. White Woollen Cloth may be exported by any Person, 6 *Ann. c. 9.*
92. For true making *Yorkshire* Cloths, 7 *Ann. c. 13.* 1 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 14.* 11 *Geo. 1. c. 24.*
93. For true making *Medley Broad Cloth*, 10 *Ann. c. 16.* 1 *Geo. 1. c. 15.*
94. Penalties to be recovered with Costs, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 16.*
95. Who may be Bay Weavers at *Colchester*, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 41.*
95. Inspectors to be elected for the Western Counties, 13 *Geo. 1. c. 23.*
97. Penalty of Millman, &c. not stamping the true Length, &c. of Broad Cloth before it goes to the Mill, 7 *Geo. 2. c. 25. § 1.*
98. Regulation of the Manufacture of narrow Woollen Cloth in the West Riding of *York*, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 28.*
99. Justices to choose additional Number of Measurers and Searchers of Cloth, 14 *Geo. 2. c. 35.*
For other Matters, see *Blackwell-Hall*, *Dyers*, *Fairs*, *Felonies with and without Clergy*, *London*, *Manufactures*, *Woollen Manufacture*, *Wool*, &c. *Worsted*.

Drawbacks.

Remedy against fraudulently landing Goods which have had a Drawback, 8 *Ann. c. 13. § 16.*
For other Matters, see the several Sorts of Customable Goods.

Drays and Carts. See Carts.

Drovers of Cattle.

1. To be licensed by Justices, 5 *El. c. 12. § 4, 5, 6.*
2. What Recognizance Drovers are to give, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 19. § 5.*
3. Drovers not deemed Bankrupts, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 40.*

Druggets.

Not to be exported from *Ireland* unless to *England* and *Wales*, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 10. § 1.*
For other Matters, see *Drapery*.

Drugs.

1. Drugs rated or unrated to what Duties liable on Importation, 2 *W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 12.* 3 & 4 *Ann. c. 4. § 8.*
2. Drugs for Dying excepted, 3 *Ann. c. 4. § 8.* 8 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 10.*
3. Drugs imported in *English* Shipping where to pay the full Value mentioned in Book of Rates, and those otherwise imported, treble the Value, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 34.* Made perpetual, 7 *Ann. c. 7. § 26.*
4. What Time allowed for Exportation, 2 & 3 *Ann. c. 9. § 13.* 7 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 10.*
5. *American* Drugs may be imported from any of the *British* Plantations, 7 *Ann. c. 8. § 12.*
6. Value of Drugs how to be ascertained to fix the Duty, 10 *Ann. c. 26. § 33.* 11 *Geo. 1. c. 7. § 1, 2, 3.*
7. Duties how managed, 10 *Ann. c. 26. § 77.*
8. In what Cases to be repaid on Exportation, 10 *Ann. c. 26. § 41.*
9. Senna charged as a medicinal Drug, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 43. § 30.*
10. Drugs, &c. how to be searched and examined, 10 *Geo. 1. c. 20.*
11. Duty on Drugs repealed, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 7. § 9.*
12. Borax.

Duchy Court, &c.

12. Borax and Camphire refined in *Great Britain*, intitled to a Drawback, 17 *Geo. 2. c. 31. § 3.*
13. Gum Senega may be imported from any Part of *Europe*, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 32.*
14. Additional Duties imposed on the Importation and Exportation of Gum Senega, and Gum Arabick, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 37. § 1.* Altered, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 10. § 1.*
15. Exportation of Gum Senega from *Africa*, confined to *Great Britain* only, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 37. § 4.*
16. Thirty Tons Weight of the Gums Senega and Arabick allowed to be exported annually to *Ireland*, 6 *Geo. 3. c. 46. § 5.*
17. No Duty to be charged on Gum Senega exported to *Ireland* by Licence, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 10. § 3.*
18. A & 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 34.* so far as relates to Drugs imported from *Russia* explained and amended, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 62.*
19. Orchilla Weed, and Cobalt, may be imported during the War in *British, Irish, or Neutral Vessels*, Duty-free, 14 *§ 3.*
20. Drugs, the Product of *Hungary or Germany*, allowed to be imported from the *Austrian Netherlands, &c.* on Payment of single Duty, 22 *Geo. 3. c. 78.*
For Dying Drugs, see Dyers; see also Coffee, Customs, Madder, Spices.

Dunkennels.

How punished, 4 *Ja. 1. c. 5.* 21 *Ja. 1. c. 7.*
For other Matters, see Debauchers.

Dury-lane Theatre.

A Fund established for the Relief of indigent Performers there, 16 *Geo. 3. c. 13.*

Dublin.

Sintown annexed to the Archbishoprick of *Dublin*, 4 *Ann. c. 26.*

Duchy Court, and Duchy of Lancaster.

1. Commissioners of Sewers how appointed for the Duchy, 23 *H. 8. c. 5. § 14.*
2. Leases of Duchy Lands to pass the Duchy Seal, 27 *H. 8. c. 11. § 6.*
3. What Lands shall be Parcel of the Duchy, how to pass, and what new ones may be annexed, 27 *H. 8. c. 11. § 67. & c. 16.* 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c. 20.*
4. Grant of any Office whereof the Fees do not exceed 2*d.* per Day, may be passed by the Chancellor of the Duchy, &c. 27 *H. 8. c. 11. § 7.*
5. Debts due to the King in the Duchy shall be sued for there, 33 *H. 8. c. 39. § 7.*
6. Same Fees for the Commission as in Chancery, 3 & 4 *Ed. 6. c. 8.*
7. Same Benefice shall be under its Survey as anciently, 1 *El. c. 4. § 38.*
8. Decrees of the Duchy Court concerning the King's Copyhold Land how confirmed, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 21.*
9. Chancellor of the Duchy impowered to take Affidavits, 16 & 17 *Car. 2. c. 9.*
For other Matters, see Counties Palatine, Lancaster.

Dudley Canal. See Title Rivers and Navigable Canals.

Durham.

Dyers, &c.

Dumfries.

Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 3 *Geo. 1. c. 6.* 10 *Geo. 2. c. 7.*

Dun.

Made navigable, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 38.* 13 *Geo. 1. c. 20.* 6 *Geo. 2. c. 9.* 13 *Geo. 2. c. 11.*

Dunbar.

Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 16.* 10 *Geo. 2. c. 4.*

Dundee. See Scotland.

Dundonald (Earl of).

The sole Property of a Method of making Tar, Pitch, &c. from Pit Coal, vested in him for a limited Time, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 32.*

Dunhedon. See Launceston.

Durels. See Gaolers and Ecclesiastical Courts.

Durham.

1. Bishop and Chancellor to be Justices of Peace as usual, 27 *H. 8. c. 24. § 21.*
2. Proclamations how to be awarded on Exigents, 31 *El. c. 9. § 2.*
3. Bishop to have a Deputy in *King's Bench* and *Common Pleas* for receiving Writs of Proclamations, 31 *El. c. 9. § 3.*
4. Forfeiture for not returning them, 31 *El. c. 9. § 4.*
5. Saving of other Franchises belonging to the Bishoprick of *Durham*, 31 *El. c. 9. § 5.*
6. Writs of special *Capias Utlagatum, &c.* to whom directed, 31 *El. c. 9. § 6.*
7. One Fee only to be taken on awarding a Proclamation, 31 *El. c. 9. § 7.*
8. Knights and Burgeffes for Parliament how elected, 25 *Car. 2. c. 9.*
9. Chancellor, &c. of the County Palatine may grant Commissions for swearing Affidavits in the Courts of *Durham*, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 21.*
10. The Bishop of *Durham* impowered to raise Money for the repairing or rebuilding that Part of *Tyne Bridge* belonging to his See, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 62.*
11. Rewards for apprehending Highwaymen, &c. in County Palatine of *Durham* to be paid by Commissioners of the Treasury, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 46.*
For other Matters, see Berwick, Bishops 4. Counties Palatine, Fines 5. Fines 21. Parliament 34. Sheriffs 59.

Durham Ward. See Adam, and Thames River.

Dyers, Dying, and Dying Drugs.

1. Penalty of dying Cloth with Orchel or Cork called *Jarack*, 1 & 3. c. 8. § 15.
2. Farther Directions for dying Cloth, 3 & 4 *Ed. 6. c. 8. § 4.*
3. Searchers

3. Searchers in every Borough to inspect Dying, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 6. § 37.
4. Provisions for abolishing deceitful Materials, and other Frauds in Dying, 23 El. c. 9. 13 Geo. 1. c. 24.
5. Penalty on using Logwood, 23 El. c. 9. § 2.
6. Every Dyer to fix a Seal of Lead to his Cloth, 23 El. c. 9. § 5.
7. Dying Wood of the Growth of the *English* Plantations not to be transported but to *English* Plantations, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 18.
8. To be put on Shore in *England*, &c. before it is carried from thence, 15 Car. 2. c. 7. § 9.
9. Logwood may be imported and used in Dying, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 26 & 27.
10. Dying Wood, to what Duties liable on Importation, 4 W. & M. c. 5. § 2. 3 & 4 Ann. c. 4. § 8.
11. What to pay on Exportation, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 11.—Within what Time to be exported, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 9. § 13. 7 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 10.
12. Dying Goods in general where exempt from Duties on Importation, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 10.
13. Penalty of deceitful Black Dying, 13 Geo. 1. c. 24. 23 Geo. 3. c. 15.
14. Penalty of using Logwood in dying Blue, 13 Geo. 1. c. 24. § 3. 23 Geo. 3. c. 15.
15. Master, &c. of Dyers Company in *London* to appoint Searchers, 13 Geo. 1. c. 24. § 4. For rendering this Act more effectual, 23 Geo. 3. c. 15.
16. Duty on the Exportation of Logwood taken off, 7 Geo. 3. c. 47. § 1.
17. 2000*l.* granted to Dr. Richard Williams, for the Invention of Green and Yellow Dyes for Cotton Yarn and Thread, 13 Geo. 3. c. 77. § 24.
18. Master Dyers in *Middlesex*, *Essex*, *Surry*, and *Kent*, allowed to employ Journeymen who have not served Apprenticeships to the Trade, 17 Geo. 3. c. 33.
19. Provisions against Frauds by Journeymen Dyers, 17 Geo. 3. c. 56. § 17.
20. Property of the Discovery of Vegetables for dying Colours secured to Edward Bancroft the Inventor for fourteen Years, 25 Geo. 3. c. 38.
21. Smalts may be imported Duty-free, 21 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 2. Repealed, 23 Geo. 3. c. 75. § 1.
For other Matters, see Dyeing, &adder, Plantations 29, &c. *Wales*.

Dyest.

A Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 26 Geo. 2. c. 44.

E.

Ealing (*Middlesex*.)

1. For building the Church there, 12 Geo. 2. c. 7.
2. For building a Stone Bridge over the *Thames* there, 22 Geo. 3. c. 42.

Earthen Ware.

1. To what Duty liable, 2 W. & M. *sess.* 2. c. 4. § 48.
2. All Sorts of painted Earthen Ware, the Manufacture of *Europe*, Galley Tiles excepted, may be imported and sold in *Great Britain*, 15 Geo. 3. c. 37. § 1.
3. Subject to a Duty *ad valorem*, instead of former Duty, *Id.* § 2.

3

East India Company.

1. *East India* Goods excepted out of the Navigation Act, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 13.
2. Five per Cent. on Stock, how answered to Government, 4 W. & M. c. 15. § 10.
3. Fund established, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44. § 46. 3 Geo. 2. c. 14.
4. Limits of Trade, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44. § 61.
5. Security that Goods laden in *India* be brought to *England*, § 69.
6. Stock a personal Estate and exempt from Taxes, § 71, 72.
7. Duty of 5 per Cent. paid to Company, § 76.
8. Exclusive Trade, § 81. 3 Geo. 2. c. 14. secured, 21 Geo. 3. c. 65. and see No. 13, 29.
9. Proportions of Salt Petre to be delivered by Companies when united, 1 Ann. *sess.* 1. c. 12. § 113.
10. Security that Goods shall not be unladen out of *Great Britain*, 6 Ann. c. 3.
11. Capital increased and Term enlarged, 6 Ann. c. 17.
12. Officers of Customs to take Bond, 6 Ann. c. 17. § 11.
13. Trade secured notwithstanding Fund be redeemed, 10 Ann. c. 28.
14. Security to be given for Customs, 10 Ann. c. 29.
15. Subjects restrained from going to *India* without Leave, &c. 5 Geo. 1. c. 21. 7 Geo. 1. c. 21. 9 Geo. 1. c. 26. 5 Geo. 2. c. 29. 13 Geo. 2. c. 18. 20 Geo. 2. c. 47. 20 Geo. 3. c. 19. § 1.
16. Not to prejudice *South Sea* Company, 5 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 5.
17. Impowered to lend Money on Bottomry, &c. 6 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 26.
18. Regulations of borrowing upon Bond, 7 Geo. 1. c. 3. § 32.
19. Defendant intitled to Costs, 7 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 1.
20. Contracts and Loans on foreign Ships bound to *East Indies* void, 7 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 2.
21. Bills for Discovery of unlawful Trade, 7 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 5.
22. Export Stores of War free, 7 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 13.
23. Penalty on joining in *India* Company in *Asiatick* *Netherlands*, 9 Geo. 1. c. 26.
24. Misdemeanor to be in *India*, &c. without Authority, 9 Geo. 1. c. 26. § 6. 17 Geo. 2. c. 17. § 11.
25. Annuity of 160,000*l.* reduced to 128,000*l.* 3 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 4.
26. Refrained from purchasing more than yearly Value of 10,000*l.* 3 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 14.
27. The Annuity of 128,000*l.* charged on Aggregate Fund, 3 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 22.
28. Annuity of 30,000*l.* granted to Company out of Surplus of Duty on Spirituous Liquors, 17 Geo. 2. c. 17.
29. Exclusive Trade not determined till after 25 March 1780, 17 Geo. 2. c. 17. § 13. Repealed, 21 Geo. 3. c. 65. § 2.
30. Commissioners of Inland Duties to attend Sales of Company, &c. 18 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 6.
31. Offences against 5 Geo. 1. c. 21. excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 40.
32. Insurance of Ships and Goods trading to *India* under new foreign Commissions prohibited, 25 Geo. 2. c. 26.
33. Troops subject to Martial Law, 27 Geo. 2. c. 9.
34. Misdemeanors of Presidents and Council tried in *England*, 27 Geo. 2. c. 9. § 13. 13 Geo. 3. c. 63. § 39.
35. Majesty empower Directors to authorise Governor and Council to hold Courts Martial at *Fort Marlborough*, 1 Geo. 3. c. 14.
36. Allowed to import printed Callicoes, &c. for *African* Trade, 5 Geo. 3. c. 30.

37. Five

East India Company.

37. Five per Cent. *ad Valorem* on Wrought Silks, &c. from *Perfia*, *China*, and *India*; and printed Calicoes, on Exportation, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 35. § 2.
38. Drawback on *China* Ware exported to *British* Colonies discontinued, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 46. § 7. Repealed, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 17.
39. Dividends, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 49. 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 11.
40. To pay 400,000*l.* annually to Exchequer for five Years, for Territorial Acquisitions, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 24. § 1. See No. 69.
41. Annual Exports of *British* Commodities, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 24. § 6.
42. State of Affairs to be annually delivered to Treasury, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 24. § 6, 8.
43. Regulations for Persons in Service of Company, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 47.
44. Shipping confined to 45,000 Tons, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 54. § 1.
45. May nevertheless contract for six Packets built in *America* or *India*, *Id.* § 3.
46. May export Teas to *America* without Penalty, and discharged of Customs by Licence from Lords of the Treasury, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 44. § 3, 4, 5, 6.
47. Directors to continue in Office four Years, fix to be changed every Year, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 63. § 1. Election to be on the 2d *Wednesday* in *April*, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 8. § 1. on Notice in the *London Gazette*, § 3.
48. No Person employed in the *East Indies* by the Company capable of being chosen a Director till two Years after Return, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 63. § 2.
49. No Person to vote for Election of Directors, or at any general Court, who has not been Proprietor of 1000*l.* for 12 Months, *Id.* § 3. Penalty of collusive Transfers or fraudulent Votes, *Id.*
50. Proprietors of 3000*l.* Stock qualified with two Votes,—6000*l.* three Votes,—10,000*l.* four Votes, *Id.* § 4.
51. Oath to be taken before voting, *Id.* § 6.
52. Governor General and four Counsellors appointed over *Bengal*, *Babar*, and *Orissa*, *Id.* § 7, 8. Their Powers, § 9. Names of the first Governor and Councils, and Terms of their Offices, § 10, 11. Explained and amended, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 70.
53. Powers of the Company to appoint Officers by Charter in former Acts confirmed, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 63. § 12.
54. King impowered to establish a Supreme Court of Judicature at *Fort William*, to consist of a Chief Justice and 38 Judges, *Id.* § 13. Offences to be tried by a Jury of *British* Subjects resident in the Town of *Calcutta*, § 34. Continued by 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 1.
55. No Person holding a Civil or Military Office in the *East Indies* shall accept any Donation or Gratuity there, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 63. § 24.
56. Counsellors at Law, Physicians, Surgeons, and Chaplains excepted, § 25.
57. *British* Subjects employed in collecting Revenues, or concerned in Administration of Justice in *India*, not to traffick but on the Company's Account, *Id.* § 27.
58. No *British* Subject in *India* to take more than 12 per Cent. Interest for the Loan of Money, *Id.* § 30.
59. Persons dismissed from the Company's Service, or resigning, not to traffick in *India* without Licence, except to dispose of their Stock in Hand, *Id.* § 32.
60. Offences committed by the Governor General, President, Council, Judges, or any other Civil or Military Officers, to be tried in the Court of *King's Bench*, *Id.* § 39.
61. Lord Chancellor or Speaker of House of Commons may issue Warrants for the Examination of Witnesses in *India*, *Id.* § 42.
62. For raising 1,400,000*l.* for the Relief of the *East India* Company, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 64.
63. For allowing the Company further Time to expose to Sale the Tea remaining in their Warehouses, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 34.
64. Shall export *British* Goods to a certain Amount annually to their Settlements in *India*, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 44. § 1.
65. Excises in one Year to be allowed in the succeeding one, *Id.* § 2.
66. May export a limited Quantity of Corn to *St. Helena*, *Remoolen*, &c. 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 37.
67. Further Time allowed them for the Exportation of certain Goods, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 51. 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 4.
68. Penalty of shipping and unshipping Goods at Sea by Vessels in the Company's Service, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 41. § 1.
69. For continuing to the Company their Territorial Acquisitions and Revenues, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 61. 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 1. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 65.
70. *East India* Goods condemned as Prize in any Out-port to be brought to *London* for Sale, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 9. § 4.
71. The Company restrained from dividing more than 8 per Cent. annually on their Stock, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 2.
72. To transmit a State of their Accounts half-yearly to the Treasury, *Id.* § 3. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 65. § 13.
73. Not to accept Bills from *India* above a limited Sum, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 4.
74. Indemnified for building three Ships of War for the publick Use, *Id.* § 7.
75. Further Time granted for allowing the Drawback on the Exportation of Coffee imported in the Ship *Europa*, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 58.
76. The Company to pay 400,000*l.* for the Use of the Publick, for their Territorial Acquisitions, and Proportion of their Revenues, for a limited Time, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 65.
77. Certain Natives, Prisoners in *Calcutta*, to be discharged, on Security being given for Damages by the Governor General and Council, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 70. § 27.
78. The Governor General, &c. of *Bengal* indemnified for resisting the Execution of the Orders of the Supreme Court, *Id.* § 28.
79. Further Time allowed the Company for Payment of the Suma due from them to the Publick, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 51. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 36. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 83. 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 3. 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 34.
80. Impowered to continue their Dividend of 8 per Cent. for the Year 1782, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 51. § 2.
81. To increase their Bond Debt, and make a Dividend of 4 per Cent. for the Year 1783, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 36. § 2.
82. For raising 300,000*l.* by Exchequer Bills for Relief of the Company, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 83. § 2.
83. Company impowered to make a Dividend of 4 per Cent. for Half a Year, ending *January* 5th, 1784, *Id.* § 10.
84. The like for Half a Year, ending *July* 5th, 1784, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 2.
85. For the better Regulation and Management of the Company's Affairs, and of the *British* Possessions in *India*, and for establishing a Court of Judicature for the Trial of Persons accused of Offences committed in *India*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 25.
86. Directors, with the Consent of the Treasury, may accept certain Bills of Exchange, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 2.

For other Matters, see Bank 16. Bankrupt 14, 15. Brokers 13. Calicoes, China Ware, Coffee, Copper 4. Customs, Diamonds 2. Felony without Clergy, Title Forgery and Robbery, Funds 9. India Goods, Insurance 9. Linen, Mullin, Ranneen, Sail-cloth 11. Seamen 60. Silks, South Sea Company, Tea 37.

Castland

Eastland Trade.

All Subjects may use the *Eastland Trade*, or be admitted of the *Eastland Company*, 25 *Car. 2. c. 7. § 5.*

Eaton College.

1. How discharged from First Fruits and Tenths, 1 *El. c. 4. § 31.*
2. Its Maintenance provided for, 18 *El. c. 6.*

Ecclesiastical Courts, Persons, and Possessions.

1. No Waste shall be in Church Lands during Vacation, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 5. 14 Ed. 3. §. 4. c. 4.*
2. Ecclesiastical Persons amerced after their Lay Tenement, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 14.*
3. Patrons shall have the Custody of Abbeyes in Vacation, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 33.*
4. Successor shall have Remedy for a Trespass done to his House by his Predecessor, *St. Marle. 52 H. 3. c. 23.*
5. None shall resort to religious Houses, and put them to Expence, &c. *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 1. Lit. pat. super. pris. honor. cler. 3 Ed. 2. Artic. Cler. 9 Ed. 3. §. 1. c. 11.*
6. Elections shall be free, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 5. Art. Cler. 9 Ed. 2. c. 14.*
7. Bishops shall hold Plea in Matters merely spiritual for Correction of deadly Sin, as Fornication, &c. *Circumsp. agatis, 13 Ed. 1. §. 4.*
8. Also *pro coemeterio non clauso, & pro Ecclesiis non decanter ornatis, Id.*
9. For Pensions, *Circumsp. agatis, 13 Ed. 1. §. 4.*
10. For disposed Tithes not exceeding a Fourth of the Church, *Id. Art. Cler. 9 Ed. 2. §. 1. c. 1 & 2.*
11. For violent laying Hands on a Clerk, or Defamation, *Id. Art. Cler. 9 Ed. 2. §. 1. c. 3 & 4.*
12. No Tax shall be laid upon religious Orders, to be carried out of the Realm, *Stat. de apportionis Relig. 35 Ed. 1. §. 1. c. 2 & 3. 4 Ed. 3. c. 6. 5 Ed. 3. c. 3.*
13. None shall buy Goods of the Clergy against their Will, 3 *Ed. 2.*
14. Where Spiritual and Temporal Courts may both proceed, 9 *Ed. 2. c. 6.*
15. Clerks in the King's Service shall be corrected by their Ordinary, but excused Residence, *Art. Cler. 9 Ed. 2. §. 1. c. 8.*
16. Distresses for the King shall not be made in Possessions of the Church, *Art. Cler. 9 Ed. 2. §. 1. c. 9.*
17. Ability of a Person presented shall be examined by the Ordinary, *Art. Cler. 9 Ed. 2. §. 1. c. 13.*
18. Temporalities of Bishops shall not be unduly seized, 1 *Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 2. 14 Ed. 3. §. 4. c. 3.* But they shall be admitted to a Fine for a Contempt, 25 *Ed. 3. §. 3. c. 6.*
19. Purveyance shall not be made in the Fees of Holy Church without the Owner's Consent, 14 *Ed. 3. §. 4. c. 1.* Nor of their Goods, 18 *Ed. 3. §. 3. c. 4. 31 Ed. 3. §. 4. c. 4. 1 R. 2. c. 3.*
20. During Vacation, Temporalities of a Bishoprick shall be leased to Dean and Chapter, 14 *Ed. 3. §. 4. c. 5.*
21. Ministers of Holy Church shall not be answerable in the King's Courts for Matters touching their Jurisdiction, 15 *Ed. 3. §. 1. c. 6.*
22. New purchased Lands of the Clergy taxed to Subsidies granted by the Commons, 15 *Ed. 3. §. 3. c. 6.*
23. A Bishop not to be impeached for Cause of Crime without the King's special Command, 18 *Ed. 3. §. 3. c. 1.*

Vol. X.

24. Commissions to inquire of Ecclesiastical Judges not to be granted; 18 *Ed. 3. §. 3. c. 6.*
25. Voidance of a Benefit shall be tried by Ecclesiastical Judge, 25 *Ed. 3. §. 3. c. 8.*
26. Indictments against Ordinaries, &c. to set forth the Fact, 23 *Ed. 3. §. 3. c. 9.*
27. Wages of Chaplains and Curates limited, 36 *Ed. 3. c. 8.*
28. Liberties of the Church confirmed, 50 *Ed. 3. c. 1.*
29. Priests shall not be arrested while attending Divine Service, 50 *Ed. 3. c. 5. 1 R. 2. c. 15.*
30. Shall have their Action of Trespass against Purveyors offending, as they cannot pursue by way of Crime, 1 *R. 2. c. 3.*
31. Penalty of procuring Persons to be unduly indicted for proceeding in the Ecclesiastical Courts, 1 *R. 2. c. 13.*
32. If Ecclesiastical Person is sued for Tithes taken away, and excepts, &c. Plaintiff shall shew how it was Lay Chattel, 1 *R. 2. c. 14.*
33. Whether a Prior is perpetual or removeable, tried by the Ordinary, 9 *R. 2. c. 4.*
34. Priests taken in the *Marshalsea* shall pay Fees as others, 9 *R. 2. c. 5.*
35. Abbots may make Attornies in the Courts of *Staincliffe* and *Frendus*, 3 *H. 5. §. 2. c. 2. 9 H. 6. c. 10. 1; H. 6. c. 7.*
36. Abbots not to be appointed Collectors of Tenths out of their County, 9 *H. 5. c. 9.*
37. Members of Convocation have the same Privileges as Members of Parliament, 8 *H. 6. c. 1.*
38. Pardon to the Clergy of all Felonies, of Rape, and of Offences in taking excessive Salaries, 27 *H. 6. c. 6.*
39. Abbot of *Fountain* permitted to wage his Law by Attorney, and perform it by *Commoigne*, 3; *H. 6. c. 6.*
40. Collectors of Dismes, while accounting in the Exchequer, not liable to Suits there, 1 *R. 3. c. 14.*
41. Ordinaries may imprison Clerks for Incontinency, 1 *H. 7. c. 4.*
42. Patents of Discharge of Dismes repealed, 4 *H. 7. c. 5.* Restrained, 7 *H. 7. c. 6.*
43. Ecclesiastical Persons restrained from taking Farms and merchandizing, 21 *H. 8. c. 13.* And from keeping a Tanhouse or Brewhouse, § 32.
44. Not to hold two Benefices with Cure, 21 *H. 8. c. 13. § 9.*
45. Penalty of procuring Dispensations from *Rome*, 21 *H. 8. c. 13. § 12, 27.*
46. Who may have Dispensations for Pluralities, *Id. § 13.*
47. Citation out of the Diocese prohibited, except in Cases of Heresy, Probate of Wills, &c. 23 *H. 8. c. 9.*
48. Order of pursuing Appeals, 24 *H. 8. c. 12. § 5, &c. 25 H. 8. c. 19. § 3, 4, 5, 6.*
49. No Pension to be reserved out of any Living above the third Part, 26 *H. 8. c. 3. § 22.*
50. Pensions not to be exacted in *Richmond*, 26 *H. 8. c. 15.*
51. King impowered to appoint 32 Persons to examine Canons and Constitutions, 25 *H. 8. c. 19. 27 H. 8. c. 15. 35 H. 8. c. 16. 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 11.*
52. Fruits taken in Vacation restored to next Incumbent, 28 *H. 8. c. 11.*
53. Incumbents may bequeath Corn sown upon the Glebe, 28 *H. 8. c. 11. § 6.*
54. Punishment of Priests for Incontinency, 32 *H. 8. c. 10.*
55. Doctors of Civil Law though married may exercise Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, 37 *H. 8. c. 17. 1 El. c. 1. § 12.*
56. Marriage of Priests lawful, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 21. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 12.* And their Children legitimate, 1 *Ja. 1. c. 35. § 50.*
57. Queen authorized to appoint Commissioners for Exercise of Ecclesiastical,

L

Ecclesiastical Courts, &c.

- Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, 1 *El. c. 1. § 18.* Repealed, 16 *Car. 1. c. 11.*
58. Fraudulent Deeds to prevent Remedy for Dilapidations made void, 13 *El. c. 10.*
59. Leases by Spiritual Persons for more than 21 Years, or three Lives, void, 13 *El. c. 10. § 3.*
60. None shall retain any Benefice not being a Deacon at the least, 13 *El. c. 12.* 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 4. § 13.*
61. Leases of Benefices with Cure shall endure no longer than while the Lessor is resident, 13 *El. c. 20.* (Made perpetual, 3 *Car. 1. c. 4.*) 14 *El. c. 11. § 15, 16.*
62. Charges made upon Benefices with Cure void, 13 *El. c. 20.*
63. Bonds and Covenants for Enjoyment of such Land of no more Validity than Leases, 14 *El. c. 11. § 15.* 18 *El. c. 11. § 3.*
64. Statute 13 *El. c. 10.* not to extend to Houses in Market Towns, &c. 14 *El. c. 11. § 17.*
65. Money recovered in Dilapidations employed in Repairs, 14 *El. c. 11. § 18.*
66. Restrictions to be observed in Leases made by Ecclesiastical Persons, 14 *El. c. 11. § 19.*
67. Former Leases must expire or be surrendered within three Years after granting a new Lease, 18 *El. c. 11.*
68. Sequestration to go against an Incumbent that has leased his Benefice contrary to 13 *El. c. 20.* 18 *El. c. 11. § 7.*
69. Power of Bishops to inflict Fines or corporal Punishment taken away, 16 *Car. 1. c. 11.*
70. Disabled to exercise Temporal Jurisdiction, 16 *Car. 1. c. 27.* Repealed, 13 *Car. 2. § 1. c. 2.*
71. Ministers restored and confirmed, 12 *Car. 2. c. 17.*
72. Ordinary Jurisdiction of Bishops, &c. restored, 13 *Car. 2. § 1. c. 12.*
73. Oath *ex Officio* shall not be administered, 13 *Car. 2. § 1. c. 12. § 4.*
74. None to hold any Living or administer the Sacrament unless episcopally ordained, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 4. § 13, 14.*
75. No Disability to be incurred by any Church Censure in Scotland, 10 *Ann. c. 7. § 10.*
- For other Matters, see Abbots, Indulgence 3. Alehouses 10. Aliens 20. Arrest 3. Bishops, Chaplains, Church 1. Churches, Citation, Clergy, Convocation, Corporation of the Sons of the Clergy, Curates, Distress 4. Excommunication, First Fruits, Indulgence, Induction, Intrusion, King 25, &c. Leases 6, 7, 8, 9, 10. Marriages 4, 15, &c. Marriages 6. Oaths, Ordination, Perjury 4. Plurality, Presentment, Prohibition, Recusants 2. Religion. Residence, Service and Sacraments, Simony, Tithes, Vicars, Universities, Wages 9.*

Eden Bridge.

For repairing same and Prestbeck Bridge in Cumberland, 43 *El. c. 16.*

Eden River.

Made navigable, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 14.*

Edinburgh. See Scotland, under Division Edinburgh.

Edystone Rock.

Its Light-house, how rebuilt, 4 *Ann. c. 20.* 8 *Ann. c. 17.*

Eggs.

Penalty for taking the Eggs of Swans or Hawks, 11 *H. 7. c. 17.*

Egyptians.

1. Prohibited to continue in England, 22 *H. 8. c. 10.* 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c. 4.*
2. To be punished as Vagabonds and sturdy Beggars, 5 *El. c. 20.* 39 *El. c. 4. § 2.* Repealed, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 51.*
3. Persons pretending to be Gypsies or wandering in the Habit of Egyptians, &c. deemed Rogues and Vagabonds, 17 *Geo. 2. c. 5. § 2.*
- For other Matters, see Necessary 11. Felonies without Clergy.*

Ejectments.

1. Penalty on Tenants concealing Ejectments from their Landlords, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 12.*
2. Landlords may be made Defendants with or without their Tenants, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 13.*
- For other Matters, see Error, Rents.*

Elections. See Colleges, Corporation, and Parliament.

Elections of Bishops, &c.

1. Elections shall be free, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 5. Art. Cler. 9 Ed. 2. § 1. c. 14.* 9 *H. 4. c. 9.*
2. Granted on Condition to have the Royal Assent, otherwise the King to collate, 25 *Ed. 3. § 6. § 3.*
3. The King's Prerogative in Elections saved, 9 *H. 4. c. 9.*
- For other Matters, see Bishops, Canterbury, Corporation, Parliament, Sheriffs, Universities.*

Elections in London. See London.

Elections for Members of Parliament. See Parliament.

Elegit. See Execution.

Elephants Teeth.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 2.*

Elgine.

A Duty of two Pennies Scots on Ale there, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 7.*

Ellenfoot.

For repairing the Harbour, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 6.* 29 *Geo. 2. c. 57.*

Elliott (Sir George Augustus).

A Life Annuity of 1500 *l. per Annum*, settled on him and his Son Francis Augustus Elliott, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 85.*

Elloe Hundred (Lincolnshire).

For the Recovery of Small Debts within that Hundred, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 64.*

Elopement. See Dower.

Elp.

1. Its Bishop and his Steward to be Justices of Peace as usual, 27 *H. 8. c. 24. § 20.*
2. For the Recovery of Small Debts there, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 36.*
- For its Fens, see Bedford Level, Chatteris.*

Ely House.

For annexing *Ely House* in *Helborn* to the Crown, and for building the Bishops of *Ely* a Mansion-house in *Dover-street*, 12 Geo. 3. c. 43.

Embanking. See *Thames River*.

Embassadors. See *Ambassadors*.

Emblements.

Widows may bequeath the Crop of their Land, as well of their Dower, as their other Land, 20 H. 3. c. 2.
For other Matters, see *Went*.

Embazery. See *Jurors* and *Maintenance*.

Embroiderers.

1. Deceits in Embroidery prohibited, 2 H. 6. c. 9.
2. Foreign Embroidery prohibited, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 13.

Emeralds.

Exempt from Duties, 6 Geo. 2. c. 7.

Enfield Chace.

To be divided and inclosed, 17 Geo. 3. c. 17.

Englsh.

1. All Pleas to be entered in *Latin*, and debated in *Englsh*, 36 Ed. 3. c. 15.
2. All Proceedings in Courts of Justice in *England* or *Wales*, or in *Exchequer* in *Scotland*, shall be in *Englsh*, in Words at Length, and in a common Hand, 4 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 1. 5 Geo. 2. c. 27. Except known Abbreviations and technical Words, 6 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 5.
3. Penalty for writing otherwise, 4 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 1. 6 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 4.
4. Exceptions as to Proceedings in the Admiralty certified beyond Sea, 4 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 3. and Proceedings in the Court of Receipt of the *Exchequer* in *Scotland*, 6 Geo. 2. c. 6.
5. Mistranslations, Variances, and other Defects in Form, amendable, 4 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 2.
6. And helped by the Statutes of *Jocails*, 4 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 4.

Englshie.

Presentment of *Englshie* taken away, 14 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 4.

Engravings.

The Property in them secured to the Inventors and Engravers, 17 Geo. 3. c. 57.

Engrossers. See *Forestallers*.

Enrolment. See *Inrolment*.

Entail. See *Tenant in Tail*.

Entry.

2. Shall not be taken away by Discent after a *Disseisin*, unless *Disseisor* was in Possession five Years, 32 H. 8. c. 33.

2. Shall not be of force to avoid a Fine, &c. unless Action be commenced within a Year, &c. 4 Ann. c. 16. § 16.
For other Matters, see *Forcible Entry*.

Entry (Writ of).

1. Writ of Entry *sur Disseisin en le Poſt*, 52 H. 3. c. 29.
2. *In casu proviso* on aliening Dower, 6 Ed. 1. § 1. c. 7.

Equity of Redemption.

In what Cases taken away, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 16.

Equivalent.

1. Application of the Equivalent Money, 6 Ann. c. 24. 12 Ann. c. 13. 1 Geo. 1. c. 27. 3 Geo. 1. c. 14. 13 Geo. 1. c. 30.
2. Commissioners appointed for stating the Equivalent, 1 Geo. 1. c. 27.
3. A Fund established for Discharge of it, 5 Geo. 1. c. 20.
4. Charged upon the Customs and Excise in *Scotland*, 23 Geo. 2. c. 21. § 5.

Error.

1. Errors in the *Marshalsea* redressed in the *King's Bench*, 5 Ed. 3. c. 2.
2. Error when redressed in Parliament, 14 Ed. 3. c. 5.
3. Chancellor and Treasurer shall correct Errors of Process in the *Exchequer*, 31 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 12.
4. Reversioner shall have a Writ of Error, 9 R. 2. c. 3.
5. Judgements not to be reversed for Error in Places raised, &c. 9 H. 6. c. 12. § 1.
6. Defendant in Error to have Costs and Damages, 3 H. 7. c. 16. 19 H. 7. c. 20.
7. Writs of Errors in Judgements of the *King's Bench* in certain Actions returnable in the *Exchequer-Chamber*, 27 El. c. 8.
8. No past Attainder of Treason shall be reversed after Execution of the Party, 29 El. c. 2.
9. The not coming of the Lord Chancellor or Lord Treasurer shall not discontinue a Writ of Error from the *Exchequer*, 31 El. c. 1. § 1. 16 Car. 2. c. 2.
10. Three of the Justices and Barons may continue Writs of Error from the *King's Bench*, 31 El. c. 1. § 2.
11. Party grieved by a Judgement of the *King's Bench*, may sue in Parliament at his Election, 31 El. c. 1. § 4.
12. Execution shall not be staid by Writ of Error upon Judgement in an Action of Debt, upon a single Bill, &c. unless Bail be put in, 3 Jac. 1. c. 8. Made perpetual, 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 8.
13. Execution after Verdict not staid in Actions for Tithes, Actions on Promise for Payment of Money, Trover, Covenant, Detinue, and Trespass, in the superior Courts, unless Bail be put in, 13 Car. 2. § 2. c. 2. § 9.
14. The not coming of Chancellor or Treasurer, &c. not to cause Abatement in Error in *Exchequer*, 16 Car. 2. c. 2. § 2.
15. Execution not to be staid in any Judgement after Verdict by Writ of Error, unless Bail be put in, 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 8. § 3. Not to extend to Executors, &c. *Id.* § 5.
16. Bail shall be given in Error after Verdict in Dower and Ejectment, 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 8. § 3.
17. On Affirmance in Dower or Ejectment, Judgement for the same Profits, 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 8. § 4.
18. Act not to extend to Writ of Error brought by Executors or Administrators, &c. nor to Actions Popular, &c. 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 8. § 5.
19. Death of either Party after Verdict, not Error, if Judgement be entered in two Terms, 17 Car. 2. c. 8. § 1.
20. Chan

L 2

20. Chancellor may give Judgement on Error from the *Exchequer*, when no Lord Treasurer, 20 *Car.* 2. c. 4.
21. Execution not stayed on Judgement in Escape, by Writ of Error, unless Bail be put in, 8 *Ed.* 3. c. 27. § 3.
22. No Judgement, Fine, or Recovery, reversed, unless Writ of Error be brought within twenty Years, 10 *Ed.* 11 *W.* 3. c. 14.
23. Costs on quashing Writ of Error, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 25.
24. Writs of Error amended, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 13.
For Errors in Fines, see Fines.
For other Matters, see Abatement 19, 23. *Chesley* 11.
Costs 19. *Recalls*, London 12. *Marshall* 3.

Escape.

1. Nothing shall be demanded for an Escape, until it be adjudged by Justices itinerant, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 3.
2. Debt shall lie for the Escape of an Accountant in Execution, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 11.
3. Gaoler shall be answerable for Escape of one in Execution on a Statute Merchant, *St. de Merc.* 13 *Ed.* 1. § 3.
4. Penalty of Marshal of *King's Bench* suffering Prisoners to escape, 5 *Ed.* 3. c. 8.
5. How Escape shall be levied, 31 *Ed.* 3. § 1. c. 14.
6. Debt given against Warden of the *Fleet* for Escape of Prisoner in Execution, 1 *R.* 2. c. 12.
7. Escapes of Felons inquired of by Justices of Peace, 1 *R.* 3. c. 3.
8. Penalties for Escapes, 19 *H.* 7. c. 10.
9. Profits of Office of Marshal and Warden of *Fleet*, sequestered to satisfy Escapes, 8 *Ed.* 9 *W.* 3. c. 27.
10. Penalty of 500 *l.* on the Marshal, &c. for a wilful Escape, 8 *Ed.* 9 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 4.
11. Plea of fresh Pursuit to be on Oath, 8 *Ed.* 9 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 6.
12. Prisoner in Execution escaping, may be taken on a new *Capias*, 8 *Ed.* 9 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 7.
13. Escape Warrants granted, 1 *Ann.* § 2. c. 6. 5 *Ann.* c. 9.
14. Persons taken on Escape Warrants to be kept where Debtors are, 5 *Ann.* c. 9. § 1.
15. Warrants on Escapes may be executed on the Sunday, 5 *Ann.* c. 9. § 3.
16. Action given for Escape of Prisoner in Execution upon a Decree in Equity, 5 *Ann.* c. 9. § 4.
17. Penalty of 500 *l.* on Gaoler suffering Bankrupts to escape, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 18, 36.
18. Felony assisting Prisoners to escape, 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 31.
For other Matters, see Fleet Prison, Forfeitures 3.
Justices of Peace, Protection 7. *Scotland, Tit.*
Escape, Service, &c. 13.

Escheats and Escheators.

1. How Escheats shall be answered to the King, *St. de Scac.* 51 *H.* 3. § 5. *St. de Escheator.* 29 *Ed.* 1.
2. Escheators shall not commit Waste in Wards Lands, 28 *Ed.* 1. c. 18.
3. Shall restore Issues wrongfully seized, 28 *Ed.* 1. c. 19.
4. The King's Prerogative in Escheats of Bishops Tenants and of Felons, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. § 1. c. 14 & 16.
5. Escheators shall have Lands sufficient in the County, 4 *Ed.* 3. c. 9. 5 *Ed.* 3. c. 4.
6. Sufficient Number of Escheators elected yearly by the Chancellor, &c. 14 *Ed.* 3. § 1. c. 8.
7. Casual Profits to be answered according to the Rate, 28 *Ed.* 3. c. 4.

8. Shall take Inquests of good Jurors, &c. 34 *Ed.* 3. c. 13. 23 *H.* 6. c. 16.
9. Offices found shall be returned into *Chancery*, 36 *Ed.* 3. c. 13.
10. Shall have 20 *l.* a Year in Land, 42 *Ed.* 3. c. 5. 12 *Ed.* 4. c. 9.
11. Shall be removed every Year, 46 *Ed.* 3. in *Appendix*.
12. Commissions to inquire of the Accounts of Sheriffs, Escheators, &c. 6 *H.* 4. c. 3.
13. No Escheator to take Inquests but of People returned by the Sheriffs, 8 *H.* 6. c. 16.
14. Land seized not to be let till a Month after Office returned, *Id.*
15. Shall return Inquisitions within the Month, 18 *H.* 6. c. 7.
16. Escheators Fees, 23 *H.* 6. c. 16.
For other Matters, see Bishops 5. *Exchequer, Inquisitions, Patents.*

Esrick (Workehire).

For building a New Church and Rectory House there, and confirming Agreement with the Rector as to Tithes, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 76.

Escuage.

1. Shall be taken as accustomed, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 37.
2. Taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 2.

Essex.

For rebuilding the County Gaol, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 35.

Essoin.

1. After Issue joined, but one Essoin, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 13.
2. Need not be sworn to in the County or Court Baron, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 20.
3. Lies not after Appearance in Affizes, Attaints, and *Juris utrum*, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 42. Nor shall the Plaintiffs have Essoin, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 28.
4. Parceners and Jointenants shall not fourch by Essoin, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 43.
5. Nor Husband and Wife, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 10.
6. Essoin *de ultra mare* may be challenged, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 44.
7. On Failure of warranting an Essoin, *De servitio Regis*, Defendant shall pay Costs, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 8.
8. Essoin does not lie in Affize in *Wales*, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* in *Appendix*.
9. No Essoin lies for an Appellor, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 12.
10. *De male legi* may be challenged, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 17.
11. Shall not lie in a Writ of Right between two claiming by one Descent, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 17.
12. After Issue joined an Essoin shall only be allowed at the first Day given, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 27.
13. No Essoin after a Day given *prece partium*, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 2. c. 27.
14. In what Cases Essoins lie, and in what not, *St. Essoin.* 12 *Ed.* 2. § 2.
15. In what Cases Essoin *De servitio Regis* lieth not, *St. de Visu, &c. incerti temp.* 1 Vol. 188.
16. Essoin *De servitio*, &c. and Protection does not lie in Attaint or in Affize of *Novel Diffisin*, 5 *Ed.* 3. c. 6.

Estreats.

17. In Debt against divers Executors, they shall not fouch by Effoin, 9 *Ed. 3. f. 1. c. 3.*
For other Matters, see *Attaint* 5. Executors 4. Trespass 4.

Estrepiement.

Waste shall not be made of Land in Demand pending a Plea, *St. Glouc. 6 Ed. 1. c. 13.*

Estreats.

1. Where Justices shall deliver Estreats, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 45.*
2. Shall be made of the Value of the Cattle found in *secunda superonerations*, and sent into the Exchequer, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 8.*
3. How Justices shall make Estreats, 27 *Ed. 1. f. 1. c. 2.*
4. Manner in which Estreats of the Chancery shall be entered, *Statute of Estreats, 16 Ed. 2.*
5. Other Courts, *Id.*
6. No Customer shall be Deputy to the Butler, while he is attendant upon the Custom, 16 *Ed. 2.*
7. One charged by Estreats with Felons Goods, &c. may charge another, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 1. c. 3.*
8. Estreats shall be shewed to the Party indebted; what is paid shall be totted, 42 *Ed. 3. c. 9.*
9. How Estreats shall be made by Justices of Peace, 14 *R. 2. c. 11.*
10. Cause of Forfeiture shall be set forth in Estreats, 7 *H. 4. c. 3.*
11. Justices of Peace shall review the Sheriffs Estreats, and indent them, 1 *Ed. 4. c. 2.* 11 *H. 7. c. 5.*
12. Fines and Forfeitures estreated twice a Year, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 22.* Made perpetual, 4 *W. & M. c. 24. § 4.*
13. Oath on Return of Estreats, 4 & 5 *W. & M. c. 24. § 5.*
14. Barons may amerce Clerks of Assize, &c. for not returning Estreats, 3 *Geo. 1. c. 10. § 12.*
For other Matters, see *Homeasurement* &c. 4. Exchequer, *Juries* 13. 36, &c. Justices of the Peace 10. Sheriffs 8.

Evidence.

1. The Council to provide Remedy for those whose Evidences were destroyed in an Insurrection, 5 *R. 2. f. 1. c. 9.* 6 *R. 2. c. 4.*
2. Shop Book, where Evidence, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 12.*
3. What good Evidence of Death of Lessee for Life, 19 *Car. 2. c. 6.*
4. Of Conveyance of a Fee Farm Rent, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 24. § 5.*
5. Of Augmentation of a small Vicarage, 22 *Car. 2. c. 8. § 4.*
6. What Stamp required to make a Writing Evidence, 5 & 6 *W. & M. c. 21. § 11.*
7. Inhabitants may be Witnesses on Indictments relating to Bridges and Highways, 1 *Ann. f. 1. c. 18. § 13.* 13 *Geo. 3. c. 78. 84.*
8. Commissioners of Bankruptcy may examine all Persons touching Effects of Bankrupt, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 16.*
9. What may be given in Evidence in Cases of Bankruptcy, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 41.*
10. Inhabitants of the Hundred may be Witnesses at Trials on the Statutes of Hue and Cry, 8 *Geo. 2. c. 16. § 15.*
11. Relief for Subjects in Scotland, whose Evidences were imbezilled by the Rebels, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 20.*

Evidence.

12. Copies of Letters of Attorney, &c. relating to Prize Money, &c. made Evidence, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 24. § 14.*
13. Parishioner may be a Witness on Prosecution for keeping a Bawdy House, &c. 25 *Geo. 2. c. 36. § 9.*
For other Matters, see *Admiral*, &c. 12. Apprentices 32. Baron and Feme 20. Bridges 20. Coaches 10. Excise 20, &c. Felony 31. Gold, &c. 26. India Goods 9, &c. Involment 8. Money 68, &c. Prizes 40. Quakers 5, 10, &c. Recoveries 8. Register 8. Treason 27, 50, 52, &c. Witnesses.

Examsire and Cindal.

1. Process how to issue against Persons of the Franchises of *Exbamsire*, &c. committing Murder, &c. 2 *H. 5. f. 1. c. 5.* 9 *H. 5. f. 1. c. 7.*
2. *Exbam* and *Exbamsire* shall be within *Northumberland*, 14 *El. c. 13.*

Exceptions.

If the Justices refuse to allow an Exception, they shall seal a Bill of it, on Request, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 31.*
See *Fines*.

Exchange.

1. Exchanges shall be kept at *Dover*, and where the King pleases, 9 *Ed. 3. f. 2. c. 7.* 18 *Ed. 3. f. 2. c. 6.* 9 *H. 5. f. 2. c. 2.*
2. Keeping Exchanges prohibited, 25 *Ed. 3. f. 5. c. 12.* 3 *H. 7. c. 6.*
3. Chancellor to send Estreats of Writs of Exchange into the Exchequer, 11 *H. 4. c. 8.*
4. Master of the Mint at the Tower permitted to keep the King's Exchange in *London*, 1 *H. 6. c. 4.*
5. Penalty of taking any Premium for exchanging Money, 5 & 6 *Ed. 6. c. 19.*
For other Matters, see *Bills of Exchange*, *First Fruits*, *Money*.

Exchequer and Exchequer Bills.

1. Order of accounting there, *St. de Scaccario*, 51 *H. 3. f. 5.*
2. King shall assign three Surveyors to extend *Excheats*, 51 *H. 3. f. 5. § 4.*
3. Collector of the Customs when to account, 51 *H. 3. f. 5. § 6.*
4. Officers restrained appointing Deputies, *St. de Scac.* 51 *H. 3. f. 5. § 7 & 8.*
5. Estreats of Fines and Amerciements delivered into Exchequer every Year, 51 *H. 3. f. 5. § 10.* 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 22.*
6. Summons of Exchequer shall be shewn gratis, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 19.*
7. Directions for writing Rolls of Sheriffs Accounts, *St. Rush.* 10 *Ed. 1.*
8. Writs *Secunda superonerations* and Re-disseisin shall be inrolled, and Transcript sent into Exchequer, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 8.*
9. One Baron and one Clerk to be sent into every County once a Year, to inroll Payment of Debts, 27 *Ed. 1. f. 1. c. 2.*
10. Common Pleas shall not be held in the Exchequer, *Art. super Cart.* 28 *Ed. 1. f. 3. c. 4.*
11. King's Clerks employed in Exchequer not compelled to Residence, *Art. Chr.* 9 *Ed. 2. f. 1. c. 8.*
12. Justices

Exchequer and Exchequer Bills.

12. Justices of Assize, &c. shall send their Records to Exchequer every Year, 9 Ed. 3. *ft.* 1. c. 5.
13. Duty of the Barons, 20 Ed. 3. c. 2.
14. Clerk of the Remembrance shall sit above Clerk of the Pipe to imbreveiate Discharges of King's Debtors, 37 Ed. 3. c. 4.
15. Penalty on Clerks of Exchequer making out Procefs for a Debt paid, 1 R. 2. c. 5.
16. Barons shall admit any one to plead in Discharge without Privy Seal, 5 R. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 10.
17. Covenants of Persons retained in the King's Service, shall be sent into Exchequer, 5 R. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 11.
18. Accounts in Exchequer shall be more speedily determined, 5 R. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 12.
19. Two Clerks assigned to make Parcels of Accounts, 5 R. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 13.
20. Accounts of *Nichil* put out, 5 R. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 14.
21. Clerk of the Pipe and Remembrancers shall every Term execute all Privy Seals of Discharge, and transmit Schedules of Discharge to each other, 5 R. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 15.
22. On Judgement of Livery certified, Remembrancer shall indorse a Discharge on the *Mittimus*, 5 R. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 16.
23. Fees of Clerks for Commissions and *Nisi Prius*, 5 R. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 17.
24. No Bond shall be taken for the King's Debt in double the Sum, 13 R. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 14.
25. Commissions to inquire into Accounts passed in the Exchequer, 6 H. 4. c. 3.
26. How Rolls of *Estreats* are to be made, 7 H. 4. c. 3.
27. Fees limited, Extortions prohibited, 33 H. 6. c. 3.
28. Penalty on Officers of Exchequer refusing Inquisitions, 1 H. 8. c. 8. § 4.
29. Authorities of Court of Augmentations, &c. which have since been united to the Exchequer, 33 H. 8. c. 39. § 56, &c.
30. Duty and Fees of Auditors and Receivers, 33 H. 8. c. 39. § 67, &c.
31. Confirmation of Orders for limiting Fees and regulating Procefs, 1 Ja. 1. c. 26.
32. Suits on the Act of Navigation may be prosecuted in Exchequer, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 28.
33. No Writ of Delivery shall be granted without Security, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 30.
34. All Seizures and Inquisitions returned to be certified to the Ingrosser of the Great Roll before the first Day of the next Term, &c. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 21. § 4.
35. For assigning Orders, 19 Car. 2. c. 12.
36. Penalty on not paying Money into Exchequer in due Time, 20 Car. 2. c. 2. § 10 W. 3. c. 44. § 42.
37. Rules for paying certain Monies into Exchequer, 1 W. & M. *ft.* 2. c. 11.
38. Regulations for receiving and paying Money at Exchequer, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 28.
39. Duty of Tellers, Auditors, and of Talley Office regulated, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 28. 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 22. § 14.
40. Penalty on Officers of Exchequer not keeping Account of all Monies appropriated to the Bank, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 20. § 37.
41. New Bills may be made forth at Exchequer, in lieu of those filled up with Indorsements, 9 W. 3. c. 3. § 3.
42. Establishment of Exchequer in Scotland, 6 Ann. c. 26.
43. Alteration of *Whitsuntide* and *Lammas* Terms for the Court of Exchequer in Scotland, 7 Ann. c. 15.
44. Earl of *Ranelagh's* Assignments declared good, 5 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 8.
45. For cancelling Exchequer Bills, 5 Geo. 1. c. 3.
46. Regulations for indorsing of Orders, 9 Geo. 1. c. 12.
47. Officers indemnified for Money stolen out of the Exchequer, 2 Geo. 2. c. 6.
48. Act that Proceedings shall be entered in *English* not to affect Receipt of Exchequer, 6 Geo. 2. c. 6.
49. A Million charged on Duties on Licences, &c. 16 Geo. 2. c. 12.
50. Fees on *Nisi Prius* Records issuing out of Exchequer, 23 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 10.
51. Clauses in the Land Tax relating to Exchequer Bills extended to the Malt Tax Act, 30 Geo. 2. c. 4. § 34.
52. Statutes for circulating Exchequer Bills, 5 Ann. c. 13. 6 Ann. c. 32. 12 Ann. *ft.* 1. c. 11. 6 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 8. 6 Geo. 1. c. 4. § 69, &c. 8 Geo. 1. c. 20. 11 Geo. 1. c. 17. 12 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 29. &c. 4. 13 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 15. 3 Geo. 2. c. 16. 30 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 166.
53. And for Payment of those lost, 7 Geo. 1. *ft.* 1. c. 20. § 33. 8 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 34. 11 Geo. 1. c. 8. § 23. 12 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 29. 12 Geo. 1. c. 4. § 65. 13 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 36. 14 Geo. 2. c. 41. § 16. 30 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 174. 2 Geo. 3. c. 9.
54. Two Millions raised by Exchequer Bills, 33 Geo. 2. c. 1.
55. Loans to be taken at Exchequer for a Million, 33 Geo. 2. c. 18.
56. Loan for making the Deficiencies of the Year 1760, 33 Geo. 2. c. 21.
57. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* 33 Geo. 2. c. 23.
58. Loan for 1,762,400*l.* 1 Geo. 3. c. 18.
59. Loan for 1,000,000*l.* out of next Supplies or Sinking Fund, 1 Geo. 3. c. 19.
60. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* for discharging Navy Debt, 1 Geo. 3. c. 20.
61. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* for discharging Navy, 2 Geo. 3. c. 7.
62. Loan for 1,009,217*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.* 2*q.* 2 Geo. 3. c. 33.
63. Loan for 1,000,000*l.* out of next Supplies or Sinking Fund, 2 Geo. 3. c. 34.
64. Loan for 1,800,000*l.* out of next Supplies or Sinking Fund, 3 Geo. 3. c. 17.
65. Tallies of Loan to be struck for 2,000,000*l.* issuing out of Sinking Fund, 4 Geo. 3. c. 18.
66. Provisions for the more easy Discharge of Recognizances *estreated* into the Exchequer, 4 Geo. 3. c. 10.
67. Loan of 2,000,000*l.* for 1764, 4 Geo. 3. c. 13.
68. Treasurer empowered to issue Exchequer Bills for 800,000*l.* to be paid out of first Supplies, or out of Sinking Fund, 4 Geo. 3. c. 23.
69. Treasury empowered to issue Exchequer Bills for 800,000*l.* in Manner prescribed by the Malt Act of this Session, 5 Geo. 3. c. 19. § 1. The Bills and Interest charged on the next Aids or Sinking Fund, *Id.* § 4.
70. Treasury empowered to raise, 2,100,000*l.* granted out of the Sinking Fund, by Loans or Exchequer Bills, on the Credit thereof, 5 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 2.
71. Loan for 1,800,000*l.* for the Year 1766, 6 Geo. 3. c. 15.
72. Loan for 1,800,000*l.* for the Year 1767, 7 Geo. 3. c. 16.
73. Barons of the Exchequer empowered to grant Certificates for Exchequer Bills, Lottery Tickets, Annuity Orders, &c. burnt, lost or destroyed, &c. 9 Geo. 3. c. 37. § 5.
74. Loan for 1,800,000*l.* for the Year 1770, 10 Geo. 3. c. 11.
75. Loan for 1,250,000*l.* for the Year 1774, 14 Geo. 3. c. 69.
76. Loan for 1,250,000*l.* for the Year 1775, 15 Geo. 3. c. 38.
77. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* for the Year 1776, 16 Geo. 3. c. 35.
78. Loan

78. Loan for 1,000,000*l.* for specified Purposes, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 45.
 79. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 38.
 80. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 38.
 81. Loan for 500,000*l.* 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 57.
 82. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 63.
 83. Loan for 1,900,000*l.* 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 64.
 84. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 43.
 85. Loan for 1,900,000*l.* 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 53.
 86. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 41.
 87. Farther Loan of 1,900,000*l.* 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 42. } for the Year 1781.
 88. Balances remaining in the Hands of certain Publick Debtors, to be paid into the Exchequer, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 48.—and the Persons paying indemnified, *Id.* § 3.
 89. His Majesty impowered to raise 1,000,000*l.* for certain Purposes, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 59.
 90. Treasury impowered to raise 1,500,000*l.* in the Manner prescribed by Land Tax Act, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 1.—Charged on the next Aids or Sinking Fund, *Id.* § 4.
 91. Loan for 1,900,000*l.* for the Year 1782, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 36.
 92. His Majesty impowered to raise 1,000,000*l.* for certain Purposes, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 76.
 93. Loan for 1,000,000*l.* 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 12.
 94. Farther Loan of 1,500,000*l.* 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 72. } for the Year 1783.
 95. Regulations established in the Receipt of the Exchequer, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 82.
 96. Treasury impowered to raise 55,000*l.* by Exchequer Bills, in the Manner prescribed by Land Tax Act, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 84. § 1. to be charged on the Aggregate Fund, § 3. and applied in Discharge of Debts due on the Civil List, *Id.* § 4.
 97. Loan for 1,500,000*l.* 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 33. } for the Year 1784.
 98. Farther Loan for 1,000,000*l.* 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 52.
 99. Treasury impowered to raise 1,500,000*l.* by Exchequer Bills, in Manner prescribed by the Malt Act, to be charged on the next Aids or Sinking Fund, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 11.
 100. A farther 1,000,000*l.* by 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 12.
 101. A farther 1,000,000*l.* by 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 33.
- For other Matters, see Account, &c. 9. Annuities, Bank, Chancery 3. Costs, Debts to the King, East India Company 21. Errors 7, 9, 12, 20. Offsets, Execution 16. Felonies without Clergy, Funds, Ireland, Recusants 14. Sheriffs.*

Excise.

1. On Beer and Ale, &c. granted to the King for Life, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 23.
2. Continued for the Life of his present Majesty, 1 *Geo.* 3. c. 1.
3. Brewers to make Entries once a Month, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 23. § 15.
4. Thirty-six Gallons a Barrel of Beer, and thirty-two Gallons a Barrel of Ale, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 23. § 8.
5. Duties on foreign Liquors paid by Importer, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 23. § 14. 15 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 17. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 5. § 9.
6. Oaths of Officers of Excise, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 23. § 33.
7. Hereditary Excise granted, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 15, &c.
8. Brewers must give Notice of brewing Vessels, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 12.

9. Commissioners shall not take Excise to farm, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 2.
10. Excise Offices to be kept in Market Towns, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 10.
11. Hours for carrying out Beer, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 11.
12. Brewers shall not mingle strong Worts with small, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 12. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 5. § 11.
13. Penalty of bribing an Exciseman, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 16.
14. Directions for landing exciseable Liquors imported, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 17.
15. Where Appellant to have Costs, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 19.
16. Exemption of Colleges, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 21.
17. Powers of Commissioners given to the Farmers, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. c. 4.
18. Additional Excises now expired, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 5.
- 29 *Car.* 2. c. 2. 1 *W. & M.* c. 24. 2 *W. & M.* c. 2. c. 3. c. 10. 3 *W. & M.* c. 1. 5 *W. & M.* c. 7. 7 & 8 *W.* c. 30.
19. Allowance for Waste, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 6. § 3.
20. Justices or Commissioners may mitigate Fines, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 5. § 8.
21. Lending a Brewhouse prohibited, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 5. § 10.
22. Retailer of Ale not to mix strong and small Beer together, after Gauge taken, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 5. § 11. 7 *W.* c. 30.
23. *Certiorari* not allowed on Proceedings on the Excise Law, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 5. § 14.
24. In the Country thirty-four Gallons a Barrel of Beer or Ale, 1 *W. & M.* c. 1. c. 24. § 5.
25. Brewer not discharged of Mis-entry unless he shew Beer, 1 *W. & M.* c. 1. c. 24. § 10.
26. Penalty on Officers taking Fees, 1 *W. & M.* c. 1. c. 24. § 15.
27. Informations against Brewers within three Months, 1 *W. & M.* c. 24. § 16.
28. Excise granted to King William and Queen Mary, 2 *W. & M.* c. 3.
29. Additional Excises, 4 *W. & M.* c. 3. 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 10. 4 *Ann.* c. 6. § 6.
30. These Duties made perpetual, and the Surplus appropriated to Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 12.
31. Duties granted by 4 *Ann.* c. 6. charged with Annuities. And by 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. *South Sea Company* are impowered to purchase Annuities.
32. Notes of Gauges to be left with Brewer, 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 49. 7 & 8 *W.* c. 30. § 46.
33. Powers and Directions for preventing Concealment of Liquors subject to Excise, 7 & 8 *W.* c. 30.
34. Commissioners or Justices may summon Witnesses, 7 & 8 *W.* c. 30. § 24.
35. Officers may break open Brewhouses to search for private Tons, &c. 7 & 8 *W.* c. 30. § 27.
36. Inferior Officers continue though Commissioners die, 7 & 8 *W.* c. 30. § 30.
37. Brewers to make Declaration of Party Guiles, 8 & 9 *W.* c. 19.
38. Penalties on concealed Vessels, 8 & 9 *W.* c. 19. § 4.
39. Duties on Vinegar and Low Wines lessened, 10 & 11 *W.* c. 21.
40. Informations to be brought within three Months, 12 *W.* c. 11. § 17.
41. Weekly Sum of 3700*l.* paid out of Excise Revenue as a Fund, 12 & 13 *W.* c. 12.
42. Weekly Charge made perpetual by 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 1. and Annuities granted upon it subscribed into the *South Sea Fund*, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 4.

Excise.

43. Excise charged with Three *per Cent.* on Bankers Debt, 12 *W. 3. c. 12. § 15.*
44. Great Part of this Debt was subscribed for Annuities upon the General Fund, pursuant to 3 *Geo. 1. c. 7.*
45. Additional Excise granted, 8 *Ann. c. 7.*
46. Duties laid by 8 *Ann. c. 7.* made perpetual by the *South Sea Act, 6 Geo. 1. c. 4.*
47. Commissioners and Officers to be sworn, 10 *Ann. c. 19. § 122. 10 Ann. c. 20. § 75.*
48. Certain Duties put under the Management of Commissioners of Excise, 12 *Ann. st. 2. c. 9. § 11.*
49. Penalty of obstructing Excise Officer, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 7.*
50. Excise Officers may search Ships for Brandy and exciseable Liquors, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 30.*
51. May, by Warrant, search Houses, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 30. § 2.*
52. Rules for taking out Permits, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 30. § 10.*
53. Penalty on Constable refusing to assist Officer, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 30. § 31.*
54. Proof to be admitted of Officer's Authority without producing Deputation, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 30. § 2.*
55. Penalty on offering to corrupt Officer, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 30. § 40.*
56. Directions for Commissioners of Customs and Excise to proceed upon Seizures of Tea, Coffee, and exciseable Liquors, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 28.*
57. Officers not subject to Penalty for not leaving a Copy of their Charge, unless requested in Writing, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 28. § 30.*
58. Right of Appeal confirmed, 1 *Geo. 2. c. 16. § 3.*
59. Three Commissioners impowered to act, 1 *Geo. 2. c. 16. § 4.*
60. Powers granted to the Commissioners with respect to Retailers of Spirituous Liquors, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 23. § 4. &c.*
61. Duty on Sweets lessened, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 17.*
62. Directions for preventing Frauds in Dealers in exciseable Goods, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 8.*
63. Offenders in one Jurisdiction may be prosecuted in another, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 13.*
64. Punishment of Persons going armed in Defiance of Laws of Excise, 19 *Geo. 2. c. 34. continued to Michaelmas 1778, 11 Geo. 3. c. 1. § 3. 18 Geo. 3. c. 45. § 4.*
65. Offences against Excise Laws and Monies arising from Excise excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 52. § 28, 39.*
66. Office Hours of Attendance altered, 23 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 12.*
67. Summons left at Offender's House deemed legal Notice, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 17.*
68. Officers of Excise may seize forfeited Vessels, 33 *Geo. 2. c. 9. § 16.*
69. Additional Excise granted, 1 *Geo. 3. c. 7. § 1.*
70. Powers and Provisions in 18 *Geo. 2. c. 26.* extended against all Persons committing Offences against any Acts concerning Duties of Excise, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 43. § 26.*
71. *Gresham College* purchased for erecting a new Building for the Excise Office, 8 *Geo. 3. c. 32.* For defraying the Expence of this Building, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 32.*
72. Penalty of Traders using false Weights and Scales for weighing their Stock, in Fraud of the Duties, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 44. § 1, 2, 3.*
73. All Dealers in Tea to mark their Canisters with the Words *Black or Green*, according to the Contents, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 46. § 1.* These Terms explained, § 2.
74. Officers finding an Increase of Tea in Dealers Custody not accounted for, may seize it, *Id. § 3.*
75. No Tea above 6 *lb.* Weight to be removed out of the Kingdom without Permit, *Id. § 5.*
76. Additional Duty of 5 *per Cent.* on the Amount of all In-

Excommunication.

- land Duties on exciseable Goods, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 25. § 3.*
 - Exceptions, § 4.
 77. Additional 5 *per Cent.* on the said Duties, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 17. § 1.* Exceptions, § 2. For rectifying a Mistake in the said Act, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 15. § 50.*
 78. Additional 5 *per Cent.* on the said Duties, 22 *Geo. 3. c. 66. § 2.* Exceptions, *Id. § 3.*
 79. Duties to be paid for Licences to be taken out by Dealers in certain exciseable Commodities, 24 *Geo. 3. c. 41.*
 80. Officers not to be sued till after a Month's Notice, &c. 23 *Geo. 3. c. 70. § 30.*
- For other Matters, see the several Sorts of Exciseable Goods.*
- And see farther, Ale, Anglesea 3. Annuities, Arrests 12. Bail 19, 20. Bank 19, &c. Beer, &c. Brandy, Brewer, Customs 181. Distiller, East India Company, Ireland, Malt, Parliament 40, &c. Scotland, Soap.*

Excommunication.

1. Against Infringers of the Great Charter, *Sententia lata, &c. Vol. 1. p. 20.*
 2. Excommunicates, not replevable, 3 *Ed. 1. c. 15.*
 3. In what Case the King's Letter shall go to discharge an Excommunicate, 9 *Ed. 2. st. 1. c. 7.*
 4. King's Tenant excommunicate, 9 *Ed. 2. st. 1. c. 12.*
 5. Excommunications for executing Statute of Provisors, 25 *Ed. 3. st. 6. prohibited, 13 R. 2. st. 2. c. 3.*
 6. Excommunication no Plea against Plaintiff in Attaint, 23 *H. 8. c. 3. § 5.*
 7. *Excommunicato capiend*o returnable in King's Bench, 5 *El. c. 23. § 2.* except in *Wales* and Counties Palatine, 5 *El. c. 23. § 11.*
 8. Sheriffs amerced for false Return, 5 *El. c. 23. § 2.*
 9. Penalties of not appearing to Writs of *Capias* with Proclamation on an *Excom. cop. Id. § 4 & 5.*
 10. Saving of Bishop's Authority to absolve Person excommunicated, 5 *El. c. 23. § 10.*
 11. Causes in which *Excommunicato capiend*o may be awarded, *Id. § 13.*
 12. Void for want of Addition, unless for Heresy, *Id. § 13.*
 13. House may be broke open to take Recusant excommunicated, 3 *Ja. 1. c. 4. § 35.*
- For other Matters, see Addition, Liberties 7. Recusants 24.*

Exc.

1. The Corporation of *Exeter* may break down Weirs, &c. in that River, 31 *H. 8. c. 4.*
2. For building a new Wear there, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 19.*

Execution.

1. On a Statute Merchant, shall be against the Body, if Goods and Lands deviseable be not sufficient, *St. de Merc. 11 Ed. 1. & 13 Ed. 1. st. 3.*
2. Execution by *Fieri facias* or *Elegit*, on Judgement of Recognizance, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. st. 1. c. 18.*
3. After a Year *Scire facias* necessary, 13 *Ed. 1. st. 1. c. 45.*
4. There may be Execution on a Statute Merchant once shewn in *C. B.* though Process be discontinued, 5 *H. 4. c. 12.*
5. A new Execution shall go on Eviction of Land extended, 32 *H. 8. c. 5. 8 Geo. 1. c. 25. § 4.*
6. Or on Discharge of a Prisoner by Privilege of Parliament, 1 *Ja. 1. c. 13.*
7. Or on his dying in Execution, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 24.*

8. Or

Executors.

Exeter.

Exportation.

8. Or on a Defect in the first Execution, 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 5. 8 Geo. 1. c. 25. § 4.
9. In what Cases there shall be Contribution, 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 5. Made perpetual, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 2.
10. Extent not avoided by Omission of Lands liable, 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 5. § 2.
11. Not to give Extent or Contribution against any Heir within Age, 16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 5. § 3.
12. Where it may be sued by Administrator *de bonis non*, 17 Car. 2. c. 8.
13. Where on Trust Lands, 29 Car. 2. c. 3. § 10.
14. *Fieri facias* binds the Property of Goods only from the Day delivered to Sheriff, 29 Car. 2. c. 3. § 16.
15. Where it shall go against the Heir after Alienation of Lands defended, 3 W. & M. c. 14. § 5, 6.
16. If Execution brought against Bank, Officers of Exchequer to pay the Money, and detain it out of the yearly Payment, 5 & 6 W. & M. c. 20. § 32.
17. Landlord must be paid before Execution executed, 8 Ann. c. 14. § 1.

For other Matters, see Debt to the King, Error 12. Heir 2. Imprisonment 3. Parliament 28, &c. Recognizances, Recoveries 4. Rent 5, &c.

Executors.

1. Have the Goods of deceased, saving, &c. M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 18.
 2. May have an Action of Account, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. § 1. c. 23.
 3. May bring an Action *de bonis asportatis in vita testatoris*, 4 Ed. 3. c. 7.
 4. Shall have but one Effoin, and they that appear to the Distress shall answer, 9 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 3.
 5. Executors of Executors, 25 Ed. 3. § 5. c. 5.
 6. Remedy against Servants imbezling Testator's Goods, 33 H. 6. c. 1.
 7. Where Part of them may sell Lands devised to be sold, 21 H. 8. c. 4.
 8. Executor of Incumbent how liable for Tenths, 27 H. 8. c. 8. § 4.
 9. How they shall recover Rents of Inheritance, 32 H. 8. c. 37.
 10. Person fraudulently obtaining Goods, to be charged as Executor *de son tort*, 43 El. c. 8. § 2.
 11. Administrator *de bonis non*, may sue Execution on Judgement obtained by an Executor, 17 Car. 2. c. 8.
 12. Executors and Administrators of Executors in their own Wrong answerable, 30 Car. 2. c. 7. Made perpetual, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 24.
 13. Executors or Administrators of Executors or Administrators shall answer for wasting Assets, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 24. § 12.
 14. Annuities deemed personal Estates, and go to Executors, 2 Ann. c. 3. § 24. 12 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 22.
- For other Matters, see Account and Accountant 6, 12. Accounts 5. Administrators 5, 10, 16, &c. Colls 21. Error 15. Felony 29. Frauds 10. Identitate Dominii 2. Recusants 30. Rent 1, &c. Servants 3.

Exemplification.

1. Exemplifications of Deeds destroyed by Rebels, in the Reign of R. 2. made of the same Force as the Deeds themselves, 5 R. 2. § 1. c. 9. 6 R. 2. § 1. c. 4.
 2. Where Judgement shall not be reversed for Error in Record contrary to Exemplification, 8 H. 6. c. 12. § 4.
- VOL. X.

3. Fines and Recoveries how exempted in *Wales*, and the Counties Palatine, 27 El. c. 9.
- For other Matters, see *Partents*.

Exemption.

In what Case those that have Charters of Exemption are compellable to be sworn on Juries, *St. Marleb.* 52 H. 3. c. 14.

For other Matters, see *Posse*.

Exeter.

1. Corporation of Merchant Adventurers there, not prejudiced by 3 Ja. 1. c. 6. 4 Ja. 1. c. 9.
 2. Its neighbouring Gaol and Workhouse provided for, 19 Car. 2. c. 4. § 4, 5.
 3. The Queen enabled to grant the Site of the Castle of *Exon* for ninety-nine Years for the Benefit of the County of *Devon*, 9 Ann. c. 19.
 4. Taxes assessed on the Waterworks at *Exon* are chargeable on the Persons collecting them, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 94.
 5. For the Recovery of Small Debts within the City of *Exeter*, 13 Geo. 3. c. 27.
 6. To explain and carry into Execution two Acts for erecting Hospitals, Workhouses, and for employing and maintaining the Poor in the City of *Exeter*, 14 Geo. 3. c. 61. Enlarged and amended by 25 Geo. 3. c. 21.
- For the Regulation of Silver in *Exeter*, see *Bristol*, Gold, Wool.

Exigend.

Process of Exigend given in Ravishment of Ward, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 35.

For other Matters, see *Outlawry*.

Exile.

No Freeman to be exiled but by lawful Judgement of his Peers, or Law of the Land, 9 H. 3. c. 29.

Exportation.

1. Three Years from Importation of Goods allowed for Exportation, 7 Geo. 1. § 1. c. 21. § 10.
 2. For Exportation of Goods from or to the *Isle of Man*, *Ireland*, or the Plantations, or other Countries, see the respective Countries.
 3. For Exportation of Corn, Wool, Money, &c. see the respective Commodities.
 4. *Isle of Man* included in Bond to be given on Exportation of Goods from *Great Britain*, 5 Geo. 3. c. 39. § 3.
 5. On what Condition certain Goods may be removed from one Port to another in order to be exported to *America*, 6 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 6.
 6. The Discharge of Bonds given for Exportation, how ascertained, 17 Geo. 3. c. 41. § 4. This Part of the Act repealed, 18 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 1.
 7. *British* or *Irish* Vessels sailing to any Port of the *Baltick* where there is a *British* Consul, to deliver the Particulars of the Cargo to him, 17 Geo. 3. c. 41. § 5.
 8. Extended to the Ports of *Denmark*, *Norway*, and *Archangel*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 2.
- For other Matters, see *Callicoes*, *Cordage*, *Corn*, *Cottons*, *East India Company*, *Faro Islands*, *Hay*, *Herrings*, *Ireland*, *Plantations*, *Turkey Company*.

Extenta *Manerii*, 4 Ed. 1. ft. 1.

M

Extent.

Extortion.

1. King's Officers shall not take Hire for doing their Offices, on Pain of double Damages, *St. St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 26.
2. Justices Clerks, &c. to pay treble Damages, *St. Westm.* 1. c. 27 & c. 30.
3. Punishment of Officers of the Courts taking more than their Fees, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 44.
4. Indictments of Ordinaries or their Ministers for Extortion or Oppression shall set forth the Fact in certain, 25 *Ed.* 3. *Ed.* 3. c. 9.
5. Extortion in Probate of Wills examinable by the Judges, 31 *Ed.* 3. *Ed.* 3. c. 4.
6. Extortion in Sheriffs punished at the King's Will, 1 *H.* 4. c. 11.
7. Penalty of Officers of the Customs distraining Ships or Goods wrongfully, 28 *H.* 6. c. 5.
8. Informations of Extortion may be laid in any County, 31 *El.* c. 5. § 4.
9. Penalty on Sheriffs taking Fees for levying the King's Debts, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 15. § 13.

For other Matters, see Coroners 16. Customs, Ecclesiastical Persons, &c. Probate, Reference, Sheriffs.

Eyre.

1. Justices shall not amerce Townships if enough come, 52 *H.* 3. c. 24.
2. The common Fine and Amercement of the County shall be assessed before the Justices, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 18.
3. At what Time *Ne recipiatur* shall be before Justices in Eyre, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 10.
4. Persons may make a general Attorney to appear in the Eyre, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 10.
5. Oaths of the Officers and Jurors in the Eyre, *Inter statuta incerti temp.*—Justices in Eyre to inquire of undue Delivery of Felons, *Inter stat. incert. temp.*
6. Justices in Eyre can be made by none but the King, 27 *H.* 8. c. 24. § 2.
7. Matters inquirable in the Eyre, *Inter stat. incert. temp.*

F.

Factor. See Bankrupts 38. Broker, Cattle 26.

Fairs and Markets.

1. Not to be kept in Church-yards, 13 *Ed.* 1. *Ed.* 2. c. 6.
2. Fairs to be held no longer than the Time proclaimed, 2 *Ed.* 3. c. 15.
3. Penalty on selling Wares after Fair ended, 5 *Ed.* 3. c. 5.
4. What Contracts triable by Courts of *Pipewide*, 17 *Ed.* 4. c. 2.
5. Not to be prejudicial to the Bishop of *Darham*, *Id.* Made perpetual by 1 *R.* 3. c. 6.
6. Oath must be made that the Cause of Action arose within the Fair, *Id.*
7. Days on which Fairs, &c. are not to be kept, 27 *H.* 6. c. 5.
8. Penalties on Persons living in the Country, &c. and selling Wares in a Market Town, except in open Fair, though they have a Licence to sell as Hawkers, &c. 1 & 2 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 7. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 15.

9. Saving the Rights of Universities, 1 & 2 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 7. § 6.
10. Place for holding a Horse Fair, and a Toll Taker how to be appointed, 2 & 3 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 7. § 2.
11. Horses sold how to be booked and noted, 2 & 3 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 7. § 2, 3.
12. What other Circumstances are required to change the Property of a stolen Horse by Sale in Fair or Market, 2 & 3 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 7. § 4, 5. 31 *El.* c. 12.
13. How a Horse stolen may be redeemed, 31 *El.* c. 12. § 4.
14. Sale in a Fair or Market is not within the Restraint of 8 & 9 *W.* 3. concerning Hawkers and Pedlars, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 25.
15. *Billinggate* a free Fish Market, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 24.
16. How Land Tax to be collected on Fairs, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 2. § 123.

For other Matters, see Alehouses 3, 12. Billingsgate, Blackwell-Hall, Calendar 2. Hatchers 4. Leather 7, 32, &c. London 24. Tolls, Woodstock, Worcester, York.

False Judgement.

1. Plea of false Judgement to be holden by none but the King, *St. Marlb.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 19.
2. If Record be wrong returned, Variance may be averred, 1 *Ed.* 3. *Ed.* 3. c. 4.

False News.

1. Slanderous to the King, &c. punished by Imprisonment, &c. *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 34. 1 & 2 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 3. 1 *El.* c. 6. Or slanderous to Great Men; 2 *R.* 2. c. 5. 12 *R.* 2. c. 11.
2. False Prophecies made Felony, 33 *H.* 8. c. 14. Punished by pecuniary Penalties, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 15. By Imprisonment, 5 *El.* c. 15. 23 *El.* c. 2.

For other Matters, see Scandalum Magnatum.

False Suggestions. See Suggestion.

False Tokens. See Cheats.

Falsifying Recoveries.

Where a Recovery against a Freeholder may be falsified by Tenant for Years, or a Person having or being intitled to have Lands in Execution, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. *Ed.* 1. c. 11. 21 *H.* 8. c. 15.

Faults. See Lesnes.

Farmers of Excise.

Their Authority, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. c. 4.

Farmers and Farms.

1. Farmers not to do Waste, *St. Marlb.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 23.
 2. No Man shall have more than two Farms, 25 *H.* 8. c. 13. § 14. 32 *H.* 8. c. 28. § 4.
 3. Farmers, Graziers, &c. not to be deemed Bankrupts, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 40.
- For Farmers in Norfolk and Suffolk, see Norfolk and Suffolk.*
And see farther, Ecclesiastical Persons, Wight (The of) 1.

Free Islands.

1. No Drawback or Bonus to be allowed for Goods exported from Great Britain or Ireland to the Islands of *Faro*, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 43. § 30.*
2. The Islands of *Faro* included in the Oath upon Debentures for Goods exported, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 43. § 33.*

Fast and Feast Days. See Holy Days.

Faversham (Kent).

For the Recovery of Small Debts within the Town and Port of *Faversham*, the Hundred of *Faversham* and *Boughton*, and the Parish of *Oxpringe*, and other Parishes in *Kent*, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 7.*
For other Matters, see *Justifications.*

Fawlelon. See Hawks.

Faulty.

Manner of doing it, *Modus faciendi*, &c. 17 *Ed. 2. § 2.*

Feathers and Feather-beds.

The Duties on Feathers and Feather-beds, by the Book of Rates, altered, 16 *Geo. 3. c. 48. § 3.*

Fee-farms and Fee-farm Rents.

1. Fee-farm Rents vested in Trustees to be sold, 22 *Car. 2. c. 6. 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 24.*
2. Purchasers may distrain, &c. 22 *Car. 2. c. 6. § 8.*
3. Rents not paid for forty Years past not to be conveyed, 22 *Car. 2. c. 6. § 9.*
4. Corporations may purchase said Rents, notwithstanding Statutes of Mortmain, 22 *Car. 2. c. 6. § 10.*
5. Rents in *Wales* excepted, 22 *Car. 2. c. 6. § 11.*
6. Tenant in Tail not to bar Remainder in Trustees, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 24. § 6.*
7. Fee-farm Rents may be described in pleading, as in the Conveyance from the Trustees, 10 *Ann. c. 18. § 4.*
8. Fee-farm Rents how taxable, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 5.*
9. What Fee-farm Rents are intitled to an Allowance of four Shillings in the Pound, and what the Penalty for refusing to make such Allowance, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 2. § 27.*

Fees.

1. Of the Marshal and Chamberlain on doing Homage and receiving Knighthood, *St. Westminster. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 42.*
2. Of the Porters and Vergers of the Judges of the Cyrographers and Clerks, *St. Westminster. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 44.*
3. On taking Statutes Merchants, *St. de Mercator. 13 Ed. 1. § 3.*
4. Of a Bill of Grace in *Ireland*, *Ordin. pro stat. Hibern. 17 Ed. 1. c. 4.*
5. Of the Marshal there, *Id. c. 5.*
6. No Fee to be taken for a Report upon a Reference from any Court, 1 *Ja. 1. c. 10.*
7. Damage Clerc taken away, 17 *Car. 2. c. 6.*
Certain Fees of Sheriffs settled, 3 *Geo. 1. c. 13. § 16, &c.*
9. Fees on *Nisi prius* Records out of the Exchequer to be the same as on other Records, 23 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 10.*
10. Fees of Justices Clerks to be regulated, 26 *Geo. 2. c. 14. 27 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 4.*

For other Matters, see *Chancery* 10, 26. Clerk of the

Crown 1. Clerk of the Signet, Commissioners 12. Customs, Exchequer 27. Execution, Felony 21. Fines 26, &c. Justices of Peace 48. Labourers 27. Marshal, &c. 6. Probate of Wills 1.

Felons and Felony.

1. The Year and Day belong to the King, except in *Gloucestershire* and *Kent*, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 22. 17 Ed. 2. c. 16.*
2. Felons standing mute put to strong and hard Imprisonment, 3 *Ed. 1. c. 12.*
3. Goods of Felons and Fugitives inventoried and inrolled by the Coroner, *Artic. Exm. 14 Ed. 1.*
4. Breaking Prison Felony, where Prisoner in Custody for a Felony, 1 *Ed. 2. § 2.*
5. Writs to take Felons directed to all Counties, 5 *Ed. 3. c. 11.*
6. Felons Goods and Lands shall not be seized before Conviction, *St. de catall. felon. incerti temp. 1 Vol. 189. 1 R. 3. c. 3.* His Chattels shall be forfeit on the Return of a *Non est inventus*, 25 *Ed. 3. § 5. c. 14.*
7. Process against Felons, *Id.*
8. One charged in the Exchequer with Felons Goods may charge another over, 31 *Ed. 3. § 1. c. 3.*
9. Justices of the King's Bench may remand Felons into their proper Counties, 6 *H. 8. c. 6.*
10. Stolen Goods shall be restored upon Attainder of Felon, 21 *H. 8. c. 11.*
11. How foreign Pleas pleaded by Felons shall be tried, 22 *H. 8. c. 2. & c. 14. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 11.*
12. No Forfeiture for killing a Man attempting to commit Murder or Robbery, 24 *H. 8. c. 5.*
13. Clerk of the Assize, &c. shall certify Names of Felons convicted into the King's Bench, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 14.*
14. Repeal of all Felonies made since 1 *H. 8. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 4. 1 M. § 1. c. 1.*
15. All Felonies and Offences of Premunire since 1 *H. 8.* repealed, 1 *M. § 1. c. 5.*
16. Persons indicted of Felony in imbezilling Stores may make Defence by Witnesses, 31 *El. c. 4.*
17. Apprehenders of Burglars and Shoplifters to have a Certificate to discharge them from Parish Offices, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 23. § 2.*
18. Farther intitled to 40 *l.* Reward on tendering Certificate of Conviction, 5 *Ann. c. 31.*
19. Burglars and Shoplifters discovering their Accomplices, &c. pardoned, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 23. § 5.*
20. Felons to be burnt in the Cheek, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 23. § 6.* Repealed, 5 *Ann. c. 6.*
21. Fee for drawing a Bill of Indictment, two Shillings, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 23. § 7.*
22. Offences committed at Sea may be tried as directed by Commission, and Person standing mute, &c. to suffer Death, 1 *Ann. § 2. c. 9. § 5.*
23. Felons may be burnt in the Hand, and committed to hard Labour, 5 *Ann. c. 6.* May be altered for a moderate Fine or Whipping, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 74. § 23.*
24. Felon discovering and convicting two Accomplices, intitled to a Pardon, &c. 5 *Ann. c. 31. § 4.*
25. Receivers of stolen Goods made accessory, 5 *Ann. c. 31. § 5.*
26. Judge to settle the Rights and Shares of Persons intitled to Certificates, 5 *Ann. c. 31. § 7.*
27. Intitled to the same Certificate as for apprehending Highwaymen, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 23. § 9.*
28. Proclamation for Offenders to surrender to be printed in *Gazette*, 9 *Geo. 1. c. 22. § 4.*
29. Justices to give Certificate to Persons wounded, or to Executors

Felons and Felony.

- ecutors of Persons killed in apprehending Felons, 9 Geo. 1. c. 22. § 12.
30. Returning from Transportation excluded Clergy, 25 Geo. 2. c. 10.
31. Court may order Expence of prosecuting Felon to be paid by Treasurer of County, 25 Geo. 2. c. 36. § 11. and Expence of poor-Witnesses, 27 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 3.
32. Buying or receiving Lead, Iron, Copper, Brass, Metal or Solder, punished by Transportation, 29 Geo. 2. c. 30. Penalties on having those Materials without being able to account for them, 29 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 6.
33. Persons guilty of stealing in one Part of the united Kingdoms, and carrying the Effects into the other Part, may be tried where the Effects are found in their Possession, 13 Geo. 3. c. 31. § 4.
34. Receivers of stolen Goods to be tried in like Manner where they are received, *Id.* § 5.
35. Any Person arraigned for Felony or Piracy, standing mute, shall be convicted in same Manner as by Verdict or Confession, 12 Geo. 3. c. 20.

Felonies within Clergy.

- Armour.* { 1. Imbezzling it, 31 El. c. 4. See *Felonies without Clergy*.
- Assault.* { 2. Assaulting Persons with Intent to tear or spoil their Clothes, 6 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 11. See *Robbery*.
- { 3. Destroying London Bridge, 29 Geo. 2. c. 40. § 6. See *Felonies without Clergy*.
- { 4. Walton Bridge, 20 Geo. 2. c. 22.
- { 5. Hampton Court Bridge, 23 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 12.
- { 6. Ribble Bridge, 24 Geo. 2. c. 36. § 34.
- Bridge.* { 7. Sandwich Bridge, 28 Geo. 2. c. 55.
- { 8. Wye Bridge, 29 Geo. 2. c. 73.
- { 9. Black Friars Bridge, 29 Geo. 2. c. 86.
- { 10. Jeremy Ferry's Bridge, 30 Geo. 2. c. 59.
- { 11. Old Brentford Bridge, 30 Geo. 2. c. 63. § 19. 31 Geo. 2. c. 46.
- { 12. Trent Bridge, 31 Geo. 2. c. 59.
- Bail.* { 13. Personating Bail before Commissioners in the Country, 4 W. & M. c. 4. § 4. See *Felonies without Clergy*.
- Bigamy.* See Polygamy.
- Black Lead.* See Lead.
- Burning.* { 14. Frames of Timber, 37 H. 8. c. 6. § 2. Repealed, 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. 1 M. Jeff. 1. c. 1.
- { 15. Stacks of Corn, Houses, &c. in the Night-time, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 7. § 2. See *Felonies without Clergy*.
- Cattle.* { 16. Killing them in the Night, &c. 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 7. § 2. See *Felonies without Clergy*.
- Cloth.* { 17. Stealing it, or Wool, left to dry, off the Tenters, &c. the third Offence, 15 Geo. 2. c. 27. See *Felonies without Clergy*.
- Commons.* { 18. Destroying Fences set up for inclosing Common or Waste Land, by Act of Parliament, 9 Geo. 3. c. 29. § 3.
- { 19. Removing Copper, Brass, &c. from any Dwelling House, &c. with Intent to steal; assisting, or buying such Goods knowing them to be stolen, 21 Geo. 3. c. 68.
- Copper.*

Felonies within Clergy.

- Corn.*
- Council.*
- Copper.*
- Customs.*
- Dikes.*
- Escape.*
- Fish.*
- Floodgate.*
- Foreign State.*
- Forgery.*
- Gaoler.*
- Hawk.*
- Hunting.*
- Jewels and Plate.*
- Iron Bars.*
- King.*
- Labourers.*
- Lead.*
- Locks.*
- Maiming.*
- Marriage.*
- Mariners.*
- Money.*
20. Destroying Granaries, the second Offence, 11 Geo. 2. c. 22. See *Felonies without Clergy*. And see *Burning*, ante. See King. See Money, Lead.
21. Running Goods five in Company armed, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 6. See *Felonies without Clergy*.
22. Assembling armed to the Number of three for running Goods, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 10.
23. Persons deemed Smugglers according to the Description of 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 13.
24. Harboursing Offenders against the Laws of Customs, 19 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 3. 24 Geo. 3. *sess.* 2. c. 47. § 12. See *Felonies without Clergy*.
25. Cutting them in Marsh Land, 22 H. 8. c. 11. 2 & 3 Ph. & M. c. 19. See Prisoner.
26. Fishing in another's Pond with Intent to steal, 31 H. 8. c. 2. See Locks.
27. Serving it without taking Oath of Allegiance, 3 Ja. 1. c. 4. § 18.
28. Of Bank Bills, 11 Geo. 1. c. 9. § 6. See *Felonies without Clergy*.
29. Of Bank Notes and Indorsements, *Id.*
30. Forcing Prisoner to become Approver, 14 Ed. 3. c. 10.
31. Stealing one, 37 Ed. 3. c. 19.
32. In the Night or in Disguise, 1 H. 7. c. 7. See *Felonies without Clergy*. Title *Black Act*.
33. Rescuing such Offenders, *Id.*
34. Receiving Jewels and Plate, knowing them to have been stolen, 10 Geo. 3. c. 48.
35. Stealing them, fixed to Buildings, 4 Geo. 2. c. 32. See Lead.
36. Conspiring or imagining to destroy him, or any of his Council, 3 H. 7. c. 14. See *Felonies without Clergy*. Title *Privy Counsellors*.
37. Confederacies of Masons to prevent the Statutes of Labourers, 3 H. 6. c. 1.
38. Entering Mines of Black Lead with Intent to steal, 25 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 1.
39. Stealing it fixed to Buildings, 4 Geo. 2. c. 32.
40. Receivers of Lead so stolen, *Id.* § 3.
41. Buying or receiving Lead, Iron, Copper, &c. knowing it to be stolen, 29 Geo. 2. c. 30.
42. Persons guilty of demolishing them, or of Sluices or Floodgates, 1 Geo. 2. *sess.* 2. c. 19.
43. And after cutting out Tongues or putting out Eyes, 5 H. 4. c. 5. See *Felonies without Clergy*.
44. Solemnizing it clandestinely, 26 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 8. See *Women*. See Mutiny, Seamen.
45. Transportation of Silver, or Importation of false Money, 17 Ed. 3. Not printed.

Felonies within Clergy.

	46. Multiplication of Gold or Silver, 5 H. 4. c. 4. Repealed, 1 W. & M. p. 1. c. 30.	
	47. Coining or bringing in Gally Halfpence, Sulkins or Dodkins, 3 H. 5. c. 1.	<i>Servants.</i>
	48. Payment of Blanks, 2 H. 6. c. 9. <i>Obf.</i>	
<i>Money.</i>	49. Blanching Copper or putting off counterfeit Money, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 26. § 6.	<i>Sheep.</i>
	50. Counterfeiting Copper Halfpence or Farthings, 11 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 1.	
	51. Receiving or paying counterfeit Copper Money, <i>Id.</i> § 2.	<i>Ships.</i>
	52. In Mariners hindering Commanders from fighting, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 11. § 9.	<i>Sluices.</i>
<i>Mutiny.</i>	53. Officers, &c. destroying Ship, <i>Id.</i> § 12. See <i>Felonies without Clergy.</i>	<i>Smuggling.</i>
	54. Officer or Soldier upon or beyond the Sea raising Mutiny, disobeying or resisting Superior, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 20. § 35.	<i>Spirituous Liquors.</i>
<i>Palaces.</i>	55. Entering into King's House, with Intent to steal, 33 H. 8. c. 12. § 27.	
<i>Pewter.</i>	56. Buying or receiving Pewter Pots, or other Pewter, knowing them to be stolen, 21 Geo. 3. c. 69.	<i>Stamps.</i>
	57. Frauds respecting the Postage of Letters, 5 Geo. 3. c. 25. § 19. 7 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 3.	<i>Stolen Goods.</i>
<i>Post Office.</i>	58. Assisting one committed for Treason or Felony (except Petty Larceny) to attempt an Escape, 16 Geo. 2. c. 31. See <i>Gaoler.</i>	<i>Stores.</i>
<i>Prisoner.</i>	59. Persons infected with it going Abroad, 1 Ja. 1. c. 31. § 7.	<i>Treason.</i>
<i>Plague.</i>	60. By 1 Ja. 1. c. 11.	<i>Turnpikes.</i>
<i>Poligamy.</i>	61. Opposing the Execution of it in any pretended privileged Place, 9 Geo. 1. c. 28. 11 Geo. 1. c. 22. See <i>Felonies without Clergy.</i>	<i>Watermen.</i>
<i>Process.</i>	62. In some Cases by 28 Ed. 1. p. 3. c. 2. N. B. Purveyance is taken away by 12 Car. 2. c. 24.	<i>Women.</i>
<i>Purveyors.</i>	63. By 13 Ed. 1. c. 34. See <i>Felonies without Clergy.</i>	<i>Woods.</i>
<i>Rape.</i>	64. Withdrawing them, 8 H. 6. c. 12.	
<i>Records.</i>	65. Rescuing the Body of Offender executed for Murder from the Sheriff or Surgeons, 25 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 10. See <i>Felonies without Clergy, Hunting, Spirituous Liquors.</i>	<i>Wool.</i>
<i>Rescue.</i>	66. Incorrigible, breaking out or escaping from House of Correction, or offending a second Time, 17 Geo. 2. c. 5. § 9.	
<i>Regrets.</i>	67. Adjudged to the Gallies, returning without Licence, 39 El. c. 4. 1 Ja. 1. c. 7 & 25. Repealed by 12 Ann. p. 2. c. 23.	
	68. Stealing Furniture from Lodgings (if under 12d.), 3 W. & M. c. 9. § 5. See <i>Felonies without Clergy.</i>	<i>Accessories.</i>
<i>Robbery.</i>	69. Assault with Intent to rob, 7 Geo. 2. c. 21. § 1.	
<i>Seamen.</i>	70. Deserting, 5 El. c. 5. § 27. See <i>Felonies without Clergy.</i>	
<i>Soldiers.</i>	71. Deserting, 18 H. 6. c. 19. § 2. See <i>Felonies without Clergy.</i>	
<i>Servants.</i>	72. Taking their Masters Goods at their Death, 33 H. 6. c. 1. Q. <i>If in Use.</i>	

Felonies without Clergy.

73. Assaulting, &c. Master Wool-comber or Weaver, 12 Geo. 1. c. 34. § 6.	
74. Imbezzling Goods delivered to them to the Value of 40s. 21 H. 8. c. 7. Perp. by 5 El. c. 10. Apprentices under 18 excepted, 21 H. 8. c. 7. § 2.	
75. Exporting them alive, the second Offence, 8 El. c. 3. § 2. See <i>Felonies without Clergy.</i>	
76. Destroying them, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 11. § 12. See <i>Mutiny ante, and Felonies without Clergy.</i>	
See Locks.	
See Customs.	
77. Rescuing Offenders against the Act concerning these Liquors, 11 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 2. 24 Geo. 2. c. 40. § 28.	
78. Committing Frauds in the Stamp Duties on Vellum, Parchment, Paper, and Cards, 12 Geo. 3. c. 48.	
79. Buyers or Receivers of them, 5 Ann. c. 31. § 5.	
80. Taking Reward to help one to stolen Goods (if he do not apprehend Offender) in some Cases, 4 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 4.	
81. Imbezzling them to 20s. Value, 31 El. c. 4.	
82. Anonymous Accusation of High Treason, 37 H. 8. c. 10. Rep. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12.	
83. Destroying them, 5 Geo. 2. c. 33. or Turnpike Gates, Houses, or Weighing Engines, 13 Geo. 3. c. 84. § 42.	
84. Carrying greater Number of Passengers than allowed, if any Passenger be drowned, 10 Geo. 2. c. 31. § 9.	
85. Taking them away, and marrying or defiling them, &c. having Lands of Goods, 3 H. 7. c. 2. See <i>Felonies without Clergy.</i>	
86. Firing them, 1 Geo. 1. p. 2. c. 48. § 48. See <i>Felonies without Clergy.</i>	
87. Exportation of it, other than to the Staple at Calais, 18 H. 6. c. 15.	
88. Transporting of it out of England, Wales, or Ireland, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 18. Altered by 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 28. See <i>Cloth, and Servants ante, 63.</i>	

Felonies without Clergy.

1. Before the Fact in Petty Treason, Murder, Burglary, Robbery in Dwelling Houses, or in Churches, or in or near the Highway, House-burning, or burning of Barns where there is Corn or Grain, 23 H. 8. c. 1. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 9. 4 & 5 Ph. & M. c. 4.	
2. Before and after in Horse-stealing, 31 El. c. 12. § 5.	
3. Before the Fact in stealing Women, having Lands or Goods, or being Heirs apparent, 39 El. c. 9. § 2.	
4. Before the Fact in Witchcraft, 1 Ja. 1. c. 12. Repealed by 9 Geo. 2. c. 5.	
5. Before the Fact in procuring any Fine, Recovery, Deed enrolled, Statute, Recognizance, Bail or Judgement to be acknowledged.	

Felonies without Clergy.

	knowledge in the Name of another, 21 <i>Ja. 1. c. 26.</i>	<i>Black Mail.</i>	<i>See Cumberland.</i>
	6. Before the Fact in Maiming, 22 <i>Car. 2. c. 1.</i>	<i>Roads.</i>	<i>See Forgery, Robbery.</i>
	7. Before the Fact in Burglary, Shoplifting, &c. 3 <i>Ed. 4. W. & M. c. 9.</i>	<i>Booths.</i>	<i>See Robbery.</i>
	8. Before the Fact in Robberies in Shops, Warehouses, Coach-houses or Stables, 10 <i>Ed. 11. W. 3. c. 23.</i>	<i>Bridges.</i>	24. Wilfully damaging London Bridge, 31 <i>Geo. 2. c. 10. § 6.</i>
	9. Before the Fact in Piracy, in some Cases, 11 <i>Ed. 12. W. 3. c. 7. 8 Geo. 1. c. 24.</i>	<i>Buggery.</i>	25. Destroying, &c. of Westminster Bridge, 9 <i>Geo. 2. c. 29. § 5.</i>
	10. To forging any Deed, Will, Bond, Bill of Exchange, Note, Indorsement or Assignment of Bill or Note, or any Acquittance or Receipt, 2 <i>Geo. 2. c. 25. Perpetual by 9 Geo. 2. c. 18.</i>	<i>Burglary.</i>	26. Or Fulham Bridge, 12 <i>Geo. 1. c. 36. § 3.</i>
<i>Accessaries.</i>	11. To forging Bills of Exchange, accountable Receipts, Warrants, or Orders for Payment of Money or Delivery of Goods, 7 <i>Geo. 2. c. 22.</i>	<i>Burning.</i>	27. By 25 <i>H. 8. c. 6. 2 Ed. 6. c. 29. Revived by 5 El. c. 17.</i>
	12. Before the Fact in Sheep-stealing, 14 <i>Geo. 2. c. 6. And see 15 Geo. 2. c. 34.</i>	<i>Breaking Prison.</i>	28. By 1 <i>Ed. 6. c. 12. 18 El. c. 7. 12 Ann. c. 7.</i>
	13. Before the Fact in stealing Cotton, &c. from Bleaching Grounds, 18 <i>Geo. 2. c. 27.</i>	<i>Cattle.</i>	29. Houses or Barns with Corn, 23 <i>H. 8. c. 1. 25 H. 8. c. 3. 22 Ed. 23 Car. 2. c. 7. 43 El. c. 13. See Black Act, Coals, Fens.</i>
	14. Before the Fact in Thefts to 40s. Value in any Vessel or in any Wharf, 24 <i>Geo. 2. c. 45.</i>	<i>Challenge of Jurors.</i>	<i>See Black Lead, Perjury, Robbery.</i>
	15. Before the Fact in destroying London Bridge, 31 <i>Geo. 2. c. 20. § 6.</i>	<i>Cloth.</i>	<i>See Black Act, Sheep.</i>
<i>Armour.</i>	<i>See Stores.</i>	<i>Coals.</i>	30. Challenging above 20, if the Indictment be for such Offence for which the Offender would have been excluded Clergy, if convicted by Verdict or Confession, 25 <i>H. 8. c. 3. 4 Ed. 5 Pb. & M. c. 4. 3 Ed. 4 W. & M. c. 9.</i>
<i>Annuities.</i>	<i>See Forgery.</i>	<i>Corn.</i>	31. Stealing it from the Rack or Tenters, 22 <i>Car. 2. c. 5. § 3.</i>
<i>Bail.</i>	16. Personating Bail, 21 <i>Ja. 1. c. 26.</i>	<i>Cottons.</i>	32. Persons transported for stealing Cloth, &c. from Rack, &c. returning, 15 <i>Geo. 2. c. 27.</i>
	17. Officer or Servant of Bank secreting or imbezzling any Note, &c. 15 <i>Geo. 2. c. 13. § 12. See Forgery, Robbery.</i>	<i>Council.</i>	33. Firing Collieries, 10 <i>Geo. 2. c. 32. Perpetual by 31 Geo. 2. c. 42.</i>
<i>Bank.</i>	18. Persons not authorized by the Bank making or using Moulds for the making of Paper with the Words Bank of England visible in the Substance, or having such Moulds in their Possession, 13 <i>Geo. 3. c. 79. § 1.</i>	<i>Cumberland.</i>	34. Persons transported for destroying Granaries returning, 11 <i>Geo. 2. c. 22. § 2. See Black Act, Burning, Cumberland.</i>
<i>Banks.</i>	19. Destroying them, 6 <i>Geo. 2. c. 37. § 5. Perpetual by 31 Geo. 2. c. 42.</i>	<i>Customs.</i>	35. Selling Cottons with forged Stamps, 14 <i>Geo. 3. c. 72. § 10. And see Division Stamps.</i>
<i>Bankrupt.</i>	20. Not surrendering, or not submitting to be examined, or concealing or imbezzling their Estates, 5 <i>Geo. 2. c. 30.</i>		<i>See Privy Counsellor.</i>
<i>Barbard.</i>	21. Mother concealing the Death of a Bastard Child, 21 <i>Ja. 1. c. 27. § 2.</i>		36. Forcibly carrying Subjects out of Cumberland, Northumberland, Westmorland, and Durham, and taking or giving Black Mail, burning Corn, &c. 43 <i>El. c. 13. § 2.</i>
<i>Bedford Level.</i>	<i>See Fens.</i>		37. Notorious Thieves, or Spoil Takers in Northumberland, or Cumberland (or to be transported at Discretion of Judge), 18 <i>Car. 2. c. 3.</i>
	22. Hunting armed and disguised, and killing or stealing Deer, or robbing Warren, or stealing Fish out of any River, &c. or any Persons unlawfully hunting in his Majesty's Forests, &c. or breaking down the Head of any Fish-pond, or killing, &c. of Cattle, or cutting down Trees, or setting Fire to House, Barn, or Wood, or shooting at any Person, or sending anonymous Letter, or signed with fictitious Name, demanding Money, &c. or rescuing such Offenders, 9 <i>Geo. 1. c. 22. Perpetual by 31 Geo. 2. c. 42.</i>		38. Persons liable to Transportation for Offences against the Customs, offending again, after having taken the Benefit of the indemnifying Act, 9 <i>Geo. 2. c. 35. § 7. 18 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 7.</i>
<i>Black Act.</i>	23. Offenders committed or transported for entering Mines of Black Lead with Intent to steal, escaping or breaking Prison, or returning from Transportation, 25 <i>Geo. 2. c. 10.</i>		39. Persons convicted of wounding Custom-house Officers, returning from Transportation, 6 <i>Geo. 1. c. 21. § 35. 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 28. See Smuggling.</i>
<i>Black Lead.</i>			40. Shooting at any Ship belonging to the Navy, or in the Service of the Customs or Excise, or shooting at or wounding any Officer of the Navy, Customs, or Excise, in the Exercise of his Duty, 24 <i>Geo. 3. Sess. 2. c. 47. § 11.</i>
			41. Persons guilty of Felony under said Act not surrendering on Proclamations and Notice in the Gazette, <i>Id. § 12.</i>
			42. Persons

Felonies without Clergy.

- Customs.** { 42. Persons convicted of harbouring such Offenders having been sentenced for Transportation returning before their Time, *Id.* § 13.
- Cut-purse.** See Pick-pocket.
- Deer.** { 43. Persons convicted of second Offence in hunting and taking them away, or for coming armed into a Forest with Intent to steal them, 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 7. See *Black Act*.
- Deeds enrolled.** { 44. Acknowledging them in the Name of another, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 26.
- Egyptians.** { 45. Remaining in the Realm one Month, 1 & 2 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 4. § 3.
- E. I. Bonds, &c.** See Forgery, Robbery.
- Escape.** See Breaking Prison, Prisoner.
- Excheq. Order, &c.** See Forgery, Robbery.
- Fews.** { 47. Destroying, &c. any of the Works in *Bedford Level*, 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. See *Marches*.
- Finis.** { 48. Acknowledging them in the Name of another, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 26.
- Fish.** See *Black Act*.
- Forests.** See *Black Act*.
49. Of Deeds on second Conviction, 5 *El.* c. 14. § 7.
50. Testimonial of Justices by Soldiers or Mariners, 39 *El.* c. 17. § 9.
51. Deeds, Will, Bill of Exchange, Note, Indorsement, or Receipt, on first Conviction, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 1.—Perpetual, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. And see 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 81.
52. Authorities to transfer Stock, or personating Proprietors, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 22. Extended to Funds established since 8 *Geo.* 1. by 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 80.
53. Order for Payment of Annuities, or personating Proprietor, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 12. § 4. 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 34. § 8.
54. New Stamps or Receipts for Monies payable on Indentures, 8 *Ann.* c. 9. § 41.
- Forgers.** { 55. Hand of Accountant-general, Register, Clerk of Report Office, or Cashier of Bank, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 32. § 9.
56. *East India* Bonds, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 32. § 9.
57. *South Sea* Common Seal, Bonds, Receipts, Warrants for Dividends, 9 *Ann.* c. 21. § 57. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. § 56. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 50. 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 32. § 9. And other subsequent Acts.
58. *Mediterranean* Passes 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 18.
59. Entry of Acknowledgment of Bargainor in Registry of York, second Offence, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 31.
60. Stamp for marking Gold and Silver, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 15.
61. Policies of Royal Exchange and *London* Assurances, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 13.
62. Debentures, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 14. § 10.
63. Marks on Leather, 9 *Ann.* c. 11. § 44. 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 2. § 9.
64. Marks on Linnen, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 97. 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 37. § 26.

65. Register or Licence of Marriage, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. § 16.
66. Common Seal of Bank, or Bank Notes, 8 & 9 *W.* 31 c. 20. § 36. 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 9. § 6. 15 *Geo.* 1. c. 13. § 11.
67. Exchequer Bills, &c. 7 & 8 *W.* 31 c. 31. § 78. 9 *W.* 3. c. 2. § 3. 5 *Ann.* c. 13. 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 8. § 40. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. § 91. 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 5. § 19. 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 17. § 6. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 156. 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 1. § 156, &c.
68. Lottery Orders, 12 *Ann.* c. 2. § 1. c. 3. And subsequent Lottery Acts.
69. Stamps, 5 *W.* & *M.* c. 21. § 11. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 25. § 59. 9 *Ann.* c. 23. § 34. 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 115, 163. 10 *Ann.* c. 26. § 72. 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 2. § 9. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 60. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 12. § 21. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 5. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 27. 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 35. § 17. 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 36. § 8. 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 35. § 6. 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 46. § 40. 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 47. § 8. 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 44. § 5. 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 15. 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 50. § 25. 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 49. § 20. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 58. § 11. 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 54. § 16. 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 50. § 19. 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 55. § 15. 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 51. § 15. 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 79. § 17. 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 48. § 10. And see *Division Stamps*.
70. Seamen's Tickets, Wills, &c. 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 30. § 6.
71. Hand of Receiver of Fines, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 14. § 9.
72. Acceptance of Bills of Exchange, or accountable Receipts, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 22.
73. Acceptance of Bills of Exchange to defraud Corporations, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 18.
74. Warrant, or Order for Payment of Money or Delivery of Goods, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. See Turnpikes.
- Floodgates.** { 75. Stealing it from Bleaching Grounds, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. See Breaking Prison.
- Fustian.** { 76. In some Cases, unless the Helper apprehends the Offender, 4 *Geo.* 1. c. 11.
- Gast.** { 77. In cutting Hop-binds, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 37. § 6.
- Helping to steal Goods for Reward.** { 78. By 37 *H.* 8. c. 8. § 2. 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 12. § 10. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 33. See Robbery.
- Hops.** { See Burning; *Black Acts*.
- Horse-stealing.** { See *Black Act*.
- Houft-breaking.** { See Priests.
- Houft.** { 79. Acknowledging them in the Name of another, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 26.
- Hunting.** { 80. Robbing the Mails, or stealing Letters from Post Offices, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. § 18. 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 50. § 2.
- Jessels.** { 81. Sending them, or refusing such Offenders, 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 15.
- Judgements.** { See *Black Act*.
- Letters.** { 82. Stealing it from Bleaching Grounds, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. See Forgery.
- Letters threatening.** { 83. Breaking.
- Letters anonymous, or signed with fictitious Name.** {
- Linnen.** {

Felonies without Clergy.

<i>Linen.</i>	83. Breaking into Shop, &c. to steal or destroy Linen Yarn or Implements, 4 Geo. 3. c. 37.	<i>Priests and Jesuits.</i>	103. They who receive, relieve, or maintain them knowingly, 27 El. c. 2. § 4.
<i>Locks.</i>	84. Or to cut or destroy Linen or Cotton, 22 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 2.		104. Taking the Benefit of Insolvent Acts and forswearing themselves, 28 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 17. 1 Geo. 3. c. 17. § 26.
<i>Lotteries.</i>	See Turnpikes.		105. Refusing to deliver up their Effects, or concealing to the Value of 20 l. 28 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 39. 1 Geo. 3. c. 17. § 46.
<i>Maid.</i>	See Forgery.	<i>Prisoners.</i>	106. Persons transported for assisting Prisoners to escape, and returning, 16 Geo. 2. c. 31. Escaping a second Time from Confinement to hard Labour in lieu of Transportation, 16 Geo. 3. c. 13. § 15.
<i>Maiming.</i>	See Woman.		107. They who attempt to kill, or do strike or wound them in the Execution of their Office, 9 Ann. c. 16.
<i>Marshes.</i>	85. Any Person maliciously lying in wait, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 1.	<i>Privy Counsellors.</i>	108. Persons disguised abetting Rioters who oppose the Execution of Process in pretended privileged Places, 9 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 3.
	86. Firing Engines for draining them, the second Offence, 11 Geo. 2. c. 34. 14 Geo. 2. c. 24. 21 Geo. 2. c. 18.	<i>Process.</i>	109. Not performing it, 7 Geo. 1. c. 3. 8 Geo. 1. c. 8. 1 Geo. 2. c. 13. 6 Geo. 2. c. 34. 26 Geo. 2. c. 6.
	87. Wandering without Testimonial of Justices, 39 El. c. 17. § 2. See Forgery.		110. Master of Ship offending against Directions of 26 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 2.
<i>Mariners.</i>	88. Departing within the Year from the Service of those who took them to save them from Execution, 39 El. c. 17. § 4.		111. Concealing the having infected Person on board, 28 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 3.
<i>Marriage.</i>	See Women.	<i>Quarantine.</i>	112. Refusing to perform Quarantine, 26 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 8.
<i>Mills.</i>	89. Riotous assembling and destroying Mills, 9 Geo. 3. c. 29. § 1, 2.		113. Sound Persons entering Lazaret, and escaping before they have performed Quarantine, 26 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 10.
<i>Money.</i>	90. Uttering false Monies the third Time, &c. 15 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 2, 3.		114. Superintendent of Quarantine neglecting Duty, 26 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 17.
<i>Murder.</i>	91. By 12 H. 7. c. 7. 23 H. 8. c. 1. 25 H. 8. c. 3. 28 H. 8. c. 1. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12.	<i>Rape.</i>	115. Concealing or clandestinely conveying Letters or Goods, 26 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 18.
	92. Standing mute, or not answering directly, 25 H. 8. c. 3. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. 4 & 5 Pb. & M. c. 4. 3 & 4 W. & M. c. 9. 1 Ann. c. 9.		116. By 18 El. c. 7. § 1.
<i>Mute.</i>	93. Persons arraigned for Felony or Piracy, and standing mute, shall be convicted, 12 Geo. 3. c. 20.		117. Carnally knowing Woman Child under the Age of ten Years, 18 El. c. 7. § 4.
<i>Northumberland.</i>	See Cumberland.	<i>Rescue.</i>	118. Rescuing Convicts from Transportation, 6 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 5.
<i>Notes.</i>	See Forgery, Robbery.		119. Rescuing any Person committed for, or found guilty of Murder, or going to Execution, or during Execution, 25 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 9.
<i>Outlawry.</i>	94. For Offences not within the Benefit of Clergy, 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. 4 & 5 Pb. & M. c. 4. 8 El. c. 4. 18 El. c. 7. 22 Car. 2. c. 5. 3 & 4 W. & M. c. 9.	<i>Rebels.</i>	120. Persons transported for rescuing the Body of such Offenders, after Execution from the Sheriff or Surgeons, &c. and returning, 25 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 10. See Black Act, Letters threatening, Turnpikes.
<i>Ordnance.</i>	See Stores.		121. Pardoned and returning from Transportation, or going into the Dominions of France or Spain, 20 Geo. 2. c. 46. § 1.
<i>Petty Treason.</i>	See Murder.	<i>Recognizance.</i>	122. Persons aiding them to such Purposes, 20 Geo. 2. c. 46. § 2.
<i>Perjury.</i>	95. Persons convicted of wilful and corrupt Perjury, escaping, breaking Prison, or returning from Transportation, 2 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 2. See Prisoners.	<i>Recovery.</i>	123. Or holding Correspondence with them, or with Persons employed by them, by Letters or otherwise, 20 Geo. 2. c. 46. § 3.
<i>Pick-pocket.</i>	96. Taking clam & secrets from the Person above the Value of 12 d. 8 El. c. 4.		124. Acknowledging it in the Name of another, 21 Ja. 1. c. 26.
	97. By 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 7. 4 Geo. 1. c. 12. 8 Geo. 1. c. 24.		125. Acknowledging it in the Name of another, 21 Ja. 1. c. 26.
<i>Piracy.</i>	98. Person laying violent Hands on his Commander, to hinder him from fighting, &c. to suffer as Pirate, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 7. § 9.		
	99. Trading with Pirates, 8 Geo. 1. c. 24. See Quarantine.		
<i>Plague.</i>	See Stamps, Forgeries, 69.		
	100. Fraudulent marking of Plate or counterfeiting the Stamp, made Felony without Clergy by 31 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 15. altered to Transportation, 13 Geo. 3. c. 59.		
<i>Plate.</i>			
	101. Of Malice prepened, 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 13.		
<i>Poisoning.</i>			
	102. Refusing to abjure, or not departing the Realm within a Time limited, or returning without the King's Leave, 35 El. c. 1. § 3. 35 El. c. 2. § 10.		
<i>Papish Recusants.</i>			

Rioters.

Felonies without Clergy.

<i>Rioters.</i>	<p>126. Assembled to the Number of twelve and continuing together one Hour after Proclamation, 1 <i>Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 5. § 1.</i></p> <p>127. Pulling down Buildings, 1 <i>Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 5. § 4.</i></p> <p>128. Or hindering Proclamation being made, 1 <i>Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 5. § 5. See Process.</i></p>	<i>Shooting.</i>	<p>See Black Act, Customs.</p> <p>146. Departing without Licence, 7 <i>H. 7. c. 1. 3 H. 8. c. 5. 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 2. § 6.</i></p>
<i>Robbery.</i>	<p>129. Of Churches, or Sacrilege, 23 <i>H. 8. c. 1. 25 H. 8. c. 3. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 9 & 10.</i></p> <p>130. In or near the Highway, 23 <i>H. 8. c. 1. 25 H. 8. c. 3. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12.</i></p> <p>131. In Booths or Tents in any Fair or Market, 5 & 6 <i>Ed. 6. c. 9.</i></p> <p>132. In Dwelling Houses, Shops, Warehouses, Coach Houses, or Stables, 23 <i>H. 8. c. 1. 25 H. 8. c. 3. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 9 & 10. 39 El. c. 15. 3 & 4 W. & M. c. 9. 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 23. 12 Ann. c. 7.</i></p> <p>133. On board any Vessel, or on any Wharf, to the Value of 40s. 24 <i>Geo. 2. c. 45.</i></p> <p>134. Stealing Furniture, &c. from Lodgings (if above 12d. Value), 3 & 4 <i>W. & M. c. 9. § 5.</i></p> <p>135. Stealing Exchequer Orders, Tallies or other Orders intitling Person to Annuity or Share in any Parliamentary Fund, or Exchequer Bills, Bank Notes, <i>South Sea Bonds, East India Bonds, Dividend Warrants of Bank, South Sea, East India, or other Company, Bills of Exchange, Navy Bills, or Debentures, Goldsmiths Notes, or other Bonds or Warrants, Bills or Promissory Notes, &c.</i> is Felony the same as if the Money secured by such Bonds, &c. had been stolen, 2 <i>Geo. 2. c. 25. § 3. And see 31 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 81.</i></p>	<i>Soldiers.</i>	<p>147. Wandering without Testimonial from Justices, 39 <i>El. c. 17. § 2. See Forgery.</i></p> <p>148. Departing within the Year from the Service of those who took them to save them from Execution, 39 <i>El. c. 17. § 4.</i></p> <p>149. Inlitting or causing others to inlitt in foreign Service, 9 <i>Geo. 2. c. 30.</i></p> <p>150. Accepting Commission from the French King.—Continuing in the French Service after 29 September 1757.—Contracting to inlitt in foreign Service, 29 <i>Geo. 2. c. 17.</i></p>
<i>Rogue.</i>	<p>136. Offenders ordered to be transported for Assault with Intent to rob, breaking Gaol or escaping, 7 <i>Geo. 2. c. 21. § 2.</i></p> <p>137. Branded and afterwards offending, 1 <i>Jac. 1. c. 7. Repealed by 12 Ann. st. 2. c. 23.</i></p>	<i>South Sea Company.</i>	<p>151. Officer or Servant embezzling their Effects, 24 <i>Geo. 2. c. 11. § 3. See Forgery.</i></p> <p>See Forgery, Robbery.</p> <p>See Turnpikes.</p> <p>See Customs.</p>
<i>Sacrilege.</i>	<p>See Robbery.</p>	<i>S. S. Bonds, &c.</i>	<p>152. Counterfeiting Stamps on Silks, Callicoes, Linens, or Stuffs printed in Great Britain, 13 <i>Geo. 3. c. 56. on printed Cottons, 14 Geo. 3. c. 72. § 8.</i></p>
<i>Sheep-stealing.</i>	<p>138. By 14 <i>Geo. 2. c. 6. Extended to Bull, Cow, &c. by 15 Geo. 2. c. 34.</i></p>	<i>Sluices.</i>	<p>153. On Wrought Plate, 24 <i>Geo. 3. c. 54. § 16.</i></p>
<i>Smuggling.</i>	<p>139. By 8 <i>Geo. 1. c. 18.</i></p> <p>140. Assembling armed for running of Goods, 19 <i>Geo. 2. c. 34. § 1.</i></p> <p>141. Persons transported for assisting in running Goods, and returning, 9 <i>Geo. 2. c. 35. § 10.</i></p> <p>142. Persons convicted of running Goods, returning from Transportation, 8 <i>Geo. 1. c. 18. § 6. See Customs.</i></p>	<i>Smugglers.</i>	<p>154. Acknowledging it in the Name of another, 21 <i>Jac. 1. c. 26.</i></p> <p>See helping to stolen Goods.</p> <p>155. Imbezzling them to the Value of 20s. or offending against 31 <i>El. c. 4. concerning Imbezzlement of Stores, 22 Car. 2. c. 5. § 3.</i></p> <p>156. Burning or otherwise destroying Ships of War, Buildings in Dockyards, &c. or Military Stores, 12 <i>Geo. 3. c. 24.</i></p> <p>157. Felons returning within the Time, 4 <i>Geo. 1. c. 11. 6 Geo. 1. c. 23. 16 Geo. 2. c. 15. 24 Geo. 3. c. 12. § 11. See Rescue.</i></p>
<i>Sea.</i>	<p>143. Treasons, Robberies, Felonies, Murders, and Confederacies, done upon the Sea, 28 <i>H. 8. c. 15. § 3.</i></p>	<i>Stamps.</i>	<p>158. Destroying them, or Locks, Sluices, or Floodgates, or rescuing such Offenders, 8 <i>Geo. 2. c. 20. Perpetual by 27 Geo. 2. c. 16. And see 13 Geo. 3. c. 84. § 42.</i></p>
<i>Seamen.</i>	<p>144. Personating them to receive their Pay, 31 <i>Geo. 2. c. 10. § 24. See Forgery, supra.</i></p>	<i>Statute.</i>	<p>159. Destroying Toll Gates, Weighing Engines, &c. or rescuing Offenders, 7 <i>Geo. 3. c. 40. § 32. Repealed, 13 Geo. 3. c. 84. § 42.</i></p>
<i>Ships.</i>	<p>145. Destroying them wilfully, 22 & 23 <i>Car. 2. c. 11. § 12. 1 Ann. st. 2. c. 9. 4 Geo. 1. c. 12. 11 Geo. 1. c. 29. See Robbery, Stores, Wreck.</i></p>	<i>Stolen Goods.</i>	<p>See Black Act.</p> <p>See Black Act.</p> <p>See Robbery.</p>
<i>Vol. X.</i>		<i>Stores.</i>	<p>160. By 1 <i>Jac. 1. c. 12. Repealed by 9 Geo. 1. c. 5.</i></p> <p>See Black Act.</p>
		<i>Transportation.</i>	<p>161. Unlawful Exporters returning after Transportation, 4 <i>Geo. 1. c. 11. § 6.</i></p> <p>162. Opposing Officers of Customs, Excise, &c. in seizing Wool, 12 <i>Geo. 2. c. 21. § 26.</i></p> <p>163. Destroying Woollen Goods, or Rack, or Tools, 12 <i>Geo. 1. c. 34. § 7. See Cloth.</i></p> <p>164. Entering by Force any House with Intent to destroy any Woollen Goods or Tools used for Manufacturing, 22 <i>Geo. 3. c. 40. § 1.</i></p>

N

Wares.

Women.

165. Stealing them, and marrying or defiling them, having Lands or Goods, or being Heirs apparent, 39 *El.* c. 9.
166. After Conviction of an Offence that was within Clergy, ousted of it on Conviction of any other Felony, 3 & 4 *W. & M.* c. 9.

Wreck.

167. Making Holes in Ship in Distress, or stealing Pump, 12 *Ann.* ft. 2. c. 18. § 5.
168. Plundering Shipwrecked Goods, or beating, &c. with Intent to kill, or otherwise obstructing the Escape of any Person from such Ship, or putting out false Lights with Intent to bring any Ship into Danger, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. See *Necessary*, ante.

For other Matters, see *Necessary*, Advertisement, Appeal, Apprehenders of Felons, Brandv 52, &c. Bridge 38, 40. Challenge, Clergy, Commitment, Escape 7. Forfeitures, Franchises, Grants 12. Habeas Corpus 10. Hue and Cry, Justices of Peace 25. Prerogative 11, 13. Process 5. Scotland, Title Escape. Sheriffs, Transportation, Treason 24, &c. Trial, Warrants, Wines, Year and Day.

Feltwell. See Bedford Level.

Feme Covert. See Baron and Feme, and Copyholders.

Fences. See Inclosures.

Fens. See Bedford Level and Marshes.

Fenwick (Sir John).

How attained, 8 *W.* 3. c. 4.

Feoffment. See Maintenance.

Ferro Islands. See Faro.

Fewel.

1. Affize of Coals, Faggots, &c. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 3. 7 *Ed.* 6. c. 7. 43 *El.* c. 14. 9 *Ann.* c. 15.
2. Regroing of Fewel prohibited, on Pain of Pillory, &c. 7 *Ed.* 6. c. 7. § 5.
3. Exportation of Wood prohibited, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M.* c. 5.
4. Affize of Biller Wood, 9 *Ann.* c. 15. 10 *Ann.* c. 6.

Fieri Facias. See Execution.

Fife. See Scotland.

Figs. See Grocery Ware.

Fines.

1. Fines for Alienation where taken away, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 1, 6.
 2. Fines for Copyhold, see Copyholders.
- For other Matters, see *Chreats*.

Fines and Recoveries.

1. Fines of Lands given in Tail, void, and the Issue or Reversioner need not put in Claim, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 1.
 2. *Scire facias* upon a Fine, regulating the Turns of Presentation to an Advowson, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 5. § 2.
 3. Manner of levying a Fine, and Nature of it, *Mod. lev. fin.* 18 *Ed.* 1. ft. 4.
 4. Exception that Demandants continued seised, shall not be received, *St. de fin. levat.* 27 *Ed.* 1. ft. 1. c. 1.
 5. Fines shall be solemnly read, *Id.*
 6. Conufors shall be perionally before the Justices, *St. de fin.* 15 *Ed.* 2.
 7. Bar of Non-claim taken away, 34 *Ed.* 3. c. 16.
 8. Writs of Covenant and all other Instruments of Fines, inrolled in the Common Bench, 5 *H.* 4. c. 14.
 9. Fines with Proclamations shall bar Strangers if they pursue not their Right within five Years, 1 *R.* 3. c. 7. 4 *H.* 7. c. 24.
 10. Proclamations required in *Common Pleas* only once in each Term, 4 *H.* 7. c. 24.
 11. Certain Alienations made by Wife of Lands of her deceased Husband, void, 11 *H.* 7. c. 20.
 12. Fine by Husband only no Discontinuance to the Wife, 32 *H.* 8. c. 28. § 6, 7.
 13. Fines levied, a Bar of Estates-tail, 32 *H.* 8. c. 36. § 1.
 14. Fines levied by a Woman of Inheritance of her late Husband, void, 32 *H.* 8. c. 36. § 2.
 15. Fines levied of unalienable Lands, void, 32 *H.* 8. c. 36. § 3.
 16. Lands whereof Reversion is in the Crown excepted, 32 *H.* 8. c. 36. § 4.
 17. Custom for married Women to be barred by Bargain and Sale in Cities, &c. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 22. 5 *El.* c. 26. § 4.
 18. Fines in *Lancaster* effectual, 37 *H.* 8. c. 10.
 19. Fines may be levied in City and County of *Chester*, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 28.
 20. Shall be valid notwithstanding Adjournment of subsequent Terms, 1 *M.* ft. 2. c. 7.
 21. May be levied in *Durham*, 5 *El.* c. 27.
 22. Fines and Recoveries may be inrolled, 23 *El.* c. 3.
 23. Shall not be reversed for Error in Matter of Form, 23 *El.* c. 3. § 2.
 24. Day and Year of acknowledging a Fine, &c. shall be marked, 23 *El.* c. 3. § 5.
 25. Attornment how entered, 23 *El.* c. 3. § 5.
 26. Fees for Inrolment, 23 *El.* c. 3. § 6.
 27. Records not to be carried out of the Office, 23 *El.* c. 3. § 9.
 28. Statute for inrolling Fines and Recoveries extended to *Wales* and Counties Palatine, 27 *El.* c. 9.
 29. Fines shall be proclaimed only four Times, 31 *El.* c. 2.
 30. Fines in the City of *Chester*, 43 *El.* c. 15.
 31. Records of Fines burnt in the *Temple*, how engrossed anew, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 3.
 32. Uses of Fines and Recoveries may be declared by Deeds executed afterwards, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 15.
 33. Convoynances by Fine or otherwise, good without Attornment, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 9.
- For Fines and Recoveries in Counties Palatine and Wales, see *Counties Palatine and Wales*.
- For other Matters, see *Chester* 11. Chirographer 2. Felonies without Clergy, Idiot 1, &c. Inrolment, *Lancaster* 4. Limitations 10.

File.

Fire.

1. Houses in *London* to be built with Party-walls, &c. 19 *Car. 2. c. 3. § 8.* 22 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 6.* Repealed, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 73.* 14 *Geo. 3. c. 78. § 101.*
2. Fireworks prohibited, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 7.*
3. Directions for preventing Fires in *London*, 6 *Ann. c. 31.* 7 *Ann. c. 17.* 11 *Geo. 1. c. 28.* 33 *Geo. 2. c. 30.* Repealed by 12 *Geo. 3. c. 73. § 46.*
4. Firemen exempt from being impressed, 6 *Ann. c. 31. § 2.* Extended to Watermen retained by Insurance Offices, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 73. § 33.*
5. Penalty on Servants firing Houses by Negligence, 6 *Ann. c. 31. § 3.* Repealed, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 73.* 14 *Geo. 3. c. 78. § 101.*
6. Restrictions of boiling Tar-pentine, 7 *Ann. c. 17. § 11.* 12 *Geo. 3. c. 73. § 23.* 14 *Geo. 3. c. 78. § 72.* Amended and extended, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 77.*
7. Stock in the Fire Offices how taxed, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 2. § 54.*
8. For the better preventing Mischiefs by Fire, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 73.* Repealed by 14 *Geo. 3. c. 78. § 101.*
9. Fire Engines and Ladders to be kept in every Parish, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 78. § 74, 75.*
10. Bounties to Engine Keepers and Turncocks, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 78. § 76.*
11. Rewards on account of Fires in Chimnies, to be paid by Inhabitants, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 78. § 78.*
12. Penalty on Servants occasioning Fires by Negligence, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 78. § 84.*
For other Masters, see *Broom and Furze 1. Buildings per tot. Burning, Constable 11. Gunpowder, Hartley (David).*

Fireworks. See Squibs.

First Fruits and Tenths.

1. None shall pay more for First Fruits to *Rome* than usual, on Pain of general Forfeiture, 6 *H. 4. c. 1.*
2. First Fruits and Tenths prohibited to be paid to *Rome*, 25 *H. 8. c. 20. § 3.*
3. Granted to the Crown, 26 *H. 8. c. 3.*
4. Manner of collecting Tenths, 26 *H. 8. c. 3. § 15.*
5. Covenants for Farmers to discharge their Lessors of First Fruits void, 26 *H. 8. c. 17.*
6. Bishops certifying Defaults to be discharged, 26 *H. 8. c. 3. § 18.*
7. No Tenth to be paid for the Year for which First Fruits are paid, 27 *H. 8. c. 8.*
8. Remedy for a Successor who is obliged to pay Predecessor's Tenth, 27 *H. 8. c. 8.*
9. Year of First Fruits shall begin at the Avoidance, 28 *H. 8. c. 11.*
10. Allowance to be made to the Bishop for Tenths which he cannot receive, 32 *H. 8. c. 22.*
11. Court of First Fruits erected, 32 *H. 8. c. 45.*
12. Bishop of *Norwich* to collect within his Diocese, 32 *H. 8. c. 47.*
13. The five new erected Bishops to pay their Tenths in the Court of the First Fruits, &c. 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 17.*
14. First Fruits and Tenths of united Churches to be paid as before, 37 *H. 8. c. 21. § 5.* 17 *Car. 2. c. 3. § 3.*
15. Penalty of an Incumbent not paying his Tenths, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 20.*
16. Collectors of Tenths shall be bound by Recognizance, 7 *Ed. 6. c. 4.*
17. Bishops to pay over their Tenths yearly, 7 *Ed. 6. c. 4. § 3.*

18. Void Benefices to be certified, 7 *Ed. 6. c. 4. § 4.*
19. Tenths given from the Crown to godly Uses, 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c. 4.*
20. First Fruits and Tenths restored to the Crown, 1 *El. c. 4.*
21. Small Vicarages, Parsonages, and Livings discharged of First Fruits, 1 *El. c. 4. § 29.* 5 *Ann. c. 24.* 6 *Ann. c. 27.*
22. What Proportion shall be paid by Executors of Incumbent who dies soon after his Promotion, 1 *El. c. 4. § 30.*
23. Grants to the Universities, &c. to continue, 1 *El. c. 4. § 34.*
24. Benefices restored to the Duchy of *Lancaster*, 1 *El. c. 4. § 38.*
25. The Statute which makes the Lands of Receivers answerable, extended to the Under-Collectors of First Fruits and Tenths, 14 *El. c. 7.*
26. First Fruits and Tenths granted to the Corporation for augmenting poor Livings, 2 & 3 *Ann. c. 11.* 1 *Geo. 1. c. 10.*
27. Corporation may purchase Lands or Goods, 2 & 3 *Ann. c. 11. § 4.*
28. One Bond only to be taken for the several Payments of First Fruits, 2 & 3 *Ann. c. 11. § 6.*
29. Four Years allowed to Bishops for Payment of their First Fruits, 6 *Ann. c. 27. § 5.*
30. Bishops to certify the Value of Livings, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 10. § 1.*
31. Rules of the Corporation to be approved under the King's Sign Manual, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 10. § 3.*
32. Augmented Churches to be perpetual Benefices, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 10. § 4.*
33. Estates given may be exchanged, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 10. § 13.*
34. Collector of the Tenths established, and Bishops exempted, 3 *Geo. 1. c. 10.*
35. First Fruits and other Payments out of any Ecclesiastical Benefice, excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 52. § 38.*
See *Executors 8. Intrusion.*

Fish, Fisheries, and Fishermen.

1. Chancellor, &c. shall regulate the Sale of Stock-fish, &c. 31 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 3.*
2. Fishmongers of *London* shall not buy Fish far from the City, to sell again in the City, except Eels and Pikes, 6 *R. 2. c. 11.* Repealed 7 *R. 2. c. 11.*
3. None shall fix Engines to catch Fish cross a River in the Night, 2 *H. 6. c. 15.*
4. Foreign Merchants at Liberty to sell Fish by Wholesale or Retail, 14 *H. 6. c. 6.*
5. Buying of Salt-fish and Stock-fish at the Sea-side to sell again prohibited, 25 *H. 8. c. 4.* Repealed, 35 *H. 8. c. 7.*
6. Stealing Fish out of Ponds punished with three Months Imprisonment, 31 *H. 8. c. 2. § 2.*
7. Buying Fish upon the Sea to sell within the Realm, except Sturgeon, Porpoise, and Seal, prohibited, 33 *H. 8. c. 2.*
8. Admiralty shall not exact any Thing of those that resort to *Iceland* or *Newfoundland*, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 6.*
9. Directions for preventing the Destruction of Spawn and Fry of Fish, 1 *El. c. 17.* (Made perpetual, 3 *Car. 1. c. 4.*) 1 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 14.*
10. Offences inquirable at the Leet, 1 *El. c. 17. § 8.*
11. Sea Fish may be taken and exported freely, 5 *El. c. 5.* 13 *El. c. 11.* 12 *Car. 2. c. 4. § 5.*
12. No Herrings not well salted to be bought of any Strangers, 5 *El. c. 5. § 6.*
13. Fishermen not to be impressed as Mariners, without Authority of Justices of Peace, 5 *El. c. 5. § 43.*
14. Cutting Fish-ponds punished by Imprisonment, 5 *El. c. 21. § 2.*

Fish, Fisheries, and Fishermen.

15. Ships prohibited to anchor in the Way of common fishing, 5 *El. c. 11*.
16. Foreign-taken Fish not to be dried for Sale in *England*, 13 *El. c. 11. § 6*.
17. Fish not to be imported by Strangers to be dried, 13 *El. c. 11. § 6*.
18. *Englishmen* prohibited to import Salt Fish, 23 *El. c. 7*. Repealed, 39 *El. c. 10*.
19. Permitted to carry Fish from one foreign Port to another, 27 *El. c. 15*.
20. Fish may be exported in Ships with cross Sails, 39 *El. c. 10*.
21. What Customs Aliens are to pay, 39 *El. c. 10. § 4*.
22. Penalty of importing or selling unreasonable Fish, 39 *El. c. 10. § 5*.
23. Ordinances to restrain the taking or selling of Fish void, 39 *El. c. 10. § 6*. Repealed, except as to Salt Fish and Herrings, 43 *El. c. 9. § 33*.
24. Coastmen and Fishermen not to be restrained from buying Salt Fish, 43 *El. c. 9. § 34*.
25. Weirs shall not be erected on the Coast or in a Harbour, or within five Miles of the Mouth of a Haven, 3 *Ja. 1. c. 12*.
26. Nets under three Inches Mesh not to be used, except, &c. 3 *Ja. 1. c. 12*.
27. Taking the Fry of Sea Fish prohibited, 3 *Ja. 1. c. 12*.
28. Salt Fish, Oil, and Blubber, caught or imported by Foreigners, shall pay double Aliens Customs, 12 *Car. 2. c. 18. § 5*.
29. Proviso for Ships exporting Fish, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 36*.
30. Adventurers in the Royal Fishing Trade not liable to Bankruptcy, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 24. § 3, 4*.
31. Idle Persons assembling about Boats, &c. to pay 5*s.* or be set in the Stocks, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 28. § 5*.
32. No fresh Herring, Cod, Haddock, Coal or Gull, to be imported but in *English* Ships, 15 *Car. 2. c. 7. § 16*.
33. Duties on foreign Salt Fish imported, 15 *Car. 2. c. 7. § 17*.
34. No Toll to be taken in *Newfoundland*, 15 *Car. 2. c. 16*.
35. Penalties for destroying Stores in *Newfoundland* or *Greenland*, 15 *Car. 2. c. 16. § 2*.
36. Any Person may seize prohibited foreign Fish exposed to Sale, 18 *Car. 2. c. 2. § 2*.
37. Penalties of fishing in another's Pond, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 25. § 7*.
38. Stock Fish and live Eels may be imported by any, 32 *Car. 2. c. 2. § 7*.
39. Owners of Fisheries may by Warrant search for Nets, &c. 4 & 5 *W. & M. c. 23. § 5*.
40. Drawbacks on Salt Fish exported, 5 *W. & M. c. 7. § 10. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44*.
41. *Billinggate* made a free Market for Fish, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 24*.
42. The Fishmongers of *London* not to buy more than their Trade requires, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 24. § 11*.
43. Assize of Lobsters, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 24. § 12*.
44. Fish not to be imported in foreign Bottoms, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 24. § 12*.
45. Anchovies, Sturgeon, &c. not prohibited, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 24. § 14*.
46. Drawbacks and Allowances on Salt Fish exported, 1 *Ann. B. 1. c. 21*.
47. Regulations for importing Salt Fish, 1 *Ann. B. 1. c. 21. § 14. 2 & 3 Ann. c. 14. § 13, 14. 4 Ann. c. 12. § 12*.
48. Importation of *North Sea* Cod Fish, &c. permitted, 4 *Ann. c. 12. § 12*.
49. None to keep Nets, &c. other than allowed by 4 *W. & M. c. 23. 4 & 5 Ann. c. 21. § 7*.
50. None but Fishermen, &c. to sell at *Billinggate*, 9 *Ann. c. 26. § 3*.
51. Market Hours at *Billinggate* appointed, 9 *Ann. c. 26. § 5*.
52. Salt allowed Duty-free for salting Fish in *North Sea* and *Iceland*, 12 *Ann. B. 2. c. 2*.
53. Foreign-taken Fish (except Turbots and Lobsters) not to be imported, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 1, 10. under Penalty of 100*l.* &c. 9 Geo. 2. c. 33*.
54. Assize of saleable Sea Fish, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 7*.
55. Assize of Nets, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 4*.
56. Salt cellared Duty-free for curing Fish, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 18*.
57. Allowances out of Salt Duty for Fish exported, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 6*.
58. Times of accounting for Salt delivered Duty-free, for curing Fish, ascertained, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 4. § 9*.
59. Allowance for Salt lost in Port, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 4. § 11*.
60. Bounty on Fish exported how payable, 3 *Geo. 2. c. 20. § 9*.
61. Exemption in 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 36*. confined to Fish taken by Subjects, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 33. § 3*.
62. Fish Market in *Westminster* established, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 49. 29 Geo. 2. c. 39*.
63. Penalty on contracting for Fish to be sold by Retail, before brought to Market, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 49. § 9*.
64. Fishermen, &c. to sell whole Cargo within eight Days after Arrival on Coast, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 49. § 12. 29 Geo. 2. c. 39. § 1*.
65. Fish taken with a Hook may be sold though under Size, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 49. § 21*. Repealed, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 39. § 14*.
66. Oaths respecting nominal Days appointed for Rendezvous of Busses, &c. to be conformable to new Calendar, 26 *Geo. 2. c. 9. § 2*.
67. Vessels to return with as many Hands as required at Rendezvous, 26 *Geo. 2. c. 9. § 3*.
68. Society may let their Busses, 28 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 5*.
69. Penalties on Vessels employed for Supply of *London* and *Westminster*, breaking Bulk or selling Fish before arrive in River; or not entering Arrival, and selling Fish within eight Days, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 39*.
70. Twelve Days allowed for Sale of Lobsters, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 39. § 2*.
71. Inspectors of Fishing Vessels appointed, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 39. § 5*.
72. Fees to King's Searcher on Arrival of fishing Vessels at *Gravesend*, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 39. § 6*.
73. Penalty on selling Fish within 100 Yards of Fish Market at *Westminster* without Licence, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 39. § 9*.
74. Court of Mayor and Aldermen of *London* to make Regulations for Fishermen in *Thames* and *Medway*, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 21*.
75. Further Bounties on Vessels employed in White Herring Fishery, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 30*.
76. Vessels may be employed in Intervals of Fishery, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 5*.
77. 100*l.* Penalty on obstructing those employed in the Herring Fishery, &c. 30 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 7*.
78. Vessels to pay Harbour and Pier Duties, *Id.* § 8.
79. Regulations of Sale of Fish in *London*, 33 *Geo. 2. c. 27*.
80. Account of Fish brought to the *Nore*, and Punishment of destroying it, 33 *Geo. 2. c. 27. § 4*.
81. Regulations to reduce the exorbitant Price of Fish, 2 *Geo. 3. c. 15*.
82. Penalty of stealing or destroying Fish in Ponds, or receiving stolen Fish, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 14. § 1, 2, 3, 4*.

83. *Cod*,

Flax and Hemp.

83. Cod, Ling, and Hake, caught and cured in the Gulph of *St. Lawrence*, or on the *Labrador Coast*, may be freely imported into *Great Britain*, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 72. § 1.
84. Regulations for Encouragement of the Pilchard Fishery in the Bay of *St. Ives*, *Cornwall*, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 36.
85. Bounties for encouraging the Fisheries to be paid for all *British* or *Irish* Vessels, though not the intire Property of Persons residing where they are fitted out, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 55. § 8.
86. Further Bounty allowed upon Pilchards taken, cured, and exported, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 58.
For other Matters, see Certiorari 40. Customs, *Feonies without Clergy*, *Title Fifth*, *Forestallers* 7 & 9. Game, Gauging 4, 6, &c. Greenland, *Guernsey*, *Herring*, *Holydays* 8, 9, 10. *Kingston upon Hull*, *Han (Isle of)*, *Newcastle*, *Newfoundland*, *Oysters*, *Rivers (the several Names of)*, *Salmon*, *Salt*, *Scotland*, *South Sea Company* 9, &c. *Tithes* 15. *Wales*, &c. *Wreck* 3.

Fishing Nets.

- Old ones for making Paper may be imported Duty-free, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. § 10.

Fitzmaurice (Willes).

- For vesting his Plantation and Estate in Trustees for Payment of his Debts, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 40.

Fitzgerald (Gerald). See Ireland.

Flannel.

1. To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.
2. In what Places to be made, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 2. § 16.

Flax and Hemp.

1. Every Person occupying 60 Acres, to sow one Rood with Hemp or Flax, 24 *H.* 8. c. 4. § 5 *El.* c. 5. § 29.
2. Shall not be watered in any running Stream or common Pond, 33 *H.* 8. c. 17.
3. Statutes for sowing Flax and Hemp repealed, 35 *El.* c. 7. § 21.
4. Any Person may work Hemp, Flax, Tapestry, &c. 15 *Car.* 2. c. 15.
5. Foreigners dressing Flax, &c. to enjoy Privileges of Subjects, &c. 15 *Car.* 2. c. 15. § 3, 4.
6. Duties on Hemp Seed, and Yarn of Flax or Hemp imported, 2 *W. & M.* *sess.* 2. c. 4. § 31, 32. 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.
7. Tithe of Hemp and Flax ascertained, 3 *W. & M.* c. 3. § 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 16.
8. Flax or Hemp may be imported from *Ireland* Duty-free, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 39. 1 *Ann.* 8. 2. c. 8.
9. Penalty on imbezbling it, 1 *Ann.* 8. 2. c. 18.
10. Bounty on Importation of Hemp from Plantations, 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 10.
11. Hemp Water rotted, &c. from the Plantations, free from Duties, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 12.
12. Undressed Flax imported Duty-free, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 27.
13. Medium of Duties on rough Flax, &c. for seven Years, an annual Charge on Aggregate Fund, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 6.
14. No Drawback on Re-exportation of unwrought Hemp to Plantations, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 7.

Fleet Prison.

Forcible Entry, &c.

15. Against Frauds in Manufactures of Hemp, Flax, &c. 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 27.
16. Bounty on Importation of Hemp and rough Flax from *America*, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 26. and from *Ireland*, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 37.
17. Drawback on Exportation of foreign rough Hemp, discontinued, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 8. Repeal of this Clause, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 35. § 4.
18. Fund established for raising and dressing Hemp and Flax in this Kingdom, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 58. § 5. 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 40. § 1. Explained and amended, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 58.
19. For the Encouragement of the Manufacture of Flax and Cotton, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 78.
For other Matters, see Ireland 37. *Linen*, *Tithes*.

Fleet Ditch.

- To be filled up; the Inheritance vested in City of *London*, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 22.

Fleet Prison.

1. Persons confessing themselves Debtors to the King when not so, how remandable to the *Fleet*, 1 *R.* 2. c. 12.
2. Warden, under what Penalty not to suffer any Prisoner in Execution to go at large, 1 *R.* 2. c. 12.
3. Prisoners in the *Fleet*, how to be proceeded against, 13 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 5. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 13.
4. Grants of the Inheritance to be enrolled, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 10.
5. Office of Warden to be executed only by Warden or Deputy, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 11.
6. What Rent Prisoners are to pay, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 14.
7. The King by Letters Patents may appoint a Warden during the Life of *Thomas Rambridge*, 2 *Geo.* 8. c. 32. § 2.
8. No inferior Office to be rented or farmed, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 5.
9. *Fleet Prison* how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 65.
For other Matters, see Chap.

Flegg (East and West), Norfolk.

- For the better Relief and Employment of the Poor in those Hundreds, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 13.

Fletcher (John).

- How relieved, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 3.

Forcible Entry and Detainer.

1. Forcible and unlawful Entries prohibited, 5 *R.* 2. c. 1. c. 82.
2. Justices of Peace shall convict, 15 *R.* 2. c. 2. 8 *H.* 6. c. 9.
3. Defaults of Sheriffs punished by Action or Indictment, 8 *H.* 6. c. 9. § 5.
4. Restitution not to be made if three Years in Possession, 31 *El.* c. 11.
5. If allege three Years Possession, and it be found against him, shall pay Costs, 31 *El.* c. 11.
6. Restitution shall be given to Tenants for three Years by Copy, &c. 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 15.
For other Matters, see Damages Treble.

Forcible Marriage. See Marriage.

Forbes

Foreign States.

Forehoe Hundred (Norfolk).

For the better Relief and Employment of the Poor there, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 9. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 29.

Foreign Attachment. See Attachment (foreign).

Foreign Plea.

Foreign Pleas how triable, 4 *H.* 8. c. 2. 22 *H.* 8. c. 2.
See Trial.

Foreign States.

1. *English Merchants resorting to Denmark, to go to the Staple at North Bergen*, 8 *H.* 6. c. 2.
2. Importation of the Produce of the Duke of *Burgundy's* Country prohibited, till he recall Prohibition of *English* Drapery, 27 *H.* 6. c. 1. 28 *H.* 6. c. 1. 4 *Ed.* 4. c. 5.
3. Oath and Bond exacted of those that go into foreign Service, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 4. § 18.
4. Disabilities of Children sent into foreign Parts for Education without Licence, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 16.
5. Lending Money to a foreign Prince without Licence prohibited, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 5.
6. Subjects accepting Commissions in the *Scotch* Brigade in the *Dutch* Service, to take Oaths to his Majesty, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. § 5.
7. Offences committed Abroad may be tried in *Great Britain*, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. § 6.
For other Matters, see Aliens 9. *Artificers* 14. *&c.* *East India Company* 15. *Felonies without Clergy, Title Soldiers, Lotteries* 7. *Marque and Reprisal, Piracy, Recusants* 12, 15. *Truce Breakers*.

Foreign Voucher.

Vouchee how to be summoned on a foreign Voucher, 6 *Ed.* 1. § 1. c. 12. 9 *Ed.* 1.

Foreclosure of Mortgages. See Mortgage.

Forest.

1. Persons residing out of the Forest, not bound to attend common Summons, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. § 2. c. 2.
2. Waste Purpresture and Affarte, not to be made without Licence, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. § 2. c. 4.
3. Regards and lawing of Dogs to be as accustomed, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. § 2. c. 5, 6.
4. Scotals and Gatherings restrained, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. § 2. c. 7. 25 *Ed.* 3. § 5. c. 7.
5. Swainmotes to be held but twice a Year, 9 *H.* 3. § 2. c. 8.
6. How Freeholders may use their Lands and Woods, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. § 2. c. 9, 12, 13.
7. Punishment of killing King's Deer, 9 *H.* 3. § 2. c. 10.
8. Noblemen going to the King may kill Deer, 9 *H.* 3. § 2. c. 11.
9. Who may take Toll, and of whom, 9 *H.* 3. § 2. c. 14.
10. Pleas of the Forest how to be attached and held, 9 *H.* 3. § 2. c. 16.
11. Owners of Purlieus not to have Common, unless their Grounds reunited to the Forest, *Ordin. Forest.* 33 *Ed.* 1. § 5.

Forest.

12. How Presentments shall be made of Offences in the Forest, *Ordin. Forest.* 34 *Ed.* 1. § 5. c. 1.
13. Justices in the Forests shall name Officers, except Verduers, *Ordin. Forest.* 34 *Ed.* 1. § 5. c. 2.
14. Ministers of the Forest shall not be put in Juries out of it, *Ordin. Forest.* 34 *Ed.* 1. § 5. c. 3.
15. Punishment of Surcharges, *Ordin. Forest.* 34 *Ed.* 1. § 5. c. 4.
16. Common restored in the Forest after Perambulation, *Ordin. Forest.* 34 *Ed.* 1. § 5. c. 6.
17. Punishment for Offences in Greenhue, *Consuet. & Affs. Forest. incerti temp.* § 1.
18. In cutting Timber, *Id.* § 3.
19. Concerning Affarte and Purpresture, *Id.* § 4.
20. For Offences in hunting, *Id.* § 7. *&c.*
21. Manner of making Agistment and Pannage, *Id.* § 14.
22. Cattle trespassing, *Id.* § 15.
23. Persons unduly imprisoned by Ministers of the Forest, shall have a *Hominis replegiando*, 1 *Ed.* 3. § 1. c. 8.
24. Perambulation to be as in Time of King *Ed.* 1. 1 *Ed.* 3. § 2. c. 1.
25. Owner of Woods may freely take his Estovers, 1 *Ed.* 3. § 2. c. 2.
26. Foresters to gather nothing without Consent, 25 *Ed.* 3. § 5. c. 7.
27. General Pardon of Offences of Vert and Venison, 43 *Ed.* 3. c. 4.
28. Indictments of the Swainmote without Fees, 46 *Ed.* 3. *See Appendix.*
29. Jury shall give their Verdicts of Trespasses in the Forests, in the same Place where they receive their Charge, 7 *R.* 2. c. 3.
30. None shall be imprisoned within the Forest without Indictment or Mainoure, 7 *R.* 2. c. 4.
31. Owner of a Wood after cutting it, may inclose the Spring for seven Years, 22 *Ed.* 4. c. 7.
32. Discharge of the Offices in the Forest of *Inglewood*, 4 *H.* 7. c. 6.
33. Oppressions in the Forests in *Wales* prohibited, 27 *H.* 8. c. 7.
34. The King shall have Chase and Warren in the Grounds of *Hampton Court*, 31 *H.* 8. c. 5.
35. Justices of the Forests may make Deputies, 32 *H.* 8. c. 35.
36. Forests restrained to the known Bounds of 20 *Ja.* 1. 16 *Car.* 1. c. 16.
37. No Place shall be deemed Forest but where Courts have been held or Verdures chosen within 60 Years before the Reign of *Charles* 1. 16 *Car.* 1. c. 16. § 5.
38. Commission to ascertain Bounds of Forests, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 16. § 6.
39. Owners of Tenements, *&c.* to enjoy ancient Common, *&c.* 16 *Car.* 1. c. 16. § 9.—Bounds of the Forest of *Dean* ascertained, 20 *Car.* 2. c. 3.
40. Saving of Right of Common, 20 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 11.
41. And of Miners, 20 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 12.
42. And of Miners, *&c.* for what Terms to be leased, 20 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 18.
43. For preserving Timber in *New Forest*, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 36.
44. Right of Common, *&c.* how to be enjoyed, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 36. § 7.
45. Warrants of Chief Justices in Eyre or Officers of the Forest exempted from Stamp Duty, 10 *Ann.* c. 26. § 74.
46. Penalty on Officers of Forests and Parks confederating with Deer-stealers, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 15. § 5.
47. Keepers, *&c.* may seize Instruments used in unlawful cutting of Trees, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 31.

For

Foretallers, &c.

For other Matters, see *Broom, &c.* 3. *Burning* 4. *Deerstealers, Felonies without Clergy, Tit. Black* 11, *Parks, Trees, Wood.*

Foretallers, Ingrossers, and Regrators.

1. Foretallers to be inquired of in Eyre, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H. 3. ft. 6. § 3.*
2. Their Punishment by Abjuration, &c. *Ordin. pro pistor. incerti temp.* c. 10. Vol. 1. 186. 25 *Ed. 3. ft. 4. c. 3.* 2 *R. 2. ft. 1. c. 2.*
3. Penalty of Foretallers of Wines and other Victuals, 25 *Ed. 3. ft. 4. c. 3.*
4. Foretalling prohibited on Pain of Death, 27 *Ed. 3. ft. 2. c. 11.*
5. The Punishment of Foretallers, Regrators, and Ingrossers, 5 & 6 *Ed. 6. c. 14.* Made perpetual, 13 *El. c. 25.* Repealed, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 71.*
6. The Statutes of Foretallers not to be extended to foreign Victuals, other than Fish and Salt, 13 *El. c. 25. § 21.*
7. Informations on the Statutes against Foretalling, &c. are not local, 31 *El. c. 5. § 4.*

For other Matters, see the several Commodities.

And see *Abjuration* 3. *Badgers, Butchers, Butter* 3. *Cattle* 5. *Corn* 12, 13. *Drovers, Jewel* 2. *Fish* 8, &c. *Leather* 12. *Victuals* 14.

Forfeited Estates.

1. Commissioners appointed for Sale of forfeited Estates, 4 *Geo. 1. c. 8.* 5 *Geo. 1. c. 22, 23.* 6 *Geo. 1. c. 24.*
2. Estate of *John Aislaby*, how forfeited and applied, 7 *Geo. 1. ft. 1. c. 28.*
3. Forfeited Estates unfold revealed in his Majesty, 9 *Geo. 1. c. 19. § 15, 18.*
4. Farther Directions for Sale of forfeited Estates, 13 *Geo. 1. c. 28.* 1 *Geo. 2. c. 21.* 2 *Geo. 2. c. 33.*
5. Fraudulent Sale of Lord *Derwentwater's* Estate set aside, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 23.*
6. Rents of *Derwentwater* Estate applied to Support of *Greenwich Hospital*, 8 *Geo. 2. c. 29.* 11 *Geo. 2. c. 30.*
7. Lord *Widdrington's* Estate to be conveyed in Trust for Creditors of the *York Buildings Company*, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 37.*
8. For vesting forfeited Estates in the Crown, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 41.*
9. *Excheats* on *Hornings* and *Denunciations* in *Scotland*, taken away, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 50. § 11.*
10. Certain forfeited Estates in *Scotland* vested in the Crown alienably, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 41.* Altered and amended by 14 *Geo. 3. c. 65.*
11. His Majesty enabled to grant the Lands of *Fernau* and *Lix* to *John Earl of Breckinridge*, in Exchange for other Lands in *Pitkellony*, 6 *Geo. 3. c. 33.*
12. His Majesty enabled to grant the Estate of the late *Simon Lord Lovat* to Major General *Frazer* on certain Conditions, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 22.*

For other Matters, see *King, &c.* 45. *Scotland Forfeited Estates.*

Forfeitures.

1. No Forfeiture of Traitors dead before Attainder, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 12.* 46 *Ed. 3. in Appendix.*
2. In High Treason are to the King, in Petty Treason to the Lord of the Fee, 25 *Ed. 3. ft. 5. c. 2.*
3. Escapes of Felons, &c. shall be levied as they fall, 31 *Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 14.*
4. Persons outlawed in *Lancashire*, shall forfeit only their Lands and Goods in *Lancashire*, 9 *H. 5. c. 2.* 18 *H. 6. c. 13.* 20 *H. 5. c. 2.* 31 *H. 6. c. 6.*

Forfeited Estates.

Fortifications.

5. Goods of Prisoners for Felony shall not be seized before Conviction, 1 *R. 3. c. 3.*
6. All Lands of Inheritance forfeited for High Treason, 26 *H. 8. c. 13. § 5.* 5 & 6 *Ed. 6. c. 11. § 9.*
7. Wife of a Traitor or Felon to be endowed, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 12. § 17.*

For other Matters, see *Exchequer, Felons, &c.* 6, 8. *Grants of the King, Ireland, Treason.*

Forgery.

1. Of false Deeds punished by Damages to the Party, and Fine and Ransom to the King, 1 *H. 5. c. 3.*
2. Process of Outlawry awarded against Forgers, 7 *H. 5. § 2.*
3. Farther Penalties, by Pillory, Loss of Ears, &c. 5 *El. c. 14. § 2, 3.*
4. Plaintiff's Release to discharge only Damages and Costs, 5 *El. c. 14. § 6.*
5. Forgeries excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 52. § 20, 21, 22, 25.*

For other Matters, see *Attornies* 26. *Bribe* 2. *Coffee* 8. *Exchequer, Felonies with and without Clergy, Tit. Forgery, Pawnbrokers* 3. *Register* 5. *South-Sea Company.*

Forma Pauperis.

1. Chancellor and Judges in their Discretion to admit Persons to sue in *Forma Pauperis*, 11 *H. 7. c. 12.*
2. Counsel and Attornies how to be assigned, 11 *H. 7. c. 12.*
3. Such Plaintiffs to pay no Costs, but to be punished at Discretion of the Judge, 23 *H. 8. c. 15. § 2.*
4. Where one may defend an Information relating to the Customs in *Forma Pauperis*, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 28. § 8.*

For other Matters, see *Poor, Stamps.*

Formedon.

1. Where maintainable against the Pernor of the Profits, 1 *H. 7. c. 1.*
2. Form of a Writ of Formedon in Descender, 13 *Ed. 1. c. 1. § 3.*
3. A Conveyance made use of in a Voucher in Formedon, is not within 13 *El.* concerning fraudulent Conveyances, 13 *El. c. 5. § 5.*
4. Formedons must be brought within twenty Years after the Cause of Action, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 16. § 1. 2.*

For other Matters, see *Tail.*

Fortifications.

1. To be made on the Sea-coast in *Cornwall*, 4 *H. 8. c. 1.*
2. Lands to be purchased for fortifying *Portsmouth, Chatham, and Harwich*, 7 *Ann. c. 26.* 8 *Ann. c. 21.*
3. Lands for the Fortifications of *Plymouth, Portsmouth, and Chatham*, vested in Trustees, 31 *Geo. 2. c. 39. § 1.*
4. Compensation given to the Proprietors, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 30.*
5. Monies payable to Persons under legal Disability to receive the same, to be paid over to Deputy Remembrancers, 33 *Geo. 2. c. 11. § 14.*
6. Lands in *Kent, Sussex, and Southampton*, on which Forts have been erected, vested in Trustees, 2 *Geo. 3. c. 37.*
7. Compensation made to the Proprietors of those Lands, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 35.*
8. Lands, &c. vested in Trustees for Security of Docks at *Plymouth, Sheerness, and the Passage of the Thames at Gravesend and Tilbury Fort*, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 38.*
9. Explained and amended as to *Plymouth*, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 61.*
10. Com-

France.

10. Compensation to the Proprietors of Lands in *Kent* and *Essex*, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 10.
11. The like of Lands in *Cornwall* and *Devon*, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. See N^o 12.
12. Lands in *Cornwall* and *Devon*, purchased under said Acts of 20 & 21 *Geo.* 3. reverted in former Proprietors, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 29. and see N^o 18.
13. Lands vested in Trustees for the Security of *Portsmouth* and *Chatham Docks*, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 80.
14. Compensation to the Proprietors, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 71.
15. Lands in *Hampshire* purchased under said Act of 22 *Geo.* 3. reverted in former Proprietors, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 29. and see N^o 18.
16. Lands vested in Trustees for Security of *Portsmouth Dock*, and carrying on Powder Works and Mills at *Faversham*, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 87.
17. Lands in *Hampshire* purchased under said Act, reverted in former Proprietors, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 29. and see N^o 18.
18. Certain Lands in *Hampshire* and *Devonshire*, vested in Trustees for securing *Portsmouth* and *Plymouth Docks*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 29.
And see *Chatham*.

Founders.

Their Rights how saved, see *Contra formam collationis* and *Monasteries*.

Foundling Hospital.

Powers granted to the Governors, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. Money given them, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 13. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 14.

Frames or Engines for Stockings and Frame-work Knitters.

1. Penalties for exporting Frames or Engines for Stockings, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 20. § 8.
2. What Notice to be given on the Sale or Removal of them, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 20. § 9.
3. Frame Work Knitters are within 12 *Geo.* 1. concerning Combinations by Workmen, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 34. § 8.
4. To prevent the fraudulent marking of Frame Work knitted Pieces, and Stockings, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 29.
For other Matters, see *Wool*.

France.

1. *England* not to be subject to the King, as King of *France*, 14 *Ed.* 3. § 5.
2. Commerce with *France* prohibited, 3 & 4 *Ann.* 7. 13.
3. Entering into the *French* King's Military Service, as a Commission or Non-commission Officer, without Leave under the Sign Manual, made Felony, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 17.
4. Subjects of *Great Britain* in the Service of *France* not returning before 9 *Sept.* 1757; adjudged guilty of Felony, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 17.
5. No Victuals to be exported from the Plantations during the War with *France*, except to *Great Britain* or *Ireland*, or some of the Plantations, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 9.

Franchises.

1. Shall not protect Felons, *St. Westminster* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 9.
2. Questions of Non-user and Abuser of Liberties shall be discussed by the Treasurer and Barons with the Assistance of the other Judges, *St. Forma Concess.* 13 *Ed.* 1. § 6.
3. Liberties confirmed, *St. Quo Warr.* 18 *Ed.* 1. § 2.

Franchises.

4. Inquisitions to be taken before granting Liberties, *St. de Libertat. perquirend.* 27 *Ed.* 1. § 2.
5. Hundreds, &c. shall not be let at too great Farm, *Artic. Super Cart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. c. 14.
6. How Process shall be awarded on Plea of a Deed, &c. made within a Franchise, 9 *Ed.* 3. § 1. c. 4.
7. Liberties restraining Freedom of Merchandise, against the common Utility, and void, 2 *R.* 2. § 1. c. 1.
8. Where Lords are named Disseisors in Assizes to oust them of their Franchises, the Writ shall abate, 9 *H.* 4. c. 5. or where Default is made by Collusion, 8 *H.* 6. c. 26.
9. Power of pardoning Treason and Felonies, and other Liberties reunited to the Crown, 27 *H.* 8. c. 24.
10. Franchises of the late Abbeyes revived, 32 *H.* 8. c. 20.
11. Clerk of the Crown prohibited to issue Process on Inquisitions for Felons Goods, &c. against Lords, &c. who have had their Charters inrolled and allowed, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 22.
12. Patentees may inrol so much of their Charters as concerns the particular Liberties claimed, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 22.
13. Sheriffs shall upon Request name a Deputy to reside in a Franchise, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 6.
14. Heretable Jurisdictions in *Scotland* resumed, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 43.

For other Matters, see *Arrests* 1. *Attornies* 14. *Habeas Corpus* 6. *Liberties*, *Quodammodo*, *Quo Warranto*, *Sheriffs*.

Frank Almoign.

Tenures in Frank Almoign not taken away by 12 *Car.* 2. 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 7.

Frank Pledge.

1. Shall be held but twice in the Year, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 35.
2. Articles of *Frank Pledge*, *St. Vis. Franc. Pleg.* 18 *Ed.* 2.
For other Matters, see *Leet*.

Fraser. See Lovat.

Frauds and fraudulent Conveiances.

1. Creditors shall have Execution notwithstanding fraudulent Gifts of Goods, 50 *H.* 3. c. 6.
2. Action may be maintained against the Pernor of the Profits of Lands, 1 *R.* 2. c. 9. 4 *H.* 4. c. 7. 11 *H.* 6. c. 3.
3. Conveiances of Land forcibly entered into to have Maintenance, void, 8 *H.* 6. c. 9. § 3.
4. Deeds of Gift to the Use of the Donor, void, 3 *H.* 7. c. 4.
5. Fraudulent Deeds made to avoid the Debts of others, void, 13 *El.* c. 5.
6. Proviso that common Recoveries be of the same Force as if the Act had not been made, 13 *El.* c. 5. § 4.
7. To avoid Remedy for Dilapidations made void, 13 *El.* c. 9.
8. Fraudulent Deeds to defeat Purchasers made void, and the Penalty of setting them up, 27 *El.* c. 4. Perpetual, 39 *El.* c. 18.
9. Estates of Land made by Parol without Writing signed, amount to Leases at Will only, except Leases for three Years, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3.
10. Contracts to charge Executor in his own Right, or one for Debt, &c. of another, or upon Marriage, or to be performed after a Year, must be in Writing, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 4.
11. Contracts for Goods, to 10% must be bound by Payment of Earnest, &c. 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 17.

French Goods, &c:

Fugitives.

Funds.

12. Devises of Lands fraudulent against Creditors, 3 *W. & M. c. 14.*
13. Creditor may have Action of Debt upon Bond, &c. against the Heir at Law and Devisee jointly, 3 *W. & M. c. 14. § 3.*
14. Penalty of fraudulent Mortgages where prior Incumbrances are concealed, 4 *W. & M. c. 16.*
For other Matters, see Agreements, Bishops 28. Cheats, Ecclesiastical Persons 58. Maintenance, Mortgage, Receivers 8. Register Wills 8.

Freehold.

1. No Man to be put out of his Freehold, without being brought to answer, 9 *H. 3. § 1. c. 29.* 3 *Ed. 1. c. 24.* 25 *Ed. 3. § 5. c. 4.* 28 *Ed. 3. c. 3.*
2. Nor to be compelled to answer for his Freehold, without the King's Writ, 52 *H. 3. c. 22.* 15 *R. 2. c. 12.* 16 *R. 2. c. 2.*
See Liberties.

French Goods and Merchandises.

1. French Ships liable to 5*l.* per Ton Duty, 12 *Car. 2. c. 18.* § 17. 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11.* § 24.
2. French Goods to 25*l.* for every hundred Pounds Value, 4 *W. & M. c. 5.* § 2. 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 20.*
3. French or Pearl Barley, to what Duties liable, 22 *Car. 2. c. 13.* § 3.
4. Duty on French Linen, Stuffs, Silks, and Brandy, *Exp. 1 Ja. 2. c. 5.*
5. Prohibition of importing French Goods repealed, 1 *Ja. 2. c. 6.*
6. Additional Duty not to be paid according to the Oath of the Importer, but according to the Value in the Book of Rates, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 7.* § 3.
7. No Woollen Goods of France to be imported into any Port in the Levant Seas, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 34.*
For French Brandy and Wines, see Brandy and Wine.

Fresh Suit. See Hue and Cry.

Fringe.

1. Penalties on selling, exporting, or importing foreign Fringe, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 13.*
2. Or importing Gold and Silver Fringe, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 39.* 10 *Ann. c. 26.* § 66. 15 *Geo. 2. c. 20.* § 7.
3. Exporter of Silk Fringes, what to be allowed, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 15.* § 1.
For other Matters, see Manufactures.

Fuze. See Drapery.

Frome River. See Avon River.

Fruit and Fruit Trees.

1. Barking, 37 *H. 8. c. 6.* § 4.
2. Taking up, or spoiling, 43 *El. c. 7.*
3. Water Measure of Fruit ascertained, 1 *Ann. § 1. c. 15.*
4. Cutting down Fruit Trees, how punished, 1 *Geo. 1. § 2. c. 48.* 6 *Geo. 1. c. 16.*
For other Matters, see Trees.

Frying Pans. See Iron.

Fuel. See Fewel.

Fugitives.

1. Persons who have fled for Offence to be proclaimed by Writ out of Chancery, and be convict for Default of Appearance, 2 *H. 5. c. 9.*
2. Penalties of Persons departing the Realm without Licence, and not returning upon Proclamation, 13 *El. c. 3.*
3. Queen authorized to make Copyhold Grants, &c. of the Lands of Fugitives, 14 *El. c. 6.*
4. None to pass the Seas without Licence, except, &c. 1 *Ja. 1. c. 4.* § 8.

Fulboyne in Cambridgeshire.

For taking down the Church of *All Saints*, and repairing *St. Vigors* in that Town, 15 *Geo. 3. c. 49.*

Fulham Bridge.

For building *Fulham Bridge*, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 36.* 1 *Geo. 2. c. 18.*

Fuller's Earth, Fulling and Scouring Clay.

Penalties on exporting them, 12 *Car. 2. c. 32.* 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 18.* 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 40.* 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21.* § 32.

Funds.

1. General Fund established for making good Deficiencies, 1 *Ann. § 1. c. 13.* 3 *Geo. 1. c. 7.*
2. Fund for paying off Exchequer Bills, 7 *Ann. c. 7.* § 33.
3. Surplus of Annuity Funds may be charged with Deficiencies of another Year, 8 *Ann. c. 13.* § 29.
4. Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 12.* § 8, 15, &c. 3 *Geo. 1. c. 8.* Made perpetual, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 3.* § 22.
5. Sinking Fund, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 3.* § 66.
6. Part of the Stock of the three Companies redeemed by the Sinking Fund, 7 *Geo. 1. c. 5.* § 39.
7. Appropriation of Sinking Fund, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 20.* § 29.
8. Surplusses of Sinking Fund appropriated, 9 *Geo. 1. c. 5.* § 34.
9. Addition to the Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo. 2. § 2. c. 8.* § 17.
10. Supply to the Aggregate Fund, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 3.* § 58.
11. For Relief of Legatees of Sir *Joseph Jekyll*, out of his Legacy to the Sinking Fund, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 34.*
12. Sinking Fund charged with Annuities in discharge of Navy Bills, &c. 22 *Geo. 2. c. 23.*
13. Annuities granted out of the Sinking Fund, 23 *Geo. 2. c. 16.*
14. His Majesty may borrow Money on Credit of the Land Tax, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 2.* § 136.
15. And of the Malt Tax, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 1.* § 25.
16. Surplus of Duties on Licences and new Stamp Duties appropriated, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 19.* § 30.
17. Certain Duties carried to the Sinking Fund, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 22.* § 4.
18. Annuities granted on the Sinking Fund, and certain Annuities consolidated, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 18.*
19. Sinking Fund charged with 2,100,000*l.* for the Service of the Year 1765, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 40.*
20. 2,150,000*l.* granted out of the Sinking Fund, for the Service of the current Year, 6 *Geo. 3. c. 41.*
21. Additional Duty laid on *Italian Silk Crapes and Tiffanies*, carried to the Sinking Fund, 6 *Geo. 3. c. 46.* § 3.
22. His

22. His Majesty may borrow Money on the Credit of the Land Tax, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 136.
 23. And of the Malt Tax, 10 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 25.
 24. The Sum of 1,856,723*l.* 1*s.* 2*d.* granted out of the Sinking Fund for the Service of the Year 1772, 12 Geo. 3. c. 70.
 25. 2,349,806*l.* for the Year 1773, 13 Geo. 3. c. 77.
 26. 2,080,696*l.* 12*s.* 3½*d.* for the Year 1774, 14 Geo. 3. c. 85.
 27. 1,915,552*l.* 16*s.* 11½*d.* for the Year 1775, 15 Geo. 3. c. 42.
 28. Annuities charged on the Sinking Fund, 17 Geo. 3. c. 46.
 29. 2,296,209*l.* 1*s.* 8½*d.* granted for the Year 1778, 18 Geo. 3. c. 54.
 30. 2,071,854*l.* 13*s.* 8½*d.* for the Year 1779, 19 Geo. 3. c. 71.
 31. Deficiencies charged on the Sinking Fund, 20 Geo. 3. c. 35. § 19.
 32. 1,849,542*l.* 1*s.* 11½*d.* granted out of that Fund, 20 Geo. 3. c. 62.
 33. 1,742,912*l.* 2*s.* 2*d.* for the Year 1781, 21 Geo. 3. c. 57.
 34. 2,200,000*l.* for the Year 1783, 23 Geo. 3. c. 78.
 35. 2,297,460*l.* 3*s.* 10½*d.* for the Year 1785, 25 Geo. 3. c. 60.
 36. Annuities granted to pay certain Navy Bills and Ordnance Debentures, 24 Geo. 3. c. 39. 25 Geo. 3. c. 32. 25 Geo. 3. c. 71.
- For other Matters, see Annuities, Bank, Books 16*l.* Brandy 30, &c. Callicoes 4. Candles 10, 11. Coaches 4, 8. Coals 30, &c. Coffee 9. Customs 71, 73, 76, &c. East India Company, Exchange, Excise 30, 32, &c. Gold, &c. 36. Hops 3. India Goods 5, &c. King, &c. 46, 74, &c. Leather 38, &c. Linen 11, 15, &c. Ostium (Arthur, Esq;) Post Office 1. &c. Sail Cloth 14 Salt 26, 47. Scotland, Sheriffs 62, &c. Soap 7, 12. South Sea Company 26, 27, &c. Spices 2, 4. Stamps 2, &c. Starch 1, 2, &c.

Furs.

To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 W. & M. c. 5. § 2.

Fustians.

1. Deceits in the Manufacture prohibited, 11 H. 7. c. 27.
 2. Mayor, &c. may search for Fustians, 39 El. c. 13.
- For other Matters, see Drapery, Manufactures.

Furze. See Broom.

Fustick. See Dyers.

G.

Gager. See Gauging.

Gainsborough.

1. For building the Church there, 9 Geo. 2. c. 22. 14 Geo. 2. c. 15.
2. A Duty on Coals brought there to be applied to paving the Town, 9 Geo. 3. c. 21.

Gainsburgh. See Coals 68. Paving 55.

Galleys.

Rogues to be sent to the Galleys, 39 El. c. 4.

Game.

1. No Layman who has not 40*s.* a Year in Lands, nor Priest who is not preferred to 10*l.* a Year, shall keep Harrier, Lurcher, or Engine to destroy Game, 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 13.
2. Penalty of taking Pheasants or Partridges with Nets on another's Ground, 11 H. 7. c. 17.
3. Tracing Hares in the Snow prohibited, 14 & 15 H. 8. c. 10.
4. Taking Wild Fowl in Summer, 25 H. 8. c. 11.
5. Commanding Servants to shoot at Game, 33 H. 8. c. 6. § 5.
6. Persons having Licence to shoot to give Security not to shoot contrary, 33 H. 8. c. 6. § 18.
7. None to kill Pheasants or Partridges in the Night, 23 El. c. 10.
8. None shall hawk or hunt in Corn Ground before shocked, 23 El. c. 10. § 4.
9. Killing of Pheasants, Partridges, Pigeons, and Hares, by Persons unqualified, and keeping of Guns and Dogs prohibited, 1 Ja. 1. c. 27. Amended by 2 Geo. 3. c. 29.
10. Penalty of selling Deer, Hare, Partridge, or Pheasant, 1 Ja. 1. c. 27. § 4.
11. Restraint of killing Pheasants and Partridges at unreasonable Times, and by unqualified Persons, 7 Ja. 1. c. 11.
12. Game Keepers may seize Guns, Dogs, &c. of Persons not qualified, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 25.
13. Penalty of taking Conies in a Warren, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 25. § 4.
14. On taking Conies in the Night on the Borders of Warrens, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 25. § 5.
15. Snaring Hares, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 25. § 6.
16. Game Laws confirmed, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 23.
17. Constables may by Warrant search for Game, &c. 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 23. § 3.
18. Lords and Game Keepers may resist Offenders in the Night, as in Parks, &c. 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 23. § 4.
19. Where Plaintiff shall recover full Costs for Trespasses in hunting, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 23. § 10.
20. Heath not to be burnt between Candlemas and Midsummer, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 23. § 11.
21. Penalty on Higlers, &c. having Game in their Custody, 5 Ann. c. 14. § 2. Extended to unqualified Persons, 9 Ann. c. 25. and explained by 28 Geo. 2. c. 12.
22. On keeping Dogs, &c. by unqualified Persons, 5 Ann. c. 14. § 4.
23. On burning Heath, Brakes, &c. in Sherwood Forest, &c. without Consent of the Owner, 5 Ann. c. 14. § 5.
24. Game Keeper to be entered with Clerk of the Peace, 9 Ann. c. 25. § 1.
25. Game Keeper to be either the Lord's Servant or a qualified Person, 3 Geo. 1. c. 11.
26. Penalty of taking Fowl in moulting Season, 10 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 10.
27. Penalties on the Game Acts may be recovered by Action, 8 Geo. 1. c. 19. to be brought before the End of the second Term, 26 Geo. 2. c. 2.
28. For Preservation of the Game in Scotland, 24 Geo. 2. c. 34. — Penalties for selling Game by Persons qualified or not qualified to kill, 28 Geo. 2. c. 12.
29. Penalty on Officers or Soldiers destroying the Game, 4 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 46.
30. Farther Provisions for Preservation of the Game, 2 Geo. 3. c. 19. Repealed as to Black and Red Game, 13 Geo. 3. c. 55. § 13.
31. Penalty

Game.

Gaol and Gaolers.

Gavelkind.

31. Penalty of wilfully shooting at or destroying any House Dove or Pigeons, 2 *Geo. 3. c. 29.*
32. Penalty of taking Conies out of Warrens in the Night, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 14. § 6.*
33. Not to extend to taking Conies in the Day Time, on Sea and River Banks, in the County of *Lincnln, Id. § 8.*
34. Penalty of killing Hares, &c. in the Night, or using any Gun or Engine for destroying Game in the Night, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 19. § 1. Repealed, 13 Geo. 3. c. 80. § 5.*
35. Penalty on Officers or Soldiers destroying the Game, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 3. § 46.*
36. Black Game and Red Game not to be killed out of Season, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 55. § 1. Penalty, Id. § 2.*
37. Penalty of taking or destroying Game in the Night between limited Hours, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 80.*
38. Penalty of killing Game or using a Gun on *Sundays* or on *Christmas Day*, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 80. § 6.*
39. Penalties for Offences committed in one County by Residents in another how to be recovered, *Id. § 7.*
40. For granting Duties on Certificates to Persons for killing Game, 24 *Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 43. Repealed, 25 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 1.*
41. No Person to kill Game before delivering to the Clerk of the Peace, his Name and Place of Abode, and taking out Certificate charged with Stamp Duty of 2*l. 2s.* 25 *Geo. 3. c. 50. § 1.*
42. Deputations of Game Keepers to be registered, and Game Keepers to take out a Certificate thereof annually, charged with a Stamp Duty of 10*s. 6d.* *Id. ibid.*
43. Shooting Game without Certificate, incurs Penalty of 20*l.* *Id. § 8.*
44. Like Penalty on Game Keepers neglecting to register their Deputations, *Id. § 9.*
45. Persons shooting, &c. to produce Certificate on being required by another Person having a Certificate, or to tell his Name and Place of Abode, on Penalty of 50*l.* *Id. § 15.*
46. Certificates not to authorize unqualified Persons to kill Game, *Id. § 16.*
47. Penalties how to be recovered and applied, *Id. § 21. & seq.*
48. Not to extend to the Royal Family, *Id. § 10.*
49. Rules as to registering and granting Certificates by Clerk of the Peace or other proper Person, and Penalties on their Neglect. *Id. § 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 11, 12, 13, 14, 17, 18, 19, 20.*

For other Matters. see *Apprentice 15. Certiorari 6. Deer, &c. Fish, Forests, Hawks, Scotland Title Game, Swans, Trespass 12. Wild fowl.*

Gaming and Gaming Houses. See Plays and Games.

Gaols and Gaolers.

1. Justices of Assize shall deliver Gaols, *St. de fin. levat. 27 Ed. 1. ff. 1. c. 3.*
2. Shall inquire of Gaolers that distress Prisoners, 1 *Ed. 3. ff. 1. c. 7.*
3. Gaols shall be in Custody of Sheriff, 14 *Ed. 3. ff. 1. c. 10. 19 H. 7. c. 10. 5 Ann. c. 9.*
4. Gaolers shall take no Fee of Persons committed on the Statutes of Labourers, 12 *R. 2. c. 9.*
5. King's Gaols rejoined to the Counties, 13 *R. 2. ff. 1. c. 15.*
6. Justices of Peace shall commit to the common Gaols only, 5 *H. 4. c. 10.*

7. Gaolers shall give in their Calendars at the Gaol Delivery, 3 *H. 7. c. 3.*
8. Letters Patent of the Custody of a Gaol, of a less Estate than an Inheritance void, 19 *H. 7. c. 10.*
9. For building and repairing of Gaols, 23 *H. 8. c. 2. 5 El. c. 24.*
10. Justices of Peace shall tax Parishes for Relief of Prisoners, 14 *El. c. 5. § 37.*
11. Persons committed to Gaol shall be carried at their own Expence, or at Expence of Parishioners, 3 *Ja. 1. c. 10.*
12. Justice of Peace may set poor Prisoners to work, 19 *Car. 2. c. 4.*
13. Sick Prisoners may be removed by Gaoler with Consent of three Justices, 19 *Car. 2. c. 4. § 2.*
14. Gaolers shall permit Prisoners to have Victuals and Bedding from whence they please, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 20. § 10. 2 Geo. 2. c. 23. § 3.*
15. Charities given to Prisoners shall be inquired of, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 20. § 11.*
16. Tables of Fees and of Gifts shall be hung up in the Prisons, *Id. § 12. 2 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 4, 7.*
17. Felons shall be kept apart from Prisoners for Debt, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 20. § 13.*
18. Prisoners shall not be irregularly removed from one Prison to another, 31 *Car. 2. c. 2. § 9, 18.*
19. Subjects not to be sent to foreign Prisons, 31 *Car. 2. c. 2. § 12.*
20. Justices to make Rates, &c. for building and repairing Gaols, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 19. Explained and amended, 24 Geo. 3. c. 54.*
21. Sheriffs shall have the Custody of Gaols, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 19. § 3.*
22. Felons shall be imprisoned in the common Gaol, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 19. § 3.*
23. Not to distrain in the House of any Peer, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 19. § 8.*
24. Vagrants and other Offenders may be committed to Gaol, or House of Correction, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 19. § 2.*
25. Penalties on assisting Prisoners to escape, 15 *Geo. 2. c. 31.*
26. Expence of conveying poor Offenders to Gaol, or the House of Correction, to be paid by the Treasurer of the County, except in *Middlesex*, 27 *Geo. 2. c. 3.*
27. For providing Clergymen to officiate in Gaols, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 58.*

For the Gaol of Newgate. see *London, Newgate.*

For other Matters. see *Fleet, King's Bench Prisons, Houses of Correction, and Transportation.*

And for the local Acts, see the Names of the Places.

Gaol Delivery. See Justices of Gaol Delivery.

Gardens. See Orchards.

Gates. See Inclosures.

Gavelet.

Rents in *London* how recoverable by Writ of Gavelet, *Statute of Gavelet, 10 Ed. 2.*

Gavelkind.

1. Altered in *Wales*, *St. Wall. 12 Ed. 1. in Appendix. 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 26. § 128.*

Gavelkind.

- ². Gavelkind Lands in *Kent*, and Lands in *Gloucestershire*, belonging to Felons, revert to the Heir after Year and Day, 17 *Ed. 2. ft. 1. c. 16.*
3. Women for being incontinent, or marrying, lose their Dower, 17 *Ed. 2. c. 16.*
4. Certain Lands in *Kent* disgavelled, 31 *H. 8. c. 3.*
5. In *Oswestry Soke* in *Nottinghamshire*, 32 *H. 8. c. 29.*
For other Matters, see *Attaint 13. Felons.*

Gauging.

1. All Wines brought to be sold shall be gauged, 27 *Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 8.* 31 *Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 5.* 1 *R. 3. c. 13.*
2. So Vessels of Wine, Vinegar, Oil, Honey, &c. 4 *R. 2. c. 1.* 18 *H. 6. c. 17.*
3. *Rhenish* Wine exempt, 14 *R. 2. c. 8.*
4. Contents of Pipes, Hogheads, &c. of Wine and Fish, 2 *H. 6. c. 11.*
5. Gauger shall at all Times be ready to do his Duty, 23 *H. 6. c. 15.*
6. Contents of Barrels of Salmon, Herring, and Eels, 22 *Ed. 4. c. 2.*
7. Contents of Vessels of Wine and Oil, 1 *R. 3. c. 13.*
8. Vessels to be marked, 28 *H. 8. c. 14.*
9. Vessels brought from beyond Sea, and used for Utterance of Ale and Beer, shall be gauged, 31 *El. c. 8.*
10. Wardens of the Coopers shall attend to gauge Vessels upon Request, 23 *H. 8. c. 4.* 31 *El. c. 8. § 3.*
11. Gaugers may take Samples not exceeding Half a Pint, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 29.*
For other Matters, see *Brewers, Coopers, Distillers, Excise.*

Gazette. See London Gazette.

General Fund. See Funds.

General Issue.

1. May be pleaded by Persons acting under 43 *El.* concerning the Poor, 43 *El. c. 2. § 19.* 21 *Ja. 1. c. 12. § 3.* 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 12. § 20.*
2. Or on the Act concerning Bankrupts, 1 *Ja. 1. c. 15. § 16.*
3. Or the Acts concerning Fishery, 1 *Ja. 1. c. 23. § 4.* 9 *Ann. c. 26. § 10.* 2 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 16.* 22 *Geo. 2. c. 49. § 20.* 29 *Geo. 2. c. 39. § 16.* 33 *Geo. 2. c. 27. § 20.*
4. Or Peace Officers, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 5.* 21 *Ja. 1. c. 12.*
5. Or in Suits on Penal Statutes, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 4. § 4. 5.*
6. To Informations of Intrusion after 20 Years, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 14. § 1.*
7. Or against profane Swearing, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 20. § 2.* 19 *Geo. 2. c. 21. § 11.*
8. Or by Clerk of the Market, &c. 16 *Car. 1. c. 17. § 8.*
9. Or by Persons executing Excise Laws, 12 *Car. 2. c. 23. § 35.* 10 *W. 3. c. 21. § 21.* 10 *Ann. c. 26. § 76.*
10. Or the Laws of Customs, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 16.* 8 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 26.* 9 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 11.* 9 *Geo. 2. c. 35. § 35. 37.*
11. Or in Actions against Collectors of Publick Money, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 17.*
12. Or Persons executing the Act against Importation of Cattle, 20 *Car. 2. c. 7. § 8.* 32 *Geo. 2. c. 11. § 2.*
13. Or for rebuilding *London*, 22 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 83.*
14. Or Highways, 22 *Car. 2. c. 12. § 3.* 3 *W. & M. c. 12. § 25.* 1 *Geo. 1. c. 52. § 13.* 5 *Geo. 1. c. 12. § 6.* 8 *Geo. 2. c. 70. § 18.* 14 *Geo. 2. c. 42. § 7.* 21 *Geo. 2. c. 28. § 7.* 26 *Geo. 2. c. 20. § 23.*

Gauging.

General Issue.

15. Or the Acts concerning Drapery, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 8. § 16.* 7 *Ann. c. 13. § 9.* 10 *Ann. c. 16. § 10.* 1 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 9.* 11 *Geo. 1. c. 24. § 20.* 11 *Geo. 2. c. 28. § 15.*
16. Or the Acts concerning Tobacco, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 26. § 8.* 1 *Geo. 1. c. 46. § 5.*
17. Or for rebuilding *Northampton*, 27 *Car. 2. c. 1. § 11.*
18. Or concerning Burial, 30 *Car. 2. ft. 1. c. 3. § 11.*
19. Or the *Habeas Corpus* Act, 31 *Car. 2. c. 2. § 20.*
20. Or concerning Wool, 1 *W. & M. ft. 1. c. 32. § 10.*
21. Or the Acts concerning Deer Stealers, 3 & 4 *W. & M. c. 10. § 8.* 5 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 3.*
22. Or concerning Orphans, 5 *W. & M. c. 10. § 30.* 21 *Geo. 2. c. 29. § 6.*
23. Or concerning Squibs, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 7. § 6.*
24. Or the Act concerning Imbezilliers of Naval Stores, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 41. § 5.*
25. Or Silk, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 43. § 11.* 8 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 23.* 23 *Geo. 2. c. 20. § 5.* 26 *Geo. 2. c. 21. § 9.*
26. Or the Act concerning Beer and Ale, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 15. § 8.*
27. Or Watermen, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 21. § 11.*
28. Or for erecting Workhouse in *Worcester*, 2 *Ann. c. 8. § 34.* 4 *Geo. 2. c. 25. § 10.*
29. Or Linen, 3 *Ann. c. 8. § 8.* 29 *Geo. 2. c. 15. § 15.* 32 *Geo. 2. c. 32. § 10.*
30. Or for preventing Fire, 6 *Ann. c. 31. § 6.*
31. Officers of the Navy and Army may plead the General Issue, &c. 10 *Ann. c. 10. § 61.* So Treasurer and Commissioners of the Navy acting under Statutes for punishing Disturbances in Yards, and Imbezzlement of Stores, &c. 1 *Geo. 1. ft. 2. c. 25. § 16.*
32. Or Persons acting under Malt Tax, 1 *Geo. 1. ft. 2. c. 2. § 16.* 33 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 24.* 33 *Geo. 2. c. 7. § 61 & seq.*
33. Or the Act concerning Coaches, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 57. § 5.*
34. Or concerning Buttons, &c. 4 *Geo. 1. c. 7. § 7.* 7 *Geo. 1. c. 12. § 6.*
35. Or concerning Salt, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 27.* 3 *Geo. 2. c. 20. § 24.*
36. Or concerning *Chelsea* Water-works, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 26. § 12.*
37. Or concerning Butter, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 27. § 8.*
38. Or Coffee, 10 *Geo. 1. c. 10. § 44.* 18 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 15.* 21 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 6.*
39. Or Gunpowder, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 23. § 5.* 4 *Geo. 2. c. 29. § 7.* 15 *Geo. 2. c. 32. § 5.* 22 *Geo. 2. c. 38. § 8.*
40. Or concerning Insurance, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 30. § 43.*
41. Or for repairing *Norwich*, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 15. § 15.*
42. Or by those acting under the Act concerning Dyers, 13 *Geo. 1. c. 24. § 7.*
43. Or concerning *Canterbury*, 1 *Geo. 2. ft. 2. c. 20. § 38.*
44. By Party sued on Contract to induce Creditors to sign Certificate, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 30. § 11.*
45. Or by those acting under the Act concerning Engraving, 8 *Geo. 2. c. 13. § 3.*
46. Or concerning Gaming, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 28. § 8.* 30 *Geo. 2. c. 24. § 22.*
47. To Actions for Distress, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 21.*
48. Or the Acts concerning Spirituous Liquors or other Excise Laws, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 3.* 16 *Geo. 2. c. 8. § 6.* 24 *Geo. 2. c. 40. § 30.* 33 *Geo. 2. c. 9. § 20.* 33 *Geo. 2. c. 28. § 16.*
49. Or concerning Gold and Silver, 12 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 23.* 15 *Geo. 2. c. 20. § 10.* 22 *Geo. 2. c. 36. § 9.* 29 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 15.*
50. Or County Rates, 12 *Geo. 2. c. 29. § 24.*

51. Or

51. Or concerning Lotteries, 12 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 12.
 52. Or concerning Plantations, 12 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 14. 24 Geo. 2. c. 51. § 9. 30 Geo. 2. c. 9. § 16.
 53. Or by Persons acting under the Acts for recovering Small Debts, 14 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 6. 22 Geo. 2. c. 47. § 17. 23 Geo. 2. c. 27. § 33. 23 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 24. 23 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 18. 32 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 5.
 54. Or the Act concerning the *Russia* Company, 14 Geo. 2. c. 36. § 5.
 55. Or Vagrants, 17 Geo. 2. c. 5. § 34.
 56. Or for repairing Pavements, &c. 17 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 40. 31 Geo. 2. c. 17. § 21. 33 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 32.
 57. Or for Duty on Glafs, &c. 19 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 82.
 58. Or Coals, 19 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 24. 22 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 2.
 59. Or the Duty on Houses, &c. 20 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 66.
 60. Or by Persons discharged by general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 62.
 61. Or those acting under the Act concerning Indico, 21 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 18.
 62. Or the Acts concerning the *African* Company, 23 Geo. 2. c. 31. § 38. 25 Geo. 2. c. 40. § 25.
 63. By Persons acting under the Act for regulating the Navigation of the *Thames*, 24 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 24.
 64. Or Stamp Duty, 29 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 28. 29 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 11. 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 74. 32 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 23.
 65. Or the Act concerning Juries, 29 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 4.
 66. Or the Act for appointing Constables in *Westminster*, 29 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 19.
 67. Or under the Act for preventing the stealing Iron, &c. 29 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 10.
 68. Or concerning Bridges, 29 Geo. 2. c. 40. § 43. 31 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 8.
 69. Or Militia Act, 30 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 72 & sequent.
 70. Or for holding Corn Market at *Westminster*, 31 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 29.
 71. Or the Act concerning Bread, 31 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 40, 41.
 72. Or the Act concerning Hay, 31 Geo. 2. c. 40. § 19.
 73. Or the Act laying Duty on Offices, &c. 31 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 31.
 74. Or concerning Ballastage, &c. 32 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 29.
 75. Or concerning *Turkey* Company, 32 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 15.
 76. Or the Land Tax, 4 Geo. 3. c. 2. § 30.
 77. Or under Insolvent Act, 1 Geo. 3. c. 17. § 28.
 78. Or the Mutiny Acts, 4 Geo. 3. c. 2. § 60.
- N. B.* Almost every Act at present, whether of publick Concern or not, authorizes Defendants sued for any Thing done under it, to plead the General Issue, and give the Special Matter in Evidence. *Vide the Statutes.*

George (St.) Bloomsbury.

See Bloomsbury.

George (St.) Middlesex.

For regulating the Poor, 16 Geo. 3. c. 15.

George (St.) Southwark.

1. For rebuilding that Church, 6 Geo. 2. c. 8.
2. A Stipend appointed to the Rector in lieu of Tithes, 23 Geo. 2. c. 36.

Georgia in America.

Its Colony established, 6 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 7.

Germany. See Customs.

Gibraltar.

The Treasurer of the Navy impowered to pay Head-money to the Garrison and Navy there, 23 Geo. 3. c. 16. Explained and amended by 25 Geo. 3. c. 29.

Gigmills.

Not to be used for making Cloth, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 22.

Gilding. See Gold.

Giles (St.) Cripplegate.

Provision for the Minister of the Church in *Old Street* in that Parish, 6 Geo. 2. c. 21.

Giles (St.) in the Fields.

1. For rebuilding that Church, 3 Geo. 2. c. 19.
2. For the better governing and employing the Poor there, 14 Geo. 3. c. 62.

Ginger. See Spicery.

Girdlers.

May make their Girdles with white Metal, 15 R. 2. c. 11.

Glamorganshire.

Commissioners of Sewers there, 1 *Ma. sess.* 3. c. 11.

Glas (George).

His Majesty impowered to grant *George Glas*, an exclusive Privilege of trading to *Port Regala*, a Port discovered by him in *South Barbary*, 5 Geo. 3. c. 44. § 7.

Glasgow. See Scotland.

Glasg.

1. To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. c. 4. § 34. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 18. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 31. § 51. and see No. 2, 3, 4, 7.
2. Duty upon Earthen Ware, and Half the Duty upon Glafs taken away, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 45.
3. Remaining Duty on Glafs taken away, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 18.
4. Excise upon Glafs, 19 Geo. 2. c. 12.
5. No foreign Glafs to be imported into *Ireland*, 19 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 19.
6. Penalty of exporting Glafs from *Ireland*, 19 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 21.
7. Duty on Exportation, &c. 19 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 16 & sequent.
8. To

8. To cease, and new Duties imposed, 17 Geo. 3. c. 39. § 23. Repealed as to Plasks containing *Florence* Oil and Wine, 25 Geo. 3. c. 69.
9. The Company of *British* Cast Plate Glass Manufacturers incorporated, 13 Geo. 3. c. 28.
For other Matters, see *Woods, Ireland*.

Glebe Lands. See Vicar.

Glendower.

Several Restraints and Disabilities laid on the *Welsh* of the Party of *Owen Glendower*, 4 H. 4. c. 26, &c.

Gloucester and Gloucestershire.

1. Statute of *Gloucester* and its Exposition, 6 Ed. 1. ff. 1 & 2.
2. Custom that the Lands of Felons shall be restored to the Heir after one Year and a Day, 17 Ed. 2. ff. 1. c. 16.
3. For rebuilding the Town, 27 H. 8. c. 1.
4. Poor in *Gloucestershire* provided for, 13 Geo. 1. c. 19.
5. For supplying the City with Water, 14 Geo. 2. c. 11.
6. For enlarging the Streets and Market Places, 23 Geo. 2. c. 15.
7. To enforce the proper paving, &c. of the City, 17 Geo. 3. c. 66.
8. For the better lighting and paving the same, 21 Geo. 3. c. 74.
9. For erecting a new Gaol, and removing certain Gateways, 21 Geo. 3. c. 74.
10. For building a new Gaol, Penitentiary House, and Houses of Correction for the County of *Gloucester*, and regulating same, 25 Geo. 3. c. 16.

Gloucester (Duke). See King, Queen, and Royal Family.

Gloves.

1. Frames for knitting of Gloves not to be exported, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 20. § 8.
2. Penalty on importing foreign manufactured leathern Gloves or Mitts, 6 Geo. 3. c. 19. Extended to foreign Leather cut or prepared for Gloves, 25 Geo. 3. c. 55. § 25.
3. All Persons selling Gloves to take out Licence annually, and have the Words *Dealer in Gloves* in Front of their Shops, 25 Geo. 3. c. 55. § 4, 5.
4. Under Penalty of 20 l. *Id.* § 3.
5. Penalty of 40 l. on unlicensed Persons writing up such Words in their Shops, *Id.* § 6.
6. Stamp Duties imposed on Licences and Gloves, and Penalties for counterfeiting or altering same, *Id.* § 1, 2, 8, 9, &c.—And see *Title Stamps, Division Gloves and Licence*.

For Silk Gloves, see *Silk* 3.

Goats Hair.

To what Duties liable, 4 W. & M. c. 5.

Godalming in Surrey.

Its Inhabitants may use Trades and take Apprentices in the same Manner as those of Market Towns, 5 El. c. 4. § 44.
And see *Cobham Bridge*.

Gold and Silver, and Goldsmith.

1. Goldsmiths shall make their Work of due Standard, and be ordered as the Goldsmiths of *London*, *Artic. super Chart.* 28 Ed. 1. c. 20.
2. Gold and Silver shall not be carried out of the Realm, 9 Ed. 3. ff. 2. c. 1. 38 Ed. 3. ff. 1. c. 2. 5 R. 2. ff. 1. c. 2. 2 H. 6. c. 6. 17 Ed. 4. c. 1. 4 H. 7. c. 23. 3 H. 8. c. 1.
3. Goldsmiths Work shall be essayed and marked, 37 Ed. 3. c. 7. 2 H. 6. c. 14. 17 Ed. 4. c. 1.
4. None that make white Plate shall gild, 37 Ed. 3. c. 7.
5. Exchanges of Money out of the Realm not to be made without the King's Licence, 5 R. 2. ff. 1. c. 2.
6. Multiplication of Gold and Silver, Felony, 5 H. 4. c. 4. Repealed, 1 W. & M. c. 30.
7. Gilding or silvering Copper or Laton prohibited, 5 H. 4. c. 13.
8. Silver gilt shall be good Allay, and shall be sold at 46 s. 8 d. the Pound *Troy*, 2 H. 5. ff. 2. c. 4.
9. No Metal shall be gilt but Silver, &c. nor any Thing silvered but Knights Spurs, &c. 8 H. 5. c. 3. 17 Ed. 4. c. 1.
10. Price of Silver limited, for the Increase of Money, 2 H. 6. c. 13.
11. Silver Plate as fine as Sterling, 2 H. 6. c. 14.
12. Goldsmiths of *London* to have the Rule and Search of all Goldsmiths within two Miles, 17 Ed. 4. c. 1.
13. Foreign Goldsmiths shall dwell in open Streets in the City, 17 Ed. 4. c. 1.
14. Refiners shall sell to none but Officers of the Mint and Goldsmiths, 4 H. 7. c. 2.
15. Shall sell no Silver into Mass molten and allayed, 4 H. 7. c. 2.
16. Silver shall bear 12 Penny Weight Allay in a Pound, 4 H. 7. c. 2.
17. Deceit in Gold Lace of *Venice*, *Florence*, or *Genoa*, prohibited, 4 H. 7. c. 22.
18. Gold or Silver not to be paid to Foreigners, 4 H. 7. c. 23.
19. Goldsmiths shall mark their Work, and keep the Standard, 18 El. c. 15.
20. Foreign Coin and Bullion may be exported free, 15 Car. 2. c. 7. § 12.
21. Gold and Silver extracted from Metals to be sent to the Mint, 1 W. & M. ff. 1. c. 30. § 3.
22. Penalty of calling Ingots like the *Spanish*, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 3.
23. Officers of Customs may seize Bullion if shipped unstamped, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 6.
24. Penalty on Broker selling Bullion, not being a trading Goldsmith, &c. 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 7.
25. Wardens of the Goldsmiths may search for Bullion, &c. 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 8.
26. If Offender cannot prove Bullion to be lawful Silver, he shall be found guilty, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 8.
27. Bullion must be stamped at Goldsmiths Hall before Exportation, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 5. 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 16. § 6.
28. Publick Houses prohibited to use Plate, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 19. § 3. Repealed, 9 Geo. 3. c. 11. § 1.
29. Bullion not to be exported without Certificate, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 19. § 6.
30. The new Standard of Silver established, 8 W. 3. c. 8. § 9.
31. Silver Manufactures may be exported, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 28.
32. Proportion of Gold in gilt Wire, and the Goodness of Gold and Silver Thread regulated, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 39.
33. Deceits

Gold and Silver, &c.

Good Behaviour.

Grants of the King.

33. Deceits in Gold and Silver Thread prohibited, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 39. 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 17. 15 Geo. 2. c. 20.
34. Assayers of wrought Plate to be appointed in *York, Exeter, Bristol, Chester, and Norwich*, 12 & 13 W. 3. c. 4. And at *Newcastle*, 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 9.
35. Duty on gilt and Silver Wire imported, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 46.
36. Made perpetual and Part of General Fund, 3 Geo. 1. c. 7.
37. Duty on Silver Wire made in *Great Britain*, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 46.
38. Importation of Gold and Silver Lace, Fringe and Wire, prohibited, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 66. 15 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 7.
39. Costs to Prosecutor, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 66.
40. Drawback on Gold and Silver Thread exported, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 62.
41. Old Standard restored, 6 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 1, 41. Penalty on not keeping the Standard, 12 Geo. 2. c. 26.
42. Duty on Silver Plate, 6 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 4.
43. Repealed, 31 Geo. 2. c. 32.
44. Small Pieces of Silver exempt from the Duty, 7 Geo. 1. c. 20. § 34.
45. Penalty on selling Gold and Silver Wares not marked, 12 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 5.
46. Penalty on counterfeiting the Marks, 12 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 8.
47. Notes to be sent with Plate to be marked, 12 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 9.
48. Drawback not to be allowed on Plate above seven Years old, 12 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 10.
49. Regulations of the Assay Office, 12 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 13, &c.
50. Importation of Gold or Silver Lace or Thread, or of Copper Lace or Thread, prohibited, 15 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 7.
51. Importation and making up of Gold and Silver Lace, Embroidery, Brocade, &c. prohibited, 22 Geo. 2. c. 36.
52. Tax on Persons possessed of Silver Plate, 29 Geo. 2. c. 14. Repealed, 17 Geo. 3. c. 39. § 42.
53. No Drawback on Exportation, 31 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 9.
54. Duty on Plate repealed, and in lieu thereof a Duty of 40s. on Licences, 31 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 2. Forging the Stamp, *Death*, *Id.* § 15.
55. Duty altered, 32 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 3.
56. No Licence necessary for small Wares, 32 Geo. 2. c. 24.
57. Duties imposed on Gold and Silver Plate imported, and on Gold and Silver Wrought Plate made in *Great Britain*, 24 Geo. 3. *sess.* 2. c. 53. § 1. Altered and amended, 25 Geo. 3. c. 64.

For other Matters, see *Bristol* 1. *Brokers* 24. *Felonies without Clergy*, *Title Plate*, *Wines*, *Woney*, *Newcastle* 6. *Sheffield*, *Silks* 24. *Turkey Company* 2.

Goldsmith. See Gold.

Good Behaviour.

1. Sureties of good Behaviour required of Persons convicted of disturbing Divine Service, 1 M. ft. 2. c. 3. § 6.
2. Or offending against Game Laws, 5 El. c. 21. § 2, 3. 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 25. § 4.
3. Or entertaining outlawed Felons, 43 El. c. 13. § 5.
4. Of Persons infected with Plague going abroad, though no Sore on them, 1 Ja. 1. c. 31. § 7.
5. Or unlawfully hunting in Parks, 3 Ja. 1. c. 13. § 2. 5 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 4.
6. Or convicted a second Time of Drunkenness, 4 Ja. 1. c. 5. § 6. 21 Ja. 1. c. 7. § 3.
7. Of refusing to take the Oaths of Supremacy and Allegiance, 1 W. & M. ft. 1. c. 8. § 9.

8. Or of Felons after Pardon, 5 W. & M. c. 13. § 2.
9. Of Persons unlawfully gaming, 9 Ann. c. 14. § 6.
10. Or committing Disorders in Dock Yards, 1 Geo. 1. c. 25. § 2.
11. Or destroying Tin bar, 1 Geo. 1. c. 48. § 3.
12. Or forcing through Turnpikes, 8 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 11.
13. Or pretending to Witchcraft, 9 Geo. 2. c. 5. § 4.
14. Or assisting in running Goods, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 19.

Gosport.

Money given for building the Hospital near Gosport, 29 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 7.

Grafton.

Honour of Grafton how established, 33 H. 8. c. 38.

Grand Serjeanty.

How far taken away, 12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 7.

Grants. See Leases.

Grants of the King.

1. Leases of small Farms may be made by Persons assigned by the King, *Stat. de Scac.* 51 H. 3. ft. 5. § c.
 2. Prerogative that Advowsons do not pass with a Minor, *Prærog.* Reg. 17 Ed. 2. ft. 1. c. 15.
 3. Certain Grants of Annuities made void, 11 R. 2. c. 8.
 4. In a Petition for a Grant of Lands, Mention shall be made of the Value, 1 H. 4. c. 6. And of what the Petitioner has received before, 2 H. 4. c. 2. Queen and Royal Family excepted, 6 H. 4. c. 2.
 5. No undue Grants to be made, 4 H. 4. c. 4.
 6. Annuities granted by the Crown to be paid according to Priority, 7 H. 4. c. 16.
 7. Confirmation of Grants, 1 Ed. 4. c. 1. 7 Ed. 4. c. 4. 7 Ed. 6. c. 3. 4 & 5 Ph. & M. c. 1. 18 El. c. 2. 43 El. c. 1.
 8. Grants of Lands, &c. that came to the Crown by Attainder, shall hold them, 7 Ed. 4. c. 5.
 9. Where the King hath granted, during Pleasure, a second Grant not mentioning the former, void, 6 H. 8. c. 15.
 10. Grants of Henry VIII. of Abbey Lands, &c. confirmed, 35 El. c. 3.
 11. King's Grantee shall not forfeit for Non-payment of Rent, where Rent has been answered before Process issued, 21 Ja. 1. c. 25.
 12. Grants of Felons Goods how to be inrolled, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 22. § 10.
 13. Crown restrained from granting Lands, except for 31 Years, &c. 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 7. § 5.
 14. Forfeited Estates excepted, 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 7. § 8.
- For other Matters, see *Inquisition and Patents*.

Grassers.

Compelled to sell at reasonable Prices, 25 H. 8. c. 1.

See *Farmers*, &c.

Gravesend.

1. Not within 4 Ann. concerning Watermen, 4 Ann. c. 13. § 4.
2. For rebuilding the Church of *Gravesend*, 4 Geo. 2. c. 20. 3, For.

Greenland, &c.

3. For paying Part of the Town and Parish of *Milton*, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 15.
For other Matters, see *Fortifications* 8.

Great Seal. See Seal.

Great Sessions in Wales. See Wales.

Green-hue.

What it is, and the Punishment of Offences in Green-hue, *Consuet. et Affs. Forest. incerti temp. in Appendix.*

Greenland and Greenland Fishery.

1. Encouragements given to the *Greenland Trade*, 25 *Car.* 2. c. 7. 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 17. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 33. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 25. 1 *Ann.* ft. 1. c. 16. 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 16. 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 26. § 7. 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. Continued by 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 22.
2. Exempt from the new Subsidy, 10 *W.* 3. c. 25. § 17.
3. Harpooners, &c. free from being impressed, 1 *Ann.* ft. 1. c. 16. § 2. 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 5. 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 38. § 19.
4. Bounty to Ships fitted for the *Whale Fishery*, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.
5. Additional Bounty during the War, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 5.
6. *Greenland Sailors* not to be impressed, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 5.
7. A second Bounty of 20 s. per Ton given, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 43. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. And see 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 38. § 5. Extended to *Ireland* by 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 31. § 21. Additional Bounty, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 19.
8. No larger Bounty than for 400 Tons, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 6.
9. Every Ship employed in the Fishery, to have one Apprentice for every 50 Tons Burden, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 5.
10. Bounty may be insured, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 12.
11. For the better Support of the *Greenland Whale Fishery*, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 38. Extended to *Ireland*, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 31. § 1.
12. The Limits of the *Greenland Seas* and *Davis's Straits* ascertained, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 60. § 1.
13. Longer Time allowed for Return of Vessels employed in the *Whale Fishery*, *Id.* § 2.

For other Matters, see *Fish and Whales*.

Greenock.

1. A Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 38.
2. For deepening, cleansing, &c. the Harbour there, and paving the Streets of the Town, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 28.

Green War.

1. Names of Persons paying Debts exacted by it, to be inrolled, 27 *Ed.* 1. ft. 1. c. 2.
2. *Estreats* shall be sued to the Party charged, and what is paid shall be totted, 42 *Ed.* 3. c. 9. 7 *H.* 4. c. 3.
3. Its Process to be awarded on *Estreats* of Fines, &c. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 22. § 10.

Greenwich Hospital.

1. A Duty of 6 d. a Month to be paid by every Seaman, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 10. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 23. 10 *Ann.* c. 17.
2. King authorized to grant Land to the Use of *Greenwich Hospital*, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 13.

Greenwich Hospital.

3. Seamen disabled in Sea-service, &c. capable of being admitted, 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 6. § 19.
 4. Crown enabled to dispose of certain Sums to the Use of *Greenwich Hospital*, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 14. 4 *Ann.* c. 12. § 14. 9 *Ann.* c. 22. § 2. 10 *Ann.* c. 11. § 32. 1 *Geo.* 2. ft. 2. c. 9. § 9. 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 10, 20. 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 10. § 7. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 14. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 8. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 9.
 5. Shares of Prize Money not claimed, given to the Hospital, 6 *Ann.* c. 13. § 11. 10 *Ann.* c. 17. § 9. 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 4. § 11 & 16. 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 44.
 6. Seamen wounded in Defence of Merchant Ships, may be admitted, 10 *Ann.* c. 17. § 20.
 7. For enforcing the Payment of 6 d. per Month, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 7. and c. 36. § 10. 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 38. § 17.
 8. Seamen in *Jersey*, *Guernsey*, &c. and the Plantations, to pay, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 7.
 9. Rents of the *Derwentwater Estate* applied to the Use of the Hospital, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 52.
 10. Provisions for securing Payment of the 6 d. per Month from Privateers, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 31.
 11. Regulations for securing Prize-money belonging to the Hospital, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. and see No. 5.
 12. Penalties on pawning Clothes or imbezolling Stores, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 16, 17.
 13. Governors enabled to purchase Lands for completing the Building, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 42.
 14. Governors empowered to grant Out-pensions to decrepit Seamen, 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 16.
 15. The Commissioners and Governors of *Greenwich Hospital* incorporated, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 24. § 1.
 16. Barony Lands, &c. how to be held by them, *Id.* § 3.
 17. All Stock, Money, &c. invested in Trust for the Hospital, to be transferred to the Corporation, *Id.* § 5.
 18. This Act not to invalidate former Leases, &c. *Id.* § 8.
 19. The Governors empowered to exchange certain Lands with the Duke of *Northumberland*, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 20.
- For other Matters, see *Admiralty* 12. *Churches* 7, &c. *Guernsey*, &c. 5. *Herrings* 12, &c. *Prizes* 13, 29, &c. *Seamen*, *Ships* 09, &c.

Gresham College.

For the Purchase of *Gresham College*, and removing the Excise Office thither, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 32.

Grocery Wares.

1. Raisins, Figs, Prunes, and Currans, in what Ships to be imported, in what Cases deemed Aliens Goods, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 8, 9.
2. No Grocery to be imported from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 23.
3. What Grocery Wares imported shall pay ten Pounds for every hundred Pounds Value, 2 *W. & M.* *sess.* 2. c. 4. § 12, 13.
4. Raisins imported to pay five Pounds, and Currans fifty Shillings for every hundred Pounds Value, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 10.
5. Currans imported in *English* or *Venetian* Shipping, how exempt from Payment of the Subsidy granted, 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 5. § 1. 4 *Ann.* c. 6. § 3. 8 *Ann.* c. 13. § 21.
6. Every hundred Weight of Raisins imported pays five Shillings, 8 *Ann.* c. 7. § 6.
7. Importers of Raisins what Time to have for Payment of Duties, and what Allowance for prompt Payment, 8 *Ann.* c. 7. § 12.
8. Landing

8. Landing Raisins without Entry, or unshipping with a Design to land them before Payment of Duties, what to forfeit, 8 *Ann.* c. 7. § 14, 17.
9. Duties in what Cases to be repaid on Exportation, 8 *Ann.* c. 7. § 15.
10. And how to be levied, 8 *Ann.* c. 7. § 16.
11. Duties on Importation of great Raisins reduced, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 74.
12. Abatement in the Duties on damaged Raisins and Currans imported, in lieu of the Allowance by eleventh Rule in the Book of Rates, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 1, 2.
13. No Currans to be imported in Packages of less than five hundred Weight, on Penalty of Forfeiture, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 11. § 3.

For other Matters, see Spice.

Grosvenor Square. See Paving.

Guardian.

1. Guardian in Socage shall keep the Land without Damage, and account for the Profits, and have his Costs, 52 *H.* 3. c. 17.
 2. Power of Parents to appoint Guardians by Will, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 21. § 8, 9, 10, 11.
- For other Matters, see Account, &c. 2. Admeasurement of Dower, &c. 1. Copyholds 6. Recusants 30, &c. Wardship, Women 3.*

Guernsey, Jersey, Alderney, and Sark.

1. Provisions relating to the exporting of Wool from *Southampton* to these Islands, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 32. § 12, 13, 14. 1 *W. & M. sess.* 1. c. 32. § 14.
2. Spirit brought from thence charged with Excise, 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. c. 9. § 12. 4 *Ann.* c. 6. § 34.
3. Goods of their own Growth imported Duty-free, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. § 5.
4. Salt imported to pay as foreign, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 11.
5. Their Vessels how made liable to Payment of Sixpence a Month to *Greenwich Hospital*, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 7.
6. Coals exported from *Newcastle* and *Swansea*, to *Guernsey*, *Jersey*, and *Alderney*, exempted from additional Duty imposed by 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 35. by 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 40. § 9.
7. 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 13. repealed, so far as affects the Islands of *Guernsey* and *Jersey*, with respect to Leakage of Wines, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 23.
8. May export to *Newfoundland*, or *British American Colonies*, Goods of the Growth or Manufacture of *Great Britain*, necessary for the Fishery, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. § 1.
9. Non-enumerated Goods (Rum excepted) may be imported into *Guernsey* and *Jersey*, from the Colonies, under Regulations, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. § 3.

For other Matters, see Greenwich Hospital 8. Habeas Corpus 7. India Goods 18. King, &c. 41. Land Tax 41. Merchants 10. Personal Estates, Soldiers 67, 68, &c. Wagrants 21. Wool 39, &c.

Guildford (Surrey).

For rebuilding the Church there, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 56.

Guilds and Fraternities.

How given to the King, 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 14. § 9, 10, 11.

Vol. X.

Guinea Company.

Traders therein not liable to Bankruptcy, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 3.

Guineas and Half Guineas.

May be imported, 8 *W.* 3. c. 1.

Gum Arabick. See Drugs.

Gum Senega. See Drugs.

Gunners.

How far within the Statutes relating to Soldiers, 18 *H.* 6. c. 19. 5 *El.* c. 5. § 27.

For other Matters, see Soldiers.

Gunpowder.

1. The importing of Salt Petre, and making of Gunpowder, shall be free, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 21.
2. May be exported when it does not exceed 5 *l.* the Barrel, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 4. § 11.
3. Majesty may prohibit Exportation of Gunpowder, Arms, and Ammunition, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 4. § 12. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 16.
4. Gunpowder and Arms not to be imported without Licence, 1 *Ja.* 2. c. 8.
5. Monopoly of making Gunpowder, or obtaining Licence to import Powder or Arms for Profit, to incur a Premunire, 1 *Ja.* 2. c. 8.
6. Importation of Salt Petre for one Year, 5 *W. & M.* c. 16.
7. Fireworks prohibited, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 7.
8. Gunpowder exceeding 600 *lb.* Weight not to be kept in one Place in *London*, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 26. Restrained to 200 *lb.* 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 61.
9. Not above 2000 *lb.* Weight to be carried at one Time in *London*, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 26. § 4. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 61.
10. Premium on exporting *British* Gunpowder, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. Continued to *Michaelmas* 1771, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 11. § 2. and to *Michaelmas* 1778, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 1. Further continued, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 1.
11. Bounty to be abated if Duties on Salt Petre cease, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 5.
12. Gunpowder not to be put on board any Ships in the *Thames* above *Blackwall*, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 2, 3. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 61.
13. Penalty on keeping more than 50 or 200 Pounds of Gunpowder 24 Hours in *London*, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 61.
14. On keeping above 400 *lb.* near any Market Town, or above 3000 in an unlicensed Place, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 38. Repealed, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 61.
15. Gunpowder, &c. shipped after Prohibition, forfeited, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. § 2.
16. The several Laws relating to the keeping and Carriage of Gunpowder, reduced into one Act, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 35. 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 61. § 31.
17. No new Mills to be erected for the making Gunpowder without Licence, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 61. § 1.
18. Pettle Mills prohibited, *Id.* § 2, 4. That at *Old Forge Farm* allowed to work, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 13.
19. Not more than 40 *lb.* Weight to be made at one Time under a single Pair of Mill Stones, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 61. § 3, 4. Particular Mills excepted, § 5.

P

2a. Not

Gunpowder.

20. Not more than forty hundred Weight to be dried at one Time, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 61. § 6.
 21. No greater Quantity than necessary for immediate Work to be kept in any drying House, &c. *Id.* § 7.
 22. Magazines of Brick or Stone to be provided, remote from the Mills, *Id.* § 8. To be appointed by Justices of the Peace, § 16.
 23. Charcoal not to be kept within twenty Yards of any Mill, *Id.* § 10.
 24. Restrictions as to the keeping Gunpowder, *Id.* 11.
 25. As to the Carriage by Land or Water, *Id.* § 18, 21, 22.
 26. Penalty of using Fire, Candle, or Smoking on board Vessels loaded with Gunpowder, *Id.* § 20.
 27. Justices impowered to issue Warrants to search for Gunpowder made, kept, or carried contrary to this Act, *Id.* § 23.
 28. Regulations for the Security of Vessels in the *Thames* above *Blackwall*, *Id.* § 24.
 29. Master and Wardens of the Trinity House to appoint Searchers of Vessels in the *Thames* above *Blackwall*, *Id.* § 25.
 30. Penalties and Forfeitures how to be recovered and applied, *Id.* § 26.
- For other Matters, see Salt Stacks, Ships 71, &c.*

Gunpowder Treason.

How to be commemorated, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 1.

Guns. See Arms.

Gypsies. See Egyptians.

Guy (Thomas).

His Executors how incorporated for Management of his Charities, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 12.

H.

Habeas Corpus.

1. Not to discharge a Prisoner from Execution, 2 *H.* 5. §. 1. c. 2.
2. Must be signed by a Judge, 1 & 2 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 13. § 7.
3. Granted for Persons imprisoned on Pretence of Pterogative, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 10. § 8.
4. Granted for all Persons not committed for Treason or Felony, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 2.
5. Penalty of disobeying the Writ, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 5.
6. May be directed into privileged Places, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 11.
7. No Subject to be sent Prisoner into *Scotland*, *Ireland*, *Jersey*, *Guernsey*, or beyond Sea, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 12. Except have committed capital Offences there, *Id.* § 16.
8. Writing or counterfeiting Warrant for such Commitment incurs a Premunire, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 12.
9. To give no Benefit to Persons contracting to be transported, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 13.
10. Persons convicted of Felony may be transported, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 14.
11. No Removal by *Habeas Corpus* during Affizes, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 18.
12. Accessories to Felony not within the Act, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 21.

Habeas Corpus.

13. Temporary Power given to the Crown to apprehend and detain suspected Persons, 1 *W.* & *M.* c. 2. & c. 7. & c. 19. 7 & 8 *H.* 3. c. 11.
- For other Matters, see Certiorari, Corpus cum causa, Sheriffs.*

Hackney Chairs and Coaches.
See Coaches and Chairs.

Hackney Manor. See Stepney and Hackney Manors.

Haddenham Level.

For draining it, 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 18.

Hail Shot.

Repeal of 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. against shooting with Hail Shot, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 13.

Hair Powder. See Powder and Starch.

Half-pay Officers.

1. What Persons are intitled to receive Half-pay, 4 *Geo.* 1. c. 3. § 18.
 2. Rules for applying Half-pay, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 19, 25.
- For other Matters, see Soldiers.*

Halifax.

1. Provisions for buying and selling of Wool there, 2 & 3 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 13.
2. For the Recovery of Small Debts in *Halifax* and other Parishes in the West Riding of *Yorkshire*, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 15. amended by 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 65.

Halfall. See Altcar.

Halfseed in Essex.

Misdemeanors of its Spinners how punished, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 7.

Hampstead (Middlesex).

For lighting, &c. the Streets, &c. there, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 58.

Hampstead Water-works.

How taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 54.

Hampton Court.

1. Made an Honour, &c. 31 *H.* 8. c. 5.
2. For building a Bridge on the *Thames* there, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 37.

Hanaper.

Stamp Duty continued for making good the Revenue of the *Hanaper*, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 25.

Handicrafts. See Aliens, Artificers, Manufactures, Trade.

Hanover.

Harbours.

Hanover.

Precedence of the *Hanover* Family, 10 *Ann.* c. 4.
For other Matters, see King, &c.

Hanse.

Privileges of the Merchants of the *Hanse* confirmed, 19 *H.* 7.
c. 23.

Happing Hundred. See **Tunstead Hundred.**

Harbours.

1. Penalties of doing Nuisance to Harbours, 34 & 35 *H.* 8.
c. 9.
2. Penalty of throwing Ballast, &c. out of Ships in Harbour,
&c. 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 22.
3. Ships stranded in Harbours, &c. to be removed by the Jus-
tices, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 3.
4. For erecting a Lighthouse on the *Smalls* in *St. George's*
Channel, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 42.
For the several local Acts, see the Names of the respective
Harbours and Places; and for other Matters, see Bel-
lail, Certiorari 30. Rivers.

Hares. See **Game.**

Harnes Plate.

To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M.* *sess.* 2. c. 4. § 27.

Harrison (John). See **Longitude.**

Hartley (David).

Property of his *Lawson* for securing Buildings against Fire
allured to him for a limited Time, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 6.

Harvest Collectors.

How far exempted from 5 *El.* concerning Labourers, and 13 &
14 *Car.* 2. concerning Removal of poor Persons, 5 *El.* c. 4.
§ 23. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 12. § 3.

Hartwich.

Provisions for its Fortifications, 7 *Ann.* c. 26. 8 *Ann.* c. 21.

Hatfield Chase.

For draining certain Lands within the Level and Parts adjacent
in the Counties of *York*, *Lincoln*, and *Nottingham*, 23 *Geo.* 3.
c. 12.

Hats and Caps.

1. Shall be filled by Hand and not in a Mill, 22 *Ed.* 4. c. 5.
2. Price limited, 4 *H.* 7. c. 9. 3 *H.* 8. c. 15. 21 *H.* 8. c. 9.
1 *M.* 1. 2. c. 11.
3. Hatters may buy Middle Woof Yarn, 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 6. § 4.
4. Regulations of the Trade of making Hats, Dornecks, and
Coverlets in *Norfolk*, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 24.
5. Engrossing Hats, &c. prohibited, 1 *M.* 1. 2. c. 11.
6. Directions for making Hats and Caps, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 2.
§ 5. 8 *El.* c. 11.
7. None to make Hats who have not been Apprentices, 8 *El.*
c. 11. § 2.

Hats and Caps.

Hawkers and Pedlars.

8. Persons obliged to wear Woollen Caps on the *Sundays* made
in *England*, 13 *El.* c. 19. Repealed, 39 *El.* c. 18. § 45.
9. Directions for true making Hats and Felts, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 17.
10. How many Apprentices a Hatter may take, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 17.
§ 3.
11. No Aliens to be Hatters, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 17. § 4.
12. Hats and Caps may be exported Duty-free, 11 & 12 *W.*
3. c. 20. § 1.
13. No Hats or Felts to be exported from the Plantations, 5
• *Geo.* 2. c. 22.
14. Hatters in the Plantations to have but two Apprentices, and
not to employ Negroes, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 7 & 8.
15. Additional Duties laid on the Importation of foreign Bast
or Straw, Chip, Cane, and Horse-hair Hats and Bonnets;
and certain Materials for making the same, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 20.
How to be applied, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. § 6. These Duties
altered, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 43.
16. Regulations between Master Hatmakers and their Journey-
men, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 55.
17. Punishment of Workmen for imbezelling Materials, imposed
by 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. altered, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 1.
18. And for receiving imbezelled Materials, *Id.* § 3.
19. And for Non-performance of Engagements, *Id.* § 8.
20. Penalty on Persons exporting any *British* Hare Skins,
Hare Wool, or Coney Wool, or undressed Coney Skins,
24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 21. § 1, 2.
21. Retailer of Hats to take out Licence annually, and to write
Dealer in Hats in Front of his Shop, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 51.
§ 1, 5. And see Title **Stamps**, **Divisions Hats** and **Li-**
cence.
22. Penalty of 50*l.* on unlicensed Persons selling Hats, or
writing up *Dealer in Hats*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 51. § 3, 6.
23. Stamp Duties imposed on Licences and on Hats, and
Penalties for counterfeiting and abusing same, *Id.* § 1, 2, 4.
&c.
24. Additional Duties on all Hats or Caps imported, *Id.* § 22.
For other Matters, see Customs 175. Manufactures.

Havens. See **Harbours**, and the respective
Names.

Haverfordwest.

Made a Borough and County, 33 & 34 *H.* 8. c. 26. § 111 &
124.

Hawkers and Pedlars.

1. To be licensed and pay a Duty, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 25. 9 & 10
W. 3. c. 27.
2. Duties made perpetual, and Part of the Aggregate Fund, 5
Ann. c. 4. 7 *Ann.* c. 7. 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 18.
3. Penalty of forging Licence, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 5.
4. Act not to hinder Persons selling Goods in Fairs and Markets,
§ 12.
5. Wholesale Traders in Woollen and Linen Manufactures, not
deemed Hawkers, 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 4. § 14.
6. Penalty on Hawker not having Licence ready, or lending it,
3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 4. § 4.
7. Wholesale Traders in Linen and Woollen not to be deemed
Hawkers, § 14.
8. Hawkers of unstamped Newspapers to be sent to the House
of Correction, 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 5.
9. Additional Duty granted on all Hawkers, Pedlars, and petty
Chapmen, and their Trade regulated, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 78.
For other Matters, see Bonelace 4. Bandy 28, 38.
Game.

Hawks.

1. He that finds a Hawk shall deliver it to the Sheriff, 34 *Ed.* 3. c. 22.
2. Stealing a Hawk Felony, 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 19.
3. Taking of Hawks Eggs prohibited, 11 *H.* 7. c. 17. 5 *El.* c. 21. § 3.
4. Taking the King's Hawks or Eggs, made Felony, 31 *H.* 8. c. 12.
5. Taking the Eggs or Birds of Hawks, made Felony, 32 *H.* 8. c. 11.
6. Taking Hawks or their Eggs, punished by Imprisonment, 5 *El.* c. 21. § 3.
7. Penalty of 40*s.* on hawking in standing Corn, 23 *El.* c. 10. § 4.
8. Licences to kill Hawks Meat, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 27. § 7.

Hay.

1. Of what Weight a Truss ought to be, 2 *W. & M.* *sess.* 2. c. 8. § 16.
2. Regulations of the Hay Market at Westminster, 2 *W. & M.* *ss.* 2. c. 8. § 18. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 17.
3. Provisions for preventing Fraud in the Sale of Hay and Straw, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 40.
4. The Exportation of Hay prohibited for a limited Time, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 62.

Headborough. See Constable.

Hearth Money.

Tax imposed, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 10. 15 *Car.* 2. c. 13. 16 *Car.* 2. c. 3. Repealed, 1 *W. & M.* *sess.* 1. c. 10.

Hedges (for the plashing and cutting them).
See Highways.

Heir.

1. Heir of the Wife shall not be barred after Death of his Father and Mother, by the Deed of his Father, where no Fine levied, 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 3.
2. Heir shall answer for Escape of Prisoner in Execution on a Statute Merchant, *St. de Mercator.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *ss.* 3.
3. Heir of *Cestui que Trust* liable to Value of Lands, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 10.
4. Action of Debt against the Heir and Devisee, 3 *W. & M.* c. 14. § 3.
5. Debt against Heir after Alienation, 3 *W. & M.* c. 14. § 5. For other Matters, see Guardian, Naturalization 7, &c. Receivers 3, 4. 12. Uses 5, 11.

Hemp. See Flax, Linen, Man (Isle of), Ireland.

Hemp Seed.

To what Duties liable on Importation, 2 *W. & M.* *sess.* 2. c. 4. § 31.

Henley upon Thames.

1. For uniting the Free Grammar School of King James I. there, with the Charity School founded by Elizabeth Periam, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 41.

2. For building a Bridge over the Thames there, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 33.

Hereditary Revenue.

1. The King how seised of Hereditary Excise and Post-office, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. 1 *Ja.* 2. c. 12.
2. How restrained from aliening Revenue of the Post-office, 9 *Ann.* c. 10. § 43.

Hereford.

1. For inclosing of Commons in Herefordshire, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 11.
2. For paving, &c. the City and Suburbs of Hereford, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 38.

Heresy.

1. Commissions made to Sheriffs to arrest Preachers of Heresy, 5 *R.* 2. c. 5.
2. Hereticks to be imprisoned and fined by the Diocesan, and on Relapse to be burnt, 2 *H.* 4. c. 15.
3. To be tried by the Ordinary, and incur Forfeiture of Lands and Goods, and Sheriffs, &c. sworn to suppress them, 2 *H.* 5. c. 7. 25 *H.* 8. c. 14.
4. Laws against Hereticks revived, 1 & 2 *Pb. & M.* c. 6.
5. Nothing ordered by Parliament shall be adjudged Error, Heresy, or Schism, 1 *El.* c. 1. § 35.
6. Heresy to be adjudged by the Scriptures, or the first four General Councils, 1 *El.* c. 1. § 36.
7. Writ *de Haereticis comburendo* taken away, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 9. For other Matters, see Excommunication 12. Service, &c.

Heriots.

Not taken away by 12 *Car.* 2. 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 5.

Herons. See Game.

Herrings.

1. Shall not be sold at Sea, nor till ship be moored in Harbour, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ss.* 2. c. 1.
2. Regulations of the Herring Fair at Yarmouth, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ss.* 2. c. 2. 35 *Ed.* 3.
3. Contents of Barrels of Salmon, Herrings, and Eels, with Rules for Package, 22 *Ed.* 4. c. 2. 11 *H.* 7. c. 23. 13 *El.* c. 11. § 5. 15 *Car.* 2. c. 16. 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 13 & 15.
4. Penalty on buying Strangers Herrings not well salted, packed, and casked, 5 *El.* c. 5. § 6 & 7.
5. Allowance on Exportation of Herrings, &c. 5 & 6 *W. & M.* c. 7. § 10. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 44. § 15, 16, 17. 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. Of White Herrings from Scotland, 5 *Ann.* c. 8. Art. 8.
6. Oath of Exporter that Herrings were cured with Salt that had paid Duty, &c. 5 *Ann.* c. 29. § 6. Altered, 6 *Ann.* c. 12. § 3.
7. Duty on Red Herrings for Home Consumption, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. On White Herrings, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 16.
8. Duties reduced, and taken off where only Home-made Salt is used, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 14 & 15. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 3.
9. Duties on Red and White Herrings revived, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 3.
10. Establishment of British White Herring Fishery, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 9. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 14. 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 31. Continued and amended by 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 26. 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 65.

11. Thirty

Herrings.

11. Thirty Shillings *per* Ton Bounty on decked Vessels, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 11.
12. Officers of the Customs to view the Vessels at their Return, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 15.
13. Duties to *Greenwich* Hospital to be paid before Bounty received, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 14. § 10. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 10.
14. Staves of Herring Barrels in *Scotland* to be Half an Inch thick, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 4.
15. Not to extend to the White Herring Fishery, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 6.
16. One Shilling *per* Barrel payable in *Scotland* on Herrings for Home Consumption, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 6.
17. Further Bounties on Vessels employed in the White Herring Fishery, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. Of 30s. *per* Ton, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 31. § 1, 2, 3, 8. Continued, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 26. Extended to all decked Vessels, except under 20 Tons, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 65.
18. Such Nets may be used in the Herring Fishery as are best adapted to it, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 2.
19. 100*l.* Penalty on obstructing those employed in the Herring Fishery, in the free Use of Ports, Shores, &c. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 7. 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 31. § 11.
20. Bounties for the encouraging the Herring Fishery in the *Isle of Man*, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 16. 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 58. § 6.
21. Herrings caught on the Coast of the *Isle of Man*, and cured there, may be imported into *Great Britain* on Payment of certain Duties, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 58. § 1. Drawback allowed on those Duties on Exportation from *Great Britain*, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 42. § 12.
22. Inhabitants of the *Isle of Man* may export Herrings to the *British Colonies*, *Id.* § 4.
23. The Exportation of Herrings from thence regulated, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 63. § 9.
For other Matters, see Fish and Fisheries, Salt, Span (Ile of).

Hertford.

For taking down the Common Gaol of that County, and building a new one, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 25.

Herehamshire. See Exhamshire.

Hides. See Leather and Skins.

High Commission Court.

Such Court, and others of the like Nature, illegal, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 11. 1 *W. & M. sess.* 2. c. 2. § 1.

Highgate (Middlesex).

For lighting and watching it, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 43.

Highlands in Scotland. See Scotland, Arms.

High Treason. See Treason.

Highwaymen. See Apprehenders of Felons, Clergy, Durham, Felony, Robbery.

Highways.

1. Laws for regulating Turnpike Roads repealed, and reduced into one Act, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 40. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 84.

High Commission Court.

Highways.

2. Limitations of the Number of Horses drawing Carriages, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 40. § 8, to 13. repealed, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 5.
3. The several Statutes for the Preservation of the Highways, reduced into one Act, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 42. Explained and amended, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 5. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 78.
4. The Laws relating to Highways reduced into one Act, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 78.
5. Surveyors how to be chosen, *Id.* § 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
6. No Tree, Bush, or Shrub, to stand within 15 Feet from the Centre of any Highway, *Id.* § 6.
7. Hedges and Trees adjoining to the Highways to be pruned, how and by whom, *Id.* § 7, 13.
8. Regulations for making Ditches and Drains, *Id.* § 8, 14.
9. Penalty of laying Annoyances and Obstructions in Highways, *Id.* § 9, 10, 11, 12.
10. Width of Cart-ways and Horse-ways, *Id.* § 15.
11. Narrow Roads how to be widened or diverted, *Id.* § 16, 17, 18.—Limitation of Time for Commencement of Prosecutions for altering Roads, *Id.* § 19.
12. Highways repairable by Tenure to be repaired within a limited Time on Notice, *Id.* § 23.
13. Unnecessary Highways to be stopped up, *Id.* § 22.
14. Justices to present Highways out of Repair, *Id.* § 24.—To order which Highways may be repaired first, *Id.* § 25.
15. Direction Posts, where and how to be erected, *Id.* § 26.
16. Materials, how to be taken by Surveyors, *Id.* § 27, 28, 29.
17. Expences of buying Materials, and satisfying Damages, how to be raised, *Id.* § 30.
18. Pits or Holes for digging Materials to be fenced off while used, and filled up or sloped down when done with, *Id.* § 31.
19. Limitation of Time for removing Materials dug in one Parish for the Use of another, *Id.* § 32.
20. Penalty for Damages by digging contrary to Directions of this Act, *Id.* § 33.
21. Regulations of Statute Duty, *Id.* § 34, 35, 36, 37.
22. Statute Work how to be compounded for, *Id.* § 38, 39, 40.
23. Composition Money how to be paid and employed, *Id.* § 41.
24. Fines, Penalties, and Forfeitures, how to be levied and employed, *Id.* § 47.
25. Surveyors how to keep their Accounts, *Id.* § 48.
26. Surveyors how to contract for Materials, &c. *Id.* § 49.—Penalty on Surveyor's being interested in Contracts, *Id.* *ibid.*
27. Penalty on Neglect of Duty in Surveyor, *Id.* § 50.
28. Trustees of Lands given for the Maintenance of Highways, to let them at the most improved Value, *Id.* § 51.
29. Penalty of damaging Direction Posts, Mile Stones, Battlements of Bridges, &c. *Id.* § 52.
30. Limitation of Number of Horses for broad and narrow wheeled Waggon and Carts, *Id.* § 55.
31. Justices may license an additional Number of Horses for a limited Time at *Michaelmas* Quarter Sessions, *Id.* § 57.
32. Two Oxen to be considered as one Horse, *Id.* § 58.
33. Owners Name and Place of Abode to be painted on all Waggon and Carts, and on all Coaches, Post Chaises, &c. let to hire, *Id.* § 59.
34. Drivers of Carriages punishable for Misbehaviour or Negligence, *Id.* § 60.
35. Justices may hold and adjourn Special Sessions for executing this Act, *Id.* § 61.
36. Alehouses not to be kept on Bridges by Toll Gatherers, *Id.* § 62.
37. Penalty on making Encroachments on Highways, *Id.* § 63.
38. Costs

Hightways.

- 3°. Costs may be awarded on Indictments or Presentments, *Id.* § 64.
39. Expenses for carrying on Prosecutions, how to be paid, *Id.* § 64.
40. Forms of Proceedings, *Id.* § 69. and the Schedule annexed to the Act.
41. Printed Abstracts of this Act to be given to Surveyors, and to be affixed to Church Doors, *Id.* § 70.
42. Penalty of obstructing Execution of this Act, *Id.* § 71.
43. Appeal to Quarter Sessions, *Id.* § 80.
44. Act 7 Geo. 3. c. 40. repealed, except as to the Repeal of certain Acts for Kent and Sussex, *Id.* § 83.
45. Exceptions relating to the City of Bristol, *Id.* § 85.
46. Exceptions as to Parishes of St. Mary Whitechapel, and St. John Wapping, *Id.* § 86.
47. Exception as to Powers of Commissioners of Sewers, *Id.* § 87.

For other Matters, see Bridges 15, 19. Carriage 10. Certiorari 7, 11, &c. Distress 4, &c. Rent, &c. 17. &c. Robbing, &c. 43. Robbery, &c. Turnpikes.

Higlers. See Game, Holy-days.

Hinde (John, Serjeant at Law).

Minor of *Burlewias* how assured to him and his Heirs, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 24.

Hogarth (William).

Property of his Engravings secured to his Widow, 7 Geo. 3. c. 38.

Hogs and Hogs-flesh. See Bacon, Cattle, and Swine.

Holbourn.

1. For purchasing an additional Burying-ground for the Parish of St. Andrew Holbourn, 20 Geo. 2. c. 33.
2. St. Andrew's Parish, Holbourn, how to be assessed, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 72.

Holy-days and Fasting Days.

1. Assizes may be taken in *Advent* and *Lent*, St. Westminster. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 51.
2. Shewing of Wool prohibited on Sunday, &c. 28 Ed. 3. c. 14.
3. Fairs and Markets not to be kept on Sundays and principal Festivals, except four Sundays in Autumn, 27 H. 6. c. 5.
4. Shoemakers in London not to sell or fit on their Goods on Sundays, &c. 4 Ed. 4. c. 7. 1 Ja. 1. c. 22. § 29.
5. Days to be observed as Fish-days, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 19. 5 El. c. 5. § 14, 15, 36, 40.
6. What Holy-days and Fasting-days shall be kept, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 3.
7. Penalty of not resorting to Church on Sundays and Holy-days, 1 El. c. 2. § 14.
8. Wednesday not to be a Fish-day, 27 El. c. 11.
9. Victuallers prohibited to utter Flesh on Fish-days, 27 El. c. 11.
10. Penalty of eating Flesh on Fish-days diminished, 35 El. c. 7. § 22.
11. Regulations of Licences to eat Flesh in *Lent*, 1 Ja. 1. c. 29.

Holy-days and Fasting Days.

Hops.

12. Fifth November to be kept as a Day of Thanksgiving, 3 Ja. 1. c. 1.
 13. Punishment for using Sports on Sunday, 1 Geo. 2. c. 1.
 14. Carriers, Drovers, Butchers, or Higlers, not to travel, or expose Meat on the Sunday, 3 Car. 1. c. 2. 29 Car. 2. c. 7.
 15. 29th of May an anniversary Thanksgiving, 12 Car. 2. c. 14.
 16. 30th of January an anniversary Day of Humiliation, 12 Car. 2. c. 30. § 1.
 17. 2d of September annually kept as a Fast in London, 19 Car. 2. c. 3. § 28.
 18. No Wares to be exposed to Sale on the Sunday, 29 Car. 2. c. 7. Except Victuals in Inns, &c. or Milk, *Id.* § 3. Or Mackerel, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 24. § 14.
 19. Coachmen or Chairmen may ply on the Lord's Day, 9 Ann. c. 23. § 20.
 20. Persons not to travel in Boats, &c. on Sunday, 29 Car. 2. c. 7. § 2.
 21. The Yule Vacance in Scotland restored, 10 Ann. c. 13. Repealed, 1 Geo. 1. c. 28.
 22. To prevent certain Abuses and Profanations of the Lord's Day, 21 Geo. 3. c. 49.
- For other Matters, see Arrests 7. Calendar, &c. 15. Hundred 4. Robbery 2. Watermen 7.

Holyhead.

Rock Salt may be used in its Salt-works, 6 Ann. c. 12. § 2.

Homage and Fealty.

Manner of doing, 17 Ed. 2. § 2.

Homicide. See Murder.

Honey.

Penalty of corrupting it, or selling it in Vessels wanting Measure, 23 El. c. 8. § 4.

For other Matters, see Gauging.

Hops.

1. Penalty on importing or using corrupt Hops, 1 Ja. 1. c. 18.
2. Hops imported, what Duties to pay, 2 W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 10. 9 Ann. c. 12.
3. Made perpetual and Part of the Aggregate Fund by 1 Geo. 1. c. 12.
4. What Fees payable to Custom-house Officers for Hops brought to London, 1 Ann. §. 1. c. 26.
5. Duties of those of British Growth to be under the Management of Commissioners of Excise, 9 Ann. c. 12. § 5.
6. No Bitter to be used in Brewing but Hops, 9 Ann. c. 12. § 24.
7. Foreign Hops not to be imported in Ireland, 9 Ann. c. 12. 1 Geo. 1. c. 12. § 6.
8. Money lent on Hop Duties how repaid, 1 Geo. 1. §. 2. c. 12. 7 Geo. 1. §. 2. c. 20. § 37.
9. Drawback on Hops exported to Ireland taken off, 6 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 40.
10. Planters to give Notice of the Time of bagging, 6 Geo. 2. c. 21. § 25.
11. No Hops to be imported into Ireland from other Parts but Great Britain, 5 Geo. 2. c. 9.
12. Landing foreign Hops before Duty paid, Hops to be burnt and Ship forfeited, 7 Geo. 2. c. 19.
13. Penalty on sophisticating Hops, 7 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 2.

Horses, Horse-racing, &c.

74. Damages to be made good as by 9 Geo. 1. c. 22. for cutting Hopbinds, 10 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 4.
 75. Hop-Bags to be weighed and marked by Officers of Excise, 14 Geo. 3. c. 68. § 1.
 76. Penalty of counterfeiting such Marks, 14 Geo. 3. c. 68. § 4.
- See Felonies without Clergy, Tit. Hops, Ireland, Worcester.*

Horncastle (Soke).

For the Recovery of Small Debts there, in the Hundred of Skirbeck in Lincolnshire, 19 Geo. 3. c. 43.

Horners.

1. Horners Wares shall be searched, 4 Ed. 4. c. 8.
2. Foreigners shall not buy Horns within 24 Miles of London, 4 Ed. 4. c. 8. 7 Ja. 1. c. 14.

Horse-bread.

1. Inn-keepers shall not make Horse-bread, 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 8. 4 H. 4. c. 25. 21 Ja. 1. c. 21.
2. Permitted to bake Horse-bread, 32 H. 8. c. 41.

Horses, Horse-racing, and Horse-dealers.

1. Transporting of Horses restrained, 11 H. 7. c. 13. 22 H. 8. c. 7. 1 Ed. 6. c. 5.
2. Owners of Parks to keep able breeding Mares, 27 H. 8. c. 6.
3. Northern Counties excepted, 27 H. 8. c. 6. § 5.
4. Affize of Horses allowed to be kept upon Commons, 32 H. 8. c. 19. Altered as to Isle of Ely, &c. 8 El. c. 8. and Cornwall, 21 Ja. 1. c. 28. § 12.
5. How many stoned trotting Horses every one should keep, 33 H. 8. c. 5.
6. Penalty of exporting Horses without Licence, 1 Ed. 6. c. 5.
7. How Horses shall be tolled and ordered in Fairs, 2 & 3 Ph. & M. c. 7. 31 El. c. 12.
8. Exception of Horses to be exported for Owner's Use in 1 Ed. 6. c. 5. Repealed 5 El. c. 19.
9. Size of Horses to be pastured in the Fens, 8 El. c. 8. § 2.
10. How Horses shall be sold in Fairs, 31 El. c. 12.
11. Owner of a stolen Horse sold in a Fair, may have him again, paying the Price within six Months, 31 El. c. 12. § 4.
12. Exportation of Horses permitted, and Duty on them ascertained, 22 Car. 2. c. 13. § 8.
13. Horses in Hackney Coaches to be 14 Hands, 9 Ann. c. 23. § 4.
14. Horses at Races to be entered by Owners, 13 Geo. 2. c. 19.
15. Horse-racing for Plates under 50*l.* or with Horses carrying small Weights, prohibited, 13 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 2.
16. Horses may run for the Value of 50*l.* with any Weight, and at any Place, 18 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 11.
17. Duties imposed on Horses. For every Saddle or Coach-horse 10*s.* yearly, 24 Geo. 3. c. 31. § 1.
18. For every Running Horse entered to run for a Plate, &c. 21. 2*s.* *Id. ibid.*
19. Horse Dealers within the Bills of Mortality, to pay 10*l.* for a Licence, *Id. ibid.*
20. Horse Dealers without the Limits, 5*l.* *Id. ibid.*
21. Licensed Horse Dealers to write *Licensed to deal in Horses*, under Penalty of 5*l.* *Id.* § 4.
22. Duties to be under Management of Commissioners of

Hospitals.

- Stamps, and Regulations as to Frauds by Owners of Horses, or Horse-dealers, *Id.* § 3, 5, 6, &c.
23. The Acts, 19 Geo. 3. c. 31. 20 Geo. 3. c. 51. & 23 Geo. 3. c. 63. for imposing a Duty on Post-masters and hired Horses, repealed, 25 Geo. 3. c. 51. § 1.
 24. Every Post-master letting Horses to hire to travel Post, to pay for a Licence annually 5*s.* 25 Geo. 3. c. 51. § 4.
 25. Every Person hiring a Horse to pay 1½*d.* per Mile, or 1*s.* 9*d.* per Day, *Id. ibid.*
 26. Licensed Post-masters to write *Licensed to let Post-horses*, on House or Stables, on Penalty of 5*l.* *Id.* § 9.
 27. Inn-keepers to put their Names, &c. on all Carriages let to hire, &c. 25 Geo. 3. c. 51. § 10, 11.
- For other Matters, see Carriage, Fairs 10, 12, &c. Felonies without Clergy, Tit. Accessary and Horses, Baptists 7. Post Office 5, &c.*

Horshamdown.

For Maintenance of the Minister of that Parish, 6 Geo. 2. c. 11.

Hospitals.

1. Ordinaries to reform the State of Hospitals, 2 H. 5. c. 1.
2. Masters of Hospitals may occupy Lands of the Hospital, though they are Clergymen, 21 H. 8. c. 13. § 7.
3. Confirmation of Grants made to Hospitals, 14 El. c. 14.
4. Penalty of taking Reward for nominating a Person to an Hospital, or for resigning a Place in an Hospital, 31 El. c. 6. § 2 & 3.
5. Liberty to found Hospitals, &c. 35 El. c. 7. § 27. 39 El. c. 5. 21 Ja. 1. c. 1.
6. Lands and Tenants of Hospitals, how far subject to the Land Tax, 10 Geo. 1. c. 6. § 22 to 27.
7. For establishing an Hospital for penitent Prostitutes, 9 Geo. 3. c. 31.
8. Lying-in Hospitals to be licensed, 13 Geo. 3. c. 82. § 2.
9. Bastard Children born in such Hospitals not intitled to Relief as Parishioners, *Id.* § 5.
10. Churchwardens to pay Expenses of removing Mother and Child, *Id.* § 6.
11. Parish Officers empowered to apprehend the reputed Father of any Bastard, *Id.* § 8.
12. Governors or Officers of Lying-in Hospitals to examine pregnant Women before a Justice, *Id.* § 10.
13. Four Days Notice to be given to Overseers before Discharge of any Woman delivered of a Bastard, *Id.* § 12.
14. Mother of Bastard Child may be detained in the Hospital, till she is fit to be discharged, *Id.* § 14. But not longer than six Weeks without her own Consent, § 15.
15. Penalty on Governors, &c. not complying with this Act, *Id.* § 16.

For other Matters, see Almshouses, Charter-house, Charitable Uses, Chelsea Hospital, Greenwich, Recusants 45.

For the several local Acts, see the Names of the respective Places.

Houndlow Heath.

The Land there, where to be of the Nature of Copyhold, and how to be leased by the Steward of the Manor, 37 H. 8. c. 2.

Houses.

1. Duties on Windows in Dwelling-houses, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 18. 5 Ann. c. 13. 8 Ann. c. 4.
2. How payable by Houses inhabited by two Families, and by the Inns of Court, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 20. § 18 & 19.
3. Justices

Houses.

3. Justices of Peace to appoint Collectors of the Duty, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 61.
4. Hundred liable to Damages by the burning of Houses, 9 Geo. 1. c. 22. § 7.
5. New Duty on Houses and Windows granted, 20 Geo. 2. c. 3. § c. 42.
6. Apartments in the Universities to pay as Houses, 20 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 32.
7. Provisions for enforcing the Payment of the Duties, 21 Geo. 2. c. 10.
8. No Settlement gained by paying these Duties, 21 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 13.
9. For enforcing Payment in *Scotland*, 26 Geo. 2. c. 17.
10. Additional Duty on Houses, &c. 31 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 31. 2 Geo. 3. c. 8.
11. Former Duties on Houses and Windows repealed, and new Duties established, 6 Geo. 3. c. 38.
12. Certain Duties granted on all inhabited Houses, 18 Geo. 3. c. 26. 19 Geo. 3. c. 59.
13. Additional Duties on Houses and Windows, 24 Geo. 3. c. 38. § 10.

For other Matters, see Annuities, Buildings, Burnings, Felonies without Clergy, Tin Houses, Fire, Hundreds.

Houses of Correction.

1. To be built in every County, 18 El. c. 3. 7 Ja. 1. c. 4. See No. 5.
2. Justices of Peace may enlarge Houses of Correction, 14 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 2.
3. Justices of a Liberty or Corporation may commit to the House of Correction of the County, 15 Geo. 2. c. 24.
4. Houses of Correction to be under the Government of the Justices, 17 Geo. 2. c. 5. § 31. Amended, 22 Geo. 3. c. 64. 24 Geo. 3. c. 55.
5. For amending the Laws in being relative to Houses of Correction, 22 Geo. 3. c. 64.—Explained and amended, 24 Geo. 3. c. 55.

For other Matters, see Gaols, Hospitals, Vagrants.

Who may be committed thither.

1. Vagabonds and disorderly Persons, 39 El. c. 4. § 3, 4. 7 Ja. 1. c. 4. § 4. 12 Ann. st. 2. c. 23. § 6.
2. Poor Persons refusing to work, or wandering, 43 El. c. 2. § 4. 12 Ann. st. 2. c. 23. § 5.
3. Lewd Women having Bastards, and Persons running away and leaving their Children to the Parish, 7 Ja. 1. c. 4. § 7 & 8.
4. Or Nonconformists against 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 1. § 2.
5. Poor refusing to go to Place of Settlement, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 12. § 3.
6. Or Persons offending against the Game Laws, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 25. § 5, 7. 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 23. § 3, 11. 5 Ann. c. 14. § 2, 4, 5. 9 Ann. c. 25. § 4.
7. Or refusing Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy, 1 W. & M. st. 1. c. 8. § 9.
8. Or not wearing Badge according to 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 30. § 2.
9. Or Persons offending against the Act concerning Hawkers and Pedlars, 9 & 10 H. 3. c. 27. § 3.
10. Or offending against Salt Duty, 1 Ann. st. 1. c. 21. § 4. 5 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 2.
11. Or acting contrary to the Acts for preserving the Fishery, &c. 4 Ann. c. 21. § 2, 9. 9 Ann. c. 26. § 6. 1 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 7, 14.
12. Persons convict of Theft or Larceny, 5 Ann. c. 6. § 2.

Houses of Correction.

13. Persons not paying Penalty for firing Houses negligently, 6 Ann. c. 31. § 3.
14. Coachmen and Chairmen on Misbehaviour, 9 Ann. c. 23. § 49. 1 Geo. 1. c. 57. § 8.
15. Offenders against the Acts concerning Drapery, 1 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 7. 11 Geo. 1. c. 24. § 18. 7 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 2, 6. 11 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 10.
16. Or Seamen committing Disorders in Dock-yards, 1 Geo. 1. c. 25. § 1.
17. Or Servants employed in adulterating Tobacco, 1 Geo. 1. c. 46. § 5.
18. Vagrants, and other Offenders, 6 Geo. 1. c. 19. To the most convenient House of Correction, 14 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 3.
19. Or Taylors refusing to work, &c. 7 Geo. 1. c. 13. § 6, 7.
20. Journeymen Shoemakers on second Conviction of Imbezzlement, 9 Geo. 1. c. 27. § 1.
21. Or Weavers, &c. combining against 12 Geo. 1. c. 34. § 1.
22. Or for not paying Costs and Damages adjudged by Justices on Dispute about Wages, 13 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 6.
23. Dyers guilty of Deceit, 13 Geo. 1. c. 24. § 5.
24. Or Persons convicted of Perjury, 2 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 2.
25. Watermen, &c. not paying Penalty of acting against 2 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 3.
26. Or Mariners deserting, 2 Geo. 2. c. 36. § 4.
27. Offenders against Act for regulating Coal Trade, 3 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 16.
28. Or Offenders against the Act concerning Ballastage, 6 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 22.
29. Or for maliciously drawing up Floodgates, 8 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 2.
30. Persons loitering on the Coast to run Goods, 9 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 18.—Or Persons not paying Penalty for fraudulently removing Goods, 11 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 4.
31. Or offending against the Act concerning Plays and Interludes, 10 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 6.
32. Persons riotously hindering the Exportation of Corn, 11 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 1.
33. Apprentices on Oath of Master or Mistress, 20 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 4.

Household of the King. See King and Palaces.

Hudson Bay Company, and Shares therein.

How taxed, 4 W. & M. c. 15. § 12.

For other Matters, see Corn.

Hue and Cry.

1. Shall be duly followed, **St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 9. *St. Winton.* 13 Ed. 1. st. 2. c. 6.
2. Shall be made after Felons and Robbers, and the County shall answer if they be not taken, *St. Winton.* 13 Ed. 1. st. 2. c. 1 & 2. 28 Ed. 3. c. 11. 27 El. c. 13. 29 Car. 2. c. 7. § 5.
3. Suits must be within the Year, 27 El. c. 13. § 9.
4. Shall be raised by the Watch on those that will not suffer themselves to be arrested, *St. Winton.* 13 Ed. 1. st. 2. c. 4.
5. Statute of *Winchester* shall be read in County Courts, &c. *Art. super Cartas*, 28 Ed. 1. c. 17. Shall be proclaimed four Times in the Year, 7 R. 2. c. 6.
6. Articles of Inquiry upon the Statute of *Winchester*, *Art. Winton.* 34 Ed. 1. st. 2.

7. Hue

Hundreds.

7. Hue and Cry shall be raised on Purveyors taking Carriages, &c. belonging to the Staple, 27 Ed. 3. st. 2. c. 4.
 8. Hundred that fails in pursuing Hue and Cry, to answer Half the Damages, 27 El. c. 13. § 2.
 9. Party robbed to give Notice to Constable and in *Gazette*, and be examined, 27 El. c. 13. 8 Geo. 2. c. 16.
 10. If Robber is apprehended, Hundred shall be discharged, 27 El. c. 13. § 8. 8 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 3.
 11. Hundred of *Benburs* in *Berks*, shall recover their whole Damages against the Hundreds that make Default in pursuing Hue and Cry, 39 El. c. 25.
 12. Directions for Pursuit of Hue and Cry, 8 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 11.
 13. Inhabitants may be Witnesses, 8 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 15.
 14. Hundred not liable to more than 200*l.* unless two Witnesses be present, 22 Geo. 2. c. 24.
 15. Execution not to be levied on any particular Inhabitant, but Taxation to be made, 22 Geo. 2. c. 46. § 34.
- For other Matters, see *Coroner*, *Hundreds*, *Robbery*.

Hull.

1. Restraint of Exactions taken there, 27 H. 8. c. 1.
 2. Duties on Salt-fish and Herrings restored, 33 H. 8. c. 33. 5 El. c. 5. § 3.
 3. Custom of *Hull* to have a Deputy resident at *York*, 1 El. c. 11. § 8.
 4. For erecting Workhouses and maintaining the Poor at *Hull*, 15 Geo. 1. c. 10. 28 Geo. 2. c. 27.
- For other Matters, see *Fish*.

Humber.

Fish Garths and Piles, &c. to be removed, 23 H. 8. c. 18.

Hundreds.

1. Shall be kept only by those that have Lands sufficient, 9 Ed. 2. st. 2.
 2. Shall be annexed to Counties, 2 Ed. 3. c. 12.
 3. Shall be let at the ancient Farm, 4 Ed. 3. c. 15. 28 Ed. 1. st. 3. c. 14.
 4. Not answerable to Persons who are robbed travelling on a Sunday, 29 Car. 2. c. 7. § 5.
 5. Liable to Penalty on Exportation of Wool, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 28. § 8.
 6. Liable to Damage sustained by pulling down Buildings, 1 Geo. 1. c. 5. § 6.
 7. By killing Cattle, cutting down Trees, burning Houses, &c. 9 Geo. 1. c. 22. § 7. 29 Geo. 2. c. 36. § 9.
 8. By destroying Turnpikes or Works on navigable Rivers, 8 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 6.
 9. By cutting Hop-binds, 10 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 4.
 10. By destroying Corn to prevent Exportation, 11 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 5.
 11. By wounding Officers of the Customs, 19 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 6.
 12. Or by destroying Woods, &c. 29 Geo. 2. c. 36. § 9.
 13. All Monies recovered against the Hundred to be levied by a Rate, 22 Geo. 2. c. 46. § 34.
- For other Matters, see *Hue and Cry*, *Receivers* 15. *Robbery*, *Sheriffs* 14, &c.

Hunting.

Hunting in the Night, or in Disguise, punished by Justices of Peace, or the Privy Council: As Felons if they deny the Offence, 1 H. 7. c. 7.

For other Matters, see *Deer-stealers*, *Felony*, *Game*.

VOL. X.

Huntingtonshire Fens.

Huntington Lane near Chester.

How repaired, 37 H. 8. c. 3.

Huntington Town.

For paving Part of, 25 Geo. 3. c. 3.

Huntingtonshire Fens.

1. For draining the Washes in the *Iste of Ely* and *Bluntingsham* with *Erith* in *Huntingtonshire*, 29 Geo. 2. c. 21.
2. For draining Fen Lands in the Parishes of *Ramsay*, *Berry*, *Wiston*, &c. in *Huntingtonshire*, 30 Geo. 2. c. 33. 12 Geo. 3. c. 26. 15 Geo. 3. c. 65.
3. For draining certain Lands in the Parishes of *Somerham* and *Pidley*, with *Feyton* and the Parish of *Colne* in *Huntingtonshire*, 32 Geo. 2. c. 13. 15 Geo. 3. c. 65. 17 Geo. 3. c. 65.
4. For draining the Fen Lands called *King's Dole*, *Eight Roods*, and *Farcat Fen* in *Huntingtonshire*, 13 Geo. 3. c. 39.
5. For Lands in the Parish of *Taxley*, 13 Geo. 3. c. 46.
6. For Lands called the *Parts* and *Alderlots*, 16 Geo. 3. c. 64.

Husbandry and Husbandman.

1. Decaying of Houses of Husbandry prohibited, 4 H. 7. c. 10. 6 H. 8. c. 5. 7 H. 8. c. 1. 27 H. 8. c. 24. 2 & 3 Ph. & M. c. 1. 2. 39 El. c. 1.
 2. Wood not to be turned to Tillage or Pasture, 35 H. 8. c. 17. § 3.
 3. Land to be reconverted to Tillage, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 5. 5 El. c. 2.
 4. Who may be compelled to serve in Husbandry, 5 El. c. 4. § 7.
 5. How Husbandmen shall take Apprentices, 5 El. c. 4. § 25.
 6. Statute 5 El. c. 2. concerning keeping a Quantity of Land in Tillage, repealed, 35 El. c. 7. § 20.
 7. Arable Land not to be converted to Pasture, 39 El. c. 2. Not extend to *Northumberland*, 43 El. c. 9. § 32.
 8. For carrying Sea Sand for Manure in *Devonshire* and *Cornwall*, 7 Ja. 1. c. 18.
- See *Labourers*.

Husband and Wife. See *Baron and Feme*.

I.

Jamaica. See *Plantations*.

James (St.) Clerkenwell.

For building a Workhouse, and employing the Poor of that Parish, 15 Geo. 3. c. 23. Amended, 23 Geo. 3. c. 44.

James (St.) Westminster.

For building the Church of that Parish, 1 Ja. 2. c. 22. Enlarging the Church-yard, 20 Geo. 2. c. 29.

James's Square. See *Paving*.

Japan Ware. See *China and India Goods*.

Q

Iceland.

Idiots and Lunaticks.**Iceland.** See Fish, Fisheries, &c.**Identitate Domini.**

1. Granted where one Man's Goods, &c. are seized for Outlawry of another, 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 2.
2. Grantable to Executors, 9 *H.* 6. c. 4.

Idiots and Lunaticks.

1. To be judged of by Justices, on Fine levied, 15 *Ed.* 2.
2. Prerogative as to Custody of Lands of Idiots, 17 *Ed.* 2. § 1. c. 9.
3. Providing for Lunaticks, 17 *Ed.* 2. § 1. c. 10.
4. Punishment of Lunaticks for High Treason, 33 *H.* 8. c. 20.
5. Dangerous Madmen to be confined by Justices of Peace, 12 *Ann.* § 2. c. 23, § 22. 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 5. § 20.
6. Idiots and Lunaticks, or their Committees, by Direction of Chancellor, enabled to convey Trust-estates and Mortgages, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 10.
7. Marriage of Lunaticks prohibited, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 30.
For other Matters, see Mad-houses.

Idle.Made navigable, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 30.**Ironburgh.** See Scotland.**Jekyll (Sir Joseph).**An Act for the Relief of his Legatees, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 89.**Jesuits.**

1. *Qui audit a Jhaba cadit a tota causa*, censured, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. in Appendix.
2. No Man shall lose by the old Forms of pleading, 36 *Ed.* 3. § 1. c. 15.
3. No Judgement reversed for Rasures or Interlineations, 8 *H.* 6. c. 12. § 1.
4. What Mispleadings, &c. aided by Verdict, 32 *H.* 8. c. 30. § 1. 18 *El.* c. 14. 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 13.
5. After Demurrer joined Judgement shall not be stayed or reversed for Matter of Form, 27 *El.* c. 5. 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 1.
6. Except certain criminal Cases, 18 *El.* c. 14. § 2. 27 *El.* c. 5. § 3. 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 13. § 3. 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. c. 8. § 2. 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 7. 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 13. § 2.
7. Defects in Form amended, 27 *El.* c. 5. § 2.
8. *Jesuits* extended to Judgements by Confession, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 2.
9. To Suits for Revenue, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 24.
10. To Writs of Mandamus and Informations in Nature of *Quo Warranto*, 9 *Ann.* c. 20. § 7.
11. To Proceedings in *English* (except in criminal Cases), 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 4.
12. Judgement shall not be stayed or reversed after Verdict for Defects of Form, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. c. 8.
For other Matters, see Amendment, Indictment 8. Mandamus 5. Parliament 92, 97, 101. Pleadings. Quo Warranto 5.

Jersey and Guernsey. See Guernsey.**Jesuits and Seminary Priests.**
See Recusants.**Jesuits.****Imprisonment.****Jews.**

1. Statute *Abon Burnell* not to extend to them, *St. de Mercat.* 11 *Ed.* 1. Nor Statute Merchant, 13 *Ed.* 1. § 3.
2. Restrictions on them, *St. de Judaismo, incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 188.
3. Their Debts pardoned, 1 *Ed.* 3. § 2. c. 3.
4. Chancellor to appoint Maintenance to be allowed by Jews to their Protestant Children, 1 *Ann.* § 1. c. 30.
5. Alterations of Abjuration Oath in favour of Jews naturalized in *America*, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 7. § 3.
6. Bills for naturalizing Jews, permitted, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. Repealed, 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 1.

Jewels.Imported Duty-free, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 7.

For other Matters, see Diamonds, Felonies within Clergy.

Alford Combe.For repairing the Pier there, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 19.**Images.**How to be defaced, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 10.**Imbezzlement.** See Arms, Felony, and Stores.**Imbroiderers.** See Embroiderers.**Impeachment.**King's Pardon no Bar to an Impeachment in Parliament, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 2. § 3.**Importation.** See Customs, Ships, Turkey Company.**Imprisonment.**

1. None shall be imprisoned but by the lawful Judgement of his Peers, or the Law of the Land, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 29. 25 *Ed.* 3. § 5. c. 4.
2. Bailiffs Accountant (not having Lands) to be attached by Bodies, *St. Marleu.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 23.
3. Execution against the Body on Statute Merchant, *St. de Merc.* 11 *Ed.* 1.
4. Creditor on Statute Merchant to find his Debtor (in Prison) Bread and Water, *St. de Merc.* 11 *Ed.* 1.
For other Matters, see Account, &c. 1. Accusations 2. Ecclesiastical Persons 41, &c. Forfeits 23. Gaols. Habeas Corpus, Ireland, Liberties 16, 17, 24. Papists 9. Prisons, &c.

Impropriation. See Appropriation.**Improbement.** See Approvement.**Incendiary Letters.** See Burning and Letters.**Incantment.**

Inchantment.

How punished, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 12. Repealed, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 5.

Incle.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2. 7 *Aqu.* c. 7. § 24. 12 *Ann.* §. 2. c. 21.

Inclosures.

1. Destroying them in the Night, made good by neighbouring Towns, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ff.* 1. c. 46. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 3. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 16.
2. Throwing down Inclosures in the Night, punished with treble Damages, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 3. § 4. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 7.
3. Persons obtaining Inclosures or Wastes disabled, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 36. § 10.
4. Taking away Gates, Pales, Posts, Stiles, or Hedge Wood, or destroying them, how punished, &c. 43 *El.* c. 7. 15 *Car.* 2. c. 2. 3 *W. & M.* c. 10. § 9. 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 15. § 6. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 16.

For other Matters, see *Approbement* 1. 4. *Mission*.
And for the local Acts, see the Names of the particular Places.

Incumbent. See Ecclesiastical Courts, Oaths, Quare impedit, Simony, and Vicars.

Indemnity.

General Indemnities in Times of Insurrection, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 1. c. 1. *ff.* 2. c. 3. 14 *Ed.* 3. c. 2 & 3. 5 *R.* 2. *ff.* 1. c. 6. 11 *R.* 2. c. 1. 21 *R.* 2. c. 14. 7 *H.* 4. c. 18. 1 *H.* 5. c. 6. 1 *H.* 7. c. 6. 12 *Car.* 2. c. 11. 1 *W. & M.* *ff.* 2. c. 8. 2 *W. & M.* *ff.* 2. c. 13. 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 19. 1 *Geo.* 1. *ff.* 2. c. 39. 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. & c. 39. § 18.

Indentures. See Apprentices.

India Company. See East India Company.

India Goods.

1. Duty on India Linens and Silks, *Exp.* 1 *Ja.* 2. c. 5.
2. India Goods sold by Inch of Candle, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 44. § 69.
3. Duty of 5 per Cent. on India Goods, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 44. § 76.
4. Additional Duties on wrought Silks, &c. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 44. § 80. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 3.
5. Made perpetual, 7 *Ann.* c. 7. and Part of Aggregate Fund, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 8.
6. Drawback on Exportation, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 3. § 5.
7. Several India Goods prohibited to be worn, or to be imported in any other Port than London, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 10. 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 11.
8. Wrought Silks, &c. to be warehoused till exported, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 2.
9. Proof on Owner, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 4.
10. No Duties but the Half Subsidy, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 10.
11. *Muslins* and painted Calicoes explained, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 14.
12. Duties on japanned and lacquered Goods paid *ad Valorem*, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 5.

13. Unrated India Goods to pay Custom as sold at the Sale, 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 9. § 6.
 14. Security to be given for importing Goods to Great Britain, and paying the Duties, 6 *Ann.* c. 3.
 15. Bonds for exporting India Goods to be delivered up, if no Prosecution within three Years, 8 *Ann.* c. 13. § 24.
 16. India Goods to be carried to Ireland only from England, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 12.
 17. Printed Silks, Calicoes, &c. not marked, forfeited, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 15.
 18. India Goods carried to Ireland, Jersey, Guernsey, Alderney, Sark, or Man, or the Plantations, not shipped in Great Britain, Forfeiture of Ship and Goods, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 9.
 19. Time of Sale for unrated India Goods, enlarged to three Years, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 11.
 20. The 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 10. shall not extend to any Goods made up in Furniture before 25 December 1782, 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 11.
 21. Foreign Goods may be taken out of Warehouses and refreshed, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 8.
 22. Unrated East India Goods to pay Subsidy of 5 per Cent. 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 2. § 2.
- For other Matters, see Calicoes, East India Company, Ireland, *Muslins*, Russia, Ships 25, &c. Silks.

Indicavit.

1. Remedy for Patron disturbed by it, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ff.* 1. c. 5. § 4.
2. Ecclesiastical Court may hold Plea of Tithes not amounting to the Fourth of the Church, *Se. Circumsp. agatis*, 13 *Ed.* 1. *ff.* 4.
3. Not granted till Matter contested in Spiritual Court, 34 *Ed.* 1. *ff.* 1.

Indico and Indigo.

1. Restraints on exporting it from the Plantations before it hath been in England, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 18. 15 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 9.
 2. To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.
 3. Indico may be imported, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 18.
- For other Matters, see *Cochineal*, Plantations 1, 75.

• **Indictments.**

1. In Turns, &c. shall be by Indenture, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 2. c. 17.
2. Shall be taken by lawful Men returned by the Sheriff without the Denomination of others, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 5. c. 3. 11 *H.* 4. c. 9.
3. Shall not have the Words *Infidiores viarum*, &c. 4 *H.* 4. c. 2.
4. In Indictments and Appeals the Judges shall inquire, if there be such a Place as named in Indictment, 7 *H.* 5. 9 *H.* 5. c. 1. 18 *H.* 6. c. 12.
5. A Person named of a foreign Country in an Indictment or Appeal shall after Acquittal recover treble Damages, 8 *H.* 6. c. 10. § 4.
6. Indictments good without *vi et armis*, 37 *H.* 8. c. 8.
7. *Englishmen* may be indicted in Northern Counties of England, for Felony done in Scotland, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 1.
8. Where not qualifiable for Want of Form, and where Defendant shall have a Copy. See *Treason*.
9. What Fees payable for drawing an Indictment. See *Clerks of Office*.

For other Matters, see *Abatement* 12, &c. *Amendment* 4. *Certiorari* 51, 8, 9, &c. *Clergy* 10. *Conspirators* 4. *Extortion*

Infant.

Extortion 4. Felony, Juries 11. Liberties 16, &c.
Murder, Process 5. Prohibition 12. Sheriffs 17.

Induction. See **Intrusion.**

Indulgences.

How reformed by the King, 25 H. 8. c. 21. § 27.

Infant.

1. Where not to have his Age. See *Age*.
2. Usury shall not run against them, *St. Marten*. 20 H. 3. c. 5.
3. Writ of Entry on Disseisin lies against Infant Heir of Disfeisor, and for Infant Heirs of Disseisee, 3 Ed. 1. c. 47.
4. The next Friend may sue, where Guardian has made a Feoffment, *St. Westm*. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 48.
5. Where in *Mortdancester* Nonage of the Heir shall not stay Enquest, 6 Ed. 1. c. 2.
6. And in all Cases where Infant is cloined, *St. Westm*. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 15.
7. Shall not be received into the Order of Friars before 14th Year without Guardians Assent, 4 H. 4. c. 17.
8. Chancellor shall punish the Superiors of Friars, that remove Infants without Assent of Guardians, 4 H. 4. c. 17.
9. Infants, Trustees, and Mortgagees, enabled to convey by Direction of Chancery, 7 Ann. c. 19.
10. How to bind himself by a Contract to serve in the Plantations, 4 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 5.
11. How admitted to a Copyhold, and how compellable to pay his Fine, 9 Geo. 1. c. 29.

For other Matters, see *Admeasurement, &c.* 1. *Counties Palatine* 27. *Ent in Wits* 2. *Execution* 11. *Labourers* 13. *Leases* 22. *Marriage* 13. *Parliament* 50. *Plantations* 26. *Receivers* 12.

Inferior Courts. See **Courts inferior.**

Information and Informer.

1. Justices of Assize and Justices of Peace, to determine Informations, 11 H. 7. c. 3. *Rep.* 1 H. 8. c. 6.
2. Defendant in popular Actions or Informations may pray a *Tales*, 14 El. c. 9.
3. How Process shall be indorsed, 18 El. c. 5. § 1.
4. Where Jury is not compellable to appear at *Westminster* for Trial of an Issue on a penal Statute, 18 El. c. 5. § 2.
5. Informer must give a Note of the Time of exhibiting Information, 18 El. c. 5. § 1.
6. In what Cases to pay Costs, 18 El. c. 5. § 3.
7. Where disabled to pursue on any Statute popular or penal, 18 El. c. 5. § 4. 31 El. c. 5. § 1.
8. Defendant may appear by Attorney, 29 El. c. 5. § 21. 31 El. c. 10. § 20.
9. What Process shall go against Defendants, 21 Ja. 1. c. 4.
10. What Oath Informer to take, 21 Ja. 1. c. 4. § 3.
11. Defendant in an Information of Intrusion, after 20 Years Possession, may plead the General Issue, and retain Possession till Title be found, 21 Ja. 1. c. 14.
12. Shall not be exhibited by Clerk of the Crown but by Rule of Court, and on Security for Costs, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 18.
13. Plea to stand good after Demise of the King, unless Defendant desires to alter it, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 18. § 7.
14. Information in Nature of *Quo Warranto* in what Manner grantable, and where several Defendants may be put into one Information, 9 Ann. c. 20. § 4.

Information and Informer.**Inquisition.**

15. What Judgements shall be given and Costs recovered by or against Relator, 9 Ann. c. 20. § 5.
 16. Statutes of Jeofails extended to such Informations, 9 Ann. c. 20. § 7.
- For other Matters, see *Abatement* 24. *Accusations*, *Actions popular*, *Costs* 8. *Customs* 133. *Extortion* 8. *Felony*, *Forefallers* 10. *General Issue* 7, &c. *Quo Warranto* 4.

Ingots, or Bars of Silver. See **Gold.**

Ingrossers. See **Forefallers and Leather.**

Inland Bills. See **Bills of Exchange.**

Inmates.

1. No Strangers shall lodge in Towns but those for whom their Hosts will answer, *St. Winton*. 13 Ed. 1. st. 2. c. 4.
 2. Receiving them in Cottages prohibited, 31 El. c. 7. § 6. Repealed, 15 Geo. 3. c. 32.
- For other Matters, see *Cottages*.

Inns and Innkeepers.

1. Commissions to Judges to inquire of Impositions of Innkeepers, Regrators, and Labourers, 27 Ed. 3. st. 1. c. 3.
2. No Innholder shall make Horse bread, 21 Ja. 1. c. 21. § 2.
3. For third Offence to be set in Pillory, &c. 21 Ja. 1. c. 21. § 4.
4. The Innkeepers and Victuallers in the Hundred of *Godley* in *Surrey* indemnified against certain Penalties, 14 Geo. 3. c. 60.

For other Matters, see *Houses*, *Beer and Ale*, *Brandy*, *Carriages*, *Coaches*, *Customs* 6, &c. *Hoxes*, *London* 8.

Inns of Court.

Windows how taxed, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 20. § 19. 24 Geo. 3. st. 2. c. 38. § 32.

Inquisition.

1. *De vitâ vel membris* shall be granted free, *M. C.* 9 H. 3. c. 26.
2. All of the Township, of twelve Years old, ought to come to Inquisitions of the Death of a Man, *St. Marle*. 52 H. 3. c. 24.
3. Shall be of sufficient Men, &c. *St. Westm*. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 11.
4. Articles to be inquired of concerning the King's Lands *Extenta Manerii*, 4 Ed. 1. st. 1.
5. Inquisitions and Indictments shall be taken by twelve Men, who shall put their Seals to them, *St. Westm*. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 13.
6. Bondmen may be sworn of Inquests for want of Freemen, *St. Exon*. 14 Ed. 1.
7. Inquisitions to be taken before granting Liberties, *St. de Libert. perquir.* 27 Ed. 1. st. 2.
8. Commissions of general Inquiry shall not be granted, 34 Ed. 3. c. 1.
9. Traverfes of Offices found before Escheators to be tried in King's Bench, 34 Ed. 3. c. 14.
10. Commissions to inquire of certain Articles shall be granted to the Judges, &c. 42 Ed. 3. c. 4.

11. Com-

Inquisition.

11. Commissioners shall take Inquests by Men impannelled by the Sheriff, 8 H. 6. c. 16.
 12. Lands seized into the King's Hands, upon Office found, shall be let to Farm to him that tenders a Traveller, 8 H. 6. c. 16. 1 H. 8. c. 10.
 13. Offices found before Escheators shall be returned within a Month, 8 H. 6. c. 16. 18 H. 6. c. 7.
 14. No Lands shall be granted by Patent, till King's Title be found, 18 H. 6. c. 6.
 15. Justices of Peace may take an Inquest to inquire of the Concealment of other Inquests, 3 H. 7. c. 1.
 16. Qualification of Commissioners to inquire of Lands, 1 H. 8. c. 8. § 1 & 2.
 17. How Inquisitions shall be taken and returned, 1 H. 8. c. 8.
 18. How traversed, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 8.
 19. Lessees, Copyholders, &c. not to lose their Interest, though omitted in an Office, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 8.
 20. Interest of Strangers saved, though not found by the Inquest, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 8. § 3.
- For other Matters, see *Coroner*, *Escheator*, *Franchises* 4, 11. *Ireland*, *Liberties* 18. *Parishes* 2.

Inrolment.

1. Exemplification of Inrolment of Deeds destroyed by Rebels, made Evidence, 6 R. 2. c. 4.
 2. No Estate of Freehold to pass by Bargain and Sale without Inrolment, 27 H. 8. c. 16. Extended to Counties Palatine, 5 El. c. 26.
 3. Customs to inrol Bargains and Sales saved, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 22.
 4. Records touching Fines and Recoveries may be inrolled, 23 El. c. 3.
 5. How Recognizances shall be inrolled, 29 Car. 2. c. 3. § 18. 8 Geo. 1. c. 25.
 6. Patentees may inrol so much of Charters in King's Bench as concerns particular Liberties, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 22.
 7. Time given for Inrolment of Crown Leases, 10 Ann. c. 18.
 8. Copy of a Bargain and Sale inrolled shall be as sufficient as the original Deed, 10 Ann. c. 18. § 3.
- For other Matters, see *Amendment* 3. *Bargain and Sale*, *Baron and Feme* 7. *Exemplification*, *Feoffment* without Clergy, *Title Deeds* inrolled, *Fines* &c. 22. *Franchises* 11. *Dapists*, *Patents* 6. *Recognizances* 13. *Register*, *Safe Conduct* 4.

Insolvent Debtors.

- Relieved, 1 Ann. § 1. c. 25. 2 & 3 Ann. c. 16. 6 Geo. 1. c. 22. 11 Geo. 1. c. 21. 2 Geo. 2. c. 20, 22. 21 Geo. 2. c. 31. 28 Geo. 2. c. 13. 29 Geo. 2. c. 18. 1 Geo. 3. c. 17. 5 Geo. 3. c. 41. 9 Geo. 3. c. 26. 12 Geo. 3. c. 23. Not to extend to Scotland, *Id.* § 57. 14 Geo. 3. c. 77. 16 Geo. 3. c. 38. 18 Geo. 3. c. 52. 21 Geo. 3. c. 63.
- See *Soldiers*.

Institution. See Intrusion.

Insurance.

1. Chancellor may award Commissions for hearing Causes upon Policies of Assurance, 43 El. c. 12.
2. Further Power given to Commissioners, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 23.
3. Insuring uncustomed Goods prohibited, 4 W. & M. c. 15. § 14. 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 36. § 2.

Inrolment.

4. Offices for insuring Marriages, Births, &c. prohibited, 9 Ann. c. 6. § 57. 10 Ann. c. 26. § 109.
 5. Two Corporations for Assurance erected, 6 Geo. 1. c. 18.
 6. Stock exempt from Taxes, § 10.
 7. Other Corporations, &c. prohibited to insure, § 12.
 8. Forging their Seal, Policies, &c. Death without Clergy, § 13.
 9. *South Sea Company* and *East India* may, notwithstanding, lend Money on their Ships by way of Bottomree, 6 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 26.
 10. Insurance Corporations discharged of Money due to the Crown, 7 Geo. 1. c. 27. § 26.
 11. Insurance Companies liable to single Damages and Costs only, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 25.
 12. Insurance Corporations may plead the General Issue in Actions of Debt, and Jury shall assess the single Value, 11 Geo. 1. c. 30. § 43.
 13. Insurance made by unstamped Notes, void, 11 Geo. 1. c. 30. § 44.
 14. Policies on Ships that export Wool, void, 12 Geo. 2. c. 21. § 33.
 15. Oblige in Bottomree or *Respondentia* admitted to prove Debt, on Bankruptcy, as if Loss happened, 19 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 2.
 16. Insurance on Effects of Subjects, Interest or no Interest, prohibited, except from the Dominions of Spain and Portugal, &c. 19 Geo. 2. c. 37.
 17. Privateers excepted, 19 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 2.
 18. Re-assurance, except in Cases of Insolvency, &c. prohibited, 19 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 4.
 19. Regulation of Insurance and Bonds for Money borrowed on Bottomree on India Ships, 19 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 5.
 20. Insured to declare in Writing on Demand what Sums they have insured, 19 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 6.
 21. Insurers permitted to bring Money into Court, 19 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 7.
 22. Insurance of French Property prohibited during the War, 21 Geo. 2. c. 4.
 23. Insurance of foreign Ships and Goods trading to India under new Commissions prohibited, 25 Geo. 2. c. 26.
 24. Shares in Offices for insuring of Houses, how taxable, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 54.
 25. The Stamp Duties imposed by 12 Ann. § 2. c. 29. § 21. and 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1. declared to extend to Policies of Insurance, 5 Geo. 3. c. 35. § 10. See 7 Geo. 3. c. 44. 8 Geo. 3. c. 25.
 26. Policy of Insurance not to secure the Property of more than one Person, &c. in a Ship or Cargo, to a greater Amount than 100 l.; 5 Geo. 3. c. 46. § 3.
 27. Policy stamped with five Stamps of five Shillings each excepted, 5 Geo. 3. c. 46. § 4.
 28. No Insurances to be made on Lives or Events in which the Parties insuring are not interested, 14 Geo. 3. c. 48.
 29. A Duty of 1 s. 6 d. on every 100 l. insured from Loss by Fire, 22 Geo. 3. c. 48. § 1.
 30. No Person to keep an Office without a Licence, *Id.* § 4. 7.
 31. For regulating Insurances on Ships and Goods, by inserting the Names of the Parties interested or their Agents in the Policies, 25 Geo. 3. c. 44.
- For other Matters, see *Bankrupt* 41. *Customs* 67. &c. *East India Company* 22. *Greenland* 10. *Lotteries* 2. *Ships* 56. *Stamps*, *Article Policy*, *Wool* 64.

Interest of Money. See Usury.

Intestate. See Administrator.

Intrusion.

Intrusion.

1. Heir of the King's Tenant, intruding on the King, gains no Freehold, 4 *Ed. 1. f. 3 c. 4.* 17 *Ed. 2. c. 13.*
2. Ecclesiastical Persons entering before Payment of First-fruits, Intruders, 26 *H. 8. c. 3. § 5.*
3. Bishops, &c. may notwithstanding give Institution and Induction, *Id.* § 7.
4. In Informations of Intrusion, Defendant may plead the General Issue, and retain Possession till Trial, 21 *Jas. 1. c. 14.*

Inventory.

1. Inventory of Goods of Testator, how to be made, 21 *H. 8. c. 5. § 4 & 5.*
2. And exhibited, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 10. 1 Jas. 2. c. 17.* What Stamp Duties to pay, *see Stamp.*

Inverness.

- Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 17.* 11 *Geo. 2. c. 16.*

John of Jerusalem. See Monasteries.

John (St.) Clapping.

1. For rebuilding the Church there, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 89.*
2. For Relief of the Poor, providing a Workhouse and Burial Ground, and paving, &c. certain Streets, in the Parish, 22 *Geo. 3. c. 55.* Amended by 23 *Geo. 3. c. 34.*

Joint Tenants and Tenants in Common.

1. May bring Waste, 13 *Ed. 1. f. 1. c. 22.*
 2. What to be done where Jointenancy is pleaded in Abatement of Affize, 34 *Ed. 1. f. 1.*
 3. Compellable to make Partition, 31 *H. 8. c. 1.* 32 *H. 8. c. 32.*
 4. Where Court may proceed to Judgement on Writ of Partition on Default, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 31. § 1, 2.*
 5. Suit not abated by Plea or Death, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 31. § 3.*
 6. Judgement in Partition executed by Sheriff or Under-sheriff, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 31. § 4, 5.*
 7. May bring Account against their Companions, 4 *Ann. c. 16. § 27.*
- For other Matters. *see Abatement 7. Edmonson 15. Chalm 4. Partition, Waste 8.*

Jointures.

1. Widows disabled from aliening or discontinuing Jointures, 11 *H. 7. c. 20.* 32 *H. 8. c. 36. § 2.*
2. Jointress barred of Dower, 27 *H. 8. c. 10. § 6, 7, 8, 9.*
3. Jointure after Marriage, unless by Act of Parliament, may be waived at Election, *Id.*
4. Popish Recusant shall lose her Jointure, 3 *Jas. 1. c. 5. § 13.*

Johnson (Bartha, Thomas, John, and Frances).

- Their Right to Houses and Shops belonging to the Fleet saved, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 27. § 18.*

Journeyman.

- Not to be restrained by Oath or Bond from setting up their Trade, 28 *H. 8. c. 5.*

For Journeymen Taylors and Shoemakers, *see Taylors and Shoemakers.*
And *see further, Labourers, Manufacturers, Servants, Woollen Manufacture.*

Ipswich.

- Its Streets how repaired, and Minister provided for, 13 *El. c. 24.*

Ireland.

1. Parsonage shall all do Homage, 14 *H. 3.*
2. King's Officers shall not purchase Land there, *Ordin. pro statu Hiberna.* 17 *Ed. 1. c. 1.*
3. Purveyance restrained, *Ord. pro st. Hiberna.* 17 *Ed. 1. c. 2.*
4. Merchants shall carry their Goods there freely without Arraignment, *Ord. pro st. Hib.* 17 *Ed. 1. c. 3.*
5. Fees of a Bill of Grace, *Ord. pro st. Hib.* 17 *Ed. 1. c. 4.*
6. Marshal's Fee for a Prisoner, *Ord. pro st. Hib.* 17 *Ed. 1. c. 5.*
7. Pardons shall not be granted without the King's Command, *Ord. pro st. Hib.* 17 *Ed. 1. c. 6.*
8. Process shall be under the Great Seal or Exchequer Seal, *Ord. pro st. Hib.* 17 *Ed. 1. c. 7.*
9. Assizes of Novel Diffinitio shall not be adjourned but in the County, *Ord. pro st. Hiberna.* 17 *Ed. 1. c. 8.*
10. Staple Places, and Customs of those Commodities, 27 *Ed. 3. f. 2. c. 2.*
11. Liberties granted to the Church and People of Ireland, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 1. &c.*
12. Business of the Land to be discussed in Council, &c. 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 2.*
13. King's Ministers shall put away all private Counsellors, 31 *Ed. 4. f. 4. c. 3.*
14. Inquisitions to be made of Felonies, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 5.*
15. No general Pardon to be granted but in Parliament, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 6.*
16. Prelates, &c. to certify the State of Ireland truly, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 7.*
17. Ministers, &c. shall not give Maintenance, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 10.*
18. Exchequer not to hear Common Pleas, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 11.*
19. Suggestion against Officers to be under the English Seal, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 12.*
20. The Justice of Ireland in every County shall inquire once a Year of Debts paid to the Sheriffs, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 14.*
21. Discharge in the Exchequer, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 15.*
22. None to be imprisoned unduly, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 16.*
23. Annual Inquiry of the Behaviour of Officers, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 17.*
24. Subjects in Ireland shall use the same Laws with the English, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 18.*
25. Misdemeanors of Clerk of the Market how punished, 31 *Ed. 3. f. 4. c. 19.*
26. Merchants may repair thither with Merchandize, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 17.*
27. English who have Lands there may carry and re-carry their Goods, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 18.*
28. Irish to live on their Benefices, 1 *H. 5. c. 8.*
29. Certain Irish forbid to continue in England, 1 *H. 5. c. 8.* 1 *H. 6. c. 3.* 2 *H. 6. c. 8.*
30. Irishmen not promoted to Dignities in the Church in Ireland, &c. 4 *H. 5. c. 6.*
31. Not to be Principals of any Halls in Oxford, 1 *H. 6. c. 3.*
32. Sacrament to be administered in both Kinds to the People there, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 1. § 7.*
33. How Bishops are to be elected, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 2.*

Ireland

34. For reducing the Rebels of *Ireland*, 16 *Car. 1. c. 28. § 30. &c. 1 W. & M. 2. c. 9.*
35. New Oaths to be taken in *Ireland*, 3 *W. & M. c. 2. 1 Ann. 2. c. 17.*
36. Quakers to make Declaration of Fidelity, 3 *W. & M. c. 2. § 15.*
37. Linen, Hemp, and Flax, may be imported from *Ireland* free, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 39. 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 20. § 10.*
38. And Iron, 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 20. § 10.*
39. For Sale of Estates of *Irish* Rebels, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 2. 1 Ann. 2. c. 31. &c. 32. 1 Ann. 2. c. 21. 2 & 3 Ann. c. 10. 4 Ann. c. 24.*
40. Augmentations of small Vicarages in *Ireland*, 1 *Ann. 2. c. 31.*
41. Papists disqualified from purchasing forfeited Estates in *Ireland*, 1 *Ann. 2. c. 32.*
42. Leases, &c. to Papists void, 1 *Ann. 2. c. 32. § 9.*—Except Leases of Cottages under 30s. *Id. § 10.*—Two Acres only to be let with a Cottage, § 21. Repealed, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 61.*
43. *Irish* Linen may be exported to the Plantations, 3 & 4 *Ann. c. 8.*
44. *New Ross* a Port for exporting Wool, 4 *Ann. c. 7.*
45. Confirmation of a Grant to the Archbishoprick of *Dublin*, 4 *Ann. c. 26.*
46. Forfeited Impropriations in *Ireland* applied to the building of Churches, &c. 5 *Ann. c. 25.*
47. Certificate of Goods landed in *Ireland* to be signed by the Collector, &c. 5 *Geo. 1. c. 11. § 5. 27 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 4.*
48. *India* Goods not to be imported into *Ireland* from foreign Parts, 5 *Geo. 1. c. 11. § 12.*
49. Dependancy of *Ireland* asserted, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 5. Repealed, 22 Geo. 3. c. 53.*
50. Judicial Authority of the House of Peers in *Ireland* denied, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 5. § 2.*
51. Ships of 50 Tons hovering on the Coast of *Ireland* to give Bond for proceeding on their Voyage, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 62. 12 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 1.*
52. Commissioners of Excise in *Ireland* to determine Offences in shipping Wool, &c. 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 64. In running India Goods, 12 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 3.*
53. Foreign Hops not to be imported into *Ireland*, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 9. Repealed, 20 Geo. 3. c. 18. § 2.*
54. Ships to be stationed to hinder Exportation of *Irish* Woollen Manufactures, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 21.*
55. No Sugar, &c. of the *British* Plantations to be imported into *Ireland*, unless shipped in *Great Britain*, 6 *Geo. 2. c. 13. § 4.*
56. Duties on Woollen or Bay Yarn from *Ireland* taken off, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 21.*
57. *Irish* Manufactures of Hemp and Flax, may be imported free, 16 *Geo. 2. c. 26. § 6.*
58. Foreign Glass not to be imported into *Ireland*, 19 *Geo. 2. c. 12. § 19.*
59. Glass not to be exported from *Ireland*, 19 *Geo. 2. c. 12. § 21. Repealed, 20 Geo. 3. c. 6.*
60. Importation of dirty Butter from *Ireland*, commonly called *Grass Butter*, permitted, 3 *Geo. 3. c. 20.*
61. Importation of Tallow, Hog-lard, &c. permitted, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 6.*
62. Importation of Provisions from *Ireland* permitted, 4 *Geo. 3. c. 28.*
63. Free Importation of Cattle permitted from *Ireland*, for seven Years, without Duties, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 10.*
64. Rates of Postage of Letters in and to, altered, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 25.*
65. Drawback of one Shilling per Pound on the Exportation of

- Raw Silk to *Ireland*, and the Exportation of Raw Silks from *Ireland*, prohibited, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 29. § 4, 5.*
 66. Spirits of any Kind, shipped for Exportation from *Ireland*, in Vessels under 100 Tons Burthen, are forfeited, together with the Vessel, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 43. § 30.*
 67. For Augmentation of the Army on the *Irish* Establishment, 8 *Geo. 3. c. 13.*
 68. Free Importation of certain Raw Hides and Skins from *Ireland*, allowed, 9 *Geo. 3. c. 39. § 1. 14 Geo. 3. c. 86. § 11. 21 Geo. 3. c. 29. § 3.*
 69. To continue the Importation of salted Provisions from *Ireland*, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 2. 11 Geo. 3. c. 8. 12 Geo. 3. c. 2. 13 Geo. 3. c. 4. 14 Geo. 3. c. 9. Further continued and extended to Potatoes, and all Kinds of Pulse, 15 Geo. 3. c. 7. made perpetual, 16 Geo. 3. c. 8.*
 70. Reversion of several Lands in *Ireland* divested out of the Crown, and vested in *G. Fitzgerald, Esq. of Rathone* in the County of *Meath*, and his Heirs, 11 *Geo. 3. c. 56.*
 71. No Rum, Sugar, Coffee, &c. prohibited by former Acts, shall be imported from *Ireland* into *Great Britain*, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 55. § 1, 5.*
 72. Penalty of entering Goods for Exportation from *Ireland* to foreign Ports, and landing them in *Great Britain*, *Id. § 2.*
 73. Rape Cakes may be imported from *Ireland* Duty-free, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 34. § 3.*
 74. Cloathing, &c. may be exported by them for the Use of Troops serving abroad on *Irish* Pay, 15 *Geo. 3. c. 45. § 1.*
 75. Additional Bounty on Flax Seed imported into *Ireland*, 15 *Geo. 3. c. 45. § 3. Continued by 18 Geo. 3. c. 45. § 6. Extended to all Flax Seed the Growth of the United Provinces and the Austrian Netherlands, 16 Geo. 3. c. 41.*
 76. A Drawback of the Customs allowed on the Exportation of Tea to *Ireland*, 17 *Geo. 3. c. 27.*
 77. Certain Goods allowed to be exported directly from *Ireland* into the *American* Plantations, or into *British* Settlements on the Coast of *Africa*, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 55.*
 78. Ships built in *Ireland*, and owned by his Majesty's Subjects, to be deemed *British* built, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 55. § 9.*
 79. Papists relieved from the Disability of holding Estates in *Ireland*, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 61.*
 80. A free Trade allowed between *Ireland* and the *British* Colonies and Settlements in *America*, the *West Indies*, and the Coast of *Africa*, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 10. § 1.*
 81. *Irish* Parliament to impose equal Duties on such Goods as they are liable to in *Great Britain*, *Id. § 2, 5.*
 82. No Person to trade to any Colony in *America* while such Trade is prohibited by the *British* Parliament, *Id. § 7.*
 83. Gold and Silver Coin allowed to be exported to *Ireland*, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 18. § 1.*
 84. Persons free of the *Turkey* Company allowed free Import and Export to and from *Ireland*, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 18. § 3.*
 85. Rights claimed by the People of *Ireland* firmly established, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 28. § 1.*
 86. No Writ of Error or Appeal from the Courts in *Ireland* to be received by any Court in *Great Britain*, *Id. § 2.*
- For other Matters, see Cattle 27. Coals 31. Coffee 23, 32. Customs 92, &c. *Dublin*, Drugs 16. Fees 45. Flax 8, 16, &c. Fisheries, Forfeited Estates, Glass 5. Habeas Corpus 7. Hops 11. India Goods 18. Iron 9. King 41, &c. Linen 5, 7, 24. &c. Lotteries 13. Manufactures 2. Merchants 30. Money 38. Mortgage, Oaths, Personal Estates, Plantations 43, &c. Sail Cloth 13. Salt 24, 26. &c. Seamen 50. Ships 58. Soldiers 68, &c. Tallow 3. Tobacco 14, 15, 29, &c. Wages 21. Writals 24. Wool 44, 46, &c.

Iron.

Iron.

Iron.

1. Exportation of Iron prohibited, 28 *Ed.* 3. c. 5.
2. Iron Gads shall not be made in Resemblance of Steel, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 26.
3. Timber not to be coaled for Iron Works, 1 *El.* c. 15. 23 *El.* c. 5. 27 *El.* c. 19.
4. New Iron Works not to be erected within 22 Miles of *London*, &c. 23 *El.* c. 5. § 3.
5. Nor in *Suffex*, *Surrey*, or *Kent*, 27 *El.* c. 19.
6. Iron Works charged with amending the Roads, 27 *El.* c. 19. 39 *El.* c. 19.
7. Duties on Importation of Iron, &c. 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. c. 4. § 14, &c.
8. Iron (except Gun Metal) and Copper from *English* Ore, may be exported, 5 *W. & M.* c. 17.
9. Bar Iron may be imported from *Ireland*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 17.
10. No Drawback of Customs on exporting foreign-wrought Iron, 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 9. § 12.
11. No Drawback on Iron or Steel imported and afterwards exported to Plantations, 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 5.
12. Trade with *Spain* in unwrought Iron permitted, 9 *Ann.* c. 21. § 63.
13. Pig Iron may be imported from Plantations, free, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 29.
14. Bar Iron from Plantations may be imported to *London*, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. Or to any Port, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 16.
15. Iron Works charged with Land Tax, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 4.
16. Repeal of 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. prohibiting the Exportation of *American* Bar Iron, or carrying the same coastwise, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 23.
17. Drawback discontinued of so much of the Duties upon Iron imported in foreign Bottoms, on the Exportation thereof, as exceeds the Duties upon Iron imported in *British* Ships, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 35. § 1.
18. Pig and Bar Iron prohibited to be exported, unless Preemption be first offered to Commissioners of Navy, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 35. § 2.

For other Matters, see *Arms*, *Felony within Clergy*, *Tith*, *Iron*, *Highways* 9. *Manufactures*, *Monopolies* 8. *Plantations*, *Wines*, *Wood* 9.

Iron Wire. See Wire.

Irbine.

Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 27.

Irwell River.

Made navigable, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 15.

Island.

1. Composition Fish to be taken as usual of Subjects travelling into *Island*, 5 *El.* c. 5. § 5.
2. Fishing Vessels not to proceed on their Voyage to *Westmony* and *Island*, till 10th *March* yearly, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 16. § 1.

Isis River. See Thames River.

Isle of Ely. See Ely.

Isle of Man. See Man.

Isle of Wight. See Wight.

Judges.

Islington.

1. For rebuilding the Church there, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 17.
2. For lighting and watching the Parish, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 17.
3. For building a Workhouse, and employing the Poor, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 5.

Issues.

1. Sheriff to be amerced if he answers not sufficiently, *St. Westminster* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 45.
2. Issues to be delivered in the Wardrobe, *Id.*
3. What Things to be distrained, *St. Westminster* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 39.
4. Issues shall not be levied till estreated, *St. de Fin. Levant.* 27 *Ed.* 1. *ff.* 1. c. 2.
5. Where Issues lost shall be discharged, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 26. § 11, &c.

For other Matters, see *Executors*, *General Issue*, and *Juries*.

Judges.

1. For Payment of their Wages, 10 *H.* 6.
2. Their Commissions, Salaries, &c. 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 2. § 3.
3. Salaries augmented, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 35.
4. To continue during good Behaviour, notwithstanding Demise of the Crown, 1 *Geo.* 3. c. 23. Provision for the Payment of, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 47.
5. Salary of *Puisne* Judges augmented, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 65.
6. How to be lodged at *Assizes*, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 74. § 70.

For other Matters, see *Judices of Assize*, and of the several Courts.

Ivel.

Made navigable, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 62.

Ives (Saint), Cornwall.

For erecting a Pier for the Protection of Vessels at that Port, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 52.

Judgements.

1. Judgements against Great Charter, &c. void, 25 *Ed.* 1. c. 2.
2. Peers to be elected in Parliament to give Judgement where it is delayed, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 1. c. 5.
3. Judgements given, in force till reversed, and shall not be examined in Council, &c. 4 *H.* 4. c. 23.
4. Where Judgement shall not be arrested or reversed, 16 & 17 *Car.* 2. c. 8.
5. On Death of either Party after Verdict, Judgement may be entered in two Terms, 17 *Car.* 2. c. 8.
6. Judgements as against Purchasers, only relate to Day of Signing, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 15.
7. For doggeting and better Discovery of Judgements, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. Made perpetual, 7 *W.* 3. c. 36.
8. Not doggeted not to affect Purchasers, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 3.
9. What Fees payable to Clerk of the Judgements, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 4. 5 & 6 *W. & M.* c. 12.
10. *Copiaturs* taken away in Trespass, 5 *W. & M.* c. 12.
11. Judgements in *Wales* and Counties Palatines, to be marked as of the Time of Signing, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 25. § 6.

For other Matters, see *Abatement* 23, 25. *Amendment* 3, 4. *Felony without Clergy*, *Tith Judgements*, &c.

Juries.

Heir, Neofails, Leases 12. Liberties 3. Limitations 9.

Juries.

1. Where necessary, Persons shall be sworn, that have Charters of Exemption, *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 14.*
2. Justices shall put none in Assizes or Juries but those who were first summoned, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 30.*
3. More than 24 shall not be summoned in one Assize; Men of seventy, infirm Persons, and they who do not reside in the Country, shall not be summoned, nor any who have less than 20 s. a Year, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 38.*
4. None shall be put in Assizes to pass out of the County, unless Lands to yearly Value of 100 s. *St. de iis qui ponend. 21 Ed. 1. § 1.*
5. Proviso for Cities, *3c. Id.*
6. Shall be of the most sufficient and nearest, *Art. super Cart. 28 Ed. 1. § 3. c. 9. 34 Ed. 3. c. 4.*
7. Inquests shall not remain untaken on account of Challenge for the King, *33 Ed. 1. § 4.*
8. Punishment of a Juror that takes Money, *5 Ed. 3. c. 10. 34 Ed. 3. c. 8. 38 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 12.*
9. Parties shall see the Panel, if they desire it, *42 Ed. 3. c. 11.*
10. No Panel shall be delivered by an Officer, but the Sheriffs shall return the Juries of themselves, *46 Ed. 3. in Appendix.*
11. Jurors on Inquests to be returned indifferently, or Indictment void, *11 H. 4. c. 9.*
12. In Juries of Life and Death, real Actions, and where Damages amount to 40 Marks, Jurors shall have Lands of 40 s. a Year, *2 H. 5. § 2. c. 3.*
13. Sheriffs shall not return their Officers or Servants, *23 H. 6. c. 9.*
14. Jurors in *Middlesex* shall be called the fourth Day, and Appearance recorded, *8 Ed. 4. c. 3.*
15. Qualifications of Jurors impanelled in Torn, *1 R. 3. c. 4.*
16. Justices of Peace may impanel a Jury to inquire of Concealments of other Juries, *3 H. 7. c. 1. 33 H. 8. c. 6. § 20.*
17. Ability of Jurors in *London*, *11 H. 7. c. 21. 4 H. 8. c. 3. 5 H. 8. c. 5.*
18. Panels of Grand Juries to be reformed by the Justices, *11 H. 7. c. 24. 3 H. 8. c. 12.*
19. Sheriffs of *Hampshire, Surrey, and Sussex*, may summon Jurors of less Ability to their Turns, *11 H. 7. c. 26. 19 H. 7. c. 16.*
20. Qualification in Copyhold of a Juror to inquire of Riots, *19 H. 7. c. 13.*
21. Forfeiture of Grand Jury making Default in Attaint, *23 H. 8. c. 3. § 5.*
22. Jurors in Cases of Felony, &c. in Cities and Towns, to be worth 40 l. in Goods, *23 H. 8. c. 13.*
23. For strict Custody of Jurors in *Wales*, *26 H. 8. c. 4.*
24. Power given to Justices of Peace to reform Panels, *33 H. 8. c. 10.*
25. For Return of Juries at *Nisi prius*, *35 H. 8. c. 6. Made perpetual, 2 Ed. 6. c. 32.*
26. *Tales de circumstantibus* granted at *Nisi prius*, *35 H. 8. c. 6. § 6.*
27. Statute *Tales de circumstantibus* extended to Cases of the Crown, *4 & 5 Ph. & M. c. 7.*
28. To *Wales* and the Counties Palatine, *5 El. c. 25.*
29. A *Tales, &c.* may be granted at the Prayer of Defendant, *14 El. c. 9.*
30. Qualification of Jurors to be returned at *Nisi prius*, *27 El. c. 6.*
31. Penalty of returning Issues on a Juror not summoned, *27 El. c. 6. § 3.*
32. Two Hundredors appearing shall be sufficient, *27 El. c. 6. § 5.*

VOL. X.

33. Abode of Jurymen shall be mentioned in the Return, and in the Extreat of Issues, *27 El. c. 7. Made perpetual, 39 El. c. 18.*
34. Jurymen to have 20 l. *per Ann.* Freehold, *16 & 17 Car. 2. c. 3.*
35. Jurymen to have 10 l. *per Ann.* &c. *4 & 5 W. & M. c. 24. § 15. In Wales 6 lb. Id.*
36. Issues on Jurymen shall be duly extreated, *4 & 5 W. & M. c. 24. § 15.*
37. Penalty on the Sheriff not summoning Jurors six Days before, or excusing any for Reward, *4 & 5 W. & M. c. 24. § 16.*
38. Persons having 5 l. *per Ann.* may be returned upon the *Tales, &c.* *4 & 5 W. & M. c. 24. § 18.*
39. No Fee shall be taken on Return of a *Tales*, *4 & 5 W. & M. c. 24. § 20.*
40. Writ *de non ponendo in Assisis* not to be granted but upon Oath, *4 & 5 W. & M. c. 24. § 21.*
41. After *Venire* returned, if Cause is not tried, a new *Venire* may be sued, *7 & 8 W. 3. c. 32.*
42. *Tales* to be of Jurymen returned on other Panels, *7 & 8 W. 3. c. 32. § 3.*
43. Constables shall return to Quarter Sessions Lists of sufficient Jurors, *7 & 8 W. 3. c. 32. § 4. 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 10. 3 & 4 Ann. c. 18. § 5. 3 Geo. 2. c. 25.*
44. Jurors to be summoned personally, or Warrant left at their Houses, *7 & 8 W. 3. c. 32. § 5.*
45. Inhabitants of *Westminster* exempted from serving at Sessions of Peace at *Middlesex*, *7 & 8 W. 3. c. 32. § 9.*
46. Justices to issue Precepts to Constables to make Returns of Jurymen, *8 W. 3. c. 10.*
47. Freeholders of the yearly Value of 150 l. not to serve at the Sessions in *Yorkshire*, *1 Ann. § 2. c. 13. § 3.*
48. Penalty on the Sheriff of *York* for not keeping Books of the Jurors serving at the Sessions, or returning the same Person twice within four Years, *3 & 4 Ann. c. 18. § 3 & 4. Not to excuse from serving at the Assizes, 10 Ann. c. 14. § 6.*
49. Lists to be made from the Parish Rates, and fixed on the Church Door, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. Made perpetual, 6 Geo. 2. c. 37.*
50. Duplicates of Lists to be returned by Clerks of the Peace, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 2.*
51. Penalty on Sheriffs returning Persons not in the List, and on Clerk of Assize falsely recording Appearances, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 3.*
52. Sheriff to register Names of Jurors, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 5.*
53. Penalty of taking Money to excuse Persons, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 6.*
54. Sheriff to annex Panel to *Venire*, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 8.*
55. Returns of Jurors in *Wales*, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 9.*
56. Jurors to be drawn by Ballot, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 11.*
57. Special Juries may be ordered, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 15. Extended to Counties Palatine, 6 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 2.*
58. Where a View is allowed, how made, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 14.*
59. Jurors in *London* to be Freeholders, and worth 100 l. *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 19.*
60. Qualifications of Jurors in capital Cases, *3 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 20.*
61. Jurors liable to serve again in *Middlesex* after two Terms, *4 Geo. 2. c. 7.*
62. Leaseholders of 50 l. *per Ann.* qualified, *4 Geo. 2. c. 7. § 3.*
63. What Costs shall be paid for praying a Special Jury, *24 Geo. 2. c. 18.*
64. Fees allowed to Jurymen, *24 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 2.*
65. No Challenge to the Array for Want of a Knight, *24 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 4.*

R

66. Per-

Justices of Assize.

66. Persons summoned on Juries in Courts of Record in Cities, Corporations, and Franchises, and not attending, may be fined, 29 Geo. 2. c. 19.

For other Matters, see Abatement 16. Assize 21. Attaint, 9, 11, 15, 17. Bailiff 21. Challenge, Contable 10. Counties Palatine 10. Customs 49. Escheators 8. Forests 29. Indictments 2. Justices of Assize 7. Lancaster 3. Liberties 1. Marshalsea 2. Middlesex 2, 3, 5, 6. Pill Prius 10, 11. Sc. Physicians 2, &c. Sheriffs, Southwark 1. Tales, Trial 16, &c. Turn 6. Wales.

Juris Utrum.

1. Granted between one Church and another, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 24.
2. To Vicars, &c. 14 Ed. 3. p. 1. c. 17.

Jus Patronatus.

Not within Statute of Limitations, 1 M. sess. 2. c. 5.

Justice.

1. Justice and Right shall neither be sold, denied, or delayed, *M. C.* 9 H. 3. c. 29.
2. Right shall be done to all without Respect, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 1.
3. Shall not be delayed for any Command under the Great Seal, &c. 2 Ed. 3. c. 8. 14 Ed. 3. p. 1. c. 14. 11 R. 2. c. 10.

For other Matters, see Liberties.

Justices of Assize.

1. Two Justices sworn to take Assizes, &c. three Times a Year, 13 Ed. 1. c. 30.
2. Justices of Assize, if Laymen, shall deliver the Gaols, 27 Ed. 1. p. 1. c. 3.
3. Justices of Assize to be appointed to the several Circuits, *St. de Justic. assign. incerti temp.* 1 Vol. 188. 4 Ed. 3. c. 2.
4. Assizes, &c. shall be taken before the Justices commonly assigned, 2 Ed. 3. c. 2.
5. Shall make their Circuits thrice in the Year, 4 Ed. 3. c. 2.
6. Shall inquire of Maintainers, Conspirators, and Champertors, and may adjourn their Proceedings into the Court where they are Justices, 4 Ed. 3. c. 11.
7. Shall have Commission to inquire of Misdemeanors of Officers, Maintainers, Jurors, &c. 2 Ed. 3. c. 5. 20 Ed. 3. c. 6.
8. Justices of Oyer and Terminer, Gaol Delivery and Assize shall be sworn, 20 Ed. 3. c. 3.
9. Shall hold their Sessions in the County Town, 6 R. 2. c. 5.
10. No Man of the Law shall be Justice of Assize or Gaol Delivery in his own County, 8 R. 2. c. 2. 13 H. 4. c. 2. 33 H. 8. c. 24. May act in the Gaol Delivery, 12 Geo. 2. c. 27.
11. Chief Justice of Common Pleas appointed among Judges of Assize, 8 R. 2. c. 2. 13 H. 4. c. 2.
12. Shall hold their Sessions where the Chancellor, with the Advice of the Justices, shall appoint, 11 R. 2. c. 11.
13. Shall not permit others to sit on the Bench with them, 20 R. 2. c. 3.
14. May try Indictments for counterfeiting Money, &c. 3 H. 5. c. 7.
15. Shall hold their Sessions for *Cumberland* at *Carlisle*, 14 H. 6. c. 3.
16. Can be made by none but the King, 27 H. 8. c. 24. § 2.

Justices of both Benches.

Justices of Gaol Delivery.

17. They shall be attended by Bailiffs, &c. 27 H. 8. c. 24. § 7.
 18. They shall proclaim the Statutes against Maintenance, 32 H. 8. c. 9. § 5.
 19. The Statute 33 H. 8. c. 24. that none shall be Justice of Assize in his own Country, not to extend to *Lancaster*, 33 H. 8. c. 24. § 7.
 20. Justices of Assize how to take Affidavits in their Circuit, 29 Car. 2. c. 5.
 21. May hold the Assizes for *Cornwall* at other Places besides *Launceston*, 1 Geo. 1. c. 45.
 22. Summer Assizes to be held at *Buckingham*, 21 Geo. 2. c. 12.
- For other Matters, see Affidavit 2. Assize, Attaints 2. Bail 14. Commissions 1. Discontinuance of Process 1. Fees, Juries 2. Money 27. Oyer and Terminer, Records 1.

Justices of both Benches.

1. Shall decide Pleas commenced before other Matter be arraigned, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 46.
2. Chancellor and Justices of King's Bench shall follow the King, *Art. Super Cart.* 28 Ed. 1. p. 3. c. 5.
3. Judges Oath, 18 Ed. 3. p. 4.
4. Immunity of Judges from Prosecutions, 31 Ed. 3. p. 4. c. 17.
5. Duty of Judges, 20 Ed. 3. c. 1 & 2. 9 R. 2. c. 3. 9 R. 2. c. 1.
6. Chief Justice of King's Bench not to be Justice of Assize, except in the County of *Lancaster*, 13 H. 4. c. 2.
7. For Payment of Judges Salaries, 10 H. 6. p. 2.
8. Court of King's Bench may remit Prisoners to be tried in the County, 6 H. 8. c. 6.

For other Matters, see Clergy 21. Commissions 1. Discontinuance of Process 1. Exceptions, Fees, Judges, Liberties, Pill Prius, Officers.

Justices in Eyre. See Eyre.

Justices of Gaol Delivery.

1. Justices of Assize, if Laymen, shall deliver the Gaols, 27 Ed. 1. p. 1. c. 3.
2. Justices of Peace shall deliver over their Indictments to Justices of Gaol Delivery, 4 Ed. 3. c. 2.
3. Shall be sworn like as the other Judges, 20 Ed. 3. c. 3.
4. Two Men of the Law in each County shall be in the Commission of Gaol Delivery, 17 R. 2. c. 10.
5. None but the King can make them, 27 H. 8. c. 24. § 2.
6. They shall be attended by Bailiffs, &c. 27 H. 8. c. 24. § 7.
7. May give Judgement on Prisoners convicted before other Justices, 1 Ed. 6. c. 7. § 5.
8. Granting a new Commission of Gaol Delivery, or of the Peace, in a Town Corporate, shall not avoid the former Commission, 2 & 3 Ph. & M. c. 18.
9. Justices of Gaol Delivery may act in their own Countries, 12 Geo. 2. c. 27.

Justices of Oyer and Terminer.

1. Commissions of Oyer and Terminer shall be granted only to the Justices of either Bench and in Eyre, except for heinous Treasons, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 29.
2. Shall go Circuits to hear and determine Trespasses, *St. Ragn. incerti temp.* 1 Vol. 188.

3. Oyers

Justices of Peace.

3. Oyers and Terminers shall not be granted but for horrible Trespasses, 2 *Ed. 3. c. 2.* 34 *Ed. 3. c. 1.*
4. Justices of Oyer and Terminer may direct Writs to a foreign County to take Felons, 5 *Ed. 3. c. 11.*
5. May try Treasons, Misdemeanors of Treason and Murder in any County, after the Council have examined into it, 33 *H. 8. c. 23.*

For other Matters, see Justices of Peace, Justices of Gaol Delivery, Justices of Peace.

Justices of Peace.

1. Good Men shall be assigned to keep the Peace in every County, 1 *Ed. 3. c. 16.* 4 *Ed. 3. c. 2.* 34 *Ed. 3. c. 1.*
2. Shall have Power to punish Offenders against the Statute of *Winchester*, 2 *Ed. 3. c. 6.*
3. Shall have Commission of Oyer and Terminer, 18 *Ed. 3. c. 2.*
4. Their general Authority, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 1.*
5. Justices shall inquire of Weights and Measures, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 5.*
6. There shall be six Justices in every County beside Justices of Assize, and they shall hold four Sessions in the Year, 36 *Ed. 3. c. 12.* 12 *R. 2. c. 10.* Eight Justices beside Peers, 14 *R. 2. c. 11.* 2 *H. 5. c. 1.* 4.
7. No Lord's Steward shall be a Justice of Peace, 12 *R. 2. c. 10.*
8. Shall be of the most sufficient Knights, Esquires, and People of the Law, 13 *R. 2. c. 1.* 7.
9. Peers shall not have Wages as Justices of Peace, 14 *R. 2. c. 11.*
10. Justices to put their Names to Estreats, 14 *R. 2. c. 11.*
11. Justices of the *Quorum* shall be resident in the County, and make their Sessions four Times a Year, 2 *H. 5. c. 1.* 4.
12. Shall be resident in the Counties, 2 *M. 5. c. 1.*
13. Proceedings shall not be discontinued by new Commission, 11 *H. 6. c. 6.*
14. At Liberty to hold but two Sessions in the Year in *Middlesex*, 14 *H. 6. c. 4.*
15. Shall have Lands of 20*l.* a Year, 18 *H. 6. c. 11.*
16. Not to extend to Cities, Towns, &c. incorporate, 18 *H. 6. c. 11.* § 2.
17. Justices to award Process on Indictments in the Turn, 1 *Ed. 4. c. 2.*
18. May bail Persons arrested on Suspicion, and enquire of Escapes, 1 *R. 3. c. 3.*
19. Goods not to be seized on Suspicion, *Id.*
20. Shall certify Recognizances for keeping the Peace at the next Sessions, 3 *H. 7. c. 1.*
21. Shall four Times in the Year make the Proclamation to keep the Laws, 4 *H. 7. c. 12.*
22. Shall hold their Sessions in the usual Places, 27 *H. 8. c. 24.* § 17.
23. Shall divide themselves into Hundreds to inquire of Vagrants, &c. 33 *H. 8. c. 10.* 37 *H. 8. c. 7.*
24. A Sheriff shall not be a Justice of Peace, 1 *M. 5. c. 8.*
25. Justice who commits a Felon shall take Examination of Prisoner, and the Informations of the Witnesses, and bind Witnesses to appear, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c. 13.* § 4. 2 & 3 *Ph. & M. c. 10.*
26. Justices of Peace and their Officers to plead the General Issue, and have double Costs, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 5.* 21 *Ja. 1. c. 12.*
27. Actions against Justices of Peace and their Officers and Church-wardens, &c. shall be laid in the proper County, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 12.*

28. Residing in Cities and Corporations may act for the County, 9 *Geo. 1. c. 7.* § 3.
29. Shall have Lands of 100*l.* a Year, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 18.* 18 *Geo. 2. c. 20.*
30. Attornies and Proctors not to be Justices, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 18.* § 2.
31. Not to incapacitate any Peer or Person qualified to serve for Knight of the Shire, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 18.* § 5. 18 *Geo. 2. c. 20.* § 13.
32. Saving Rights of Universities, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 18.* § 7. 18 *Geo. 2. c. 20.* § 15.
33. Quarter-Sessions, on Appeal, to amend Defects in Form, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 19.*
34. 5 *Geo. 2. c. 18.* not to deprive Vice-chancellor, &c. of *Cambridge* from being Justices, 7 *Geo. 2. c. 10.*
35. Justices of a Liberty may commit to the House of Correction of the County, 15 *Geo. 2. c. 24.*
36. Power given to Justices to act in Matters relating to their own Parishes, 16 *Geo. 2. c. 18.*
37. What Qualifications requisite for Justices of a County, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 20.*
38. May indorse Warrants against Persons that have escaped into their Jurisdiction, 23 *Geo. 2. c. 26.* § 11. 24 *Geo. 2. c. 55.*
39. Month's Notice to be given of intended Action against a Justice, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 44.* 30 *Geo. 2. c. 24.* § 23.
40. May tender Amends, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 44.* § 2.
41. May pay Money into Court, § 4.
42. No Evidence to be given of other Cause than in the Notice, § 5.
43. Action not to be brought against a Constable acting under Warrant, unless he refuses a Copy of it, § 6.
44. Double Costs against a Justice for wilful and malicious Acts, § 7.
45. Justice to indorse the Warrant of a Justice for another County, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 55.*
46. Fees of Justices Clerks regulated, 26 *Geo. 2. c. 14.*
47. Orders of Justices not to be vacated for not expressing one of them to be of the *Quorum*, 26 *Geo. 2. c. 27.*
48. How Table of Fees to Justices Clerks in *Middlesex* shall be confirmed, 27 *Geo. 2. c. 16.* § 4.
49. Oath of Office where to be taken on Demise of the King, 1 *Geo. 3. c. 13.*
50. Justices not obliged to take the Oaths mentioned in the Act 1 *Geo. 3. c. 13.* more than once in his Majesty's Reign, or in any future Reign, 7 *Geo. 3. c. 9.*
51. Two or more Justices, though not of the *Quorum*, empowered to carry certain Acts into Execution, 7 *Geo. 3. c. 21.*
52. Justices empowered to administer Oaths where they proceed under the Authority of any Act to levy Penalties and make Distresses, 15 *Geo. 3. c. 30.*

For other Matters, see Ble, &c. 7, 18, 21. Amendment 9. Apprentices 10. Bail 9. Bailiffs 20. Ballard 5. 6. Brandy 5. 9. Brewer 5. 9. Bridges 10, 28. Carriage 9. Certiorari 14, 21. Clerk of the Peace 4. Coaches 16. Coals 20. 51. Commissioners 1, 7, 8. Corn 12, 14, 18. County Court 3. County Rates 2. 2. Customs 111, 127. Debitum potestatem, Distiller 8, 13. Distress 26. Diaper 76, 90, &c. Excise 20, 24, &c. Fees 10. Felony 29. Fish 17 &c. Forcible Entry 2. Game, Gaols, General Issue, Highways, House of Correction, Justices of Gaol Delivery 2. Labourers 5, 18, &c. Mills 3. Money 27. &c. Oaths, Poor, Quakers 8. Rents 15. Riots 4, 8, &c. Salt 30. Sheriffs 34, 35, &c. Tithes 21. Vagrants, Wages.

King, Queen, and Royal Family.

K.

Katherine Cree Church, alias Christ Church. See Saint Katherine, Churches.

Katherine Hall.

A Prebend of *Norwich* annexed to its Mastership, 12 *Ann.* *ft.* 2. c. 6. § 7.

Keeper of the Great Seal. See Chancery 10.

Keith (George), late Earl Marthal.

His Majesty enabled to grant a Sum out of the principal Money and Interest due to the Publick, on account of the Purchase of Part of the Estates of the said Earl, 1 *Geo.* 3. c. 15.

Kelly, alias Johnson (George).

Subjected to Pains and Penalties, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 16.

Kendal. See Drapery.

Kennet River.

Made navigable, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 8. 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 35. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 8. § 21.

Kensington.

1. Its Streets paved and cleansed; keeping of Swine prohibited, 3 & 4 *W. & M.* c. 12. § 22. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 37.
2. For Relief of Poor there, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 63. 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 64.

Kent.

1. For altering the Highways in the Wild of *Kent*, 14 & 15 *H. 8.* c. 6. and see 26 *H. 8.* c. 7. Repealed by 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 40. Revived by 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 5.
2. The Commissioners of Sewers in the Eastern Part of *Kent* enabled to drain and improve the general Vallies, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 62.
3. For building a Gaol for the Western Division of *Kent*, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 12.

Kent (Earl of).

Provisions relating to Writs of Error for reversing Fines relating to the Title of Earl of *Kent*, 23 *El.* c. 3. § 8. 27 *El.* c. 9. § 12.

Kettles. See Iron.

To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M.* *sess.* 2. c. 4. § 18. 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.

Kidderminster.

1. Stalls how made there, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 8.
2. For the Recovery of Small Debts within that Borough, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 66.
3. For repairing the Church, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 94.

Kindred. See Administrator, &c.

King, Queen, and Royal Family.

1. Inquiry to be made in the *Torn de seductoribus Domini Regis, et Regni, Domina Reginae, et Liberorum suorum et eorum consentaneis*, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. See Appendix.
2. They that pursued and took King *Edward II.* indemnified, 1 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 1. c. 1. Same of *Richard II.* 1 *H.* 4. c. 2.
3. Subjects discharged of all Obedience to the King as King of *France*, 14 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 5.
4. King's Children born beyond Sea, held natural Subjects, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 2.
5. None to move or counsel the King to do any Thing against the Ordinance for Reformation of the Government; second Offence Felony, 10 *R.* 2.
6. Resistance of evil Administration, by War, justified, 11 *R.* 2. c. 1.
7. Crown entailed on four Sons of *Henry IV.* 7 *H.* 4. c. 2.
8. Restraint on aliening the ancient Jewels of the Crown, 1 *H.* 6. c. 5.
9. Judicial Acts, &c. of *Henry IV.* *Henry V.* and *Henry VI.* other than in Parliament, confirmed, 1 *Ed.* 4. c. 1.
10. They who faithfully serve the King, for the Time being, according to their Allegiance, shall not forfeit any thing, 11 *H.* 7. c. 1.
11. Penalty of not attending the King when he goes to War in Person, 11 *H.* 7. c. 18. 19 *H.* 7. c. 1.
12. Reputed Head of the Church, 26 *H.* 8. c. 1.
13. Succession limited, 25 *H.* 8. c. 22. 26 *H.* 8. c. 2. 28 *H.* 8. c. 7. 35 *H.* 8. c. 1. 1 *El.* c. 3. § 4.
14. Provisions for the Government of a King during Minority, 25 *H.* 8. c. 22. § 11.
15. Power given to the King to repeal Statutes made under his Age of 24 Years, 28 *H.* 8. c. 17. 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 11.
16. Taking the King's Hawks, hunting in his Parks in the Night, &c. made Felony, 31 *H.* 8. c. 12. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 17.
17. Marriage with the Lady *Anne* of *Cleves* dissolved, 32 *H.* 8. c. 25.
18. Assent by Patent good, 33 *H.* 8. c. 21. § 3.
19. King's Stile established, 35 *H.* 8. c. 3. 1 & 2 *Pb. & M.* c. 8. § 42.
20. Penalty of affirming the King is a Heretick, Usurper, &c. 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 11.
21. With-holding Castles or Stores made Treason, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 11. § 5.
22. All Acts against *Henry's* Marriage with *Queen Catharine* repealed, 1 *M.* *ft.* 2. c. 1.
23. Royal Power declared to be as fully in a Queen as in a King, 1 *M.* *ft.* 3. c. 1.
24. *Queen Mary* to have the Administration notwithstanding her Marriage, 1 *M.* *ft.* 3. c. 2. 1 & 2 *Pb. & M.* c. 1.
25. Foreign Authority within the Realm abolished, and ecclesiastical Jurisdiction annexed to the Crown, 1 *El.* c. 1. § 16, 17.
26. Oath of Supremacy, 1 *El.* c. 1. § 19.
27. Maintaining foreign Authority, for the third Offence is Treason, 1 *El.* c. 1. § 30.
28. Right of *Queen Elizabeth*, and Heirs of her Body, 1 *El.* c. 3.
29. Association for Defence of *Queen Elizabeth*, 27 *El.* c. 1.
30. The Persons by whose Means the Queen's Life may be shortened, disabled to pretend Title to the Crown, 27 *El.* c. 1.
31. Recognition of the Title of *James I.* 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 1.
32. Of *Charles II.* 12 *Car.* 2. c. 12. § 12.
33. People have no coercive Power over Person of the King, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 30. § 1.
34. Post-Office Revenue, and Wine Licences, settled upon the Duke of *Tork*, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 14. 1 *Ja.* 2. c. 12.

King, Queen, and Royal Family.

35. Coronation Oath, 1 *W. & M. c. 6.*
 36. Succession limited, 1 *W. & M. ft. 2. c. 2. § 8.*
 37. Persons professing the *Papish* Religion, or marrying a Papist, excluded from the Succession, 1 *W. & M. ft. 2. c. 2. § 9. 12 W. 3. c. 2.*
 38. King shall take Declaration against Popery, 1 *W. & M. ft. 2. c. 2. § 10.*
 39. Recognition of King *William* and Queen *Mary*, 2 *W. & M. c. 1.*
 40. Commissions, &c. not to cease for six Months after the Death of the King, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 27. § 21. 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 8. 4 Ann. c. 8. 6 Ann. c. 7. § 8.*
 41. To extend to *Ireland, Jersey, Guernsey, America, &c.* 1 *Ann. ft. 1. c. 8. § 6.*
 42. Civil List Revenue granted to King *William* for Life, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 23. Overplus discharged, 12 & 13 W. 3. c. 12. § 4.*
 43. Succession of the Crown settled upon the Princess *Sophia* Electress and Duchess Dowager of *Hanover*, 12 & 13 *W. 3. c. 2.*
 44. Civil List Revenue granted to Queen *Anne*, 1 *Ann. ft. 1. c. 7.*
 45. Grants of Lands to be only for 31 Years or three Lives, 1 *Ann. ft. 1. c. 7. § 5. Of Buildings for fifty Years, Id. § 6.*
 46. Hereditary Excise, Revenues of Post-Office and small Branches not alienable, 1 *Ann. ft. 1. c. 7. § 7. Forfeited Estates excepted, Id. § 8.*
 47. Revenue of Prince *George* of *Denmark* established, 1 *Ann. ft. 2. c. 2.*
 48. Princess *Sophia* and her Issue naturalized, 4 *Ann. c. 1. & c. 4.*
 49. Privy Council and other great Officers to continue six Months after the King's Death, unless, &c. 6 *Ann. c. 7. § 8.*
 50. Great and other publick Seals, to be used as Seals of the Successor until, &c. 6 *Ann. c. 7. § 9.*
 51. Successor impowered to appoint a Regency, 4 *Ann. c. 8. 6 Ann. c. 7. § 11.*
 52. Precedency of the Princess *Sophia*, &c. settled, 10 *Ann. c. 4.*
 53. Civil List granted to King *George* I. 1 *Geo. 1. ft. 1. c. 1.*
 54. Reward for apprehending Pretender, 1 *Geo. 1. ft. 1. c. 1. § 9. ft. 2. c. 13. § 28.*
 55. Provision for Queen *Caroline* when Princess, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 22. Principality of Wales* granted, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 37.*
 56. Restriction in the Act of Settlement that the King should not depart the Land, &c. repealed, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 51.*
 57. Annuities granted on the Civil List to discharge Debts, 7 *Geo. 1. c. 27. 12 Geo. 1. c. 2.*
 58. Provision made for his Majesty for the Civil Government, 1 *Geo. 2. ft. 1. c. 1.*
 59. His Majesty enabled to be Governor of the *South Sea* Company, 1 *Geo. 2. ft. 1. c. 2.*
 60. Provision made for Queen *Caroline*, 1 *Geo. 2. ft. 1. c. 3.*
 61. Provision for the Debts of King *George* I. 1 *Geo. 2. ft. 2. c. 8. § 26.*
 62. Prince of *Orange* naturalized, 7 *Geo. 2. c. 3 & 4.*
 63. Annuity granted to the Princess Royal, 7 *Geo. 2. c. 13.*
 64. Princess of *Wales* naturalized, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 24 & 28.*
 65. Provision made for the Princess of *Wales*, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 29.*
 66. Settlement on the Duke of *Cumberland* and the Princesses, 12 *Geo. 2. c. 15.*
 67. Provision of a Marriage Portion for the Princess *Mary*, 13 *Geo. 2. c. 13.*
 68. Annuities granted to the Royal Family freed from Taxes, 15 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 21.*
 69. Additional Annuity granted to the Duke of *Cumberland*; 19 *Geo. 2. c. 29.*
 70. Regency settled in case of the Crown descending to a Minor, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 24.*
 71. His Majesty impowered to grant Entries to the Vassals of the Principality of *Scotland*, during the Minority of the Prince, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 20.*
 72. The Royal Family exempt from the Land Tax, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 92 & 93. 4 Geo. 3. c. 2. § 95, 96, 97. 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 95, 96, 97.*
 73. Establishment of Court List, 1 *Geo. 3. c. 1.*
 74. Hereditary and temporary Excise, Tunnage, and Poundage, Post-office, and small Branches carried to the Aggregate Fund, 1 *Geo. 3. c. 1. § 3.*
 75. King may be Governor of *South Sea* Company, 1 *Geo. 3. c. 5.*
 76. His Majesty impowered to grant the Queen an Annuity of 100,000*l.* for her Life, to take place after his Decease, 2 *Geo. 3. c. 1.*
 77. *Richmond* old Park, and *Somerfet-house* settled on Queen *Charlotte* for Life, *Id.*
 78. Regency settled, in case the Crown should descend to a Minor, 5 *Geo. 3. c. 27.*
 79. Certain Annuities settled on the Dukes of *York, Gloucester, and Cumberland*, 7 *Geo. 3. c. 19. 25 Geo. 3. c. 51.*
 80. For better regulating the future Marriages of the Royal Family, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 11.*
 81. Certain Hereditaments at *Richmond* in *Surrey*, belonging to Viscountess *Fitzwilliam*, vested in his Majesty, and Compensation allowed, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 59.*
 82. *Buckingham-house* settled on Queen *Charlotte* for Life, in lieu of *Somerfet-house*, 15 *Geo. 3. c. 53.*
 83. An additional 100,000*l.* per Annum granted to his Majesty for the Support of his Household, 17 *Geo. 3. c. 21.*
 84. His Majesty enabled to make a Provision for the young Princes and Princesses, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 31.*
 85. For enabling his Majesty to discharge the Debt on his Civil List, and for regulating the Mode of Payment, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 82.*
 86. His Majesty impowered to exchange certain Lands with the Duke of *Northumberland*, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 98.*
- For other Matters, see Abatement 24, 28; 30. Account, &c. 1, 10. Adultery 1, 10, &c. Bishops 5, 15. County, Chancery 1. Charlotte (Queen). Churches, Concealment, Convocation 2. Cornwall, Debt to the King, Discontinuance of Process, East India Company, Ely-house, Escheats, Fines 16. First Fruits, Grant of the Kings, Justices of both Benches 2. Leases 2. Liberties, Limitations 5, 13, &c. Marriages 17. Mines, Morden College, Mortmain 16. &c. Palaces, Plantations 15. Prerogative, Recovery 6. Savoy, Sewers 5. Treason, Universities 15. Wales, Wreck 3.*

King's Bench. See Corporation. Error; Information, Justices of both Benches, Land Tax, Marshalsea, Prison, Register, Treason, Wales.

King's Bench Prison. See Marshal of the King's Bench, and Prisons.

King's Lynn.

For Recovery of Small Debts within that Borough and Liberties, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 20.*

For other Matters, see Pilots 4.

Kingston upon Hull.**King's Patents and Grants.** See Grants of the King, and Patents.**Kinghorn.** See Scotland.**Kingston upon Hull.**

1. What Duties on Fish brought there, 33 H. 8. c. 33. § 1.
2. For Recovery of Small Debts, 2 Geo. 3. c. 38.
3. For licensing a Playhouse there, 9 Geo. 3. c. 17.
4. Officers of the Customs may use Lights on board any Vessel in the Haven of *Kingston upon Hull*, 19 Geo. 3. c. 48. § 4.
5. For making Quays and Wharfs for Vessels in that Port, 14 Geo. 3. c. 56.
6. For building a Gaol for the Town and County, purchasing a Burial-ground, regulating the Fares of Coachmen, lighting the Town, &c. 23 Geo. 3. c. 55.

Kingston upon Thames.

For lighting and watching that Town, 13 Geo. 3. c. 61.

King'swood.For building *St. George's Church* there, 24 Geo. 2. c. 37.**Kirkby (Westmoreland).**

For Recovery of Small Debts in the Town, 4 Geo. 3. c. 41.

Kirkcaldy. See Scotland.**Kirkham.** See Poulton.**Kirton Hundred.**For the Recovery of Small Debts in certain Parishes within the Hundred of *Kirton* in the Parts of *Holland* in *Lincolnshire*, 17 Geo. 3. c. 62. repealed, 18 Geo. 3. c. 43.**Knights and Knights Service.**

1. None distrained for more Service for a Knight's Fee than is due, *M. C.* 9 H. 3. c. 10.
2. *Aids pur faire filz chevalier*, &c. regulated, *St. Westminster*. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 36. 25 Ed. 3. § 5. c. 11.
3. None distrained to take Knighthood that have less than 40*l.* a-Year, or that are incumbered with Debts, or that hold in Burgage, &c. *St. de Milit.* 1 Ed. 2. § 1.
4. None compelled to take Knighthood, 16 Car. 1. c. 25.
5. Who to be Contributors to the Expences of Knights coming to Parliament, 12 R. 2. c. 12.
6. Knights Service abolished, 12 Car. 2. c. 24.

Knight (Robert).

His Creditors how relieved, 13 Geo. 1. c. 22.

Knives. See Cutlers.**Knights, &c.****Labourers.**

2. Wages ascertained, 25 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 1 § 3. 12 R. 2. c. 4. 23 H. 6. c. 12. 11 H. 7. c. 22. 6 H. 8. c. 3. 7 H. 8. c. 5.
 3. Hired in a publick Place, 25 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 1.
 4. Shall work in Summer where they dwell in Winter, 25 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 2.
 5. Justices shall fix Wages, 25 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 3. 31 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 6.
 6. Fines arising on Statutes of Labourers granted to Commons, in Aid of Subsidy, 25 Ed. 3. § 7. 36 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 14.
 7. Restrictions on Masons and Carpenters, 34 Ed. 3. c. 9.
 8. Outlawry against Labourers flying to other Counties, 34 Ed. 3. c. 10.
 9. Labourers or Servants flying into Cities delivered to their Masters, 34 Ed. 3. c. 11.
 10. Commissions on the Statutes of Labourers, to Justices of Peace, 42 Ed. 3. c. 6.
 11. Statutes of Labourers confirmed, 2 R. 2. § 1. c. 8. 2 H. 5. c. 4.
 12. Artificers and Apprentices compelled to work in Harvest, 12 R. 2. c. 3.
 13. Children serving in Husbandry till twelve Years old, shall continue, 12 R. 2. c. 5.
 14. Wages settled by Justices in Sessions, 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 8. 2 H. 6. c. 16.
 15. Not be hired by the Week, &c. 4 H. 4. c. 14.
 16. Sworn in the Leet to serve, or set in Stocks, 7 H. 4. c. 17.
 17. Penalty for excessive Wages insisted only on Taker, 4 H. 5. c. 4. On the Giver, 4 H. 8. c. 5.
 18. Justices of Peace to make Proclamation once a Year of Wages, 6 H. 6. c. 3. 8 H. 6. c. 8.
 19. Servant purposing to depart, to give his Master Warning, 23 H. 6. c. 12.
 20. For Journeymen of Clothmakers, Taylors, and Shoemakers; and for Servants in Husbandry and Bargemen, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 22.
 21. Hiring and Wages regulated, 5 El. c. 4.
 22. Wages sealed by Justices of Peace, 5 Ed. c. 4. § 15.
 23. Penalty of giving greater, 5 El. c. 4. § 18.
 24. Refusing to work at Harvest, set in the Stocks, 5 El. c. 4. § 27.
 25. Women obliged to serve, 5 El. c. 4. § 24.
 26. None above 21 obliged to be Apprentice, 5 El. c. 4. § 36.
 27. Fees to Justices, &c. § 38.
 28. Minors bound by Indentures of Apprenticeship, 5 El. c. 4. § 43.
 29. *Capias* against Servants, &c. departing into other Shires, 5 El. c. 4. § 47.
 30. Of what Labourers Justices may assess Wages, 39 El. c. 12. 1 Ja. 1. c. 6.
 31. Justices to determine Wages of Servants and Labourers, not exceeding 10*l.* 20 Geo. 2. c. 19.
 32. Extended to Stannaries, 27 Geo. 2. c. 6.
 33. May punish Servants on Complaint of Master, 20 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 2.
 34. 20 Geo. 2. c. 19. extend to all Servants in Husbandry, though hired for less than a Year, 31 Geo. 2. c. 11. § 3.
- For other Matters, see Apprentices, Buildings 7. Certiorari 32, &c. Drapery, Manufactures, Stannaries 3.

L.**Labourers.**

1. Required to serve those that will retain them for usual Wages, 23 Ed. 3. c. 1, &c.

Lace.

1. No foreign Lace of Silk or Thread, or foreign Needlework, seized and condemned, may be delivered out of the Kingdom.

Lancaster.

Lapse.

Lead.

- King's Warehouses, but for Exportation, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 47. § 9.
2. All foreign Thread-lace to be marked at each End of every Piece, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 69. § 24.
 3. Penalty of counterfeiting such Marks, *Id.* § 28.
- For other Matters, see Antiquaries* 16. Bone-lace and Gold.

Lamp Black.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.

Lampreys. See Fish.

Lamps. See Lights, Paving.

Lancaster.

1. Persons outlawed in *Lancashire* forfeit only what they have in the County, 9 *H.* 5. c. 2. 18 *H.* 6. c. 13. 20 *H.* 6. c. 2. 31 *H.* 6. c. 6. repealed, 33 *H.* 6. c. 2.
 2. Justices appointed under the King's Seal of *Lancaster*, 27 *H.* 8. c. 24. § 5.
 3. Sufficiency of Jurors to indict a Person in *Lancashire* who dwells in another County, 33 *H.* 6. c. 2.
 4. Proclamations of Fines how to be made, 37 *H.* 8. c. 19. § 2.
 5. Proclamation upon Exigent to be awarded into *Lancashire*, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 26.
 6. Lands severed from the Dutchy, reunited, 2 & 3 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 20.
 7. For building Bridges in that County and *Cheshire*, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 12. § 13.
 8. Chancellor of Dutchy and County Palatine may grant Commissions to take Affidavits, 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 7.
 9. Quay made at *Lancaster*, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 12.
 10. Regulations of Returns of Writs in *Chester* and *Lancaster*, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 46. § 35.
 11. Chancellor and Council of the Dutchy enabled to sell Fee-farm Rents, to infranchise Copyhold and Customary Tenants, and to encourage the Growth of Timber there, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 45.
 12. For building a Bridge over the *Loyne*, near the Town of *Lancaster*, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 57.
- For other Matters, see Attornies* 43. Counties Palatine, Custos Rotulorum 4. Drapery 63. Dutchy Court, First Fruits 24. Involment 2. Justices of Peace 19. Wakes, Wools 66.

Lancaster fens.

For draining the low Lands in the Parishes of *Altcar*, *Seston*, *Halfall*, and *Walton upon the Hill*, in the County Palatine of *Lancaster*, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 33.

Landlord. See Leases and Rents.

Land Tax.

Commissioners may act for *Westminster*, if they have Leasehold Estates of 20 *l.* per Annum, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 4. And see 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 21.

For the subject Matter, see the Annual Tax Act.
For other Matters, see Robbery.

Lanerk Bridge.

For repairing it, 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 20.

Lapis Cataminaris.

To what Duties liable on Exportation, 4 *W. & M.* c. 9. § 2. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 20. § 9.

Lapis Hyacinthinus. See Drugs.

Lapse.

1. No Lapse against the King, 17 *Ed.* 2. *ff.* 1. c. 8.
 2. His ancient Right to present, in case Ordinary did not collate within one Month after six Months expired, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 6. § 4.
 3. No Lapse without Notice to Patron on Deprivation, *ipse facto*, 13 *El.* c. 12. § 8.
 4. Or on Voidance by Simony, 31 *El.* c. 6. § 7.
 5. Or on Deprivation by virtue of 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 4. § 16.
- For other Matters, see Bobolton, Prerogative, Presentation, Simony.*

Larceny.

1. Where bailable, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 15.
 2. Where ousted of Clergy, see Clergy.
- And see farther, Felony, Wreck.*

Larke, alias Burne River.

Made navigable, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 22.

Lastage. See Ballastage.

Latin. See English.

Lattin.

Shaven Black Lattin, to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.

For other Matters, see Gold and Metal.

Latitat.

Provisions against vexatious Arrests by *Latitat*, 8 *El.* c. 2. 13 *Car.* 2. *ff.* 2. c. 2.

Launceston (Cornwall).

For relieving the Poor there, and in the Parish of *St. Mary Magdalen*, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 38. 24 *Geo.* 3. *ff.* 2. c. 17.

Lawns. See Linen.

Lapstalls.

How to be set out in *London*, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 17. § 11.

Lea. See Lee.

Lead.

1. How to be carried to the Staple, and managed there. See Staple.
2. Ancient Provisions against exporting it, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 2. c. 1 & 3. 38 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 1. c. 6.
3. Indentures made between Carriers of Lead by Water, and Bailiffs of Towns where shipped, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 2. c. 15.
4. Per-

Leases.

4. Persons buying or receiving Lead, Iron, Copper, Brass, Bell-metal, or Solder, knowing it to be stolen, transported, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 30.
 5. Penalties on having them without being able to account for them, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 6.
 6. Additional Duty on Lead exported from Great Britain, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 49.
- For other Matters, see Felonies within Clergy, Tit. Necessary and Lead, Mines, Misdemeanors.*

Leadenhall. See Leather.

Leagues and Cruces. See Safe Conduct and Truce Breakers.

Leap Year.

Day increasing in Leap Year, and Day before, accounted one Day, 21 *H.* 3.

For other Matters, see Calendar.

Leases.

1. Lease for Life, Forfeiture of Dower, Heir may enter, 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 7.
2. Shall not be avoided by feigned Recovery, 21 *H.* 8. c. 15.
3. Leases by a Parson may be good for six Years notwithstanding Resignation of Lessor, 28 *H.* 8. c. 11. § 7. 1 & 2 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 17.
4. Leases by Tenant in Tail, or Persons seised in Right of Wives, or Churches, 32 *H.* 8. c. 28.
5. Confirmation of Leases of Ecclesiastical Possessions, and Grants of usual Offices, 1 *El.* c. 4. § 36.
6. Leases by Bishops, other than for 21 Years, or three Lives, void, 1 *El.* c. 19. § 5.
7. Leases of Benefices with Cure, endure no longer than while Lessor is resident, 13 *El.* c. 20. Penalty on Lessor, 18 *El.* c. 11. § 7.
8. Other Restrictions of Leases by Ecclesiastical Persons, 14 *El.* c. 11. § 15, &c.
9. On College Leases, a third of Rent reserved in Corn, 18 *El.* c. 6.
10. Leases shall not be made by Ecclesiastical Persons, where a former Lease, not to be expired or surrendered within three Years, 18 *El.* c. 11.
11. Leases by Hospitals restrained, 39 *El.* c. 5. § 2.
12. Judgements given as Security for holding unlawful Lease, void, 43 *El.* c. 9. § 8.
13. Power to make Leases of Dutchy of Cornwall. See *Cornwall*.
14. Certain Leases from Colleges and Hospitals confirmed, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 31.
15. Bishops, &c. may make Leases of their Lands inclosed out of *Bedford Level*, reserving a Fourth of Value, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 17. § 42.
16. Parsons in *London* may lease their Glebe for 40 Years with Consent, &c. 22 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 75.
17. Estates of Land made without Writing amount to Leases at Will only, except Leases for three Years, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3.
18. Leases in which established Augmentations are omitted, void, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 8. § 8.
19. Leases made *bona fide* by Persons simoniacally preferred, confirmed, 1 *W. & M.* c. 16. § 3.
20. Crown restrained from granting, except for 31 Years, &c. 1 *Ann.* fl. 1. c. 7. § 5.
21. Leases may be renewed without Surrender of Under-leases, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 6.

Leather.

22. Infants, Lunatics, and Females Covert, may surrender Leases in order to renew them, under Direction of Court of Equity, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 31.
- For other Matters, see Attornment, Bishops 31. Conditions. Cornwall, Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. 59, 61. Forests 42. Grants of the King, Ireland, Recovery, Register 3. Simony 6. Tythes, Vicars, Waste 4, &c.*

Leather.

1. The Staple for Leather, where held, 27 *Ed.* 3. fl. 2. c. 1.
2. No Imposition without Consent of Parliament, 45 *Ed.* 3. c. 4.
3. Ancient Prohibitions against Exportation, 27 *Ed.* 3. fl. 2. c. 1, 3, 27. 38 *Ed.* 3. fl. 1. c. 6. 18 *El.* c. 9. 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 54, 55.
4. Aliens shall not buy it but in open Market, 3 *H.* 8. c. 10.
5. Wardens of Curriers in *London* may search for Leather, 3 *H.* 8. c. 10. 24 *H.* 8. c. 1.
6. Liberty of buying it granted to certain Strangers, 5 *H.* 8. c. 7.
7. Shall be sold only in open Market, 24 *H.* 8. c. 1.
8. Directions for telling and customing it, 27 *H.* 8. c. 14.
9. How Strangers are to convey it from one Port to another, 27 *H.* 8. c. 14. § 4.
10. Exportation restrained, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 9. 1 *M.* fl. 3. c. 8. 5 *El.* c. 8. & c. 22. § 2. 14 *El.* c. 4. 18 *El.* c. 9.
11. Artificers may buy and sell tanned Leather, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 6.
12. Buying of Raw Hides to sell again untanned, prohibited, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 9.
13. Artificers may buy tanned Leather, 1 *Mar.* fl. 3. c. 8. 1 *El.* c. 8.
14. Shall be searched and sealed, 1 *El.* c. 9. 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22.
15. Felony to export Leather or Tallow, 1 *El.* c. 10. Permitted by 20 *Car.* 2. c. 5.
16. Sheeps Skins tawed may be exported, 8 *El.* c. 14.
17. Exporting of Tallow and Raw Hides prohibited, 18 *El.* c. 9.
18. Owners of Ships, knowing Offence, forfeit Ship, &c. 18 *El.* c. 9. § 2.
19. None but Tanners to sell unwrought Leather, 27 *El.* c. 16.
20. How Leather shall be wrought and curried, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. 9 *Ann.* c. 11. § 10. 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 35. § 7.
21. None but Artificers may buy it, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22.
22. No Persons shall forestal Hides, &c. 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 7.
23. Saving Rights of Universities, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 48.
24. Not to extend to *Wales*, § 53.
25. Nor to *Scottish* Hides brought to *Berwick*, § 55.
26. Letters Patent contrary to Act void, § 57.
27. No Skinner to take Servant not been Apprentice, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 9. § 4.
28. Sheeps Skins need not be searched or sealed, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 6. § 2.
29. Tanned Leather shall not be sold by Weight, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 6. § 3.
30. Sheeps Skins and Calves Skins dressed or undressed, and all Manufactures of Leather, may be exported, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 4. § 10.
31. Leather and Hides of Ox and Calves not to be exported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 7.
32. Leather shall be sold in open Market only, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 4.
33. Exportation a publick Nuisance, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 11.

34. Not

Leather.

Lee River.

Liberties.

34. Not to prohibit carrying Hides for the necessary Use of any Ship, &c. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 7. § 12.
35. General Liberty to export Leather, 20 Car. 2. c. 5. 1 Ja. 2. c. 13. 1 W. & M. c. 23. 9 Ann. c. 6. § 4.
36. Leather curried shall be deemed *made Ware*, 1 W. & M. c. 33.
37. Tanned Leather may be sold by Leather Sellers, &c. in their Shops, 1 W. & M. c. 33. § 5.
38. Duties upon Leather, Parchment, &c. 9 Ann. c. 11. 10 Ann. c. 26. Made perpetual and Part of General Fund, 3 Geo. 1. c. 7.
39. Hides to be marked on paying Duty, 9 Ann. c. 11. § 44. Forging Marks, Death without Clergy, *Id.*
40. Commissioners or other Officers not to influence Elections, 9 Ann. c. 11. § 49.
41. Increase of Drawback upon Leather exported, 12 Ann. st. 2. c. 9. § 64.
42. Tawed Sheeps Skins to pay smaller Duty, 3 Geo. 1. c. 4. § 13.
43. Counterfeiting Leather Stamps, Felony, 5 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 9.
44. Hides to be kept separate till surveyed, 5 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 10.
45. Artificers may freely buy Leather, cut it, and sell it in small Pieces, 12 Geo. 2. c. 25.
46. Penalty on Carriers neglecting to curry Leather, 12 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 4.
47. Statute 1 Ann. st. 2. c. 18. extended to Manufactures of Leather, 13 Geo. 2. c. 8.
48. Journeymen to perform Business they are engaged in, *Id.* § 8.

For other Matters, see Bank, Certiorari 19. Forgers 8, &c. Manufacturers, Shoemakers, Skins, Tanners, Tax.

Leatherhead Bridge. See Cobham Bridge.

Lecturer.

Penalty of Lecturers not conforming, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 4. § 19, 10 24.

For other Matters, see Preaching.

Lee River.

1. Chancellor may grant Commissions for amending it, 3 H. 6. c. 5. 9 H. 6. c. 9.
2. City of London impowered to make it navigable, 13 El. c. 18.
3. For improving the Navigation thereof, 12 Geo. 2. c. 32. 7 Geo. 3. c. 51.
4. For building a Bridge over the River Lee at Jeremy's Ferry, 30 Geo. 2. c. 59. 18 Geo. 3. c. 10.
5. For preserving the Navigation of it in the Counties of Herts, Essex, and Middlesex, 19 Geo. 3. c. 58.

Leeds.

1. For the better supplying the Town with Coals, 31 Geo. 2. c. 22. 10 Geo. 3. c. 11.
2. Trinity Chapel in Leeds made a perpetual Cure, 2 Geo. 2. c. 16.

Leet.

1. Articles of Frankpledge, Stat. for View of Frankpledge, 18 Ed. 2.
 2. Shall be held but twice a Year, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 35.
 3. Stewards of Courts Leet and Courts Baron, shall not take Perquisites, 1 Ja. 1. c. 5.
- Vol. X.

For other Matters, see Elections Popular 11. Constables 8, 16. Cottages 3. Fish 13. Pandanus 7.

Leith.

For improving the Harbour there, 27 Geo. 2. c. 8.

Lemon Juice. See Lime.

Lent. See Fasts.

Leonard (St.) Shoeditch. See Shore-ditch.

Leonard (St.) York. See York.

Lefnes.

For the Marshes of Lefnes and Fants in Kent, 4 Ja. 1. c. 8.

Letters.

1. Felony to send Letters without a Name, or in a fictitious one, 9 Geo. 1. c. 22. § 1.
 2. Offences excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 12.
 3. Extorting Money, &c. by threatening Letters, punished by Fine and Imprisonment, or by Pillory, Whipping, or Transportation, 30 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 1.
- For other Matters, see Felony, Post-office.

Letters of Marque. See Marque and Reprisal.

Letters of Safe Conduct. See Safe Conduct.

Letters Patents. See Patents.

Lever (Sir Ashton).

Enabled to dispose of his Museum by Lottery, 24 Geo. 3. c. 22.

Leying War. See Treason.

Lewisham.

For rebuilding the Church there, 14 Geo. 3. c. 93.

Libel. See Prohibition.

Liberties.

1. Liberties granted, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 1, &c. St. de Tall. non. conced. 34 Ed. 1. st. 4. c. 4.
2. Cities and Boroughs, &c. have their Liberties and Customs, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 9. 1 Ed. 3. st. 2. c. 9. 14 Ed. 3. st. 1. c. 1.
3. None shall be imprisoned, &c. without lawful Judgement of their Peers, or by the Law of the Land, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 29. 25 Ed. 3. st. 5. c. 4. 31 Ed. 3. st. 4. c. 16. 42 Ed. 3. c. 3.
4. None compelled to answer of his Freehold without the King's Command, 52 H. 3. c. 22.
5. Judge-

Liberties.

5. Judgements against the Great Charters, void, 25 Ed. 1. c. 2.
6. Great Charters to be read in Cathedrals, 25 Ed. 1. c. 3.
7. Breakers excommunicated, 25 Ed. 1. c. 4.
8. To be read quarterly in the Countries, 28 Ed. 1. ff. 3. c. 1.
9. No Tallage without Assent of Parliament, *Stat. de Tallag. non concedend.* 34 Ed. 1. ff. 4. c. 1.
10. Anathema against Infringers of Liberties of the Church or of the Customs of the Realm, *Sententia lata, &c.* 28 H. 3. *St. de Tall. non conced.* 34 Ed. 1. ff. 4. c. 6.
11. Statutes against Liberties of the Realm, void, *St. de Tall non conced.* 34 Ed. 1. ff. 4. c. 4.
12. Justice shall not be delayed by Command under the Great Seal, 2 Ed. 3. c. 8.
13. No Man shall be attached or forejudged contrary to the Great Charter, 5 Ed. 3. c. 9. 37 Ed. 3. c. 18.
14. Peers engaged to procure the King to keep Statutes, and not assent to contrary, 14 Ed. 3. ff. 1. c. 21.
15. Great Officers sworn to observe *Magna Charta*, 15 Ed. 3. ff. 1. c. 3.
16. None to be imprisoned but by Indictment, or by Process by Writ Original at Common Law, 25 Ed. 3. ff. 5. c. 4.
17. None shall be imprisoned, &c. without being brought in Answer, 28 Ed. 3. c. 3.
18. None to be put to answer but by Presentment, or Matter of Record, &c. 42 Ed. 3. c. 3.
19. Peace to be kept, and Justice done, 1 R. 2. c. 2.
20. Privy Seals not to be sent to disturb the Law, 11 R. 2. c. 10.
21. None shall be brought in Answer before the Council of any Lord touching his Freehold, or other Matter, determinable by the Law, 15 R. 2. c. 12. 16 R. 2. c. 2.
22. Subjects may freely pursue the Laws, 2 H. 4. c. 1.
23. No Matter determinable by Law, shall be determined in other Form, 31 H. 6. c. 2.
24. Exacting Taxes, summary Imprisonment, proceeding by Martial Law, and quartering Soldiers, illegal, 3 Car. 1. c. 1.
25. Ship-money Proceedings condemned, 16 Car. 1. c. 14.
26. No Rates can be imposed upon Merchandise but by common Consent in Parliament, 12 Car. 2. c. 4. § 6.
27. Soldiers not to be quartered without Consent, 31 Car. 2. c. 1. § 54.
28. Liberties of the Subject declared, 1 W. & M. ff. 2. c. 2.
29. Farther Provisions for securing Religion and Liberties, 12 & 13 W. 3. c. 2.
For other Matters, see Aids 2. 3. Amerciaments 1. 10. H. Benivolence, Chancery 5. Church, Distress 1. 2. &c. Excommunication, France, Franchises, Habeas Corpus, Ireland, Justice, King, Soldiers 16, &c. Star Chamber, Taxes, Wales.

Libraries.

1. Cotton Library settled in the Family for Use of the Public, 12 & 13 W. 3. c. 5.
2. Vested in the Crown, 5 Ann. c. 30.
3. Directions for Preservation of Parochial Libraries, 7 Ann. c. 14.
4. Establishment of *British Museum*, 26 Geo. 2. c. 29. 27 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 3.
For other Matters, see Books.

Licences. See Ale, Brandy, Distillers, Fore-stallers, Hawkers, Lecturer, Marriage, Schools, and Stamps.

Lives Estates.

Limitation of Actions.

Lieutenant. See Soldiers.

Life Annuities. See Annuities for Life.

Life Estates.

1. Persons for whose Lives Estates are held, absent for seven Years, presumed dead, 19 Car. 2. c. 6.
2. If *Cessuiguo vis* return, Lessee to re-enter and recover Damages, 19 Car. 2. c. 6. § 5.
3. Estates *per autre vis* devisable, and Assets, 29 Car. 2. c. 3. § 12. distributable, 14 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 9.
4. Posthumous Children enabled to take in Remainder, where Life Estate is determined, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 16.
5. Persons for whose Lives Estates are held, on Application to Chancellor, to be produced, 6 Ann. c. 18.
6. If it appear that Infant were alive at Time of Order made, he may re-enter and recover Damages, 6 Ann. c. 18. § 3.
7. Tenant holding after Determination of Life, Treipasser, 6 Ann. c. 18. § 5.
For other Matters, see Annuities, Curtesy, Dower, Error 3. Recovery 5. Rent 3. 6. &c. Waste 4, &c.

Lighthouses. See Harbours.

Lights and Lamps.

1. Householders in *Middlesex* and *Surry* within the Bills of Mortality, at what Times to let out Lamps, 2 W. & M. sess. 2. c. 8. § 15.
2. None but *British* Oil to be used for Lamps in Dwelling-houses, under Penalty of 40s. 8 Ann. c. 9. § 18.
3. Shares in Light, how taxable, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 54.
For other Matters, see Candles, Baving.

Lignum-vitæ.

Where exempt from Duties, 1 Geo. 2. ff. 2. c. 17. § 5.

Lilford (Northamptonshire).

For taking down that Church, and repairing *Achures* in the same County, 18 Geo. 3. c. 9.

Lime.

Lime for Improvement of Land may be carried from Port to Port without Cocquet or Bond, 19 Geo. 3. c. 62.

Lime and Lemon Juice.

To what Duties liable, 4 W. & M. c. 5. § 2.

Lime Harbour.

For Repair thereof, 35 El. c. 7. § 29.

Linehouse.

Made a distinct Parish, 3 Geo. 2. c. 17.

Limitation of Actions.

1. Several Limitations of several Writs in real Actions, *St. Meriton*, 20 H. 3. c. 8. *St. Westminster* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 39. 32 H. 8. c. 2. 21 Ja. 1. c. 16.
2. Distress for Services may be awarded on Scire facit from the Time that a Writ of *Novel Disseisin* runs, *St. Westminster* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 2.
3. Special Limitations of Actions for Treasures committed in Insurrection, 6 R. 2. ff. 2. c. 4.

4. Statutes

Limitation of Actions.

- Statutes of Limitations not extended to *Quare Impedit*, *Darrein Presentment*. Writs of Right of Ward and Knavishment of Ward, 1 *M. fl.* 2. c. 5.
- 5. No Title impeached by *Crown*, unless King's Title appeared within 60 Years before holding Parliament, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 2. Amended, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 16.
- 6. Saving of Duty on Coals in Port of *Newcastle*, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 2. § 5.
- 7. Writs of *Formedon* and Entries within 20 Years, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 16.
- 8. Limitations of certain personal Actions, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 16. § 3.
- 9. After Judgement or Outlawry reversed, Plaintiff may commence a new Action, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 16. § 4.
- 10. Writ of Error to avoid Fines and Recoveries, within 20 Years, 10 *W.* 3. c. 14.
- 11. Suits for Seamen's Wages in Admiralty, within Statute of Limitations, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 17.
- 12. Statute of Limitations saved, where Defendant is beyond Sea, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 19.
- For other Matters, see Account and Accountant 11.
- Actions Popular. 10. *Whodson* 9. Concealment, General Issue, Hue and Cry 3. Parliament 55, 56, &c. *Qua Warrants*, Rape 1.

Lincoln.

- 1. For touching and marking Silver in *Lincoln*, see *Writoli*.
- 2. For Recovery of Small Debts in the City, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. And see further, *Attaint* 9.

Lincolnshire Hens.

For draining Grounds in *Tid St. Mary's*, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 60.

Lincoln's Inn. See Chancery.

Linen.

- 1. Affize of *Douglas* and *Lockeram*, 21 *H.* 8. c. 14. 28 *H.* 8. c. 4.
- 2. Against Deceit in Linen Cloth, 1 *El.* c. 12.
- 3. Duties on Linen imported, 2 *W. & M. Jeff.* 2. c. 4. § 3, 6, 7. 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 12.
- 4. Borelappos entered *ad valorem*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 16. 1 *Ann.* fl. 2. c. 8.
- 5. Linen, &c. imported from *Ireland* free, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 39. 1 *Ann.* fl. 2. c. 8. 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 6.
- 6. Duty on *Scotch* Linen, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 45.
- 7. *Scotch* Linen prohibited to be imported into *Ireland*, 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 8. § 4.
- 8. *Irish* Linen exported to Plantations, 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 8. 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 21.
- 9. Provided no Ship break Bulk till Notice to Governor, &c. 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 8. § 2.
- 10. Six Pence Duty on 40 Ells of Linen Cloth exported, 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 53.
- 11. Duty on printed Linen imported, &c. 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 66. 12 *Ann.* fl. 2. c. 9. § 5. & c. 19. Made perpetual and Part of General Fund, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 7.
- 12. Penalty of 100*l.* and Pillory on selling Silks with counterfeit Stamps, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 97.
- 13. Imported Linens and *British* to be marked, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 97.
- 14. Duties on *British* Linens and Silks, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 69. 12 *Ann.* fl. 2. c. 9. § 7.
- 15. Duties laid by 12 *Ann.* fl. 2. c. 9. made perpetual by 6

Lincoln.

- Geo.* 1. c. 4. and Part substituted into *South-Sea* Stock, and Residue mortgaged to Bank, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 3.
- 16. Regulations of Linen Manufacture in *Scotland*, 10 *Ann.* c. 21. 12 *Ann.* fl. 2. c. 20. 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 26. 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 31.
- 17. Exemption of *European* Linen, &c. from two Thirds Subsidy, 7 *Ann.* c. 7. 12 *Ann.* fl. 2. c. 21.
- 18. Lawns and striped white Linens, &c. not charged, 12 *Ann.* fl. 2. c. 19.
- 19. Persons printing from Home to pay Duties first, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 36. § 21.
- 20. Linseed may be imported free, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. § 38.
- 21. *British* Linen, &c. to be exported free, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. § 39.
- 22. *Irish* Linen may be exported to Plantations, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 21.
- 23. Stealing Linen from bleaching Grounds, Felony without Clergy, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. Repealed, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 4. and Judge empowered to transport.
- 24. Bounty on coarse *British* and *Irish* Linen exported, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 2. 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 25.
- 25. Penalties on counterfeiting Stamps on Linen, 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 30.
- 26. Penalties on fraudulent Entries of *British* or *Irish* Linen, 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 4.
- 27. Directions for preventing fraudulent Exportation of foreign Linens, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 24.
- 28. Bounty on exported Linen paid out of old Subsidy, and replaced out of next Supplies, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 36. § 31. 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 42. § 28.
- 29. Duties on foreign Linen Yarn altered, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 46. Taken off for 15 Years, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 15. § 13.
- 30. Grant of 3000*l.* annually for nine Years for encouraging the Manufacture of Linen in *Ireland*, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.
- 31. Bounty on *British* and *Irish* Linen exported, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 15.
- 32. Penalty of making false Oath, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 15. § 11.
- 33. Duties now payable on unrated *Russian* Linen imported, to cease, and old Subsidy granted by 12 *Car.* 2. c. 4. paid in lieu, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 7, 8. Explained, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 13. § 1.
- 34. Additional Duties granted on Importation of certain Linen Cloth, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 58. § 1, 2.
- 35. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 15. continued, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 38. § 1. continued and extended, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 27. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 40.
- 36. Bounty granted on the Exportation of *British* and *Irish* Diapers, &c. 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 38. § 4.
- 37. Additional Duties on foreign Linen granted by 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 58. appropriated to encouraging raising and dressing Hemp and Flax, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 40. § 1.
- 38. Bounty on Exportation of *British* and *Irish* Buckrams, Tiltings, Linens, Callicoes, and Cotton, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 21. Continued, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 14.
- 39. Additional Duties on Linens printed, painted, stained, or dyed in *Great Britain*, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 40. § 1. Repealed, and other Duties granted, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 72.
- For other Matters, see Callicoes, Cambricks, Cottons, Customs, Felonies without Clergy, Title Linen, Stamps, Flax, Hawkers, Hemp, India Goods, *Ireland*, *Man (Isle of)*, Manufactures, *Woolens*, *Scotland*, Stamps.

Linlithgow. See Scotland.

Linseed.

- 1. How exempt from Payment of two third Subsidies, 7 *Ann.* c. 7. § 24.

S 2

2. May

Liberties.

2. May be imported Duty-free, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. § 38.
For other Matters, see Linen.

Liquorice, Liquorice Powder, and Juice of Liquorice.

1. To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. c. 4. § 43, 44, 45.
2. Former Duty on *Succus Liquoritiæ* taken off, and new one imposed, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 47. § 3.
For other Matters, see Customs.

Litchfield. See Bishops 18.

Literary Property. See Books, Engravings.

Litmus.

To what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.

Liveries.

1. No Yeoman shall wear the Livery of any Lord, unless he be menial, 16 *R.* 2. c. 4. 20 *R.* 2. c. 1, 2.
2. General Prohibition of giving and wearing Liveries, 13 *R.* 2. § 3. 1 *H.* 4. c. 7. 2 *H.* 4. c. 21. 7 *H.* 4. c. 14. 13 *H.* 4. c. 3. 8 *H.* 6. c. 4. 8 *Ed.* 4. c. 2. 19 *H.* 7. c. 14.
3. Prince may give his Livery, 2 *H.* 4. c. 21. 12 *Ed.* 4. c. 4.
4. King's Servants not to be retained in Livery with others, 3 *H.* 7. c. 12.
5. Acts concerning giving Liveries repealed, 3 *Car.* 1. c. 4. § 27.
For other Matters, see Maintenance.

Liverpoole.

1. For building a Church there, and lighting the Streets, &c. 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 24.
2. For repairing the Dock, and making a Basin, &c. there, 8 *Ann.* c. 12. 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 32.
3. For Recovery of Small Debts there, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 24.
4. For licensing a Play-house there, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 16.
5. For enlarging the above Acts for the Harbour, and making two new Docks and Piers near the Port, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 15.

Lobsters.

1. May be imported by Natives or Foreigners, and in any Vessels, notwithstanding 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 24. 1 *Geo.* 1. § 2. c. 18. § 10.
2. Penalty on taking Lobsters on Coast of Scotland between May and September, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. § 4.
For other Matters, see Fish.

Lodgers and Lodgings.

Stealing Furniture from Lodgings, Felony, 3 & 4 *W. & M.* c. 9. § 5.

Logwood, alias Blackwood. See Dyers.

Lombards.

Company answerable for their Debts, 25 *Ed.* 3. § 5. c. 23.

Lombe (Sir Thomas).

Recompenced for discovering the Arts of making and working

Liverpoole.

the *Italian Engines* for making Organzine Silk, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.

London Assurance. See Insurance.

London.

1. The City shall have their old Liberties and Customs, 9 *H.* 3. c. 9.
2. Proceedings on a foreign Voucher, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 12. *Artic. St. Glouc. corre.* 9 *Ed.* 1.
3. Damages shall be assessed by the Assize in *Novel Dissessin*, and Amercements assessed before Barons of Exchequer, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 14.
4. Wines sold contrary to Assize shall be presented to Barons, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 15.
5. None shall walk the Streets armed after *Curfew*, unless Noblemen or their Servants, with Lights, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. § 5.
6. Taverns and Alehouses shall be shut at *Curfew*, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. § 5.
7. Fencing Schools for Buckler shall not be kept in London, 13 *Ed.* 1. § 5.
8. None but Freemen shall keep Inns in the City, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. § 5.
9. None shall be Brokers in London but those who are admitted and sworn by the Mayor and Aldermen, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. § 5.
10. Officers of the City shall not be punished for false Imprisonment, unless of Malice, *St. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. § 5.
11. Manner of proceeding for Arrears of Rent and Services, *St. de Gavet*, 10 *Ed.* 2.
12. Mayor, &c. shall be tried by foreign Jurors, on Indictment for not redressing Errors, 28 *Ed.* 3. c. 10.
13. Victuals may be freely sold in London, 31 *Ed.* 3. § 1. c. 10.
14. Mayor, &c. shall have the Rule of Fishmongers, Butchers, and Poulterers, 31 *Ed.* 3. § 1. c. 10. 7 *R.* 2. c. 11.
15. Privilege granted to those of London to sell Victuals by Retail, 42 *Ed.* 3. c. 7.
16. The Mayor shall have the Conservation of the *Thames* and *Medway* for preserving Salmon, 17 *R.* 2. c. 9.
17. Of the Breaches in the *Thames*, 4 *H.* 7. c. 15. 27 *H.* 8. c. 18.
18. Aldermen shall continue in Office, till removed for reasonable Cause, 17 *R.* 2. c. 11.
19. Mayor, &c. not liable to Penalty of 28 *Ed.* 3. c. 10. for an erroneous Judgement, 17 *R.* 2. c. 12.
20. Ward of *Farringdon* divided, and to have two Aldermen, 17 *R.* 2. c. 13.
21. Penalties in 28 *Ed.* 3. c. 10. for not redressing Defaults in Government, repealed, 1 *H.* 4. c. 15.
22. Merchants of London free to pack their Cloths, 1 *H.* 4. c. 16.
23. Any Freeman may put his Child Apprentice in London, notwithstanding the Statutes, 8 *H.* 6. c. 11.
24. Freemen of London may carry their Goods to any Fair or Market notwithstanding their By-laws, 3 *H.* 7. c. 9.
25. Challenge of *Riens deins le gard* taken away, 7 *H.* 7. c. c.
26. Power to the Mayor, &c. where they find Springs, to lay Pipes, for Conveyance of Water, 35 *H.* 8. c. 10.
27. For paying Tithes in London, 27 *H.* 8. c. 21. 37 *H.* 8. c. 12.
28. Attaints of untrue Verdicts in London shall be tried in London, 37 *H.* 8. c. 5.
29. No new Buildings to be erected within three Miles of London or Westminster, 35 *El.* c. 6.
30. For Recovery of Small Debts in London, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 14. 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 15. 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 10.

31. For bringing the New River to *London*, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 18.
4 *Ja.* 1. c. 12. 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 32.
32. A Court of Judicature erected to determine Differences touching Houses burnt in the Fire of *London*, 19 *Car.* 2. c. 2. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 14. 25 *Car.* 2. c. 10.
33. Directions for rebuilding of *London*, 19 *Car.* 2. c. 3. 22 *Car.* 2. c. 11.
34. Houses built otherwise deemed publick Nuisances, 19 *Car.* 2. c. 3.
35. Dangerous Trades prohibited in the high Streets, 19 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 21.
36. Alderman in *London* to have the same Power as Justice of Peace, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 1. § 15.
37. Rates for Wharfage and Cranage, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 21.
38. Dimensions of Wharf from *London Bridge* to the Temple, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 44.
39. Maintenance of the Clergy in *London* settled, 23 & 24 *Car.* 2. c. 15.
40. For Discovery of Concealments of Charities given during the Plague, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 16.
41. Court of Judicature to determine Differences concerning Houses burnt in the Fire at *Southwark*, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 4.
42. Judgement against the City on *Quo Warranto* vacated, 2 *W. & M.* c. 8.
43. Hoys, &c. may carry inland Provisions within the Port of *London* without Coquets, 1 *Ann.* §. 1. c. 26.
44. Commissioners of the *Chelsea* Water-works to be incorporated, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 26.
45. For regulating Elections, &c. in *London*, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 1.
46. Oath, &c. to be taken, *Id.*
47. Penalty of false Oath or Affirmation, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 3.
48. Aldermen's Negative in Common Council established, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 15. Repealed, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.
49. Freemen empowered to dispose of their Effects, notwithstanding Custom, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 17.
50. Persons inhabiting in *London*, subjected to the Jurisdiction of the Court of Conscience, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 10.
51. The presenting the Lord Mayor at *Westminster* to be on the ninth of *November* New Style, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 48. § 11.
52. Admission and Swearing of the Mayor to be on the Day preceding, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 4.
53. Penalty of laying Rubbish in the Streets of *London*, &c. 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. § 19.
54. For completing *Black Friars Bridge*, repairing the *Royal Exchange*, and rebuilding *Newgate*, &c. 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 37.
55. For pulling down the Compters and purchasing Ground, &c. for rebuilding same, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 97.
56. For the several Acts for paving, lighting, cleansing, &c. the City of *London*. See *Tit. Paving*.

For other Matters, see *Attaint* 14. 18. *Billingsgate*, *Bread*, *Brokers* 1, 2, &c. *Buildings* 1, &c. *Butchers* 10. *Butter* 9. *Carriage* 9. *Challenge* 4. 11. *Chelsea Hospital*, *Christ's Hospital*, *Churches*, *Coaches* 1, &c. *Coals* 19, 20, &c. *Coopers* 2, *Corn* 24, 44. *Corporations*, *Customs*, *Debt and Debtors* 2, &c. *Dyers* 15. *Fire* 1, &c. *Fish* 77. 90. *Fleet-ditch*, *Franchises*, *Gold* 1, &c. *Gunpowder* 8, 14, &c. *Highways*, *India Goods* 7, &c. *Insurance* 5. *Juries* 17, &c. *Leather* 7, &c. *Liberties*, *Militia*, *Orphans* 2, 3, 4. *Paving*, *Physicians* 1, &c. *Poor* 17, &c. *Sewers* 10, &c. *Sheriffs*, *Ships* 54, &c. *Shoemakers* 3. *Southwark*, *Streets* 2. *Thames*, *Westminster*, *Wines*, 42, &c.

London Bridge.

1. For widening same, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 40.
2. Destroying thereof Felony, *Id.* § 6.
3. The City to make good the Poor's Rate and Land Tax, *Id.* § 19.
4. 15,000*l.* granted for rebuilding *London Bridge*, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.
5. Wilfully damaging same, Felony without Clergy, *Id.* § 6.
6. For enlarging and improving North-east Avenue of *London Bridge*, 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 30.
7. Tolls for Passage over *London Bridge* continued to *Lady-day* 1782, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 26. § 1.

London Gazette. See *Alehouses*, *Annuities*, *Bank*, *Bankrupts*, *Customs*, *Felony*, *Hue and Cry*.

Longitude.

1. A Reward for discovering the Longitude at Sea, 12 *Ann.* §. 2. c. 16. Repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 66.
2. Directions for ascertaining the Longitude and Latitude of the Ports and Head Lands, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 39.
3. Farther Directions for Discovery of the Longitude, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 18.
4. Encouragement given to *John Harrison* to make known his Invention for Discovery of the Longitude, 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 14.
5. Commissioners authorized to lay out 2000*l.* in the Experiment of any approved Proposal for discovering the Longitude, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 11. Farther Powers for making Experiments, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 34.
6. Ten thousand Pounds as a present Reward to be paid to Mr. *John Harrison*, on discovering the Principles of his Time-keeper, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 20. The further Sum of 8750*l.* granted to him by 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 77. § 29.
7. All former Acts concerning the Longitude, repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 66. § 1.
8. New Rewards offered for farther Discoveries, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 65. § 2.
9. Proposals how to be received, *Id.* § 5.
10. Further Rewards offered, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 48. 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 61. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 52.

Long Pepper. See *Grocery Ware*.

Lords.

1. Engaged to procure the King to observe Statutes, 14 *Ed.* 3. §. 1. c. 21.
 2. Peers of the Land to redress by Judgement, Things done against *Magna Charta*, 15 *Ed.* 3. §. 1. c. 1. & c. 4.
 3. Lords to be judged by their Peers, 15 *Ed.* 3. §. 1. c. 2. 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 12. § 15. 1 *El.* c. 1. § 34.
 4. For placing the Lords, 31 *H.* 8. c. 10.
 5. To have Privilege of Clergy without burning, 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 12. § 14.
- For other Matters, see *Chaplain*, *False News*, *Forest* 8. *Coals* 21. *Judgement* 2. *Justices of the Peace* 9, &c. *Militia* 15, &c. *Nonconformists* 5, &c. *Parliament* 68. 103, &c. *Peers*, *Recusants* 40, &c. *Scotland*, *Treason*, *Turn* 2.

Lord High Admiral. See *Admiral*.

Lotteries.

Lord of a Manor. See Copyhold.

Lords Marches. See Wales.

Lord's Day. See Holy-days.

Lotteries and Lottery Offices.

1. A Lottery for one Million on the Duty on Salt and an additional Excise, 5 *W. & M.* c. 7. § 34.
 2. Lotteries declared publick Nuisances, and prohibited, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 17. 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 56. 10 *Ann.* c. 26. § 109. 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 9. § 43. 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 2. § 36.
 3. Offenders to pay Costs to Prosecutor, 9 *Ann.* c. 6. § 56. 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 2. § 37.
 4. Selling Chances of Tickets in publick Lotteries prohibited, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 9. § 43.
 5. Sales by way of Lottery prohibited, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 2. § 36.
 6. Penalty on publishing foreign Lotteries, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 19. § 4.
 7. On selling or procuring Chances in foreign Lotteries, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 35. § 29.
 8. Additional Penalties on Lotteries, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 28.
 9. Sale of Lands by Lottery void, and the Lands forfeited, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 4.
 10. Not to affect any Estate in Lands, &c. held by Allotment, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 11.
 11. Not to extend to Royal Palaces where King resides, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 10.
 12. Lottery Annuities, 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 10. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 15. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 7.
 13. Laws against private Lotteries extended to Ireland, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 7. § 26. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 5. § 22.
 14. Lottery Offices, Regulations for, and to be licensed, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 21. 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 47.
- For other Matters, see Dams, Annuities; 7. Cor. Insurance 4. Plays and Games.*

Lottery Orders and Annuities. See Annuities.

Lobat (Lord). See Forfeited Estates.

Low Mines and Spirits. See Brandy.

Loyne River.

Made navigable, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 12.

Lugg River.

Made navigable, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 14. 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 34.

Luke (St.) Middlesex.

1. For regulating the Poor of that Parish, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 42.
2. For providing a Workhouse, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 56.

Lunatics.

1. Prerogative in Custody of Lands of Idiots and Lunatics, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. § 1. c. 9 & 10.
2. Punishment of Lunatics for High Treason, 33 *H.* 8. c. 20.
3. Lunatics and Idiots Trustees, or Mortgagees, authorized to convey, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 10.
4. Marriage of Lunatics prohibited, 45 *Geo.* 2. c. 30.

Lunatics.

5. Lunatics and their Guardians enabled to accept Surrenders of old Leases, and to grant new ones, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 20.
- For other Matters, see Idiots, Madhouses, Treason.*

Lutestrings. See Silk.

Lying-in Hospitals. See Hospitals.

Lynn.

1. For rebuilding the Houses there, 26 *H.* 8. c. 9.
2. For repairing the Church, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 3.

Lytham. See Poulton.

M.

Macclesfield.

1. Sales and Purchases made by the Governors of King Edward's Grammar School there, confirmed, and further Powers given, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 51.
2. For making the Chapel there a perpetual Cure, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 7.

Mace. See Spices.

Macdonald (Sir Donald).

His Widow and Daughters provided for, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 24.

Macderel. See Holy-days.

Madder.

1. To be imported unmixed, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 30. repealed, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 16. § 3.
2. To what Duties liable, 2 *W. & M.* c. 5.
3. Tithes of Madder settled, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 12. Continued by 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 18.
4. Penalty of destroying Madder Roots, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 35.

Madhouses.

1. Private Madhouses to be licensed, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 49. § 1, 22.
 2. Commissioners appointed for that Purpose in London, Westminster, and Middlesex, *Id.* § 2.
 3. Licence to be annual, and only for one House, *Id.* § 9.
 4. Licensed Madhouses to be inspected by Commissioners, *Id.* § 14.
 5. Notice to be given when Patients are received, *Id.* § 21.
 6. Licences in Places beyond Middlesex to be granted by Justices at Quarter Sessions, *Id.* § 23.
 7. To be subject to Visitation, *Id.* § 24.
 8. Act not to extend to publick Hospitals, *Id.* § 30.
 9. Act continued, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 15.
- For other Matters, see Stamps, Division Licences.*

Madmen. See Idiots.

Magdalen (St. Mary), Cornwall.
See Launceston.

Magua

Dean (The of).

Digitized by Google

5. Treasury may purchase the *Ile of Man*, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 25.
6. Pension of one hundred Pounds a Year granted by Charles the Second to the poor Clergy of the *Ile of Man*, not chargeable with Taxes, 4 Geo. 3. c. 2. § 100.
7. *Ile of Man* purchased of the Duke of Athol, and vested in the Crown, 5 Geo. 3. c. 26.
8. Bounty on Corn exported from *Ile of Man*, discontinued, 5 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 11.
9. Officers empowered to search Ships in *Ile of Man*, and seize contraband Goods, 5 Geo. 3. c. 39. § 1.
10. Prohibited Goods imported thither from Great Britain, forfeited, *Id.* § 2.
11. *Ile of Man* to be included in Bonds given for Exportation of Goods from Great Britain, *Id.* § 3.
12. No foreign Brandy or Spirits to be imported there, but from Great Britain directly, *Id.* § 4.
13. No foreign Spirits to be exported from the *Ile of Man*, or carried Coastwise, in Casks under 60 Gallons; or Wines imported, exported, or carried Coastwise in Casks under 25 Gallons; or in Ships of less Burthen than 100 Tons, *Id.* § 6.
14. No Spirits imported into Great Britain from thence, *Id.* § 8.
15. Vessels sailing from Great Britain or Ireland, to Africa, &c. to give Bonds and Surety not to take in any Goods or Stores from *Ile of Man*, *Id.* § 13.
16. Penalty of insuring fraudulent Conveyance of Goods to or from said Island, *Id.* § 15.
17. Bestials and other Goods, Growth and Manufacture of *Ile of Man*, may be imported from thence, paying same Duties charged on British Goods, 5 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 11.
18. But no Goods of foreign Growth, manufactured in said Island, may be imported, except Hemp and Flax, *Id.* § 12.
19. Bounty on British and Irish Linen by 29 Geo. 2. c. 15. extended to the like Species manufactured in this Island, re-exported from Great Britain, *Id.* § 13.
20. Powers granted by 29 Car. 2. c. 5. for taking Affidavits, extended to the *Ile of Man*, 6 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 2.
21. King empowered to appoint Ports and Places for the shipping and landing of Goods there, 6 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 3.
22. Former Duties on Goods imported there, or exported thence, repealed, and new Duties established, 7 Geo. 3. c. 45. § 1.
23. Bounties for the Encouragement of the Linen Manufacture in the *Ile of Man*, 7 Geo. 3. c. 45. § 16.
24. For more easy Supply of the *Ile of Man* with Grain and Flour, 7 Geo. 3. c. 45. § 25.
25. Post Offices established in the Island, 7 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 5.
26. Statutes relating to the General Post Office, extended to the *Ile of Man*, 7 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 6.
27. For repairing, &c. the Harbours and Sea Ports in the *Ile of Man*, 11 Geo. 3. c. 52.
28. Additional Duties on certain Commodities imported into the *Ile of Man*, 20 Geo. 3. c. 42. § 1, 2.
29. Licence for exporting Spirits from Great Britain to the Port of Douglas extended, *Id.* § 6.
30. Herring Vessels of 70 Tons trading to Madeira and the Mediterranean allowed to import Wine (French excepted) into the *Ile of Man*, *Id.* § 8.
31. No Goods to be shipped for Exportation from the *Ile of Man*, fresh Fish excepted, without a proper Warrant, *Id.* § 9.
32. Rum imported there from Scotland to pay the same Duties as if from England, 21 Geo. 3. c. 28. § 2.
For other Matters, see Bishops 19. Bugles, Candles, Cattle, Coals, Corn 40. Customs, Herrings, Post-office, Salt.

Manchester.

1. Its Collegiate Church visitable by the King when the Wardenship held by Bishop of Chester, 2 Geo. 2. c. 29.
2. For Manchester Cloth, see Drapery.
3. For building a Church there, 26 Geo. 2. c. 45.
4. For widening and improving the Streets, 16 Geo. 3. c. 63.
5. For licensing a Play-house there, 15 Geo. 3. c. 47.

Mandamus.

1. Return to be made to the first, 9 Ann. c. 20.
2. Return may be traversed, 9 Ann. c. 20. § 2.
3. Where Costs, 9 Ann. c. 20. § 2.
4. Where Defendants shall recover Costs, 9 Ann. c. 20. § 5.
5. Jeofail's extended to Proceedings on Mandamus, 9 Ann. c. 20. § 7.
6. Mandamus, to a College for Admission of the King's Nominée, to a Vacancy occasioned by not taking Oaths, 1 Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 13. § 12, 13.
7. Mandamus, to hold a Court-Leet, 11 Geo. 1. c. 4. § 3.
For other Matters, see Corporation, Universities.

Manor. See Advowson, Copyhold.

Manslaughter. See Murder.

Manufactures and Manufacturers.

1. Certain wrought Wares prohibited, 3 Ed. 4. c. 4. 5 El. c. 7. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 167.
2. May be imported from Ireland, 3 Ed. 4. c. 4. § 3.
3. Masters of Crafts and Magistrates of Cities may search Manufactures, 3 Ed. 4. c. 4. § 4.
4. Certain Manufactures prohibited to be imported by Strangers, 1 R. 3. c. 12.
5. Pins permitted, 27 El. c. 11.
6. Foreign Wool Cards not to be imported, 39 El. c. 14.
7. Foreign Bone Lace, Cut Work, Introidery, Fringe, Band Strings, Buttons, and Needle Work, prohibited to be imported or sold, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 13. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 91 Repealed, from taking off the Prohibition of the Woollen Manufactures in Flanders, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 11.
8. Foreign Wool Cards, Card Wire, and Iron Wire not to be imported, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 19.
9. All Persons may work in Manufactures of Hemp or Flax, or Tapestry, 15 Car. 2. c. 15.
10. Against Frauds in the Manufactures of Woollen, Linen, and Iron, 1 Ann. st. 2. c. 18. 13 Geo. 2. c. 8.
11. Wages to be paid in Money, 1 Ann. st. 2. c. 18. § 3. 10 Ann. c. 16. § 6. 13 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 6.
12. Regulations to prevent Frauds by Manufacturers in Woollen, Linen, or Iron, 13 Geo. 2. c. 8.
13. Penalties on Manufacturers in Leather: imbezailing their Work, 13 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 4.
14. Manufacturers in Leather shall be paid their Wages in Money, 13 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 6.
15. Regulations of the Manufacturers in Woollen, Linen, Iron, Leather, &c. and for the Payment of their Wages, 22 Geo. 2. c. 27. 14 Geo. 3. c. 25. 14 Geo. 3. c. 44. 15 Geo. 3. c. 14. 17 Geo. 3. c. 11.
16. Penalty on seducing Manufacturers out of the Kingdom, 23 Geo. 2. c. 13.
17. Penalty on exporting Utensils of the Silk and Woollen Manufactures, 23 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 3. And Cotton and Liven, 14 Geo. 3.

Marine Forces.

- 14 *Geo. 3. c. 71.* Repealed as to Wool Cards, 15 *Geo. 3. c. 5.* Explained and amended, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 37.*
18. Officers of Customs shall seize such Utensils, &c. found on board any Ship, 23 *Geo. 2. c. 13. § 4.*
19. Penalty on Captains of Ships permitting prohibited Tools to be put on board, 23 *Geo. 2. c. 13. § 5.*
20. Penalty of signing Cockets for exporting Tools, &c. 23 *Geo. 2. c. 13. § 6.*
21. Magistrates impowered to regulate the Wages of Persons employed in the Silk Manufacture, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 68.*
22. No Tools or Utensils in the Iron and Steel Manufactures to be exported under Penalty of Forfeiture, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 67.*
For other Matters, see Artificers per Tot. Bone Lace, Buttons, Cards and Dice. Certiorari, Customs, Cutlers, Drapery, Dyers, Felonies without Clergy, Tis. Stamps, Frames, &c. for Stockings, Hats, Linen, Shoemakers, Silk, Wool, Woollen, &c.

Maps and Prints. See Books.

March.

For draining Fen Lands in the Townships of *March* and *Wimblington*, in the *Isle of Ely*, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 36.* 14 *Geo. 3. c. 16.*

March (Earldom).

Grants of its Lands are to be under the Great Seal, 4 *H. 7. c. 14.*

Marches of Wales. See Wales.

Marden, alias Mawarden in Herefordshire.

Its Meadow and Pasture how provided for, 4 *Ja. 1. c. 11.*

Mares. See Horses.

Margaret's (St.) Westminster.
See Milbank.

Margate in Kent.

For repairing the Piers there, 11 *Geo. 1. c. 3.*

Marine Forces.

While on Shore regulated, and subjected to martial Law, and to be furnished with Quarters, &c. 28 *Geo. 2. c. 11.* 29 *Geo. 2. c. 6.* 30 *Geo. 2. c. 11.* 4 *Geo. 3. c. 8.* 10 *Geo. 3. c. 7.* 11 *Geo. 3. c. 7.* 12 *Geo. 3. c. 5.* 13 *Geo. 3. c. 11.* 14 *Geo. 3. c. 4.* 15 *Geo. 3. c. 4.* 16 *Geo. 3. c. 7.* 17 *Geo. 3. c. 4.* 18 *Geo. 3. c. 5.* 19 *Geo. 3. c. 8.* 20 *Geo. 3. c. 13.* 21 *Geo. 3. c. 9.* 22 *Geo. 3. c. 5.* 23 *Geo. 3. c. 7.* 24 *Geo. 3. c. 17.* 25 *Geo. 3. c. 3.*
For other Matters, see Soldiers.

Mariners. See Seamen.

Marine Society.

Incorporated, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 67.*
Vol. X.

Marque and Repisal.

Market. See Blackwell-hall, Bridgewater, Calendar, Church, Corn, Fairs, Southwark, Tolls, Wales, Wells, Weights, York.

Market Street, Herts.

The Chapel there made a perpetual Cure, 14 *Geo. 2. c. 26.*

Market Towns.

1. Penalty on Persons living in the Country, and selling by Retail in Market Towns, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M. c. 7.*
2. *New Woodstock* excepted as to Wool and Yarn, 18 *El. c. 21.*

Market Weighton, Yorkshire.

For draining Low Grounds in that Parish, and making a navigable Canal from thence to the River *Humber*, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 37.*

Marlborough (Duke).

1. Honour of *Woodstock* granted to the Duke of *Marlborough* in Reward of the Victory at *Blenheim*, &c. 3 & 4 *Ann. c. 6.*
2. The Honours, &c. settled upon his Posterity, 5 *Ann. c. 3.*
3. Annuity from Post-office settled on the Duke of *Marlborough*, 5 *Ann. c. 4.*
4. For paying Arrears due for building *Blenheim-house*, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 12. § 34.*

Marleberge.

Statutes made there, 52 *H. 3.*

Marque and Repisal.

1. Law of Marque in what Cases used, 27 *Ed. 3. c. 17.*
2. Letters of Request and Letters of Marque shall be granted by the Chancellor to those that are grieved against Truce, 4 *H. 5. c. 7.*
3. To be granted for Goods taken by the Subjects of *Denmark*, 10 *H. 6. c. 3.*
4. Goods taken on board Enemies Ships to be lawful Prize, though belonging to Foreigners in Amity, 14 *H. 6. c. 7.*

Marriage.

1. Marriage within Levitical Degrees prohibited, 25 *H. 8. c. 22. § 4 & 14.*
2. Marriages not contrary to God's Law, confirmed, 28 *H. 8. c. 16.* 32 *H. 8. c. 38.*
3. Marriages consummated shall stand notwithstanding Pre-contracts, 32 *H. 8. c. 38.* Repealed in Part, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 23. § 2.* So much as not repealed, revived, 1 *El. c. 1. § 11.*
4. Marriage of Priests lawful, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 21.*
5. Certain irregular Marriages confirmed, 12 *Car. 2. c. 33.*
6. Duties granted on Marriages, Births, Burials, &c. 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 6.* 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 35.* On Entries of them, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 75.*
7. Penalty on marrying without Licence, &c. 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 6. § 52.*
8. Penalties on clandestine Marriages in Prisons, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 35.* 10 *Ann. c. 19. § 176.*
9. Ministers indemnified for not keeping Registers, 4 *Ann. c. 12. § 10.*
10. Clandestine Marriages void, 26 *Geo. 2. c. 33.*
11. Licence

T

Marshal of Marshalsea.

11. Licence to marry, where grantable, 26 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 4.
12. Persons solemnizing clandestine Marriages guilty of Felony, and may be transported, 26 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 8.
13. Marriages of Infants by Licence, without Consent of Parents, &c. void, 26 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 1.
14. In what Cases Application to be made to the Chancellor, 26 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 12.
15. No Suit in Ecclesiastical Courts to compel Marriage by reason of any Contract, &c. 26 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 13.
16. Register, how to be made, 26 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 14, 15.
17. Act not to extend to Marriages of the Royal Family, 26 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 17.
18. Act not to extend to Scotland, nor to Marriages among Quakers, Jews, &c. 26 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 18.
19. Marriages solemnized in any Church consecrated after the making the Act 26 Geo. 2. declared valid, 21 Geo. 3. c. 53.
20. Duty imposed on the Duties of every Marriage, Burial, &c. 23 Geo. 3. c. 67. Extended to Dissenters, 25 Geo. 3. c. 75.

For other Matters, see Bigamy, Chancery 9. Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. 55, 56, &c. felonies within and without Clergy, Title Marriage, Insurance 4. King 82, Lunatics 4. Recusants 2c. &c. Stamps, Cities 18, &c. Wardship 3, &c. Women.

Marshal of England. See Constable and Marshal of England.

Marshal and Steward of the King's Household and Marshalsea.

1. Of what Things they shall hold. Plea, *Art. super Cartas*, 28 Ed. 1. §. 3. c. 3. 8 R. 2. c. 5.
2. Inquests in the Marshalsea shall be of Men of the Country, 5 Ed. 3. c. 2.
3. Error in the Marshalsea redressed in King's Bench, 5 Ed. 3. c. 2. 10 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 3.
4. Shall not meddle with Matters of Staple, 27 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 5.
5. Steward and Marshal shall sit with the Mayor of the Staple, in Matters concerning those of the Household, 27 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 8.
6. Spiritual Persons taken in the Marshalsea shall pay such Fees as Laymen, 9 R. 2. c. 5.
7. Jurisdiction restrained to 12 Miles round the King's Lodging, 13 R. 2. §. 1. c. 3.
8. Fees of the Marshal of the Household settled, 2 H. 4. c. 23.
9. Defendants shall not be esopped by their Recognizance of Bail, to plead that the Parties are not of the Household, 15 H. 6. c. 1.
10. Marshalsea may be held within any Liberties, saving to the City of London, &c. 32 H. 8. c. 20. § 7.
11. Steward of the Marshalsea, appointed by the Lord Steward, 33 H. 8. c. 12. § 1.

For other Matters, see Coroner, Land Tax, Prisons.

Marshal of the King's Bench.

1. Shall hire Houses to keep his Prisoners in, and shall not suffer them to go out by Bail, 5 Ed. 3. c. 8.
2. Grants of the King's Bench and Fleet Prisons to be inrolled, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 27. § 10.
3. Office of Marshal and Warden of the King's Bench and Fleet, to be executed by those who have the Inheritance of those Prisons, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 27. § 11.
4. Power of appointing the Marshal of the King's Bench, re-vested in the Crown, 27 Geo. 2. c. 17.

Marshal of King's Bench.

5. Marshal indemnified for certain violent Escapes, 12 Geo. 3. c. 23. § 58.

For other Matters, see Error.

Marshes.

1. Cutting down *Perwicks* in *Marshland* made Felony, 22 H. 8. c. 11.
2. For recovering surrounded Marshes, 43 El. c. 11.
3. Drained Lands shall be rated to the nearest Parish, as shall be determined at the Quarter Sessions, 17 Geo. 2. c. 37.
4. By 11 Geo. 2. c. 34. 14 Geo. 2. c. 24. and 21 Geo. 2. c. 18. the second Offence in setting Fire to Engines for draining the several Fens to which all the local Acts relate, is made Felony without Clergy. By 22 Geo. 2. c. 11, 16, 19. 29 Geo. 2. c. 22. 30 Geo. 2. c. 32, 33, 35, 36. 31 Geo. 2. c. 18, 19. 32 Geo. 2. c. 13. and 33 Geo. 2. c. 32. Offenders maliciously setting Fire to any of the Works for draining the several Fens to which these Acts relate, may be transported for seven Years.

For the local Acts, see the respective Places.

Martin le Grand. See St. Martin's le Grand.

Martin (St.) in the Fields, Parish.

For building a Workhouse in that Parish, 10 Geo. 3. c. 75. 12 Geo. 3. c. 34.

Marybone Parish.

1. For building a Church there, 10 Geo. 3. c. 112. 12 Geo. 3. c. 40. 20 Geo. 3. c. 15.
2. For building a Workhouse, and relieving and employing the Poor, 15 Geo. 3. c. 21.

For other Matters, see Buildings, Paving.

Marybone Water-works.

Shares how taxable, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 54.

Mary (St.) Islington. See Islington.

Mary le Strand.

For building the Church, 12 Ann. §. 1. c. 17. 12 Geo. 1. c. 39.

Mary (St.) Newington.

For enlarging the Church-yard of St. Mary Newington butts, Surrey, 29 Geo. 2. c. 42.

Mary (St.) Stratford Bow. See Stratford Bow.

Mary Woolnoth (St.)

For building that Church, 10 Ann. c. 11. § 33. 1 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 5.

Masks.

Penalty of selling or keeping Visor Masks, 3 H. 8. c. 9.

Mason (Charles Esq.). See Debt to the King 33.

Masons.

Marims.

Mead and Metheglin.

Measure.

Masons.

Their Confederacies prohibited, 3 *H. 6. c. 1.*

Mats.

1. Saying or hearing it punished, 23 *El. c. 1. § 4.* 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 4. § 3.*
2. Discovery of Offenders rewarded, 3 *Jas. 1. c. 5. § 1.*

Master and Servant.

1. Servants imbezbling Goods or Money delivered to them by their Master, where guilty of Felony, 21 *H. 8. c. 7.*
2. Servants what to forfeit for Fire owing to their Negligence, 6 *Ann. c. 31. § 3.*
For other Matters, see Building, Labourers, and Servants.

Master of the Rolls.

1. Enabled to grant Leases of Houses belonging to the Rolls, 12 *Car. 2. c. 36.* Construction of the Power, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 34.*
2. Judicial Authority confirmed, 3 *Geo. 2. c. 30.*
3. Income augmented, 23 *Geo. 2. c. 25. § 6.*
For other Matters, see Chancery.

Masters in Chancery. See Chancery.

Masts. See Ships and Stores.

Marims.

1. *Committens agnum lupis, St. Hibern. 14 H. 3.*
2. *Qui cadit a syllaba cadit a tota causa*, the Maxim condemned, *St. Wall. 13 Ed. 1. in Appendix.*
3. *Quis pro alieno facto non est puniendus, St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 35.*
4. *De transgressions certas personas facta altera persona commodum aut emendas ne consequatur, St. de Vass. 20 Ed. 1. § 2.*
5. That Allegiance is due more by reason of the Crown than of the Person of the King, condemned, *Exil. Hug. le Despenser, 15 Ed. 2. § 2.*
6. Necessary Alliances among the Peers to pursue evil Counsellors, not to be punished by Rigour of Law, *St. ne quis occas. pro felon. &c. 15 Ed. 2. § 3.*
7. The King cannot pardon the Suit of others, *Statute revoking the Pardon, &c. 15 Ed. 2. § 4.*
8. Father to the Bough and the Son to the Plough, in *Kent, Prærog. Reg. 17 Ed. 2. § 1. c. 16.*
9. None shall be troubled for Covenants made in Time of War, *St. Ragm. incerti temp. Vol. 1. 188.*
10. Every Man is bound to do to the King as his liege Lord all that pertaineth, 1 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 15.*
11. Justices ought not to yield Account, 18 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 4.*
12. Franchises restraining the Freedom of selling Merchandise, are to the common Prejudice of the King and his People, 25 *Ed. 3. § 4. c. 2.*
13. Several condemned Opinions relating to the Prerogative and Treason, 21 *R. 2. c. 12.*
14. Laws without great Penalty are more often obeyed, 1 *Mar. § 1. c. 1. § 1.*

Maphem. See Maiming.

Mead and Metheglin.

1. Mead or Metheglin pay one Halfpenny Excise for every Gallon, 12 *Car. 2. c. 23. § 5.*

2. And one Halfpenny, 12 *Car. 2. c. 24. § 19.*
3. And one Halfpenny, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 5. § 1.*
4. And three Pence, 1 *W. & M. c. 3. § 2.*
5. And three Pence, 5 *W. & M. c. 20. § 10.*
6. And three Pence, 4 *Ann. c. 6. § 15.*
7. And one Penny, 8 *Ann. c. 7. § 1.*

Meal.

1. May be exported Duty-free, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 20. § 4.*
2. How many Sacks of Meal may be carried at one Load in London and Westminster, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 6.*

Measure.

1. Shall be one through the Realm, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 25.* 27 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 10.* 13 *R. 2. § 1. c. 9.*
2. Ordinance for measuring Land, 33 *Ed. 1. § 6. St. comp. aliar, &c. incerti temp. Vol. 1. 189.*
3. Butsels, Gallons, and Ells, shall be according to the Standard, and sealed, *Ordin. pro pistor. incerti temp. c. 8 & 9. Vol. 1. 186.* 25 *Ed. 3. § 5. c. 10.* 16 *R. 2. c. 3.*
4. Standards of Measures shall be sent in Brads to the Counties, 14 *Ed. 3. § 1. c. 12.* 34 *Ed. 3. c. 6.* 7 *H. 7. c. 4.*
5. Justices of Peace shall enquire of Measures, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 4.*
6. Measures in Lancaster, larger than other Parts, 13 *R. 2. § 1. c. 9.*
7. Penalty of buying Corn at more than eight Butsels the Quarter, 15 *R. 2. c. 4.* 1 *H. 5. c. 10.*
8. Statute Mile, 35 *El. c. 6.*
9. Measure of Vessels of Wine, Eels, Herrings, and Salmon, 2 *H. 6. c. 11.* Of Vessels of Wine and Oil, 1 *R. 3. c. 13.*
10. Measure of Cloth shall be Yard and Inch, 18 *H. 6. c. 16.*
11. Contents of an Acre, 24 *H. 8. c. 4.*
12. Water Measure in Port Towns may be used, 16 *Car. 1. c. 19. § 7.*
13. Contents of a Barrel of Beer and Ale, 12 *Car. 2. c. 23. § 20. c. 24. § 34.* 1 *W. & M. c. 24. § 5.*
14. Bushel of Corn and Salt ascertained, 22 *Car. 2. c. 8.* 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 12.* 5 *W. & M. c. 7. § 18.*
15. Measure of Brads shall be chained in every Market, 22 *Car. 2. c. 8. § 5.*
16. Constables to search for unsealed Measures, 22 *Car. 2. c. 8. § 6.*
17. Where there is not a Clerk of the Market, the Mayor, &c. shall seal Measures, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 12. § 4.*
18. Collectors of Excise to provide Quarts and Pints of Brads for Ale in every Market Town, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 15. § 3.*
19. Contents of Winchester Measure, 1 *Ann. § 2. c. 3. § 10.*
20. Water Measure of Fruit ascertained, 1 *Ann. § 1. c. 15.*
21. Wine Measure, 5 *Ann. c. 27. § 17.*
For other Matters, see Beer, Coals, Coopers 2. Corn, Drapery, Excise, Fuel 1, &c. Gauging, Highways, Malt, Sail Cloth, Salt, Soap, Starch, Vinegar, Weights.

Medicines.

A Stamp Duty imposed on them, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 62.* repealed, and other Duties imposed, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 79.*
For which see Title Stamps, Divisions Licence and Medicines.

Medietate lingue.

1. Where an Alien is Party, the Jury shall be Half Aliens, 27 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 8.* 28 *Ed. 3. c. 13. § 2.*

T 2

2. Statutes

Merchants.

2. Statutes of Qualifications of Jurors not extend to Aliens, 8. H. 6. c. 20.
For other Matters, see Aliens, Trial.

Mediterranean Passes.

Counterfeiting them Felony, 4 Geo. 2. c. 18.

Medway River.

1. Pilots on the Medway, how to be licensed, 5 Geo. 2. c. 20.
2. Made navigable, 13 Geo. 2. c. 26.
For other Matters, see Rochester.

Melasses.

To what Duties liable, 2 W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 35. 6 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 1.

For other Matters, see Beer, &c. Brandy 46, &c. Plantations 1, &c. Rice 2.

Melcombe Regis.

1. For building a Church there, 1 Ja. 1. c. 30.
2. For paving that Town, 16 Geo. 3. c. 57.

Melksham. See Bradford.

Merchants.

1. Shall have safe Conduct, and buy and sell by ancient and right Customs, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 30. 2 Ed. 3. c. 9. 14 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 2. 5 R. 2. §. 2. c. 1.
2. Two Merchants of London shall be chosen to receive Recognizances of Statute Merchants, St. de Mercator, 13 Ed. 1. §. 3.
3. May freely sell their Merchandise, 9 Ed. 3. c. 1. 38 Ed. 1. §. 1. c. 2.
4. May sell their Merchandise in Grose or Retail, in London or elsewhere, 25 Ed. 3. §. 4. c. 2. 11 R. 2. c. 7. 16 R. 2. c. 1. *contra.*
5. Foreign Merchants to have Redress by the Law of the Staple, 27 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 2. & c. 20.
6. Remedy for Merchants who have been robbed or lost their Goods at Sea, 27 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 13.
7. In case of War, Merchants have Time to withdraw their Effects, 27 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 17.
8. Shall not lose their Goods for Trespas of their Servants, 27 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 10.
9. Shall have Redress by Law Merchant, 27 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 20.
10. Credit shall be given to Letters, or to Merchants Oaths, of the Value of their Goods, 27 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 26.
11. Their Ships shall not be compelled to come to any Port, 28 Ed. 3. c. 13.
12. Ingrossing prohibited, 37 Ed. 3. c. 5.
13. May trade freely, so that English Merchants do not export Wool, and that none export Gold or Silver, in Plate or Money, 38 Ed. 3. c. 2.
14. What Wares Merchants may sell by Retail, and what only in Grose, 2 R. 2. §. 1. c. 1.
15. Merchants of Italy and Spain may trade to England, giving Security to carry their Exports Westward or to Calais, 2 R. 2. §. 1. c. 3.
16. Shall give Security to lay out the Proceeds of their Imports on Merchandise of the Realm, 14 R. 2. c. 1.
17. On Exchanges made, they shall give Security to lay out to the Value in Merchandise of the Staple, 14 R. 2. c. 2. 9 H. 5. §. 2. c. 9. 1 H. 6. c. 6.

Mercers Company.

18. Merchants Strangers shall be courteously and righteously used, 14 R. 2. c. 9. 12 Car. 2. c. 4. § 3.
19. Merchants Aliens shall not sell to one another Wine or Spicery, or other Goods, except Victuals, 16 R. 2. c. 1.
20. Shall lay out the whole Proceed of their Imports on Merchandise of the Realm, 4 H. 4. c. 15. 5 H. 4. c. 9. 18 H. 6. c. 4. 27 H. 6. c. 3. 4 Ed. 4. c. 6. 17 Ed. 4. c. 1. 1 R. 3. c. 9. 3 H. 7. c. 8.
21. Foreign Merchants shall be demeaned as English Merchants are beyond Sea, with a Penalty on the Merchants, 5 H. 4. c. 7. 4 H. 5. c. 5.
22. Merchants Strangers shall sell their Imports within a Quarter of a Year, and shall not sell to other Strangers, 5 H. 4. c. 9. Repealed, except that Merchants Strangers shall not export the Imports of Merchants Strangers, 6 H. 4. c. 4.
23. Hofts shall be assigned to Merchants Strangers, 5 H. 4. c. 9. 18 H. 6. c. 4.
24. All Merchants may sell in Grose, notwithstanding the Franchises of London, 7 H. 4. c. 9.
25. Chancellor shall send Estreats into the Exchequer of the Exchanges, 11 H. 4. c. 8.
26. None shall sell to Merchants Strangers but for ready Money, and they shall not refuse Payment in Silver, 8 H. 6. c. 24.
27. May sell Cloth at six Months Credit, 9 H. 6. c. 2.
28. Merchants Strangers restrained from selling to Merchants Strangers, 18 H. 6. 4.
29. Italian Merchants shall sell no Goods after eight Months from the Importation, nor any Thing by Retail, 1 R. 3. c. 9. 1 H. 7. c. 10.
30. Merchants of Ireland, Jersey, or Guernsey, shall lay out the Produce of their Imports, 3 H. 7. c. 8.
31. Englishmen may merchandise in Flanders, &c. without paying any Fine to the Merchants Adventurers of London, 12 H. 7. c. 6.
32. Trade to Spain, Portugal, and France, free, 3 Ja. 1. c. 6. Saving of Queen Elizabeth's Charter, 4 Ja. 1. c. 9.
For other Matters, see Aliens, Customs, Evidence 3. Gold, &c. 18. Ireland, Marque and Reparat, Seamen 40, 45, &c. Ships 75, &c. Staple, Trade.

Mercers Company.

1. Provisions for Relief of their Creditors, 21 Geo. 2. c. 32. 24 Geo. 2. c. 14. 25 Geo. 2. c. 7.
2. Three hundred Pounds to be paid annually to Mercers Company towards Payment of Annuities, Debts, &c. 21 Geo. 2. c. 29.

Mersey River.

Made navigable, 7 Geo. 1. c. 15.

Merton.

Statutes made there, 20 H. 3.

Mesne.

1. Forejudger by Default given the Writ of Mesne, St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 9.
2. Process in the Writ of Mesne regulated, and Remedies provided for the Tenant per avails, St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 9.

Metal.

1. Exportation of Iron, Brass, Copper, Latten, Bell and other Metal, anciently restrained, 28 Ed. 3. c. 5. 33 H. 8. c. 7. 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 37.

2. Per-

Middlesex.

2. Permitted, 5 *W. & M. c.* 17.
3. Metal prepared for Battery, to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c.* 5. § 3.

For other Matters, see Brass, Copper, Gold, Iron, Latten, Manufactures, Pewterers.

Metheglin. See Mead.

Methuen (Paul).

The King impowered to grant to *Paul Methuen Esq;* on adequate Consideration, the Manor of *Corbam*, in the County of *Wilts*, 10 *Geo. 3. c.* 13.

Mevagissy, Cornwall.

For completing and maintaining the Pier at that Town, 15 *Geo. 3. c.* 62.

Michael's (St.) Cornhill.

For finishing the Tower of that Church, 4 *Geo. 1. c.* 5.

Middlesex.

1. Sessions for the Peace how often to be held, 14 *H. 6. c.* 4.
2. In Actions triable by *Middlesex* Jurors, they shall be called the 4th Day, *Ec.* 8 *Ed. 4. c.* 3.
3. Inhabitants of *Westminster* exempt from serving on Juries at the Sessions for the Peace, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c.* 32. § 9.
4. Deeds and Wills to be registered there, 7 *Ann. c.* 20.
5. No Juror to be returned at the *Nisi Prius* in *Middlesex*, who hath been returned in the two preceding Terms or Vacations, 4 *Geo. 2. c.* 7. § 2.
6. Leaseholders qualified to serve as Jurors in *Middlesex*, 4 *Geo. 2. c.* 7. § 3.
7. But one County Rate to be made for *Middlesex*, 12 *Geo. 2. c.* 29. § 15.
8. For Recovery of Small Debts in the County Court of *Middlesex*, 23 *Geo. 2. c.* 33.
9. The Justices authorized to sell the present Sessions House for the County and to build another, 18 *Geo. 3. c.* 67.
10. The Session of Gaol Delivery of *Newgate* for *Middlesex*, not to be discontinued by the Court of *Kings Bench*, 25 *Geo. 3. c.* 18.

For other Matters, see County Rates, Debt, Ec. 13. Gaol 28, Ec. Juries 45, Ec. Justices of Peace 14, Ec. Nisi Prius 14, Poor 17, Ec. Register 13.

Milbank Church, Westminster.

Provision for the Rector, 1 *Geo. 2. c.* 15.

Mild-boards. See Paste-boards.

Mildermin and Pouldarvis. See Sail-cloth.

Mile-end New Town.

For the better Relief and Employment of the Poor there, 20 *Geo. 3. c.* 66.

Miles.

1. Statute Mile, 35 *El. c.* 6.
2. To be taken by Computation for the Distance of the Reneries of Rock Salt from the Pits, 8 *Geo. 2. c.* 12. § 2.

Miles.

Milford and Launditch Hundreds in Norfolk.

For the Relief and Employment of the Poor in those Hundreds, 15 *Geo. 3. c.* 59.

Militia.

1. None to be compelled to go out of the Shire but on Necessity, 1 *Ed. 3. f. 2. c.* 5.
2. Soldiers shall be at the King's Wages the Day that they depart out of the County, 18 *Ed. 3. f. 2. c.* 7.
3. None shall be constrained to find Men of Arms, but by Tenure, or by Assent of Parliament, 25 *Ed. 3. f. 5. c.* 8.
4. Former Acts repealed, and the Charge of finding Horse and Arms ascertained, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 2. 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c.* 3.
5. All Persons required shall appear at a Muster, *Ec.* 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 3.
6. The Militia of Towns Corporate shall not be obliged to muster out of their Liberties, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c.* 3. § 11.
7. The Command of the Militia ascribed to the Crown, 13 *Car. 2. f. 1. c.* 6. 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c.* 3.
8. The Powers of the Lieutenants and Deputy Lieutenants of Counties, and Regulations for the Militia, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c.* 3. 15 *Car. 2. c.* 4. 1 *Geo. 1. c.* 14. 7 *Geo. 2. c.* 23.
9. Papists Estates chargeable, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c.* 12. § 2.
10. Lieutenancy may direct who shall contribute to the finding a Horse, *Ec.* 9 & 10 *W. 3. c.* 12. § 3. 1 *Ann. f. 2. c.* 23. § 2.
11. Trophy Money not to be levied till the former Accounts are passed, 1 *Ann. f. 2. c.* 23. § 4. 10 *Ann. c.* 25. § 4.
12. Lieutenants to appoint the Size of Muskets, 9 *Geo. 1. c.* 8. § 7.
13. New Regulations of Militia, 30 *Geo. 2. c.* 25.
14. Militia Laws reduced into one Act, 2 *Geo. 3. c.* 20. Explained and amended, 4 *Geo. 3. c.* 17. 5 *Geo. 3. c.* 36. 9 *Geo. 3. c.* 42. 22 *Geo. 3. c.* 62.
15. Rates levied on Counties and Places where Militia is not raised, 9 *Geo. 3. c.* 42. § 17, *Ec.* Penalties on Neglect of levying, *Id.* § 41, *Ec.*
16. Form of Return of Officers present at Time of Exercise, 9 *Geo. 3. c.* 42. § 51.
17. Application of Money granted for Charge of Militia, 2 *Geo. 3. c.* 35. 3 *Geo. 3. c.* 10. 4 *Geo. 3. c.* 30. 5 *Geo. 3. c.* 34. 6 *Geo. 3. c.* 30. 7 *Geo. 3. c.* 17. 8 *Geo. 3. c.* 20. 9 *Geo. 3. c.* 40. 10 *Geo. 3. c.* 9.
18. For defraying the Charge of paying and clothing the Militia, 14 *Geo. 3. c.* 18. 15 *Geo. 3. c.* 8. 16 *Geo. 3. c.* 19. 17 *Geo. 3. c.* 10. 18 *Geo. 3. c.* 14. 19 *Geo. 3. c.* 19. 20 *Geo. 3. c.* 14. 21 *Geo. 3. c.* 21. 22 *Geo. 3. c.* 24. 23 *Geo. 3. c.* 40. 24 *Geo. 3. c.* 12. 25 *Geo. 3. c.* 8.
19. May be called out and embodied in Cases of Rebellion, 16 *Geo. 3. c.* 3.
20. To amend and render more effectual the Laws relating to raising and training the Militia in England, 18 *Geo. 3. c.* 59. 19 *Geo. 3. c.* 72. 21 *Geo. 3. c.* 7.
21. Farther Time allowed the Officers to qualify themselves, 19 *Geo. 3. c.* 72. § 8, 9. 20 *Geo. 3. c.* 8.
22. Lord Lieutenants impowered to accept Volunteer Companies, and to appoint Officers, 19 *Geo. 3. c.* 76.
23. When Men in Volunteer Companies shall be intitled to their Discharge, 20 *Geo. 3. c.* 44. § 2, 3.
24. Commissions granted by Deputy Lieutenants to Officers in the Volunteer Companies declared valid, 20 *Geo. 3. c.* 44. § 6.
25. For keeping the Militia complete for a limited Time, 21 *Geo. 3. c.* 18. 22 *Geo. 3. c.* 6.

26. The

Mines.

26. The Number of Deputy Lieutenants and Justices to act in Execution of the Militia Laws lessened, 24 Geo. 3. *sess.* 1. c. 13.
For other Matters, see Certiorari 42. Cinque Ports 9. Oaths, Scotland, Soldiers.

Miller and Mills.

1. Toll shall be taken according to the Strength of the Water, *Ordin. pro piscor. incerti temp.* c. 4. Vol. 1. 188.
2. Prohibition shall not go in Suit for Tithe of a new Mill, *Art. cleri*, 9 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 5.
3. Magistrates may search Mills for adulterated Meal, &c. 31 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 29.
4. Miller, Baker, &c. not to act as Magistrate under this Act, 31 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 32.
5. Penalty of riotously assembling and destroying Mills, 9 Geo. 3. c. 29. § 1. 2.
For other Matters, see Bread 10. Prohibition 8. Salmon 13.

Milton. See Gravesend.

Minehead.

1. For recovering the Harbour, 12 & 13 W. 3. c. 9. 10 Ann. c. 24. 11 Geo. 2. c. 8.
2. For continuing the Powers granted by several Acts for securing and keeping the same in Repair, 10 Geo. 3. c. 26.

Mines.

1. Mines of Copper, &c. shall not be Royal Mines, though Gold and Silver may be extracted, 1 W. & M. c. 30. § 4.
2. Rates at which the King may take the Ore of such Mines, 5 W. & M. c. 6.
3. For Relief of the Creditors of the Company of Mine Adventurers, 9 Ann. c. 24.
4. Entering Mines of Black Lead, with Intent to steal, Felony, 25 Geo. 2. c. 10.
5. Penalty of destroying any Engines employed about Collieries, or other Mines, 9 Geo. 3. c. 29. § 3.
6. Mines how taxable, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 4.
For other Matters, see Felony without Clergy, Title Black Lead, Forest.

Ministers of the Church of England. See Church, Ecclesiastical Courts, Ordination, Religion, Scotland, Service and Sacraments, Vicars.

Mint. See Privileged Places.

Mint for Coinage. See Money.

Misdemeanour.

- Persons suspected of stealing Lead, &c. and not giving Account how came by it, guilty of Misdemeanours, 29 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 2, 3.

Misprision of Treason. See Treason.

Monasteries.

Milling (Thomas, Esq.)

- Articles of Agreement between him and Officers of the Ordnance for Exchange of Lands in Portsmouth confirmed, 9 Geo. 1. c. 32.

Mohair Barn. See Manufactures, Silk.

Molasses. See Melasses.

Monasteries.

1. Patrons of Abbeys shall have the Custody of them during Vacation, *M. C.* 9 H. 3. c. 33.
2. Bishops, Abbots, &c. exempt from attending at the Turn, *St. Marleb.* 52 H. 3. c. 10.
3. Succeeding Prelates may have Actions for Goods of their House taken away in Predecessor's Time, or in Vacation, *St. Marleb.* 52 H. 3. c. 28.
4. None shall lodge, &c. in religious Houses against Consent, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 1. *Art. cleri*, 9 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 11. 1 Ed. 3. *ff.* 2. c. 10.
5. No Waste shall be made in Lands during Vacation, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 21.
6. Nothing shall be sent to their Superiors beyond Sea, *St. de Appertis Religiosi*. 35 Ed. 1. *ff.* 1. c. 1, 2, & 3. 4 Ed. 3. c. 6. 5 Ed. 3. c. 3. 25 H. 8. c. 21.
7. Smaller Monasteries given to the King, 27 H. 8. c. 28.
8. Religious Persons enabled to sue and be sued, 31 H. 8. c. 6. 33 H. 8. c. 29.
9. Monasteries dissolved and given to the Crown, 31 H. 8. c. 13.
10. Abbey Lands to continue discharged of Tithes as before, 31 H. 8. c. 13. § 21.
11. Monasteries come to the King by Attainder, revived, 32 H. 8. c. 20. § 2.
12. Act not to prejudice Liberties of the Cinque Ports, 32 H. 8. c. 20. § 13.
13. Knights of Saint John of Jerusalem suppressed, 32 H. 8. c. 24.
14. Payment of Pensions out of Abbey Lands enforced, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 19.
15. Rents to be reserved on Grants of Abbey Lands, 35 H. 8. c. 14. 37 H. 8. c. 20.
16. Colleges, Chantries, and Hospitals given to the King, 37 H. 8. c. 4. 1 Ed. 6. c. 14.
17. Commissioners to be appointed to inquire of Lands given to superstitious Uses, 1 Ed. 6. c. 14. § 10.
18. Religious Persons may inherit to their Ancestors, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 13.
19. Penalty of Præmunire inflicted on the disquieting any Person on account of the Possession of Abbey Lands, 1 & 2 Ph. & M. c. 8. § 40.
For other Matters, see Bishops and Ecclesiastical Persons.

Money.

1. Such as be taken for false Money not bailable, 3 Ed. 1. c. 15.
2. No Money shall pass but of British Coin, *St. de Moneta*, 20 Ed. 1. *ff.* 4. 9 Ed. 3. *ff.* 2. c. 4.
3. Money shall be viewed at the Ports, and shall not be concealed in Bales, &c. *Id.*
4. Defective Money shall be pierced, and sent to the King's Exchange, *St. de Moneta parva*. 20 Ed. 1. *ff.* 5.

5. Se-

Money.

5. Several Sorts of bad Money, *Artic. de Monetâ*, 20 Ed. 1. *fl* 6.
6. Importing bad Money made capital, *St. de falsâ Monetâ*, 27 Ed. 1. *fl* 3. 17 Ed. 3. Declared Treason, 25 Ed. 3. *fl* 5. c. 2.
7. Money and Plate shall not be exported, *St. de falsâ Monetâ*, 27 Ed. 1. 9 Ed. 3. *fl* 2. c. 1. 17 Ed. 3. 4 H. 4. c. 16. 17 Ed. 4. c. 1.
8. Division of the Penny into Halfpence and Farthings, *St. de divis. denar. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 189.
9. False Money shall not be imported, 9 Ed. 3. *fl* 2. c. 2.
10. Money shall not be melted into Plate, 9 Ed. 3. *fl* 2. c. 3. 17 R. 2. c. 1. 17 Ed. 4. c. 1.
11. Search shall be made for Money and Plate exported, and false Money imported, 9 Ed. 3. *fl* 2. c. 9, 10, & 11. 17 Ed. 3. 2 H. 4. c. 4.
12. Counterfeiting Money declared Treason, 25 Ed. 3. *fl* 5. c. 2.
13. None to hold a common Exchange, 25 Ed. 3. *fl* 5. c. 12.
14. Money shall not be impaired, 25 Ed. 3. *fl* 5. c. 13.
15. Shall be delivered at the Mint by Weight, 25 Ed. 3. *fl* 5. c. 20.
16. None shall be compelled to take foreign Money, 27 Ed. 3. *fl* 2. c. 14.
17. Merchants permitted to re-export their Money, 27 Ed. 3. *fl* 2. c. 14. Restrained, 4 H. 4. c. 15.
18. *Scotch* Four-pence to paise for Three-pence, 47 Ed. 3. c. 2. For Two-pence, 14 R. 2. c. 12.
19. Upon Exchanges by Aliens, Merchandize of the Staple to be bought, 14 R. 2. c. 2.
20. Foreign Money not current, 17 R. 2. c. 1. 2 H. 4. c. 6. 15 H. 4. c. 6.
21. Gold and Silver found on Persons going abroad, forfeited, 2 H. 4. c. 5.
22. Third Part of the Silver brought to the Mint, shall be coined in Halfpence and Farthings, 4 H. 4. c. 10.
23. Shall not be sent to Rome, &c. 9 H. 4. c. 8.
24. Gally Halfpence Blanks, &c. prohibited, 11 H. 4. c. 5. 13 H. 4. c. 6. 2 H. 6. c. 9.
25. Importing prohibited foreign Money made Felony, 3 H. 5. *fl* 1.
26. Washing, clipping and filing, made Treason, 3 H. 5. *fl* 2. c. 5 & 6.
27. Justices of Assize and the Peace to enquire of counterfeiting Money, 3 H. 5. *fl* 2. c. 7.
28. An Ounce of Gold shall be brought to the Mint for every Sack of Wool bought to be carried Westward, 8 H. 5. c. 2.
29. Mint to be at Calais, 9 H. 5. *fl* 1. c. 6. *fl* 2. c. 5.
30. Gold current only by Weight, 9 H. 5. *fl* 1. c. 11.
31. Any one shall have Money coined at the Tower within eight Days, and Exchange shall be appointed, 9 H. 5. *fl* 2. c. 2, &c.
32. Council may assign Coinage of Money and Exchanges in what Places they please, 1 H. 6. c. 1.
33. Duty of the Master of the Mint, and of the King's Essayer, 2 H. 6. c. 12.
34. Great Part of the Price of Staple Goods directed to be coined at the Mint at Calais, 8 H. 6. c. 18. 11 H. 6. c. 13. 14 H. 6. c. 2. 3 Ed. 4. c. 1.
35. Payment in Silver not to be refused, 8 H. 6. c. 24.
36. None to make Exchange without Licence, 3 H. 7. c. 6.
37. Repeal of Patents of Offices in the Mint, 4 H. 7. c. 2.
38. False Money of Ireland prohibited, 17 Ed. 4. c. 1. 19 H. 7. c. 5.
39. Forging foreign Money that is current, made Treason, 4 H. 7. c. 18. Misprision of Treason, 14 El. c. 3.
40. Penalty of refusing good Money, 19 H. 7. c. 5.
41. Diminished Money shall not be current, 19 H. 7. c. 5.
42. Bullion, Plate, and Money, not to be exported to Ireland, 19 H. 7. c. 5.
43. Regulations of Coinage, 14 & 15 H. 8. c. 12.
44. Gold, Silver, or Money not to be exchanged for more than the Value, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 19. § 2.
45. Counterfeiting foreign Coin current within the Realm, made Treason, 1 M. *fl* 2. c. 6. Or importing such counterfeit Coin, 1 & 2 Ph. & M. c. 11.
46. Clipping or lessening Money made Treason, 5 El. c. 11. 18 El. c. 1.
47. Wife of Person attainted not to lose Dower, 5 El. c. 11. § 4.
48. Misprision of High Treason to forge Money not the Coin of this Realm, 14 El. c. 3.
49. Melting Silver Coin prohibited, on Penalty of double the Value and Disfranchisement, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 31.
50. Money shall be delivered at the Mint for Gold and Silver brought to be coined, without Discount, 18 Car. 2. c. 5.
51. Coinage Duty imposed upon Wine, Brandy, &c. imported, 18 Car. 2. c. 5. § 6.
52. Coinage Duty to be accounted for by Receiver General of the Customs, 25 Car. 2. c. 8.
53. Gold and Silver extracted by refining Metals in England, shall be brought to the Mint, 1 W. & M. c. 30.
54. Penalty of exchanging Silver Money for more than the Value, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17.
55. Penalty of buying or selling Clippings, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 4.
56. Reward for apprehending Counterfeiters of the Coin, &c. 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 9.
57. Pardon for discovering Offenders, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 17. § 12.
58. Clipped Money to be recoined, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 1. 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 30. § 47.
59. Guineas not to pass at more than 26s. 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 10. § 18. Reduced to 22s. 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 19. § 12.
60. Encouragement for coining Guineas suspended, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 13. Restored, 8 W. 3. c. 1.
61. Encouragement given to bring Plate to the Mint, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 19.
62. Clipped Money prohibited, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 19. § 11.
63. Guineas may be freely imported, 8 W. 3. c. 1.
64. Distinct Course of coining Gold and Silver, 8 W. 3. c. 1. § 3.
65. Hammered Silver current only by Weight, 8 W. 3. c. 2.
66. Unlawfully making or having Instruments of Coining, High Treason, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 26.
67. Colouring false Coin, High Treason, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 26. § 4.
68. Coining Tools and counterfeit Money, produced in Evidence, to be cut to Pieces in Court, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 26. § 5.
69. Blanching Copper, counterfeiting Gold or Silver, or fraudulently buying or selling counterfeit Gold and Silver, or false or diminished Money, Felony, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 26. § 6. Prosecutions within six Months, 1 Ann. c. 9.
70. Hammered Money prohibited. 9 W. 3. c. 2.
71. Any Person to whom suspected Money is tendered, may cut it, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 21.
72. Coining Halfpence suspended, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 33.
73. Increase of Allowance out of Coinage Duty, 4 Ann. c. 22. 7 Ann. c. 24. § 3 & 4. 4 Geo. 2. c. 12.
74. Deficiency of Coinage Duty supplied, 1 Geo. 1. c. 43. § 2.
75. Allowance of 15,000*l.* a Year to the Mints, 9 Geo. 1. c. 19. § 2. 12 Geo. 2. c. 5. 19 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 2. 27 Geo. 2. c. 11.
76. Counterfeiting broad Pieces, High Treason, 6 Geo. 2. c. 26.
77. Altering Silver Money to resemble Gold, &c. High Treason, 15 Geo. 2. c. 28.
78. Uttering

Money.

78. Uttering false Money, twice within ten Days, or having more, a Year's Imprisonment, 15 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 3.
 79. Counterfeiting Copper Money, two Years Imprisonment, 15 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 6.
 80. Treasury may allow Expence of prosecuting Coiners, &c. 15 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 10.
 81. Offences in counterfeiting Money, bringing false or counterfeit Money into the Realm, and all Offences against 15 Geo. 2. c. 28. excepted out of General Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 9, 10.
 82. Treasury may defray Expences of the Mints of England and Scotland out of Coinage Duties, 27 Geo. 2. c. 11. § 2.
 83. Duties for Encouragement of Coinage made perpetual, 9 Geo. 3. c. 25.
 84. Persons concerned in counterfeiting Copper Halfpence, &c. Felons, 11 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 1.
 85. Receiving or paying counterfeit Copper Money, Felony, *Id.* § 2.
 85. Gold Coin unlawfully diminished or counterfeited, may be cut or defaced when tendered in Payment, 13 Geo. 3. c. 71. § 1.
 87. Tellers of the Exchequer required to cut or deface same, *Id.* § 2.
 88. Importation of light Silver Coin into Great Britain or Ireland prohibited, 14 Geo. 3. c. 42. § 1. 16 Geo. 3. c. 54. 18 Geo. 3. c. 45. § 5.
 89. The Tender of Payments in Silver, according to its nominal Value limited, 14 Geo. 3. c. 42. § 2. 16 Geo. 3. c. 54.
 90. Diminished Gold Coin called in, 14 Geo. 3. c. 70.
 91. For regulating and ascertaining the Weights used for Gold and Silver Coin, 14 Geo. 3. c. 92.
 92. Fees allowed for stamping the Weights, 15 Geo. 3. c. 30.
 93. A Sum allowed out of the Coinage Duty for prosecuting Offenders against the Laws relating to the Coin, 16 Geo. 3. c. 46.
- For other Matters, see Felonies within Clergy, Title Money, Felonies without Clergy, Title Money, Gold 2. Ireland, Merchants 13, &c. Outlawry 5. Plantations 22. Treason, Weights 3.*

Monks.

Infants shall not be received by the Fryers before they have entered their 14th Year, without Assent of their Parents, 4 H. 4. c. 17.

Monmouth.

For building Bridges in the County of Monmouth, 22 Car. 2. c. 12. § 14.

Monopolies.

1. Charter of Incorporation for trading to Spain and Portugal annulled, 3 Ja. 1. c. 6.
2. Elizabeth's Charter to Merchant Adventurers of Exeter, preserved, 4 Ja. 1. c. 9.
3. Monopolies illegal, 21 Ja. 1. c. 3.
4. Where procuring Action or Judgement to be staid incurs a Premunire, 21 Ja. 1. c. 3. § 4.
5. Saving for Patents of new Inventions, 21 Ja. 1. c. 3. § 5.
6. Not to extend to Corporations, 21 Ja. 1. c. 3. § 9.
7. Nor to Governors, &c. of the Hoastmen of Newcastle, nor to Wine Licences, &c. 21 Ja. 1. c. 3. § 12.
8. Act not to extend to a Grant for melting of Iron Ewer, 21 Ja. 1. c. 3. § 14.
9. Patent for the sole salting of Fish in Devon and Cornwall, annulled, 21 Ja. 1. c. 11.

Monopolies.

Mortgage.

10. Charters for the sole making of Brandy, &c. made void, 2 W. & M. ft. 2. c. 9. § 12.
- For other Matters, see Gunpowder.*

Monstrans de Droit. See Traverse.

Montrose.

A Duty of two Pennies Scots upon Beer there, 6 Geo. 1. c. 7. 7 Geo. 2. c. 5.

Morabians. See Nonconformists, Quakers.

Morden College.

The King enabled to grant the Trustees of Morden College a Lease of Maidenstone hill, in the Parish of East Greenwich, 11 Geo. 3. c. 10.

Moscovy. See Russia.

Mortdancer.

1. Divers Heirs may join in it, 6 Ed. 1. ft. 1. c. 6.
 2. Plea that Demandant is not next Heir, may be pleaded in Cofinage, Aiel, and Besaiel, St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 20.
- For other Matters, see Wize, Damages 4. Infant 5. Limitations, Vouchers 2. Wiles.*

Mortgage.

1. Mortgager concealing former Incumbrance, shall lose his Equity of Redemption; Under-mortgagees may redeem former Mortgages, 4 W. & M. c. 16.
 2. Court at Law may relieve Mortgager, on Payment of Principal, Interest, and Costs, 7 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 1.
 3. On a Bill of Foreclosure, Mortgagers permitted to tender the Money before Hearing, 7 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 2.
 4. Mortgages of Lands in Ireland or the Colonies executed in Britain, to be as valid as if executed where the Lands lie, without incurring the Penalties of 12 Ann. stat. 2. c. 16.—and Transfers of such Mortgages also, 14 Geo. 3. c. 79. § 1, 2.
 5. Persons borrowing Money on such Mortgages, exceeding the Value of the Lands, to forfeit treble the Sum borrowed, *Id.* § 4.
 6. The Mortgages to be registered in the Colony, &c. where the Lands lie, *Id.* § 5.
- For other Matters, see Bankrupts 12. Idiots 6. Infants 9. Parliament 49, &c. Register, Rent 9. Wiles.*

Mortmain.

1. Lands shall not be given to a Religious House, to be taken back and held of them, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 36.
2. Lands given in Mortmain forfeited to the Lord, St. Mortm. 7 Ed. 1. ft. 2.
3. Before a Religious Person shall recover by Default, Inquiry shall be made if he hath Right, St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 32.
4. Alienation in Mortmain prohibited, Stat. Quia empt. terr. 18 Ed. 1. ft. 1. c. 3. 15 R. 2. c. 5.
5. Inquests to be taken before Licence granted to Alien in Mortmain, St. de libert. perquirend. 27 Ed. 1. ft. 2. St. de brevi de inquis. &c. incerti temp. Vol. 1. 189.
6. No Licence shall be granted without Assent of the mesne Lords, St. de terris amort. 34 Ed. 1. ft. 3.
7. Prelates

Mortmain.

Mum.

Murder.

7. Prelates that have put Lands in Mortmain, shall be admitted to a reasonable Fine, 18 *Ed.* 3. *B.* 3. c. 3.
 8. All Corporations within the Statutes of Mortmain, 15 *R.* 2. c. 5.
 9. Assurance of Lands to the Use of Churches, Guilds, Companies, &c. prohibited, 23 *H.* 8. c. 10.
 10. Proviso for Lands given to pious Uses for 20 Years, 23 *H.* 8. c. 10. § 3.
 11. Gifts to Spiritual Corporations permitted, 1 & 2 *Pb.* & *M.* c. 8. § 51 & 54.
 12. Liberty given for 20 Years to bestow Lands to the Poor Houses of Correction, &c. 35 *El.* c. 7. § 27. 39 *El.* c. 5.
 13. Impropriators may give Part of the Tithes to the Church without Licence, 17 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 7.
 14. Parsons and Vicars not having 100*l.* *per Ann.* clear, may purchase without Licence, 17 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 8.
 15. Corporations may purchase Fee-farm Rents under 22 *Car.* 2. notwithstanding the Statutes of Mortmain, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 6. § 10.
 16. The Crown may grant Licence to alien in Mortmain, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 37.
 17. Gifts in Mortmain by Will, &c. restrained, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 36.
 18. Exceptions as to Universities and Royal Colleges, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 36. § 4.
- For other Matters, see East India Company* 26. *Fee-farm Rents* 4. *First Fruits* 27. *Superstitious Uses, Vicar* 16. *Union* 3. *Worcester* 3.

Mortuaries.

1. May be sued in Ecclesiastical Court, where they have been customarily paid, *St. Circumsp. agat.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *B.* 4. 9 *Ed.* 2. *B.* 1. c. 1.
2. How much shall be paid for Mortuaries, 21 *H.* 8. c. 6.
3. Legacies to Parson or the Altar, allowed, 21 *H.* 8. c. 6. § 5.
4. Mortuaries taken away in *Wales* and *Berwick*, 21 *H.* 8. c. 6. § 6.
5. Mortuaries in *Wales* taken away, 12 *Ann.* *B.* 2. c. 6.
6. In the Archdeaconry of *Chester* taken away, and a Recompence made to the Bishop of *Chester*, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 6.

Mum.

1. On Importation pays *l.* *s.* *d.*
a Barrel Excise, 0 3 0 12 *Car.* 2. c. 3.
 2. ——— and ——— 0 3 0 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24.
 3. ——— and ——— 0 3 0 4 *W. & M.* c. 3.
 4. ——— and ——— 0 3 0 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 10.
 5. ——— and ——— 0 3 0 4 *Ann.* c. 6. § 10.
 6. ——— and ——— 0 10 0 12 *Ann.* *B.* 1. c. 1. § 2.
 7. ——— and ——— 0 10 0 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 4. § 4.
 8. Duties how to be levied, 2 *W. & M.* *sess.* 2. c. 10. § 3. 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 11. 4 *Ann.* c. 6. § 16. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 4. § 6.
 9. Mum may be exported, and the Excise how repayable, 1 *W. & M.* *sess.* 1. c. 22. § 1.
 10. Relanding it, what to forfeit, 1 *W. & M.* *sess.* 1. c. 22. § 2.
 11. Excise on foreign Mum, not to be repaid on Exportation, 1 *W. & M.* *sess.* 1. c. 22. § 4.
 12. Masters of Ships chargeable in their Victualling Bills with the usual Quantities, 1 *W. & M.* *sess.* 1. c. 22. § 2.
- For other Matters, see Salt.*

Mummers.

To be imprisoned, 3 *H.* 8. c. 9.
VOL. K.

Mundick. See Metal.

Murage.

Forfeited for being taken, otherwise than it was granted, 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 31.

Murder.

1. Is slaying by Felony, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 25.
 2. Death by Misadventure shall be found by the Country, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 9.
 3. Killing Trespasser in a Forest, &c. not Murder, 21 *Ed.* 1. *B.* 2.
 4. If any Man be slain in the Day and the Felon not taken, Township amerced, 3 *H.* 7. c. 1.
 5. If any be wounded in Peril of Death, Offender shall be arrested, 3 *H.* 7. c. 1.
 6. Trials at the King's Suit for Murder or Manslaughter, may be within the Year and Day, 3 *H.* 7. c. 1.
 7. On an Appeal of Murder, Acquittal or Attainder upon Indictment no Bar, unless Clergy had, 3 *H.* 7. c. 2.
 8. No Forfeiture for killing a Man attempting to commit Murder or Robbery, 24 *H.* 8. c. 5.
 9. Where Stroke or Poisoning be in one County and Death in another, Indictment or Appeal shall be where the Death happens, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 24.
 10. Accessories may be indicted or appealed in the same County, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 24. § 3.
 11. For Trial of Murders where either the Stroke or Death happens in *England*, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 21.
 12. The Sentence to be passed on Persons convicted of Murder, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 37.
- For other Matters, see Appeal, Bail* 20. *Bastard* 8. *Clergy, Felons, &c. Felonies without Clergy, Odds & Trials, Palace* 6. *Pardon, Parks, &c.* 5. *Trial.*

Muscovy. See Russia.

Musling.

1. Duties, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 3. § 1. 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 4.
 2. To be repaid on Exportation, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 13. 7 *Geo.* 1. *B.* 1. c. 21. § 11.
 3. What deemed Muslins, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 14.
 4. Duties not altered by 10 *Ann.* c. 29.
 5. Duties on Muslins, &c. to cease, and a Duty of 18 *per Cent. ad valorem* imposed, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 74.
- For other Matters, see India Goods and Linen.*

Mustering of Soldiers. See Soldiers.

Mute.

If Person arraigned stand mute, he shall be convicted, as by Verdict or Confession, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 20.
See Clergy, Felony.

Mutiny. See Admiral, Seamen, and Soldiers.

Mutton and Lamb.

Not to be imported, 32 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 8.

N.

Nankins. See Callicoes.

Nar River.

Made navigable, 24 Geo. 2. c. 19. Enlarged by 10 Geo. 3. c. 27.

Nassaborough.

Its Justices, where empowered to determine Appeals, 9 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 7.

Naturalization.

1. Children of King of England, or of Subjects born out of Allegiance, deemed natural-born Subjects, 25 Ed. 3. A. 2. 7 Ann. c. 5. § 3. 10 Ann. c. 5. 4 Geo. 2. c. 21. 13 Geo. 3. c. 21.
2. For naturalizing the Children of *Thomas Points* and others, 33 H. 8. c. 25.
3. Such as are to be naturalized or restored in Blood, shall receive the Sacrament, and take the Oaths, 7 Ja. 1. c. 2.
4. Children of his Majesty's Subjects born beyond Sea, during the Troubles, naturalized, 29 Car. 2. c. 6.
5. Children of Officers born abroad, naturalized, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 20.
6. No Alien, though naturalized, &c. capable of Offices of Trust, &c. 12 & 13 W. 3. c. 2.
7. Natural Subjects may inherit, and make their Title by Ancestors born beyond Sea, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 6. Provided they were born before Decemr. 25 Geo. 2. c. 19.
8. Foreign Protestants naturalized, 7 Ann. c. 5. Repealed, 10 Ann. c. 5.
9. Person naturalized at Accession of Geo. 1. not disabled, 1 Geo. 1. c. 4. § 1.
10. No Bill of Naturalization to be received, without a Clause disabling from being a Member of Parliament, &c. 1 Geo. 1. c. 4. § 2.
11. Time given to the *Palatines* in Ireland for taking the Oaths, 1 Geo. 1. c. 19.
12. Children of Subjects born abroad to be deemed natural-born Subjects, 4 Geo. 2. c. 24.
13. Foreign Seamen serving two Years upon Proclamation in Time of War, naturalized, 13 Geo. 2. c. 3.
14. Foreigners residing seven Years in the Plantations, naturalized, 13 Geo. 2. c. 7. Extended to the *Moravian*, 20 Geo. 2. c. 44.
15. Sacrament to be received except by Quakers and Jews, 13 Geo. 2. c. 7. § 2.
16. Restrained from holding Offices of Trust, &c. 13 Geo. 2. c. 7. § 6. 20 Geo. 2. c. 44. § 5. See No. 22.
17. Foreign Protestants serving three Years in the Whale Fishery, naturalized, 22 Geo. 2. c. 45. § 8.
18. Excluded from Offices of Trust, &c. 22 Geo. 2. c. 45. § 10.
19. None to inherit by 11 W. 3. c. 6. but such as were capable to take at the Death of him who died last seized, 25 Geo. 2. c. 39.
20. Foreign Protestants serving two Years in America, naturalized, 2 Geo. 3. c. 25. See No. 20.
21. Descendants of natural-born Subjects born abroad, deemed natural-born Subjects, 13 Geo. 3. c. 21.
22. Persons naturalized by 13 Geo. 2. c. 7. (ante No. 14.) and 2 Geo. 3. c. 25. (ante No. 20.) declared capable of

holding Places of Trust, &c. except within Great Britain and Ireland, 13 Geo. 3. c. 25.

23. Clause to be added to all future Bills of Naturalization, viz. not to extend to bestow the Benefit of a natural-born Subject on Traders, unless resident in Great Britain for seven Years, 14 Geo. 3. c. 84.
24. Foreign Seamen serving two Years on board British Ships to be deemed natural-born Subjects, 20 Geo. 3. c. 20. § 3. For other Matters, see King, &c. 4. South Sea Company 5.

Naval Stores. See Ships and Stores.

Navigation. See Ships.

Navy.

For regulating the Office of Treasurer of the Navy, 25 Geo. 3. c. 31.
For other Matters, see Seamen, Ships.

Navy Bills.

1. Counterfeiting Navy Bills, &c. punished, 1 Geo. 1. A. 2. c. 25. § 6.
2. Stealing them Felony, 2 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 3.
For other Matters, see Funds.

Navy Office.

How rebuilt 25 Car. 2. c. 10.

Necklaces and Bracelets of Glass.

Necklaces of Glass imported, what Duties to pay, 4 W. & M. c. 5. § 2.

Neck-cloths.

What Sorts not chargeable by 10 Ann. c. 19. 12 Ann. A. 2. c. 9. § 5. & c. 19.

Needle-work.

1. Importing it prohibited, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 13.
2. May be exported Duty-free, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 3. § 15.

Negroes.

Duties payable on the Importation of them into the Island of *Dominica*, and on their Exportation from *Jamaica*, 13 Geo. 3. c. 73. § 4.

Nether Knutsford, Cheshire.

The Chapelry of, made a separate Parish, 14 Geo. 2. c. 5.

Nets for Fishing. See Fishing.

Newis and St. Christophers.

103,003 l. 11 s. 4 d. distributed among the Proprietors and Inhabitants, 9 Ann. c. 23. § 88. 10 Ann. c. 34. 5 Geo. 1. c. 32. 8 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 43. 13 Geo. 1. c. 3. § 10. 1 Geo. 2. A. 2. c. 8. § 24.
For other Matters, see Antislavery.

Newcastle (Duke). See Paving.

Newcastle

Newcastle upon Tyne.

1. Keels, in the Haven to be measured and marked, 9 H. 5. c. 10. 30 Car. 2. §. 1. c. 8. 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 10.
2. No Goods shall be shipped in the Harbour but at Newcastle, 21 H. 8. c. 18.
3. Fish, Salt, or Provisions excepted, 21 H. 8. c. 18. § 5.
4. Mayor, &c. of Newcastle may pull down Weirs in the River, 21 H. 8. c. 18.
5. Gatefide annexed to Newcastle, 7 Ed. 6. c. 10. Repealed, 1 M. §. 3. c. 3.
6. Goldsmiths, Silversmiths, and Plateworkers incorporated, 1 Ann. §. 1. c. 9. § 4.
7. For the Regulation of Silver in Newcastle, see Bill of. For other Matters, see Coals, Gold 34. &c. Limitations 6. Monopolies 7.

Newfoundland and Newfoundland Fishery.

1. Regulations of the Newfoundland Fishery, 19 & 11 W. 3. c. 25.
 2. Felonies committed there may be tried in England, Id. § 13.
 3. Limited Quantity of Biscuit and Peas allowed to be exported there for the Benefit of the Fishery, 14 Geo. 3. c. 11.
 4. The Bounty thereon to be allowed when in force, Id. § 3.
 5. Bounties on Vessels fitted out from Great Britain or Ireland there, 15 Geo. 3. c. 81. § 1.
 6. May cure Fish in any Part of Newfoundland not occupied, Id. § 2.
 7. Bounties allowed for the Whale Fishery there, Id. § 3.
 8. Regulations as to the drying Fish there, and employing Seamen or Fishermen, paying their Wages, and settling Disputes, Id. § 4, 13, 16, 18.
 9. Provisions and Necessaries may be exported thither from Ireland and the Isle of Man, Id. § 5.
 10. Duty on Spirituous Liquors imported there from the Colonies, Id. § 20.
 11. Regulation of the Fees of Officers of the Customs there, 16 Geo. 3. c. 47. § 3.
 12. No Bread Flour or Live Stock to be imported into Newfoundland from America, except in licensed British-built Ships, 25 Geo. 3. c. 1.
 13. All the foul Salt on Board every Vessel from Newfoundland laden with Fish to be destroyed in Presence of the Salt Officer, 13 Geo. 3. c. 72. § 2.
- For other Matters, see Fish and Fisheries, and Greenland.

Newgate (Gaol of).

The Corporation of London empowered to raise 40,000 l. upon the Orphans Fund for completing same, 18 Geo. 3. c. 48.

For other Matters, see London, Monasteries.

Newgate Market-place.

Leased to the City of London, 22 Car. 2. c. 11. § 61.

Newhaven.

1. For Repair of the Harbour thereof, 4 Geo. 2. c. 17.
2. For building a Bridge over the River Ouse at Newhaven, 24 Geo. 3. c. 21.

Newington. See Mary, Newington (St.)

Newport Bridge.

For repairing Newport and Carlow Bridges in Monmouthshire, 39 El. c. 23.

Newport in the Isle of Wight.

Poll for Knights of the Shire may be adjourned to it, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 25. § 10. 25 Geo. 3. c. 84. § 16.

New River.

Shares how taxable, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 54.

New Sarum City.

For rebuilding the Council Chamber, Guildhall, and Gaol, regulating the Tolls of the Market, and Rates of the Chairmen, 25 Geo. 3. c. 93.

New Shoreham in Sussex.

1. Certain Electors in that Borough incapacitated from voting for Members of Parliament, 14 Geo. 3. c. 55. § 1.
2. The Right of Election for the Borough how valued, Id. § 2, 3.
3. Oath to be taken by the Electors, 11 Geo. 3. c. 55. § 4.

News Papers. See Stamps.

New Style. See Calendar.

New Windsor.

Water-works how taxable, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 73.

See Baking 53.

New York.

1. Salt, how imported from Europe thither, 3 Geo. 2. c. 12.
2. Proceedings of the Council and House of Representatives of New York suspended, until Provision made for the King's Troops, 7 Geo. 3. c. 59.
3. To enable the General Assembly to pass an Act for issuing 120,000 l. Currency in Bills of Credit, 10 Geo. 3. c. 35.

News. See False News.

Nicholas (St.) Deptford. See Deptford.

Nicholas (St.) Rochester. See Rochester.

Night-walkers.

Night-walkers and suspected Persons to be arrested, 5 Ed. 3. c. 14.

Nine or Den River.

Made navigable, 11 Geo. 1. c. 19. 27 Geo. 2. c. 12. 29 Geo. 2. c. 69.

Nisi Prius.

1. Issues which are of easy Examination may be determined before Justices by Nisi prius, St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. c. 1.
2. Judgement may be given in Nisi prius in Darrin P. &c. & Quare Impedit, St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 1.

Nisi prius.

3. Issues may be tried at *Nisi prius* by a Judge of the same Court, *St. de Fin. levat.* 27 Ed. 1. *ff.* 1. c. 4.
4. Issues in Plea of Land may be tried at *Nisi prius* before one or two Justices of the Place, *St. Ebor.* 12 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 3.
5. Justices of *Nisi prius* may record Defaults and Nonuits, *St. Ebor.* 12 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 4.
6. *Nisi prius* shall be granted as well at the Suit of the Defendant as of the Plaintiff, 2 Ed. 3. c. 16.
7. *Nisi prius* granted in Attaints, 5 Ed. 3. c. 6. 23 H. 8. c. 3. § 8.
8. May be granted before the Justices of Assize, &c. 14 Ed. 3. *ff.* 1. c. 16.
9. Justices of *Nisi prius* may give Judgement in Assize of *Darrein Presentment & Quare Impedit*, 14 Ed. 3. *ff.* 1. c. 16.
10. Panels shall be returned in Court and shewn to the Parties, 42 Ed. 3. c. 11.
11. Shall be granted at the Suit of the Jurors after the third Discreit, 7 R. 2. c. 7.
12. Justices of *Nisi prius* may give Judgement in case of Felony and Treason, 14 H. 6. c. 1.
13. For the Return of Juries at *Nisi prius*, 35 H. 8. c. 6.
14. Causes laid in *Middlesex* may be tried at *Nisi prius*, 18 El. c. 12. Within eight Days after Term, 12 Geo. 1. c. 31. Within fourteen Days, 24 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 5.
For other Matters, see Exchequer, Juries, Justices of Assize.

Noblemen. See Lords and Peers.**Noctanter.**Neighbouring Towns distrained to levy Inclosures thrown down in the Night, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 46.**Non-claim.** See Fines.**Non compos.** See Idiots.**Nonconformists.**

1. Punished by Imprisonment, to submit in three Months or abjure the Realm, 35 El. c. 1.
2. Keeping a Nonconformist in the House after Notice, subject to ten Pounds a Month, 35 El. c. 1. § 8.
3. Penalties on being at Conventicles, 16 Car. 2. c. 4. 22 Car. 2. c. 1.
4. Justices, &c. may break open Door, 22 Car. 2. c. 1. § 9.
5. Houses of Peers where they are resident, not to be searched, 22 Car. 2. c. 1. § 10.
6. If Wife be convicted, Penalty to be levied on Husband, 22 Car. 2. c. 1. § 16.
7. Ministers prohibited to come within five Miles of a Corporate Town, &c. 17 Car. 2. c. 2.
8. Prohibited to teach School, 17 Car. 2. c. 2. § 4. 12 Ann. *ff.* 2. c. 7.
9. Laws not to extend to Protestant Dissenters taking the Oaths, 1 W. & M. c. 18.
10. Act not to exempt from Tithes, &c. 1 W. & M. c. 18. § 6.
11. Dissenters scrupling to bear Parish Offices may act by Deputy, 1 W. & M. c. 18. § 7.
12. Anabaptists intitled to Privileges of dissenting Ministers, 1 W. & M. *ff.* 1. c. 18. § 10.
13. Protestant dissenting Ministers freed from Parish Offices and Juries, 1 W. & M. c. 18. § 11.
14. Papists and Deniers of the Trinity excepted, 1 W. & M. *ff.* 1. c. 18. § 17.

Nonconformists.**Nonfuit.**

15. Penalty on disturbing their Worship, 1 W. & M. c. 18. § 18.
16. Persons in Office prohibited to be present at Conventicles, 10 Ann. c. 2. Repealed, 5 Geo. 1. c. 4.
17. Which nevertheless prohibits their being present in their Habits of Office, 5 Geo. 1. c. 4. § 2.
18. Dissenters permitted to qualify according to Toleration Act, pending Prosecution, 10 Ann. c. 2. § 8.
19. Dissenting Minister qualified in one County may officiate in another, 10 Ann. c. 2. § 9.
20. Toleration of Episcopal Communion in *Scotland*, 10 Ann. c. 7.
21. Penalty on Magistrates being at Conventicles in their Habits, 5 Geo. 1. c. 4. § 2.
22. Episcopal Meeting Houses in *Scotland* to be registered, 19 Geo. 2. c. 38.
23. Penalty on unqualified Ministers officiating in *Scotland*, 19 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 5.
24. Episcopal Ministers in *Scotland* to be ordained by a Bishop of *England* or *Ireland*, 19 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 9. 21 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 13.
25. Peers and others present at unlawful Meeting Houses in *Scotland* disqualified from voting, &c. 19 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 11.
26. Affirmation to be taken instead of an Oath by the Members of the *Unitas Fratrum*, 22 Geo. 2. c. 30.
27. Privileges granted to the Members who settle in *America*, § 4.
28. For the further Relief of Protestant Dissenting Ministers and Schoolmasters, 19 Geo. 3. c. 44.
For other Matters, see Abjuration, Quakers.

Nonjurors. See Oaths.**Non Obstante.** See Dispensation.**Non-plevin.**

None shall lose his Land because of Non-plevin, 9 Ed. 3. c. 2.

Non-residence. See Residence.**Nonfuit.**

1. May be recorded at *Nisi prius*, 12 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 4.
2. Shall not be entered for a Plaintiff that hath a Verdict against him, 2 H. 4. c. 7.
3. A Nonfuit may be entered for want of a Declaration in two Terms, 13 Car. 2. *ff.* 2. c. 2. § 3.
4. Judgement of Nonfuit may be given where the Plaintiff delays proceeding to Trial, 14 Geo. 2. c. 17.
For other Matters, see Costs.

Non-tenure. See Abatement.**Norfolk, Norwich, and Suffolk.**

1. Who may buy Instruments for fishing in *Norfolk*, 31 Ed. 3. *ff.* 3. c. 2.
2. Worsted-makers in *Norfolk* may have two Apprentices, 12 H. 7. c. 1.
3. For rebuilding the Houses in *Norwich*, 26 H. 8. c. 8.
4. Bishop of *Norwich* chargeable with Collection of the King's Tenth, 32 H. 8. c. 47.
5. Only Weavers in *Norfolk* may buy Worsted Yarn in *Norwich* or *Norfolk*, 33 H. 8. c. 16. 1 Ed. 6. c. 6.

6. Re-

Norfolk, &c.

6. Regulation relating to making Hats, Dornecks and Coverlets in *Norwich* and *Norfolk*, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 24.
7. For Recovery of Marsh Ground in *Norfolk* and *Suffolk* surrounded by the Sea, 7 Ja. 1. c. 20.
8. At what Prices Corn and Grain may be exported from *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, 1 El. c. 11. § 11.
9. Vessels anchored on Coasts of *Norfolk* and *Suffolk*, where forfeited, 13 El. c. 11. § 4.
10. For repairing Sea Banks and Sea Works in *Norfolk*, 27 El. c. 24.
11. Regulations of Staff Manufactures and Elections, 9 Geo. 1. c. 9.
12. Who are excused being Sheriffs, 9 Geo. 1. c. 9. § 3.
13. For repairing Walls, Bridges, &c. 12 Geo. 1. c. 15.
14. Elections, &c. regulated, 3 Geo. 2. c. 8.
15. None but Inhabitant to be elected Sheriff of *Norwich*, 3 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 11.
16. For building Shire House in the County of *Norfolk*, 20 Geo. 2. c. 21.
17. For Regulations of Silver, *see Bristol*.
For other Matters, *see Banks* 3. *Fish* 3, &c. *Marriages* 7, &c. *Wages* 16.

Northampton.

1. Statutes made there, 2 Ed. 3.
2. For rebuilding the Town, 27 H. 8. c. 1. 27 Geo. 2. c. 1.
3. For paving it, 18 Geo. 3. c. 79.

Northleech School in the County of Gloucester.

How founded and incorporated, 4 Ja. 1. c. 7.

North Passage.

1. Reward offered for Discovery of a North Passage between *Atlantick* and *Pacifick* Oceans, 16 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 1.
2. Or approaching within one Degree of the North Pole, *Id.* § 2.

Northumberland and Northern Counties.

1. Process of Outlawry awarded against Felons dwelling in *Tindale* and *Hexhamshire*, 2 H. 5. c. 5.
2. *Riddesdale*, 9 H. 5. c. 7.
3. Gathering of Head Pence by the Sheriff of *Northumberland*, prohibited, 23 H. 6. c. 6.
4. Process of the Warden Court shall only be executed in *Cumberland*, *Westmoreland*, *Northumberland*, and *Newcastle*, 31 H. 6. c. 3.
5. *Tindale* made Part of *Northumberland*, and Farmers to find Surety to stand to the Law, 11 H. 7. c. 9.
6. County Court kept at *Amwick*, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 25. § 3.
7. Sheriff shall account as other Sheriffs, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 34.
8. Inquiry into Decay of Houses and Tillage in the Northern Counties, 2 & 3 Ph. & M. c. 1.
9. *Hexhamshire* united to *Northumberland*, 14 El. c. 13.
10. Commission to inquire of the Decay of Houses in the Northern Parts, 23 El. c. 4.
11. Burning Corn, &c. made Felony in Northern Counties, 43 El. c. 13.
12. For suppressing Robberies in Northern Counties, 43 El. c. 13.
13. Provisions for preventing Theft and Rapine upon Northern Borders, 7 Ja. 1. c. 1. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 22. 29 & 30 Car. 2. c. 2. 24 Geo. 2. c. 52.

Northumberland, &c.

14. Benefit of Clergy taken from notorious Spoil-takers in *Northumberland*, &c. or Justices of Assize, &c. may transport them not to return, 18 Car. 2. c. 3.
15. Acts for preventing Theft and Rapine on the Northern Borders deemed publick Acts, 6 Geo. 2. c. 37. § 10.
For other Matters, *see County Court* 5. *Houses* 3.

Northumberland (Duke). See King, Queen, &c.

North Wales. See Wales.

Noton (Richard, Esq.)

Statutes concerning his Will, 6 Geo. 2. c. 32. 10 Geo. 2. c. 37.

Notwich.

For licensing a Playhouse within City of *Norwich*, 8 Geo. 3. c. 28.
For other Matters, *see Bishops* 30. *Cold*, *Notfolk*, *Worsted*.

Nose.

Slitting or cutting it off, where Felony, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 1. § 7.

Notes.

Remedy given to the Indorsee of Promissory Notes, as upon Bills of Exchange, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 9.
For other Matters, *see Bills of Exchange*, &c. *Costs* 44. *Felony without Clergy*, *Tit. Forgery and Robbery*, *Stamps*.

Nottingham.

For rebuilding the Town, 27 H. 8. c. 1.

Novel Disseisin.

1. Such Assize, and Assize of *Mortdances*, where and before whom to be taken, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 12. *St. Westminster*. 2. 13 Ed. 1. §. 1. c. 10, 30.
2. May be adjourned for Difficulty, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 12. 8 H. 4. c. 7.
3. Re-disseisin, how inquired of and punished, 20 H. 3. c. 3. 13 Ed. 1. §. 1. c. 26.
4. In what Cases an Assize of *Novel Disseisin* lies, *St. Westminster*. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 24. *St. Westminster*. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 18, 25, 46.
5. At what Times, 3 Ed. 1. c. 51. 13 Ed. 1. §. 1. c. 10, 30.
6. Tenants may plead by Bailiff, 13 Ed. 1. §. 1. c. 25. 34 Ed. 1. §. 1. 12 Ed. 2. §. 1. c. 1.
7. Danger of taking a false Exception, 13 Ed. 1. §. 1. c. 25. 34 Ed. 1. §. 1. *de conjunction scilicet*.
8. Record how to be certified and re-examined, 13 Ed. 1. §. 1. c. 25.
9. What Judgement on Disseisin with Robbery or Force, 3 Ed. 1. c. 37. 4 H. 4. c. 8.
10. What to be done on Plea of Jointenancy, 34 Ed. 1. §. 1. *de conjunction scilicet*.
11. Assize of *Novel Disseisin* given against Pernor of Profits, 1 R. 2. c. 9. 4 H. 4. c. 7. 11 H. 6. c. 3.
12. May be taken against Patente of the Crown, 1 H. 4. c. 8.
13. Copies of the Panel to be delivered to the Parties six Days before the Sessions, 6 H. 6. c. 2.
For other Matters, *see Writs* and *Disseisin*.

Balance.

Nuisance.

1. Writ of Nuisance may be maintained against Alienee of him who erected it, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 24.
2. Vicontial Writs of Nuisance may be in Nature of an Affize, 6 *R.* 2. c. 3.
3. They who put Annoyance in Ditches, &c. near Towns, punished by the Chancellor by *Scire facias*, 12 *R.* 2. c. 13.
4. Acting under old Charters not continued, to the Prejudice of Trade, a publick Nuisance, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 18.
For other Matters, see Bridges, Brokers 10. Butchers 2. &c. Cattle, Confusist casu, Leather 33. London, Lotteries 2. Squibs.

O.

Oaths.

1. Of the Justices and other Officers, 18 *Ed.* 3. § 4. 14 *Ed.* 3. § 1. c. 5.
2. Of Justices of Oyer, Gaol Delivery and Affize, &c. 20 *Ed.* 3. c. 3.
3. Of the Clerks of Chancery and Clerks of Course, 18 *Ed.* 3. § 5.
4. Of Supremacy appointed by *Elix.* 1 *El.* c. 1. 5 *El.* c. 1. § 19. 27 *El.* c. 12.
5. Of Obedience, appointed by *Ja.* 1. 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 4. § 15.
6. Of Obedience to be taken by all above Eighteen, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 6.
7. All Ecclesiastical Persons taking Orders to take the Oaths, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 6. § 19. See 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 35.
8. Where Persons refusing incur a Premunire, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 6. § 26.
9. Declaration against Transubstantiation and Popery, 25 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 9. 30 *Car.* 2. § 2. c. 1.
10. Oath *ex Officio* taken away, 13 *Car.* 2. c. 12. § 4.
11. Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy changed, 1 *W. & M.* c. 1. § 8. 1 *Ann.* § 1. c. 22.
12. Repeal of Declaration against taking Arms against the King, 1 *W. & M.* c. 8. § 11.
13. Declaration of Fidelity for Quakers, 1 *W. & M.* c. 18. § 13. 1 *Geo.* 1. § 2. c. 6. 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 6.
14. Commission Officers 20 Miles from London, may take Oaths at Muter, 1 *W. & M.* c. 25.
15. Practisers of the Law to take Oaths on Pain of Premunire, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 24.
16. Refusing to take Oaths incur Penalties of Recusants, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 1.
17. Quakers making Declaration exempted, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 12.
18. Penalties may be pardoned under Privy Seal, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 15.
19. Persons refusing Oaths disabled to vote at Elections, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 19.
20. Association appointed, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 3. Repealed, 1 *Ann.* § 1. c. 22. § 3.
21. Indemnity from Neglects of taking Oaths, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 17. 1 *Ann.* § 2. c. 17.
22. Abjuration Oath, 13 *W.* 3. c. 6. 6 *Ann.* c. 7. § 20.
23. Peers and Members of Parliament to take the Oath of Abjuration before voting, 13 *W.* 3. c. 6. § 10. 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 13. § 1.
24. Oaths may be taken in Common Pleas or Exchequer, as well as in Chancery or King's Bench, 1 *Ann.* § 1. c. 22. § 5.

25. To be taken in Scotland, 6 *Ann.* c. 14.
26. Quakers may affirm the Effect of Abjuration Oath, 6 *Ann.* c. 23. § 14.
27. Directions for taking Oaths in England, to qualify for Offices in Scotland, 8 *Ann.* c. 15.
28. Advocates, &c. in Scotland to take the Oaths, 10 *Ann.* c. 2. § 10. 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 43. § 44.
29. All Persons in Office, &c. required to take the Oaths, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 13.
30. Seamen or Soldiers under Degree of Commission or War-rant Officers to pay nothing for taking Oaths, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 13. § 31.
31. Alterations of Oaths to be taken by Preachers in Scotland, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 29.
32. All Persons required to take the Oaths, or register their Estates, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 24. 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 4.
33. Persons in the Fleet or beyond Sea to take Oaths after Return, 13 *Geo.* 1. F. 29.
34. Persons continued in Office for six Months after the Death of the King, not obliged to take Oaths, 1 *Geo.* 2. § 1. c. 5. § 2. 23.
35. Six Months Time given to Officers and others to take the Oaths, &c. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 4.
36. Time for taking the Oaths and the Sacrament enlarged to six Months, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 3.
37. Chaplain, Schoolmasters, &c. in Scotland, to take the Oaths, 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. § 11. &c.
38. Further Time allowed to Members of Corporations to take the Oaths of Office, and stamp their Admissions, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 2.
39. Further Time allowed to Persons who have omitted to qualify themselves for Offices, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. 1 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 24. 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 5. 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 4. 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 7. 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 42. 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 18. 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 31. 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 76. 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 47. 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 17. 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 50. 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 37. 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 39. 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 47. 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 47. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 55. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 30. 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 58. 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 82.
40. Oath of Abjuration altered, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 53.
For other Matters, see Affidavit, Corporation, Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. 73. Exile 6. Jews 5. Ireland 35. &c. Justices of Peace, King 35. London, Mandamus 6. Militia 24. &c. Nonconformists, Papists, Parliament, Quakers, Recusants, Scotland, Sheriff 9, &c. Swearing.

Obits. See Monasteries.

Oblations. See Tithes.

Obligation.

1. Penal Bonds void if made in the third Person, in Courts on of the Realm, 38 *Ed.* 3. § 1. c. 4.
2. In Actions on Bond for Non-performance of Covenants Plaintiff may assign many Breaches, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 8.
3. Payment may be pleaded, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 12.
4. Principal, Interest and Costs, may be brought into Court, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 13.
5. Stealing a Bond. Felony, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 3.
6. For Obligations to the King, see Debt to the King.
For other Matters, see Apprentices, Bail 6. Debt to and from the King. Exchequer. Felonies within and without Clergy, In. Forgery in Robbery, South Sea Company 29. Usury, &c. men 1, &c.

Odio

Odio & Aria.

1. Writ shall be granted freely, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 26.*
2. Inquest shall be of lawful Men, *Ec. St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 11.*
3. No Writ shall be granted of the Death of a Man, *St. Glouc. 6 Ed. 1. c. 9.*
4. Appellees kept long in Prison shall have a Writ of *Odio et Aria*, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 29.*
5. No Writ shall be directed to a Sheriff to charge an Inquest to indict any, *28 Ed. 3. c. 9.*

Offerings.

To be paid at four Offering Days, or at *Easter*, *2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 10.*

Office of Inquisition. See Inquisition.

Officers.

1. King's Officers shall not disseise any without Warrant, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 24.*
2. Where Gaoler is insufficient, his Superior shall answer, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 11.*
3. Officers shall not be made by Brokage or Favour, *12 R. 2. c. 2.*
4. They who appoint Officers in the Courts shall be sworn to appoint sufficient Men, *2 H. 6. c. 10.*
5. Buying or selling of Offices that touch the Administration of Justice or the Revenue, prohibited; *5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 16.*
6. Not to extend to Chief Justices of King's Bench, Common Pleas, Justices of Assize, *Ec. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 11. § 7.*
7. Grants of usual Ecclesiastical Offices confirmed, *1 El. c. 4. § 36.*

For other Matters, see Commissions, Corporation, Customs, Custos Rotulorum, Exchequer, Forest, Ireland, King 40. Maintenance, Ec. Oaths, Parliament, Receivers, Recusants, Tax.

Ogilby (David). See Attainder 33.

Oier and Terminer.

Writ of Oier and Terminer of Trespasses and Appeals, restrained, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 29.*

Oil.

1. Search to be made in *London* for defective Oils, *3 H. 8. c. 14.*
 2. Duties on Hempseed Oil, Rape Oil, and other Seed Oil, and Olive Oil, *2 W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 9 & 41. Reduced, 15 Geo. 3. c. 34.*
 3. No Lamps to be used in private Houses but of Fish Oil, *8 Ann. c. 9. § 18.*
- For other Matters, see Gauging 2, 7, Ec. Rape Seed, Whales.*

Olares (St.)

For building that Church, *10 Geo. 2. c. 18.*

Old Street. See Giles (St.) Cripplegate.

Old Artillery Ground.

For the better regulating the Poor, and providing a Workhouse, *Ec. in the Old Artillery Ground, in the Liberty of the Tower of London, 14 Geo. 3. c. 30.*

Old Shoreham. See Shoreham.

Onslow (Arthur, Esq.)

An Annuity of three thousand Pounds out of the Aggregate Fund for the natural Lives of *Arthur Onslow, Esq.* and of his Son *George Onslow, Esq.* in Consideration of the long continued and eminent Services of the said *Arthur Onslow*, as Speaker of the House of Commons, *2 Geo. 3. c. 33.*

Orange (Prince of Orange).

Naturalized, *7 Geo. 2. c. 4.*

Orchal.

To what Duties liable, *4 W. & M. c. 5. § 2.*

Orchards and Gardens.

1. Robbing them, *43 El. c. 7.*
2. Destroying Trees in them, how punished, *9 Geo. 1. c. 22.*
3. Hundred answerable for the Damages, *§ 7.*

Ordinary.

Indictments against Ordinary, *Ec.* for Extortion, to set forth the Fact, *25 Ed. 3. §. 3. c. 9.*
For other Matters, see Administrator, Bishop, Clergy, Hospitals 1.

Ordination.

1. Forms of Ordination and Consecration confirmed, *8 El. c. 1. § 3.*
2. Who qualified to have Priests or Deacons Orders, *13 El. c. 12. § 5.*
3. Persons in Orders to subscribe the Articles, *13 El. c. 12. § 1. And take the Oaths, 1 W. & M. sess. 1. c. 8. § 7. 1 Geo. 1. c. 13.*
4. Penalty for procuring, giving, or taking Orders for Reward, *31 El. c. 6. § 10.*
5. None but Priests capable of Benefice or Dignity, or of administering Sacrament, *13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 4. § 14.*

Ordinance.

Letters Patent for making it, not within *21 Ja. 1. 21 Ja. 1. c. 3. § 10.*

Orford Haven.

1. Engines destructive of the Fry of Fish there prohibited, *4 H. 7. c. 21.*
2. Penalty of setting a Net with a Stall-boat within the Mouth of *Orford Haven*, *27 El. c. 21.*

Oriel College.

Prebend of *Rechefer* how annexed to its Provostship, *12 Ann. §. 2. c. 6. § 7.*

Orkney

Dyphans.

Dydney Islands. See Corn 50.

Dymond (Duke of)

Attainted, 1 Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 17.

Dyphans.

1. Their *rationabili parte* saved, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 18.
2. Saving of the Custom of London and other Cities, 4 & 5 Ph. & M. c. 8 § 7.
3. Funds appointed for Relief of Orphans of London, 5 W. & M. c. 10. 21 Geo. 2. c. 29.
4. Duty on Wines imported to London, 5 W. & M. c. 10. § 8.
5. Duty on Coals continued, 21 Geo. 2. c. 29.
6. Defendant intitled to Costs, 21 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 6.
For other Matters, see Apprentices 16. Coals 23.

Dyphan's Fund. See London, Paving.

Duse, Huntingdonshire.

Made navigable, 6 Geo. 1. c. 29.

Duse, Yorkshire.

For pulling down Piles and Fishgarths there, and improving the Navigation, 23 H. 8. c. 18. 13 Geo. 1. c. 33.

Duster le Main.

When Lands are unduly seized, Issues shall be restored, Artic. Super Carias, 28 Ed. 1. c. 19. St. de Escheator. 29 Ed. 1.

Outlawry.

1. None to be outlawed but by lawful Judgement of his Peers or the Law of the Land, 9 H. 3. c. 29.
2. Process of Outlawry not to go against Accessary till Principal attainted, 3 Ed. 1. c. 14.
3. Pardon of Outlawry shall not be granted till Defendant have yielded himself, 5 Ed. 3. c. 12.
4. Averment shall be received against Return of Sheriff, that a Person outlawed was in Prison, 5 Ed. 3. c. 13.
5. Process of Outlawry shall be awarded against Receivers of the King's Money, Conspirators, Maintainors of Quarrels, Importers of false Money, &c. 18 Ed. 3. st. 1.
6. Exigend shall not be awarded in Trespass, unless it be against the Peace, 18 Ed. 3. st. 2. c. 5.
7. Shall be awarded in Prosecutions on the Statute of Labourers, 25 Ed. 3. st. 1. c. 5.
8. In Debt, Detinue, and Replevin, 25 Ed. 3. st. 5. c. 17. Like Process in Case, 19 H. 7. c. 9.
9. Outlawries in other Counties of Men residing in County of Chester to be certified in Chester, 1 H. 4. c. 18.
10. Judges may examine outlawed Persons unable to travel, and record Attornies to reverse their Outlawries, 7 H. 4. c. 13.
11. What Additions requisite in Process of Outlawry, 1 H. 5. c. 5.—On Indictments in B. R. there shall be two Writs of *Capias*, containing six Weeks, before the Exigend, 6 H. 6. c. 1.
12. On Indictments and Appeals against Persons dwelling in other Counties, there shall be an *Alias Capias*, containing three Months before Exigend awarded, 8 H. 6. c. 10. § 2. 10 H. 6. c. 6.
13. No Entry shall be made that the Plaintiff appeared in Person unless he actually appear, &c. 10 H. 6. c. 4.

Outlawry.

14. Warrant of Attorney shall be recorded the same Term that the Exigend issues, 18 H. 6. c. 9.
15. Proclamations shall be of Exigends awarded against Persons dwelling in foreign Countries, 4 H. 8. c. 4. 6 H. 8. c. 4.
16. Outlawry in Action personal no Disability against Plaintiff in Attaint, 23 H. 8. c. 3. § 5.
17. Process of Outlawry may be directed into Wales and Chester, 1 Ed. 6. c. 10.
18. Upon Exigends out of the Courts at Westminster against Persons in Lancashire, Writs of Proclamation shall issue, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 26.
19. Writ of Proclamation shall be proclaimed in the County where Defendant dwells, 31 El. c. 3.
20. Extended to Durham, 31 El. c. 9.
21. Before Reversal of an Outlawry Party shall put in Bail, 31 El. c. 3. § 3.
22. Persons taken on a *Capias Utlagatum* may be bailed, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 18. § 4.
23. Where Persons outlawed may appear by Attorney to reverse the same without Bail, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 18. § 3.
24. On Exigend for a criminal Matter, Proclamation shall be delivered to the Sheriff three Months before the Return, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 22. § 4.
25. Outlawry not discharged by general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 61.
For other Matters, see Accessary 1. Account, &c. 5. Addition, Amendment 5. Bail 15. Bankrupt 2. Chester 3. Durham 6. Identitate Nominis 1. Lancaster 15. Northumberland 1. Process 6, 10. Scotland, Ships 14. Treason 30, &c. Wales.

Overseers of the Poor. See Poor.

Dwling. See Customs, Wool.

Dren. See Cattle.

Drford.

1. Franchise granted to University of Oxford, excepted out of general Confirmation, 9 H. 4. c. 1. 13 H. 4. c. 1.
2. Scholars outlawed for Riots to be banished University, 9 H. 5. c. 8.
3. For amending Bridges and Highways near Oxford, 18 El. c. 20. 35 El. c. 7. § 26.
4. For rebuilding Magdalen Bridge, making Roads, cleansing and lighting Streets, &c. in the University and City, 11 Geo. 3. c. 19. 21 Geo. 3. c. 47.
5. For better regulating the Poor within the City, 11 Geo. 3. c. 14.
For other Matters, see Universities.

Oyer and Terminer. See Oier and Terminer, and Justices of Oier and Terminer.

Oysters.

1. Regulation of the Oyster Fishery, in the Medway, 2 Geo. 2. c. 19.
2. Foreign Oysters rated to the Subsidy at 7 d. per Bushel, 10 Geo. 2. c. 30.
For other Matters, see Customs 148. Fish.

Palaces.

P.

Parquets.

Packet Vessels exporting or importing Goods, what to forfeit, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 22.

Pages of Honour.

Their Pensions not taxable, 30 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 97.

Painters and Painting.

1. Plaistress not to exercise the Trade of a Painter in London, without serving an Apprenticeship, 1 Ja. 1. c. 20. § 4.
2. What Wages Painters Servants or Apprentices shall take by the Day, 1 Ja. 1. c. 20. § 6.

Pailley.

Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 26 Geo. 2. c. 96.

Palaces.

1. Steward, Treasurer and Comptroller may inquire by a Jury of the King's Servants, if any of the Servants conspire the Death of the King, or of any Counsellor, &c. 3 H. 7. c. 14.
2. Yeomen of Crown and Grooms of Chamber shall attend their Offices, 4 H. 7. c. 7.
3. Limits of the Palace of Westminster, 28 H. 8. c. 12.
4. Great Master of the King's House to have the same Authority as the Lord Steward, 32 H. 8. c. 39. Repealed, 1 Mar. 3. c. 4.
5. Penalty of striking in the King's Court, 33 H. 8. c. 12.
6. Enquiries of Treasons, Murders, &c. within the Verge, 33 H. 8. c. 12. § 1 & 3. Inquisition by Coroner of the Household, *Id.*
7. Entering into King's House, with intent to steal, Felony, 33 H. 8. c. 12. § 27.
For other Matters, see Clerk of the Market, Franchises, Lotteries 11. Marshalsea.

Paies. See Inclosures.

Palatine. See Counties Palatine.

Palatines.

How intitled to Naturalization, 1 Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 39.

Pamphlets. See Stamps.

Pannel. See Affize, Juries.

Pantiles.

To what Duties liable, 4 W. & M. c. 5. § 2.
For other Matters, see Dycks.

Paper.

1. Duties upon Paper, Paste-board, &c. 2 W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 42. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 32. 12 Ann. st. 2. c. 9. Repealed, 21 Geo. 3. c. 24.
Vol. X.

Paper.

2. Penalty on removing painted Paper before surveyed, 1 Geo. 1. c. 36. § 17.
3. Rags may be imported free, 11 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 10.
4. Drawback on Exportation of foreign Paper taken away, 10 Geo. 2. c. 27. § 4.
5. Foreign painted Paper allowed to be imported on Payment of additional Duty of $1\frac{1}{2}$ d. the square Yard, 13 Geo. 3. c. 67.
6. Former Duties on Paper, Pasteboard, &c. repealed, and new Duties imposed, 21 Geo. 2. c. 24. 24 Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 18.
For other Matters, see Books, Customs, Plantations.

Papists.

1. Disability on Papists, 3 Car. 1. c. 3. § 1. 30 Car. 2. st. 2. § 6. 1 W. & M. c. 26. § 2. 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 4. § 4. 11 Geo. 2. c. 17. § 1, 2, 3.
2. Penalty on sending Children abroad to be popishly bred, 3 Car. 1. c. 3.
3. Declaration against Popery to be made by Members of Parliament, 30 Car. 2. st. 2. § 2.
4. Papists refusing Declaration convict of Recusancy, and to remove ten Miles from London, 1 W. & M. c. 9.
5. Justices of Peace may seize Arms of Papists, 1 W. & M. c. 15. Extended to Scotland, 1 Geo. 1. c. 20. § 16.
6. Taking the Oaths and Declaration discharged from Penalties, 1 W. & M. c. 15. § 8. 1 W. & M. c. 26. § 7.
7. Houses exceeding 5 l. Value belonging to Papists refusing the Declaration, forfeited, 1 W. & M. c. 15. § 9.
8. Reward for taking Popish Priests, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 4.
9. Penalty of perpetual Imprisonment for a Papist's laying Mass, or keeping School, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 4. § 3. Repealed, 18 Geo. 3. c. 60.
10. Papists incapacitated to hold or purchase Lands, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 4. § 4. Repealed, 18 Geo. 3. c. 60.
11. Chancery to order Maintenance for Protestant Child of a Papist, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 4. § 7. See 18 Geo. 3. c. 60.
12. Papists required to take the Oaths, or register their Estates, 1 Geo. 1. c. 55. 3 Geo. 1. c. 18. 10 Geo. 1. c. 4.
13. Purchases from Papists without Notice of Claim, made good, 3 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 4. Explained and amended, 21 Geo. 3. c. 51.
14. Conveyances from Papists to be enrolled, 3 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 6. Explained and amended, 21 Geo. 3. c. 51.
15. Tax on Papists, 9 Geo. 1. c. 18.
16. 30 Car. 2. enacting the Declaration, repealed as to the King's sworn Servants, 2 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 9.
17. Papists conforming indemnified from all Disabilities, 11 Geo. 2. c. 17.
18. Farther Time allowed for enrolling the Deeds and Wills of Papists, 7 Geo. 3. c. 34. 14 Geo. 3. c. 37. 17 Geo. 3. c. 45. 18 Geo. 3. c. 46. 22 Geo. 3. c. 23. 23 Geo. 3. c. 22. 24 Geo. 3. c. 16.
19. Papists and Persons refusing to take the Oaths, to pay double to the Land Tax, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 56.
20. Estates doubly taxed, coming to Protestants, to be discharged, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 113.
21. Papists relieved from certain Penalties and Disabilities imposed by 11 & 12 W. 3. 18 Geo. 3. c. 60.
For other Matters, see Bohobolton, Ireland, King 37. Militia 9. &c. Nonconformists, Recusants, Rome, Scotland, Soldiers 21. Superstitious Books, Universities 9. &c.

Parceners.

1. Parceners holding in capite, all do Homage, 14 H. 3.
X
2. Parceners

Pardon.

2. Parceners and Jointenants do but one Suit of Court, *St. Marleib.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 9.
3. Join in Affize of Moridancester, though in different Degrees, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 6.
For other Matters, see Abbowson 15. Eskin 4. Partition, Suit of Court 2. Wales.

Parchment.

To what Duties liable, 9 *Ann.* c. 11. § 4. 10 *Ann.* c. 26. § 3.
For other Matters, see Stamps,

Pardon.

1. General Pardon by Statute, *St. de Tallag. non conced.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ft.* 4. c. 5. *Ordin. forest.* 34 *Ed.* 1. *ft.* 5. c. 5. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 1. c. 2. & 3. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 3. 31 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 1. c. 13. 36 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 2. 50 *Ed.* 3. c. 3. 1 *R.* 2. c. 10. 4 *R.* 2. c. 2. 6 *R.* 2. *ft.* 1. c. 13. 6 *R.* 2. *ft.* 2. c. 3. 21 *R.* 2. c. 15. 1 *H.* 4. c. 20. 2 *H.* 4. c. 13. 5 *H.* 4. c. 15. 4 *H.* 5. c. 8. 5 *H.* 8. c. 8. 21 *H.* 8. c. 1. 22 *H.* 8. c. 15 & 16. 23 *H.* 8. c. 19. 26 *H.* 8. c. 18. 32 *H.* 8. c. 49. 35 *H.* 8. c. 18. 25 *Car.* 2. c. 5. 2 *W.* & *M.* c. 10. 7 *Ann.* c. 22. 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 19. 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 29. 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 52.
2. Ability to hold Office not restored by Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 52. § 49.
3. Pardons of Murder, &c. shall not be granted, except, &c. 2 *Ed.* 3. c. 2. 4 *Ed.* 3. c. 13. 10 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 1. c. 2. 14 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 1. c. 15.
4. Persons pardoned, to find Surety for their good Abearing, 10 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 1. c. 3. Repealed, 5 *W.* & *M.* c. 13.
5. Where Pardon is granted on Suggestion, the Suggestion shall be recited, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 1. c. 2.
6. Pardons to be granted to certain Persons attainted in Parliament, declared void, 11 *R.* 2. c. 1.
7. Shall not be allowed for Murder, Treason, or Rape, unless specified in the Charter, 13 *R.* 2. *ft.* 2. c. 1. 16 *R.* 2. c. 6.
8. Chamberlain or Under-chamberlain to indorse on a Warrant for a Pardon for Murder, Treason, or Rape, the Name of the Person at whose Suit the Pardon is granted, and Penalty of making such Suits, 13 *R.* 2. *ft.* 2. c. 1. Repealed, 16 *R.* 2. c. 6.
9. Penalty on those who procure a Pardon for an Approver, if he becomes a Thief again, 5 *H.* 4. c. 2.
10. General Pardon, Indemnity, and Oblivion, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 11.
11. Persons pardoned of Felony may be bound to their good Behaviour for seven Years, 5 *W.* & *M.* c. 13.
12. Robbers, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* c. 8. § 7.
13. Clippers, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 17. § 12.
14. Burglars and Horse-stealers discovering two or more of their Accomplices, intitled to a Pardon, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 23. § 5.
15. The King's Pardon not pleadable to an Impeachment by the Commons, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 2. § 3.
For other Matters, see Abbassadoys 4. Apprentices 47. Churches 12. Customs 160. Felony, Forgery 5. Highways 49, &c. Ireland 15. Money 81. Oaths 18. Outlawry 25. Parbury c. Piracy 8. Post-office 16. Quare impedit 7. Rencians 48. Rent 16. Robbery 8. Seals 8. Seamen 61. Ships 82. Sundry 8. Soldiers 22. Stores 12. Taxes 16.

Parish. See Abbowson.

Where a Township shall be deemed a Parish, with respect to the Poor, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 12. § 31.

Parks and Ponds.

Parks and Ponds.

1. Lords shall not have Imprisonment of Malefactors in their Parks, &c. *St. Merr.* 20 *H.* 3. c. 11.
2. Malefactors in Parks and Ponds may be punished by three Years Imprisonment and Ransom, &c. or outlawed, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 20.
3. Survey to be taken of Parks, *Extenta manerii*, 4 *Ed.* 1. *ft.* 1. § 4.
4. Parks not to be within 200 Feet of Highway, or to be walled, &c. 13 *Ed.* 1. *ft.* 2. c. 5.
5. Malefactors in Forests and Parks who will not stand to the King's Peace, may be killed, *St. de Malsfall. in parc.* 21 *Ed.* 1. *ft.* 2. Extended to inclosed Grounds where Deer are kept, 3 *W.* & *M.* c. 10. § 5. And to Lords and Gamekeepers in the Night, 4 & 5 *W.* & *M.* c. 23. § 4.
6. Penalty on pulling down Pales of Park, &c. 3 *W.* & *M.* c. 10. § 9. 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 15. § 6.
7. Recompence to be made by Township to Owners of Parks, for destroying their Fences, &c. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 16.
8. Parks and Chases how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 4.
For other Matters, see Ad quod Damnum 1. Deer, &c. Felony within and without Clergy, Tit. Hunting, Fish 9, 18, &c. Forests, Game, Horses 2. Woods.

Parliament.

1. To all Parliaments, &c. Men shall come in Peace, and without Force, *St. de defens. port. arm.* 7 *Ed.* 1.
2. Shall be held once every Year, &c. 4 *Ed.* 3. c. 14. 36 *Ed.* 3. c. 10.
3. Great Offices taken into the King's Hands at the Beginning of a Parliament, that the Officers might be judged by the Peers, 15 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 1. c. 4.
4. Men of the Law and Sheriffs shall not be returned, 45 *Ed.* 3.
5. Ancient Punishment for not attending Summons to Parliament, 5 *R.* 2. *ft.* 2. c. 4.
6. Punishment of the Sheriffs not returning Writs, &c. 5 *R.* 2. *ft.* 2. c. 4.
7. Tenements that have been contributory to Knights Wages, shall be charged, though purchased by Peers, &c. 12 *R.* 2. c. 12.
8. Committee appointed to answer and determine Petitions to the King, 21 *R.* 2. c. 16.
9. Repeal of the Parliament, 21 *R.* 2. 1 *H.* 4. c. 3. Of the Parliament held, 9 *Ed.* 4. by King Henry VI. 17 *Ed.* 4. c. 6.
10. Appeals shall not be pursued in Parliament, 1 *H.* 4. c. 14.
11. For enormous Battery of a Servant of a Member, the Offender shall be proclaimed, and if he do not render himself, he shall be attaint and pay double Damages, &c. 5 *H.* 4. c. 6. For Assaults on Members like Proclamation, 11 *H.* 6. c. 11.
12. After Delivery of Writ for Election, Sheriff shall proclaim the Day of the Parliament in next County, and then all present shall attend the Election, and the Knights elected shall be returned by Indenture, 7 *H.* 4. c. 15.
13. Justices of Assize shall inquire of false Returns, and the Sheriff offending shall forfeit 100 *l.* 11 *H.* 4. c. 1. But the Defendants shall have their Traverse, 6 *H.* 6. c. 4. 23 *H.* 6. c. 14.
14. Electors and elected shall be resident in the Counties, &c. 1 *H.* 5. c. 1. 8 *H.* 6. c. 7. Repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 58.
15. Parliament summoned by the King's Lieutenant, not to be dissolved by the King's Arrival, 8 *H.* 5. c. 1.
16. Electors for Counties shall have Freehold of 40s. a Year, 8 *H.* 6. c. 7. Within the County, 10 *H.* 6. c. 2.
17. Manner

Parliament.

17. Manner of assessing and levying the Knights Wages, 23 H. 6. c. 10.
18. Penalty of 40*l.* for false Return of a Citizen or Burgefs, 23 H. 6. c. 14.
19. None but fufficient Gentlemen to be chosen for a County, 23 H. 6. c. 14. § 3.
20. Repeal of Parliament of *Conventry*, for undue Elections, 39 H. 6. c. 1.
21. Prosecutions contrary to Privilege of Parliament, vacated, 4 H. 8. c. 8.
22. No Member of Parliament shall depart without Leave of the House, 6 H. 8. c. 16.
23. County of *Monmouth* shall fend two Knights, and Town of *Monmouth* one Burgefs, 27 H. 8. c. 26. § 28.
24. Members to be elected for the Counties and Shire Towns in *Wales*, 27 H. 8. c. 26. § 29. 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 26. § 110.
25. Royal Assent by Letters Patent good, 33 H. 8. c. 21.
26. Knights and Citizens to be chosen for the County and City of *Chester*, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 13.
27. Election and Payment of Members for *Wales*, 35 H. 8. c. 11.
28. Where a Prisoner in Execution is delivered by Privilege of Parliament, Plaintiff shall have another Execution, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 13. Not to diminish Censure of Parliament for making such Arrests, *Id.* § 3.
29. For triennial Parliaments, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 1. Repealed, 16 *Car.* 2. c. 1.
30. Crown restrained from adjourning Parliament, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 7.
31. Parliament of 1660 asserted, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 1.
32. Orders or Ordinances of both or either Houses without the King, void, 13 *Car.* 2. c. 1.
33. Parliament to be held every three Years, 16 *Car.* 2. c. 1.
34. County and City of *Durham* to fend Knights and Citizens, 25 *Car.* 2. c. 9.
35. Members not making the Declaration against Popery lose their Seats, 30 *Car.* 2. *fl.* 2. § 8.
36. Conventin at Revolution declared a Parliament, 1 *W. & M.* 2. 1. 2 *W. & M.* c. 1.
37. Lord Wardens of the Cinque Ports not to nominate Members, 2 *W. & M.* c. 7.
38. No Member of the House of Commons to be concerned in collecting any new Duties, 5 *W. & M.* c. 7. § 57.
39. Members of the House of Commons may be Members, *Ch.* of the Bank, 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 33. 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 8.
40. Officers of Excise prohibited to solicit at Elections, 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 48.
41. Parliaments triennial, 6 *W. & M.* c. 2.
42. Candidates prohibited to treat or bribe Electors, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 4. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 24.
43. Penalty of false and double Returns, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 7.
44. Returns to be entered by Clerk of the Crown, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 7. § 5.
45. For continuing Parliament in case of Death of the King, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 15. 4 *Ann.* c. 8.
46. Direction for speedy Delivery and Execution of Writs of Election, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 25.
47. Freeholders Oath, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 25. § 3.
48. Conveyances for splitting Freeholds, prohibited, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 25. § 7.
49. Mortgagor or *Cestui que Trust* in Possession, may vote, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 25. § 7.
50. Infants disabled, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 25. § 8.
51. Persons who refuse the Oaths, not to vote at Elections, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 27. § 19. 6 *Ann.* c. 23. § 13.
52. Sheriff shall return his Writ within 14 Days after the Election, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 7.
53. Fees of Clerk of Crown on Writ of Election, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 7.
54. No Member capable of any Office in Excise, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 2. § 150.
55. Suits may be prosecuted against privileged Persons during the Intervals of Sessions, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 2. Extended to all Courts in *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 24.
56. Plaintiff stayed by Privilege of Parliament, shall not be barred by Statute of Limitations, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 3. § 3.
57. Suits against the King's Debtor not stayed by Privilege, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 3. § 4. 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 4.
58. Officers of Customs disabled from being Members, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 83.
59. Officers of Customs prohibited from soliciting Votes at Elections, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 91. 9 *Ann.* c. 11. § 49.
60. Persons having Places or Pensions, disabled from being Members of the House of Commons, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 2. § 3. Repealed, 4 *Ann.* c. 8.
61. Officers may be prosecuted for Misdemeanors in publick Trust, notwithstanding Privilege of Parliament, 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 18.
62. Parliament of *Great Britain* formed, 5 *Ann.* c. 8. *art.* 22.
63. Particular Officers disabled, 6 *Ann.* c. 7. § 25. 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 22.
64. Parliament to meet upon Death of King, and continue six Months, 4 *Ann.* c. 8. 6 *Ann.* c. 7. § 4.
65. Directions for Elections of 16 Peers for *Scotland*, 6 *Ann.* c. 23.
66. Voters to take Oath of Abjuration, 6 *Ann.* c. 23. § 13.
67. Qualification of Members of the House of Commons, 9 *Ann.* c. 5.
68. Not to incapacitate the Heir apparent of any Peer, or of any Person qualified to serve as Knight of the Shire, 9 *Ann.* c. 5. § 2.
69. Exceptions as to Universities, 9 *Ann.* c. 5. § 3. 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 3.
70. Post Officers not to solicit in Elections, 9 *Ann.* c. 10. § 44.
71. Annual Returning Officer not to be re-elected the next Year, 9 *Ann.* c. 20. § 8.
72. Certain Officers not to solicit Votes, 10 *Ann.* c. 19. § 182.
73. Multiplying Votes for County Elections prohibited, 10 *Ann.* c. 23. 12 *Ann.* *fl.* 1. c. 5. Extended to Towns that are Counties, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. Repealed, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 2.
74. Quaker's Affirmation admitted, 10 *Ann.* c. 23. § 8.
75. Regulations for Elections of Members in *Scotland*, 12 *Ann.* *fl.* 1. c. 6. 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. Provision that none shall vote but those who are admitted by the Freeholders, repealed, 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 114.
76. Parliaments for seven Years, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 38.
77. Persons having Pensions for Term of Years, disabled from being Members, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 56.
78. Oaths and Penalties appointed against Bribery in Elections, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. Prosecutions within two Years, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 38.
79. Legality of Votes to be according to Determination of House of Commons, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 4.
80. Perjury in Returning Officer, Elector, &c. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 5, 6.
81. Bribe, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. § 7.
82. County Courts not to be adjourned to a *Monday*, *Friday*, or *Saturday*, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. Repealed, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 11.
83. Judges in *Scotland* not to be Members, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. § 6.
84. Troops quartered, to withdraw before an Election, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 30.

Parliament.

- c. 30. *Winchester and Shrewsbury* exempted, 20 *Geo. 3* c. 50. 21 *Geo. 3* c. 43. 22 *Geo. 3* c. 39.
85. Suits may be commenced in the Intervals of Sessions, and against privileged Persons, 11 *Geo. 2* c. 24. § 1.
86. Suits against the King's Debtors not staid, 11 *Geo. 2* c. 24. § 4.
87. Directions for making up the Freeholders Roll in *Scotland*, 16 *Geo. 2* c. 11.
88. Directions for Elections for Boroughs in *Scotland*, 16 *Geo. 2* c. 11. § 26.
89. Act against Bribery extended to Elections of Delegates in *Scotland*, 16 *Geo. 2* c. 11. § 33.
90. Directions for issuing Writs and Precepts in *Scotland*, 16 *Geo. 2* c. 11. § 40.
91. New Freeholder's Oath, 18 *Geo. 2* c. 18.
92. Statutes of Jeofails extended to Proceedings on this Act, § 15.
93. Alterations of Regulations of Freeholders Votes in 10 *Ann.* c. 23. & 12 *Ann.* § 1. c. 5. 18 *Geo. 2* c. 18. § 2.
94. When County Court is held within six Days after Receipt of the Writ, Sheriff not to adjourn Court longer than sixteen Days, 18 *Geo. 2* c. 18. § 10.
95. Sheriff, &c. offending to be indicted, § 12. 19 *Geo. 2* c. 28. § 8.
96. Freeholder's Oath at Elections for Cities and Towns which are Counties of themselves, 19 *Geo. 2* c. 28.
97. Statutes of Jeofails extended to Proceedings on this Act, 19 *Geo. 2* c. 28. § 11.
98. Elections for Cities and Towns that are Counties, regulated, 19 *Geo. 2* c. 28.
99. Contractors for circulating Exchequer Bills, not disabled, 30 *Geo. 2* c. 3. § 167.
100. Copyholders not to vote, 31 *Geo. 2* c. 14.
101. Statutes of Jeofails extended to Proceedings on this Act, 31 *Geo. 2* c. 14. § 4.
102. Qualifications on Oath, 33 *Geo. 2* c. 20.
103. Not to incapacitate Heir-apparent of Peer, or of any Person qualified to serve as Knight of the Shire, 33 *Geo. 2* c. 20. § 3.
104. None to vote as Freemen at Elections but such as have been admitted to their Freedom 12 Months before, 3 *Geo. 3* c. 15.
105. In what Manner Persons are to vote in Right of Annuity or Rent Charge, 3 *Geo. 3* c. 24.
106. For an additional Building, and more commodious Passage to the House of Commons, 7 *Geo. 3* c. 32.
107. Members of Parliament to be taxed at their Mansion-houses, 10 *Geo. 3* c. 6. § 86.
108. To regulate the Trials of controverted Elections, or Returns of Members to serve in Parliament, 10 *Geo. 3* c. 16. Explained and amended, 21 *Geo. 3* c. 42. Made perpetual, 14 *Geo. 3* c. 15.
109. Speaker of the House of Commons empowered to issue his Warrant to make out new Writs for the Choice of Members, during Recess of Parliament, 10 *Geo. 3* c. 41. And in the Room of those who become Peers, 15 *Geo. 3* c. 36. Repealed, and new Provisions substituted, 24 *Geo. 3* *sess.* 2. c. 26.
110. For preventing Delays of Justice, by reason of Privilege of Parliament, 10 *Geo. 3* c. 50.
111. May be assembled in 14 Days in Cases of Rebellion, 16 *Geo. 3* c. 3. § 2.
112. Election of a Knight of the Shire for the County of *Southampton*, removed from *Winchester* to *New Alresford*, 20 *Geo. 3* c. 1.
113. Voters at County Elections to be assessed to the Land Tax for six Months previous to the Time of Election, 20 *Geo. 3* c. 17. § 1. Form of Assessment, § 19.

Partition.

114. Regulations for Election of Members for City of *Country*, 21 *Geo. 3* c. 54.
115. For preventing Bribery in the Election of Members for the Borough of *Cricklade*, 22 *Geo. 3* c. 31.
116. Revenue Officers disabled from voting for Members to serve in Parliament, 22 *Geo. 3* c. 41.
117. Contractors for Publick Service incapable of being elected, or sitting in the House of Commons, 22 *Geo. 3* c. 45.
118. For limiting the Duration of Polls and Scrutinies, and establishing Regulations as to the Mode of Proceeding in the same, 25 *Geo. 3* c. 84.
119. Oath to be taken by Electors, where Qualifications of voting are not settled, *Id.* § 5.
120. Regulations as to Returns, and Petitions to the House of Commons on same, or in case as Return is made, *Id.* § 10, & *seq.*
121. Not to extend to Places where Elections already regulated by Statute, *Id.* § 9.

For other Matters, see *Wids* 3. 4. *Appeals* 5. *Bankrupts*, *Cambridge* 1. *Cinque Ports* 7. *Ec. Copyhold* 7. *Error* 11. *Ireland* 15. 49. *Ec. King* 70. *Land Tax*, *Leather* 2. *Liberties*, *London* 41. *Militia* 21. *Naturalization* 10. *Newport*, *New Shoreham*, *Daths*, *Petition* 1. *Plays*, &c. 10. *Post Office* 10. *Precedence*, *Recusants* 40. *Register* 6. *Scotland*, *Wales*.

Parol.

Parol Promises, Agreements, Wills, and Conveyances, where ineffectual, 29 *Car. 2* c. 3.

Parsonage. See Trespass.

Parson. See Ecclesiastical Courts and Vicars.

Partition.

1. Jointenants and Tenants in Common compellable to make Partition, 31 *H. 8* c. 1.
 2. So Jointenants, &c. for Life, 32 *H. 8* c. 32.
 3. Proceedings on Writ of Partition regulated, 8 & 9 *W. 3* c. 31. Made perpetual, 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 18.
- For other Matters, see *Abatement*, *Admonition*, *Lotteries*, *Parteners*.

Partnership. See Bankrupts, Brokers, Insurance.

Parton Harbour.

For rebuilding the Pier and Harbour, 4 *Ann.* c. 18. 11 *Geo. 1* c. 16. 5 *Geo. 2* c. 13.

Party-wall. See Buildings, Fire.

Passage.

1. Prices of Passage at *Dover*, &c. limited, 4 *Ed. 3* c. 8.
 2. None to pass out of the Realm without King's Licence, 5 *R. 2* § 1. c. 2.
 3. Restrained to *Dover* and *Plymouth*, 13 *R. 2* § 1. c. 20.
 4. Passage from *Kent* to *Calais* restrained to *Dover*, 4 *Ed. 4* c. 10.
- For other Matters, see *Ribers*.

Pass-

Patents.**Paul's (St.) Church.****Paving, Lighting, &c.**

Pasteboard, Milled Board, and Scale Board. See Paper.

Pasture. See Admeasurement.

Patents.

1. Form of Patents of Confirmation of Grants and Liberties, *St. Form. Contiff.* 13 *Ed.* 1 *ff.* 6.
2. Letters Patent shall not bear Date before Day of Delivery of the Warrant, 18 *H.* 6 *c.* 1.
3. Patents, before the King's Tide found, void, 18 *H.* 6 *c.* 6.
4. Fees of Clerk of Signet, 27 *H.* 8 *c.* 11.
5. Confirmation of Patents, 1 *Ed.* 6 *c.* 8.
6. Inrolment, &c. of Part of Letters Patent, may be given in Evidence, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6 *c.* 4.
7. Exemplification of Part of Letters Patent, may be pleaded, 13 *El.* *c.* 6.

For other Matters. See *Edwolson* 6. *Bishops* 11. Clerk of the Signet, Grants of the King 4, 9. Inrolment 6. Leather 26. Monopolies 9. Parliament 25.

Patron. See Advowson.

Patten-makers.

1. Shall not make Pattens of Asp, 4 *H.* 5 *c.* 3.
2. May use such Asp as is not fit for Shafts, 4 *Ed.* 4 *c.* 9.

Paul's (St.) Church.

1. For building *St. Paul's Church*, 22 *Car.* 2 *c.* 11. § 61. 1 *Ja.* 2 *c.* 15. 8 *W.* 3 *c.* 14. Additional Duties for carrying it on, 1 *Ann.* *ff.* 2 *c.* 12. Declared to be finished, 9 *Ann.* *c.* 22. § 9.
2. *Paul's School*, vested in the Mercers Company, 22 *Car.* 2 *c.* 11. § 58.

Pauper. See *Forma Pauperis*, Poor.

Paving, Lighting, Cleansing, and Watching.

1. Strand to be paved, 24 *H.* 8 *c.* 11.
2. *Holbourn* and *Southwark*, 25 *H.* 8 *c.* 8.
3. *High Holbourn*, *Aldgate*, and *Whitechapel*, 32 *H.* 8 *c.* 17.
4. Other Streets in *London*, 34 & 35 *H.* 8 *c.* 11.
5. Mayor, &c. of *London* may bring Water to their Conduits from *Hampstead*, &c. 35 *H.* 8 *c.* 10.
6. Streets near *Aldgate*, 13 *El.* *c.* 23.
7. For paving the *Minorities*, 23 *El.* *c.* 12.
8. *Drury-lane*, and *St. Giles*, 3 *Ja.* 1 *c.* 22.
9. Streets of *London*, &c. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2 *c.* 2. 22 *Car.* 2 *c.* 12. § 5.
10. Powers given to the Lord Mayor and Common Council for paving and cleansing the Streets and Sewers in *London*, 19 *Car.* 2 *c.* 3. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2 *c.* 17. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 29. § 121.
11. General Powers for paving and cleansing the Streets of *London*, *Southwark*, &c. 2 *W. & M.* *ff.* 2 *c.* 8. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 29. § 121.
12. For lighting the Streets of *London*, &c. 2 *W. & M.* *ff.* 2 *c.* 8. § 15. 9 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 20. Repealed, 17 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 29.
13. For cleaning and paving the Streets, 8 & 9 *W.* 3 *c.* 37.

14. For adorning *St. James's Square*, 12 *Geo.* 1 *c.* 25.
15. For paving, &c. the Streets of *Westminster*, 2 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 11.
16. For filling up the Channel of *Fleet Ditch*, 6 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 22.
17. For paving *Oxford Street*, 8 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 8.
18. For regulating the Watch in *St. James Westminster*, and *St. George Hanover Square*, 8 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 15.
19. Adorning *Lincoln's Inn Fields*, 8 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 26.
20. For regulating the Watch of *St. Martin's in the Fields*, 9 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 8.
21. Of *St. Paul Covent Garden*, 9 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 13.
22. In *St. Margaret's* and *St. John's Westminster*, 9 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 17.
23. In *St. Ann's Westminster*, 9 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 19.
24. For adorning *Red Lion Square*, 10 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 15.
25. For regulating the Watch, and cleansing the Streets and Sewers in *London*, 10 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 22. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 29. § 121.
26. For regulating the Watch in *Ely Rents*, 10 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 25.
27. For lighting and watching *Spital Fields*, 11 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 35.
28. For adorning *Charter House Square*, 16 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 6.
29. Common Council to order Lamps within the City of *London*, 17 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 29. § 1. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 29. § 121.
30. Carts may be drawn by three Horses on the paved Streets notwithstanding 2 *W. & M.* *c.* 8. § 19. 18 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 33. § 2.
31. For lighting and watching the Parish of *St. John Southwark*, 23 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 18.
32. For cleansing and watching *St. Martin's in the Fields*, 23 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 35.
33. For adorning *Golden Square*, 24 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 27.
34. For paving and watching *St. Margaret's* and *St. John's Westminster*, 25 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 23.
35. For *St. George Hanover Square*, 26 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 97.
36. *St. Bartholomew the Great, London*, 28 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 37.
37. *St. Mary le Bone, Middlesex*, 29 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 53.
38. *St. John Wapping*, and other Parishes, 29 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 87.
39. For repairing the Pavements belonging to Churches, Markets, &c. in *Westminster*, 31 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 17.
40. For paving the Streets of *Westminster*, the Parishes of *St. Giles in the Fields*, *St. George the Martyr*, &c. 2 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 21. Explained by 3 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 23. And farther by 4 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 39.
41. For widening the Streets and Passages in *London*, 33 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 30. Explained and amended by 6 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 27. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 29. § 121.
42. Powers of Act. for paving the Streets, &c. of *Westminster* enlarged, 5 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 50. 6 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 54.
43. For paving, &c. the Streets of the Borough of *Southwark*, 6 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 24. Explained and amended, 11 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 17.
44. For the better paving, cleansing, and enlightening the City of *London*, 8 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 21. Repealed, 11 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 29.
45. For opening certain Passages, and paving the Parish of *St. Leonard Shoreditch*, 8 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 33. Explained and amended, 16 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 60. 25 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 96.
46. For paving, &c. the Liberty of *St. Martin le Grand*, 9 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 13.
47. To amend 7 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 85. for paving that Part of the Parish of *St. Botolph Aldgate*, which lies in the County of *Middlesex*, and Part of *East Smithfield*, 9 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 22.
48. To amend 28 *Geo.* 2 *c.* 37. for paving, &c. the Parish of *St. Bartholomew the Great, London*, 9 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 23.
49. For paving, &c. the Parish of *St. Mary le Bone*, in the County of *Middlesex*, 8 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 46. 14 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 23. 13 *Geo.* 3 *c.* 48.

50. For

Paving, Lighting, &c.

50. For paving, &c. that Part of *Goodman's Fields* which lies in the Parish of *Whitechapel* in *Middlesex*, 11 Geo. 3. c. 12.
51. That Part of *Whitechapel High Street* which lies in *Middlesex*, 11 Geo. 3. c. 15.
52. *Wapping Street*, in *Middlesex*, and opening a Passage from *Hermitage Street* into *Nightingale Lane*, 11 Geo. 3. c. 21. 22 Geo. 3. c. 86.
53. For amending several Acts for paving, &c. the City and Liberty of *Westminster*, 11 Geo. 3. c. 22. 22 Geo. 3. c. 44.
54. For paving, &c. *Rosemary Lane*, 11 Geo. 3. c. 23. *New Gravel Lane*, and other Streets in *Shadwell*, 15 Geo. 3. c. 54.
55. Powers granted by several Acts for paving, lighting, cleaning, &c. the City of *London*, consolidated and extended, 11 Geo. 3. c. 29.
56. The Parish of *St. John Clerkenwell*, in *Middlesex*, 11 Geo. 3. c. 33.
57. For paving, &c. the Parish of *St. Luke* in *Middlesex*, 11 Geo. 3. c. 46.
58. The Parish of *Trinity Minories*, 11 Geo. 3. c. 54.
59. The Parish of *Christ Church* in *Middlesex*, and such Parts of *Brick Lane* as are not within the said Parish, 12 Geo. 3. c. 38.
60. The Parish of *St. Sepulchre's* in *Middlesex*, 12 Geo. 3. c. 68.
61. So much of the Parish of *St. Pancras* in *Middlesex* as lies on the West Side of *Tottenham Court Road*, 12 Geo. 3. c. 69.
62. The Streets of *St. James Clerkenwell*, 14 Geo. 3. c. 24. 17 Geo. 3. c. 63.
63. The Streets of the *Old Artillery Ground* in the Liberty of the *Tower*, 14 Geo. 3. c. 30.
64. *Grosvener Square*, and for other Purposes, 14 Geo. 3. c. 52.
65. For paving Streets, opening Carriage Ways, &c. in *Southwark*, 14 Geo. 3. c. 75.
66. For better regulating the nightly Watch in *Westminster*, 14 Geo. 3. c. 90.
67. For watering *Piccadilly* from *Berkley Street* to *Hyde Park Corner*, 15 Geo. 3. c. 57.
68. For cleaning, lighting, &c. the Parish of *St. George Midsex*, 16 Geo. 3. c. 15.
69. For paving certain Streets in *Wapping*, 17 Geo. 3. c. 22. 18 Geo. 3. c. 49. 22 Geo. 3. c. 86.
70. For lighting and watching the Road from *Blackman Street Southwark*, to the Bridge at *Walworth*, 17 Geo. 3. c. 23.
71. For inclosing and embellishing *Hoxton Square*, 17 Geo. 3. c. 60.
72. For making Drains to carry off the Water from the Prebendal Estate of *Halliwell* and *Finbury*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 66.
73. For establishing a nightly Watch in *Mile End Old Town*, 17 Geo. 3. c. 66.
74. For paving the Foot Paths of *Whitechapel Road*, and the Streets opening into it, 18 Geo. 3. c. 37.
75. For applying 1500*l.* out of the Orphan's Fund, towards widening Avenues into *Goodman's Fields*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 50.
76. For 4000*l.* toward paving *Southwark*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 51.
77. The Corporation of *London* impowered to open new Streets from *Moorfields* and *Chiswell Street*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 71.
78. For paving the High Street from *Aldersgate Bars* to the Turnpike in *Goswell Street*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 73.
79. *Norton Falgate*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 77.
80. For applying 9000*l.* out of the Orphan's Fund to make a Carriage Way from *Spitalfields* to *Bishopsgate Street*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 78. 22 Geo. 3. c. 43.
81. For paving *Dirty Lane*, and other Avenues leading from *Whitechapel* to *Spitalfields*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 80.
82. For repairing, lighting, &c. *Goswell Street*, and Parts adjacent, 20 Geo. 3. c. 48.

Peace and Peace Officers.

83. For paving *Mile End New Town*, and *Whitechapel* Parish, 20 Geo. 3. c. 66.
 84. For widening *Fenchurch Street* and the *Old Jury*, 23 Geo. 3. c. 46.
 85. The Duke of *Newcastle* enabled to open a Street from the Strand to *Stanhope Street* and *Wyde Street*, 22 Geo. 3. c. 65.
 86. For paving, &c. Part of the Parish of *St. George Hanover Square*, and Part of *Old Bond Street*, 22 Geo. 3. c. 84.
 87. For the Improvement of *Portman Square*, 22 Geo. 3. c. 85.
 88. For paving, &c. certain Streets in the Hamlet of *Ratcliffe*, 22 Geo. 3. c. 87.
 89. The Parish of *St. Paul Covent Garden*, 23 Geo. 3. c. 42.
 90. The Parish of *St. Ann Westminster*, and Part of *Cock Lane*, 23 Geo. 3. c. 43.
 91. The Parish of *St. Clement Danes*, 23 Geo. 3. c. 89.
 92. The Parish of *St. Martin in the Fields*, 23 Geo. 3. c. 90.
 93. *Church Lane* in and near the Parishes of *Whitechapel* and *St. George's Middlesex*, and other Streets in *Whitechapel* Parish, and for repairing the Parish Church, 23 Geo. 3. c. 91.
 94. For watching, lighting, &c. such Parts of *St. Catherine's Precinct* near the Tower as are not included in 7 Geo. 3. c. 85. or 9 Geo. 3. c. 22.—2 Geo. 3. c. 86.
- For other Matters, see *Carts, Certiorari* 5, 45. *Highways, Sewers*.
And for the local Acts, see under the Names of the respective Places, except for the several Parishes, &c. in *London*, *Westminster*, *Middlesex*, and the Borough of *Southwark*, which remain under the present Head.

Patentakers. See Brokers.

Paul's. See Churches.

Paupers. See Poor.

Paymaster General.

For the better Regulation of the Office of, 22 Geo. 3. c. 81. Repealed, and other Regulations appointed, 23 Geo. 3. c. 50.

Payment.

Where pleadable in Bar to an Action of Debt on a single Bill or Bond, 4 Ann. c. 16. § 12.

Peace and Peace Officer.

1. Breakers of the Peace to be imprisoned, and find Sureties, &c. 2 Ed. 3. c. 6. 34 Ed. 3. c. 1.
 2. Other Statutes enforcing keeping the Peace, 1 R. 2. c. 2. 1 H. 4. c. 1. 2 H. 4. c. 1. 7 H. 4. c. 1.
 3. Recognizances for keeping the Peace to be certified to the Quarter Sessions, 3 H. 7. c. 1.
 4. The Chancery and King's Bench, restrained from granting Process of the Peace or Behaviour without Motion and Affidavit; and to give Costs and Damages to Persons wrongfully vexed by such Process, 21 Ja. 1. c. 8. § 2.
 5. Restrained from granting *Superfideas*, unless the Process is granted in the Manner required by the Statute, 21 Ja. 1. c. 8. § 3.
 6. To punish insufficient Sureties, 21 Ja. 1. c. 8. § 4. 5.
 7. Actions against Peace Officers local, 21 Ja. 1. c. 12.
- For other Matters, see *Clerk of the Peace, General Issue* 4. *Good Behaviour, Justices of Peace, Riots, Surgey of the Peace*.

Peasants.

Peers.

Pearls.

Imported or exported Duty-free, 6 *Geo. 2. c. 7.*

Pearl Ashes. See Ashes.

Pearl Barley.

To what Duties liable, 22 *Car. 2. c. 13. § 3.*

Pears. See Fru it

Pease. See Corn, Trespass.

Peckham. See Camberwell.

Peers.

1. What Relief to pay, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 2. § 31.*
2. Not to be amerced but by their Peers, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 14.*
3. Coming at the King's Command, may kill Deer in a Forest, *C. de F. 9 H. 3. § 2. c. 11.*
4. Are not bound to come to Sheriff's Turn, *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 10.*
5. Privilege against Imprisonment, 38 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 1.*
6. Peersless to be tried for capital Offences, 21 *Peers, 20 H. 6. c. 9.*
For other Matters, see *Lords, Militia 15. Oaths 23. Parliament, Precedence, Treason 53. Turn 2. Widows 6.*

Peblars. See Hawkers.

Peine fort et dure.

Felons of evil Fame who will not put themselves on Inquests, shall be put to Prison *fort et dure*, *St. Westminster. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 12.*

Pembroke.

For building a New Gaol and House of Correction for that County, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 46.*

Pembroke College in Oxford.

The Master intitled to a Prebend in the Church of Gloucester, 12 *Ann. § 2. c. 6. § 7.*

Pembroke (Earl of).

The Fee-simple of the Hundred of *Kynwardston*, and certain Lands in the Parishes of *Great Bedwyn* and *Burbage* in *Wiltshire*, vested in him, 23 *Geo. 3. c. 61.*

Penal Laws. See Dispensation and Informations.

Penance. See Prohibition.

Penitentiary Houses. See Transportation.

Penny Post. See Post Office.

Pensions.

1. Sixpence in the Pound deducted of all Salaries, 7 *Geo. 1. § 1. c. 27. § 10. 12 Geo. 1. c. 2.*
69.

Pensions.

2. What Pensions chargeable with Land Tax, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 3.*
3. What exempt, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 94. 95. 96. 97.*
4. Where assessed, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 48.*
5. How stopped for Non-payment, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 29.*
6. What Pensioners disabled to sit in Parliament. See *Parliament.*
7. *Scotland, Ireland, Jersey, and Guernsey*, excepted as to Personal Estates, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 42.*
And see farther, *Ecclesiastical Courts, Officers.*

Pepper. See Spices.

Perjury and Subornation of Perjury.

1. Punished summarily in divers Instances by Chancellor, Treasurer, Chief Justices, &c. 11 *H. 7. c. 25.*
2. Punishment of wilful Perjury and Subornation, by Pillory, &c. 5 *El. c. 9. § 4. 7.* Transportation added, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 25. § 2.* Made perpetual, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 18.*
3. Upon Reversal of Judgement of Perjury, Party grieved shall recover Damages, 5 *El. c. 9. § 5.*
4. Saving Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, 5 *El. c. 9. § 11.*
5. Perjury and Subornation excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 52. § 19. 21.*
6. Prosecutions for Perjury and Subornation made more easy, 23 *Geo. 2. c. 11.*
For other Matters, see *Attornies 26. Bankrupt 5. 6. &c. Coffee 10. Linen 32. London 46. Maintenance 12. Parliament 80, &c. Register 4. Ships 87, &c. Soap 10.*

Perting (Peter). See Rumbold (Sir Thomas).

Perry. See Cyder, Malt.

Persian Goods. See Silk and India Goods.

Personal Estates.

1. How taxable, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 49.*
2. Persons having Goods in a different Place from that where they reside, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 30. 49.*
3. Or that have no certain Dwelling, or are out of the Realm, in what Place taxable, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 43.*
4. And what Relief for Persons doubly charged, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 50.*
5. Persons eluding the Taxation, by changing their Place of Residence, or by any other Fraud, charged treble, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 51.*
6. Householders not discovering their Lodgers, what to forfeit, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 52.*
7. *Scotland, Ireland, Jersey, or Guernsey*, excepted as to Personal Estates, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 52.*
See *Administrators.*

Peter Pence. See Rome 7.

Peterham, Surrey.

For lighting, watching, &c. the Roads in that Town, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 42.*

Petitions.

1. What Petitions to the King or Parliament are tumultuous and illegal, 13 *Car. 2. § 1. c. 5.*
2. What

Physicians and Surgeons.

2. What lawful, 1 *W. & M. sess.* 2. c. 2.
For other Matters, see Liberties.

Petition of Right.

1. Only four Writs of Search for the King, 14 *Ed.* 3. *β.* 1. c. 14.
2. Petition of Right, 3 *Car.* 1. c. 1.

Petit Treason.

What adjudged Petit Treason, 25 *Ed.* 3. *β.* 5. c. 2.
For other Matters, see Accusary, Clergy, Treason.

Petty Chapman. See Hawkers.

Petty Seals. See Seals.

Pewterers.

1. Weights and Standard of their Metal limited, 17 *H.* 7. c. 6.
4 *H.* 8. c. 7.
2. Their Goods searched and sold in open Places, &c. 25 *H.* 8. c. 9. 33 *H.* 8. c. 4.
3. Shall not take Strangers Apprentices, 25 *H.* 8. c. 9. § 3.
33 *H.* 8. c. 4.
4. No Stranger born shall work Pewter, &c. 25 *H.* 8. c. 9. § 3.
5. Duties on Tin imported, 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. c. 4. § 52.
6. Pewter and Tin exported, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 34. § 1.
7. Saving of Charters granted to Trainers of Devon and Cornwall, 5 *W. & M.* c. 6. § 4.
For other Matters, see Metal and Tin.

Physicians and Surgeons.

1. None to practise Physick or Surgery in London, unless admitted by the Bishop, or Dean of *St. Paul's*, 3 *H.* 8. c. 11.
2. Surgeons discharged of Parish Offices and Juries, &c. in London, 5 *H.* 8. c. 6.
3. College of Physicians incorporated, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. c. 5.
4. May practise Surgery, 32 *H.* 8. c. 40. § 3.
5. Discharged from Parish and Ward Offices, 32 *H.* 8. c. 40.
6. Survey of Apothecary's Wares, 32 *H.* 8. c. 40. § 2. 1 *M.* *β.* 2. c. 9. § 5.
7. Surgeons incorporated with Barbers, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42.
8. Surgeons shall have their Names over their Doors, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42. § 3.
9. Privileges granted, 32 *H.* 8. c. 42.
10. Liberty given to any Persons to administer Medicines in some Cases, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 8.
11. Power given to the College to commit Offenders, &c. 1 *M.* *β.* 2. c. 9.
12. For searching of Medicines, 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 20.
13. Reward to *Joanna Stephens* for discovering her Medicine for dissolving the Stone, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 23.
14. Surgeons Company in London separated from the Barbers, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 15.
15. Surgeons of the Army to be examined by Examiners appointed by the Surgeons Company, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 15. § 9.
For other Matters, see Apothecaries.

Pictures.

1. Duty on Importation of them, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 7. § 2. 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 4. § 5. Perpetual, 7 *Ann.* c. 7.
2. Duty regulated by Measure, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 20. § 49. 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. § 12.

Pilots.

Pilchards. See Fish, Herrings, and Salt.

Pilgrims.

Shall pass only at *Dover*, 9 *Ed.* 3. *β.* 2. c. 8.

Pillory.

Must be of convenient Strength in every Town, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *β.* 6. *Ordin. pro pistor. incerti temp.* c. 3. Vol. 1, 186.

For other Matters, see Actions Popular 6. Bankrupts 5. &c. Basters 4. Bieks 2. Cheats 7. Conjuratⁿ 10. Deer, &c. 10. Foresters 6. Forgery 3. Fuel 2. Inns, &c. 3. Linen 12. &c. Perjury 2. Privileged Places 12. Silk 20. Soldiers 20. Utensals 14. Wax 4. Weights 12.

Pilots.

1. Regulation of Pilots at *Dover* and *Deal*, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 13. Continued by 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 7.
2. Lord Warden, and Commissioners of Loadmanage, may make Regulations for Government of *Dover* Pilots, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 14. Continued, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 7.
3. For Government of Pilots of *Trinity House* at *Deptford*, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.
4. For the Regulation and Government of Pilots in the Port of *King's Lynn*, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 30.
5. In the Port of *Boston* in *Lincolnshire*, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 23.
6. In the Port of *Chester*, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 61. § 33, &c.

Pine Trees.

In the Plantations how preserved, 9 *Ann.* c. 17.
For other Matters, see Stores.

Pins.

1. Directions for the good making of them, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 6. Repealed, 37 *H.* 8. c. 13.
2. Permitted to be imported, 27 *El.* c. 11.

Pintadoes. See Linen.

Pipe in Herefordshire.

Its Meadow and Pasture how provided for, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 11.

Pipowder. See Fair.

Pirates.

1. For Trial of Pirates, 27 *H.* 8. c. 4. 28 *H.* 8. c. 15. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 7.
2. Robberies committed by the King's Subjects under Commifions from foreign Princes, Piracy, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 7. § 8.
3. Mutiny of Mariners, Piracy, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 7. § 9.
4. Encouragement to defend Ships against Pirates, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 7. § 11.
5. For Trial of Pirates in Plantations, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 7. § 14. 15.
6. Forcibly throwing Goods overboard, Piracy, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 24.
7. Persons committing Hostilities, or aiding Enemies, at Sea, may be tried as Pirates, 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 30.
8. Piracies

Pitch and Tar.

8. Piracies and Robberies on the Seas excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 13.
For other Matters, see Admiral, Felonies without Clergy, Merchants 6. Safe Conduct, Seamen 31, 32, 33. Ships 95, &c.

Pitch and Tar.

1. Not to be imported but in *English* Shipping, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 8.
2. Nor from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 23.
3. To what Duties liable, 4 W. & M. c. 5. § 2.
4. Penalty on burning and destroying Pitch or Tar Trees in the Plantations, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 10. § 6, 7.
5. Importation of it from the Plantations, and *Scotland*, into *England*, encouraged, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 10. 12 Ann. § 1. c. 9. 5 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 16, 17, 18. 8 Geo. 1. c. 12. § 4. 2 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 3.
6. Plantation Pitch and Tar to be clear, 5 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 16. 24 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 2. 25 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 3.
For other Matters, see Dundonald (Earl of), Plantations, and Stores.

Pitkin (Thomas).

His Creditors how relieved, 5 Ann. c. 23.

Pitten-weem.

Duty of two Pennies *Scots* upon Ale there, 6 Geo. 1. c. 9.

Pladdings and Fingrums. See *Scotland Arms, and Woollen Manufactures.*

Plague.

1. For Ordering and Relief of Persons infected, 1 Ja. 1. c. 31.
2. Infected Persons going abroad deemed Felons, § 7.—Regulations for Ships to perform Quarantine, 9 Ann. c. 2. 7 Geo. 1. c. 3. 8 Geo. 1. c. 8. & c. 10. 1 Geo. 2. c. 13. 6 Geo. 2. c. 34.
3. Penalty on Master breaking Quarantine, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 14. 27 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 4.
4. Directions for performing Quarantine and erecting Lazarettos, 26 Geo. 2. c. 6. 29 Geo. 2. c. 8. Explained and amended, 12 Geo. 3. c. 37.
5. Persons disobeying Directions guilty of Felony, 26 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 2, 3, 8, 10, 17, 18.
6. Orders for Quarantine to be read in Churches, 26 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 20.
7. Goods liable to retain Infection, coming from *Levant* without a clean Bill of Health, not to be landed, unless aired in a foreign Lazaret, 26 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 12.
8. 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. further continued, 7 Geo. 3. c. 35. § 2. Further continued 21 Geo. 3. c. 29. § 6.

Plasterers.

Not to exercise the Art of a Painter in *London*, 1 Ja. 1. c. 20.

Plantations.

1. Sugar, Tobacco, Cotton, Wool, Indico, Ginger, and dying Wood of the Growth of the Plantations, shall be exported thence to *England* only, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 18. Rice and Melasses, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 5. § 12.
2. No *European* Goods imported into any Plantation but in

Plague.

Plantations.

- English*-built Shipping, whereof the Master and three Fourths of the Mariners are *English*, 15 Car. 2. c. 7. Salt for the Fisheries excepted, *Id.* § 7.
3. Goods imported by Land or Sea, notified to Governor, 15 Car. 2. c. 7. § 8.
 4. Penalty on Officers of Customs suffering Plantation Goods to pass, not being first unladen, 15 Car. 2. c. 7. § 9.
 5. Duty on Sea Coals sent to Plantations, 15 Car. 2. c. 7. § 10.
 6. Plantation Goods not to be carried thence to *Ireland*, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 26.
 7. Penalties on unloading Plantation Goods elsewhere than in *England*, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 26. § 12. 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22. § 8 & 14.
 8. Duties on Whale Oil, Blubber, &c. taken by Ships of the Plantations, 25 Car. 2. c. 7. 1 Geo. 1. c. 12. § 4.
 9. Duties payable in the Plantations for Goods shipped there, 25 Car. 2. c. 7. § 2. Explained, 4 Geo. 3. c. 15. and see 24 Geo. 3. c. 16. § 6.
 10. Plantation Goods not to be carried in foreign Ships, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22.
 11. Governors of Plantations, &c. to take an Oath, &c. to observe Regulations of Trade, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22. § 4. 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 20. § 69.
 12. Officers of Customs there to have the same Power as Officers of Customs in *England*, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22. § 6.
 13. By-laws, or Customs, contrary to Law, void, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22. § 9.
 14. Places of Trust there, in Law or Treasury, to be in Hands of natural-born Subjects, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22. § 12.
 15. King to approve Governors, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22. § 16.
 16. Lands there not to be sold to Aliens without Majesty's Consent, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22. § 16.
 17. Ships to be registered, &c. 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22. § 17.
 18. Governors of Plantations may be tried in *England* for Offences, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 12.
 19. *Iris* Linen may be exported to the Plantations, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 8.
 20. Bounties on importing Stores from the Plantations, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 10. 2 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 3. Continued, 14 Geo. 3. c. 86. § 6. 25 Geo. 3. c. 69. § 8.
 21. Penalty on destroying Pine Trees, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 10. § 6. 9 Ann. c. 17. 8 Geo. 1. c. 12. § 5. 2 Geo. 2. c. 35.
 22. Value of foreign Coins there, settled, 6 Ann. c. 30.
 23. All Subjects to have free Trade to *America*, 6 Ann. c. 37. § 15 & 22.
 24. Plantation Bonds to be delivered up if not put in Suit in three Years, 8 Ann. c. 13. § 23.
 25. Duties on Prize Goods in *America*, 9 Ann. c. 27.
 26. Infants consenting may be bound to Service, 4 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 5.
 27. Furs of Plantations to be brought to *Great Britain*, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 24.
 28. Salt may be carried from any Part of *Europe* to *Pennsylvania*, 13 Geo. 1. c. 5. To *New York*, 3 Geo. 2. c. 12.
 29. *Lignum vite* may be imported from the Plantations free, 1 Geo. 2. c. 17. § 5.
 30. Undivided Shares of *Carolina* surrendered to his Majesty, 2 Geo. 2. c. 34.
 31. Regulations for Preservation of Woods in *America*, 2 Geo. 2. c. 35. and see No. 20.
 32. Liberty to carry Rice from *Carolina* to South of *Cape Finisterre*, 3 Geo. 2. c. 28.
 33. Before shipped, Exporter to make an Entry with the Collector of the Customs, &c. § 4.
 34. Half Subsidy to be paid, 3 Geo. 2. c. 28. § c.
 35. Extended to *Georgia*, 8 Geo. 2. c. 19. 27 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 3.

Y

36. Goods

Plantations.

36. Goods not enumerated may be imported into *Ireland* from the Plantations, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 15.
37. Debts owing in the Plantations may be proved before a Magistrate in *England*, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 7.
38. Lands in the Plantations liable to Debts, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 7. § 4.
39. Hats not to be exported from one Plantation to another, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 22.
40. Hatters in *America* not to have more than two Apprentices, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 7.
41. Duty on Coffee of the Plantations reduced, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. See Title Coffee No. 17.
42. Duty on foreign Rum and Melasses imported to the Plantations, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 26.
43. No Sugar to be imported into *Ireland*, unless of the Growth of the Plantations, or shipped in *Great Britain*, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. made perpetual, subject to Alterations, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 15.
44. Drawback on Sugar re-exported, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 9. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 23. § 8.
45. Allowance on Exportation of Sugar refined in *Great Britain*, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 10.
46. Liberty given to carry Sugar from the Plantations to foreign Markets, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. Continued, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. Extended to all *British* Ships, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. § 5. Further continued, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 4. 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 3.
47. Oath that the Ship belongs to *British* Subjects, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 3.
48. Ships taking in other Goods subject to Entries, &c. § 10.
49. Charters to be granted in Time of War to Adventurers to conquer Lands in *America*, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 4. § 13.
50. Foreigners residing seven Years in the Plantations, and taking the Oaths, deemed natural Subjects, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 7.
51. Unlawful Stocks and Undertakings in the Plantations, prohibited, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 37.
52. Masters of Ships to make Oath of the Truth of their Register, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 31.
53. Relief provided where Register is lost, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 2.
54. Conditions of Plantation Bonds shall specify producing a Certificate of landing the Goods within 18 Months, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 4.
55. Seamen in Plantations not to be impressed, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 30.
56. Premium on Plantation Indico, 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. Continued and amended, 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 44. § 1.
57. Raw Silk may be imported free, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.
58. Bar Iron may be imported to *Lonsdon*, and Pig Iron to any Port, free, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. Bar Iron to any Port, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 16.
59. Slitting Mills, Steel Furnaces, &c. not to be erected in the Plantations, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. § 9.
60. Pot Ashes may be imported free, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 51.
61. Restraint of Paper Credit, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 53.
62. Act concerning Attestation of Wills extended to *British* Colonies, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 10.
63. Foreign Protestants enabled to serve as Officers and Soldiers in *America*, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 5 § 1.
64. For recruiting the Army, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 35.
65. Indented Servants may be enlisted, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 35. § 1.
66. Troops raised in *America*, when joined with *British* Forces, subject to Articles of War, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 73.
67. No Victuals to be exported from the Plantations during the War with *France*, except to *Great Britain* or *Ireland*, or to some of the Plantations, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 9.
68. Rice may be exported to the Southward of *Cape Finisferre*, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 9. § 11.
69. Certain Rates and Duties on foreign Goods imported, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 15. So much of 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 15. as relates to clandestine Conveyance of Sugar to *Great Britain* explained and amended, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 54. 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 7.
70. Paper Bills of Credit declared void, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 34.
71. For Trial of Pirates, see Pirates 7.
72. Premium on Indico continued and amended, 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 25. 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 37. Continued, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 57. § 6.
73. Rates of Postage of Letters altered, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 25.
74. Spirits shipped in *America*, conditioned not to be landed in the Isle of *Man*, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 39. § 5.
75. Bounty on Timber imported from *North America*, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 1.
76. Coffee exempted from additional Duty, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 11.
77. Importation of *British American* Iron, extended to *Ireland*, and of Lumber, to *Ireland*, the *Madeira*, *Azores*, or to any Part of *Europe* South of *Cape Finisferre*, upon giving Bond, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 22.
78. Vessels sailing from *America*, to give Bond, whether any Goods are there laden on board or not, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 24.
79. Vessels, without Decks, carrying Produce or Manufacture of the *British* Colonies, not liable to Duties, nor prohibited being exported, nor obliged to take out Cockets, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 25.
80. Colonies and Plantations in *America*, declared subject to the legislative Authority of *Great Britain*, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. § 1.
81. 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 24. so far as relates to Growth of Coffee, continued, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 44. § 4.
82. Particular Ports in *Jamaica* and *Dominica*, opened for free Importation of certain specified Goods, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 49. Continued, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 73. § 1. 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 41. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 29. § 1.
83. Regulations as to the Importation and Exportation of Goods to and from *Dominica*, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 49.
84. Duties on Goods imported into, and exported from *Dominica*, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 49.
85. Offenders against the late Stamp Act indemnified, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 51. § 1.
86. Unstamped Deeds and Instruments executed during the Continuance of the late Stamp Act, declared valid, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 51. § 2.
87. Alteration of the Duties on foreign Melasses and Syrups; and of certain Duties on *British* Sugar, Coffee, and Pimento, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 52.
88. Of the Duties on Coals, certain *East-India* Goods, Cambricks, &c. 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 52.
89. Sago Powder and Vermicelli allowed to be imported Duty free from the Colonies, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 30. Continued, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 29. § 2.
90. Liberty to *Carolina* and *Georgia*, of carrying Rice to the South of *Cape Finisferre*, continued, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 35. § 3.
91. Customs and other Duties in *British* Colonies under the Management of Commissioners residing there, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 41.
92. Duties laid on the Importation of certain Goods into the Colonies, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 46. § 1. Repealed as to particular Articles, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 17. And as to Tea, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 12. § 2.
93. Drawback of the Duties on *British American* Coffee and Cocoa Nuts, on Exportation from *Great Britain*, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 46. § 6.
94. For suspending all Proceedings of the Council and House of Representatives of *New York*, until Provision made for the King's Troops there, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 59.
95. For Recovery of Penalties and Forfeitures inflicted by Acts relating to Trade and Revenues, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 22.

96. Premiums on Importation of Raw Silk, 9 Geo. 3. c. 38.
97. Free Importation of certain Raw Hides and Skins allowed, 9 Geo. 3. c. 39. § 1.
98. To continue Importation of Salted Provisions from *America*, 10 Geo. 3. c. 2. 14 Geo. 3. c. 9.
99. Fees of Officers of the Customs, and Naval Officers in the Colonies, regulated, 10 Geo. 3. c. 37. § 2. Continued, 12 Geo. 3. c. 56. § 6. 19 Geo. 3. c. 22. § 5. 23 Geo. 3. c. 6.
100. Foreigners impowered to lend Money at 5 per Cent. on Security of Freehold Estates in the *West Indies*, 13 Geo. 3. c. 14.
101. Certificates, Notes, &c. accepted by publick Creditors in any of the *American Colonies*, as Securities, declared to be legal Tenders for Debts due to the publick Treasuries in the Colonies, 13 Geo. 3. c. 57.
102. Timber the Produce of the Island of *Dominica* may be imported into the other *American Colonies*, 13 Geo. 3. c. 73. § 5. Continued, 17 Geo. 3. c. 44. § 4.
103. Trade of the Port of *Boston* in *New England* suspended, 14 Geo. 3. c. 19. Repealed, 16 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 42.
104. For the impartial Administration of Justice in the Province of *Massachusetts Bay*, 14 Geo. 3. c. 39.
105. For the better regulating the Government of that Province, 14 Geo. 3. c. 45. Repealed, 18 Geo. 3. c. 11.
106. For providing Quarters for Soldiers in his Majesty's Service in *North America*, 14 Geo. 3. c. 54.
107. For Government of the Province of *Quebec*, 14 Geo. 3. c. 83. 14 Geo. 3. c. 88. Explained and amended, 15 Geo. 3. c. 40.
108. The Trade of the four *New England* Provinces restrained, and their *Newfoundland* Fishery prohibited, 15 Geo. 3. c. 10. Repealed, 16 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 42.
109. To restrain the Trade of *New Jersey*, *Pennsylvania*, *Maryland*, *Virginia*, and *South Carolina*, 15 Geo. 3. c. 18. Repealed, 16 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 42.
110. All Trade and Intercourse with the rebellious Colonies prohibited, 16 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 1. Repealed, 23 Geo. 3. c. 26.
111. Sole Property of all Prizes vested in the Captors, *Id.* § 3.
112. Judges of Admiralty Courts how to proceed in Condemnation of Prizes, 16 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 5.
113. Admiralty impowered to commission Privateers to cruise against the rebellious Colonies, 17 Geo. 3. c. 7. Repealed, 23 Geo. 3. c. 26.
114. Bounty of 5*l.* to be paid for every Man taken on board *American* Prizes, *Id.* § 16.
115. His Majesty impowered to detain Persons charged with High Treason in the *American Colonies*, 17 Geo. 3. c. 9. 18 Geo. 3. c. 1. 19 Geo. 3. c. 1. 20 Geo. 3. c. 5. 21 Geo. 3. c. 2. 22 Geo. 3. c. 1.
116. The Exercise of Taxation over the *British North American Colonies*, and in the *West Indies*, except for the Regulation of Commerce, given up, 18 Geo. 3. c. 12. § 1.
117. Commissioners authorized to treat with the *Americans*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 13.
118. Goods the Produce or Manufacture of *Grenada* or the *Grenadines*, on board neutral Vessels bound to neutral Ports, not to be condemned as Prize, 20 Geo. 3. c. 29.
119. Goods may be exported from *Great Britain* or *Ireland* to any Town in *America* certified to be under the Protection of his Majesty's Arms, 20 Geo. 3. c. 46. § 1. Continued by 21 Geo. 3. c. 29. § 4. 22 Geo. 3. c. 13. § 7.
120. Goods the Produce of *America*, or Prize Goods, may be exported from such Towns to *Great Britain*, *Ireland*, *Newfoundland*, &c. 20 Geo. 3. c. 46. § 3. Continued by 21 Geo. 3. c. 29. § 4. 22 Geo. 3. c. 13. § 7.
121. For the detaining and exchanging *American* Prisoners brought into *England*, 22 Geo. 3. c. 10.
122. His Majesty impowered to conclude a Peace or Truce with certain Colonies in *North America*, 22 Geo. 3. c. 46.

123. Granting Patent Offices to be executed in the Colonies restricted, 22 Geo. 3. c. 75.
124. No Manifest or other Document except Exportation Bonds to be required from any *American Vessel* coming into or clearing out of any *British Port*; and Regulations for carrying on Trade with *America* for a limited Time, 23 Geo. 3. c. 39. Continued by 24 Geo. 3. c. 2. 24 Geo. 3. c. 15. and extended by 24 Geo. 3. *sess.* 2. c. 45. and 25 Geo. 3. c. 5.
125. Commissioners appointed to inquire into the Losses and Services of the *American Loyalists*, 23 Geo. 3. c. 80. 25 Geo. 3. c. 75.

For other Matters, see Aliens 13. Apprentices 41. Brandy 39, &c. Brokers 9. Coals 30. Cochineal 3. Coffee 17. Copper 6. Coin, Customs, Drugs 5. East India Company, Flax 11, 16. Greenland, Habeas Corpus 7. 9. Hats 14. Hops 11. India Goods 18. Indico, Infant 10. Ireland, Iron 13. Linen 22. Mortgages, Naturalization 14. Negroes, Newfoundland, Nonconformists 27. Prizes 25, 20. Rice, Salt 50, 51. Seamen 54. Ships 95. &c. Silk 32. Soldiers, Stores 7, &c. Sugar, Tobacco, Vagrants 23. Whale, &c. Wool 48.

Plate.

1. Tax laid on Persons possessed of Silver Plate, 29 Geo. 2. c. 14. Repealed, 17 Geo. 3. c. 39. § 42.
 2. Repeal of the Clause, 7 & 8 *Gul.* 3. c. 19. § 3. prohibiting the Use of Plate in publick Houses, 9 Geo. 3. c. 11. § 1.
- For other Matters, see Felonies within Clergy, under the Article Jewels, Gold.

Playhouses and Players. See Drury-lane Theatre and Covent-garden Theatre; and for the several local Acts, the Names of the respective Towns and Places.

Plays and Games.

1. Certain importune Games prohibited to Servants and Labourers, 12 R. 2. c. 6. 11 H. 4. c. 4. 11 H. 7. c. 2. 19 H. 7. c. 12.
2. Unlawful Games prohibited, 17 Ed. 4. c. 3. 3 H. 8. c. 3. 27 H. 8. c. 25. 33 H. 8. c. 9.
3. Licences for keeping unlawful Games, void, 2 & 3 Ph. & M. c. 9.
4. Common Players, unless authorized, deemed Rogues, 39 El. c. 4.
5. Penalty on profanely using the Name of God, &c. in a Play, 3 Ja. 1. c. 21.
6. No Plays on the Lord's Day, 1 Car. 1. c. 1.
7. Penalties on deceitful Gaming, 16 Car. 2. c. 7. 9 Ann. c. 14.
8. They that lose above 100*l.* not bound to make it good, 16 Car. 2. c. 7. § 3.
9. Securities for Money won, void, 9 Ann. c. 14.
10. Persons obliged to answer on Oath for Discovery of Money won at Play, 9 Ann. c. 14. § 3.
11. Justices may take Recognizance of Persons using unlawful Games, on the Evidence of Witnesses, 2 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 9.
12. New Plays not to be acted without Licence, 10 Geo. 2. c. 28.
13. Plays not to be acted but in *Westminster*, &c. 10 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 5.
14. New Games with Cards and Dice prohibited, 12 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 2.

Pleadings.

15. Passage and other Games prohibited, 13 *Geo. 2. c. 19.* § 9.
 16. Rolypoly and other Games, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 34.*
 17. Enforcement of Penalties against Gaming, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 34.*
 18. Relief in Equity for Money won contrary to 9 *Ann. c. 14.* 18 *Geo. 2. c. 34. § 3.*
 19. Who may be Witnesses, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 34. § 5.*
 20. Persons prosecuted not allowed Privilege of Parliament, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 34. § 7.*
 21. Houses and Gardens of Entertainment, not to be kept without Licence, 25 *Geo. 2. c. 36. § 2.*
 22. Penalty on Publicans permitting Journeymen to game in their Houses, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 24. § 14.*
- For other Matters, see Offences Popular, Bankrupt 29. Certiorari 41. Houses 15, 16, &c. Magistrates, Universities 19.*

Pleadings.

1. Deceit in Pleading punished, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 29.*
 2. Shall be in *English*, and inrolled in *Latin*, 36 *Ed. 3. § 1. c. 15.*
 3. Defendants permitted to plead several Matters, 4 *Ann. c. 16. § 4.*
 4. Dilatory Pleas not to be received without Affidavit, &c. 4 *Ann. c. 16. § 11.*
 5. In Actions on Judgements, Bonds, &c. Payment may be pleaded, 4 *Ann. c. 16. § 12.*
 6. Officers of the Navy and Army may plead the General Issue, &c. 10 *Ann. c. 10. § 61.*
 7. All Pleadings to be entered in *English*, 4 *Geo. 2. c. 26.* Extended to *Wales*, &c. 6 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 3.*
 8. Abbreviations and technical Terms may be used, 6 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 5.*
- For other Matters, see Abatement, Amendment, &c. 9, &c. Attaint 12. Beau-pleader, Debt, &c. 8. Debt to the King 9, &c. Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. 32. Fee-farm Rents 7. General Issue, Joinders, Indictment, Information, Mandamus, Pleas 7. Wales.*

Pleas of the Crown.

Shall not be held by Sheriffs, Escheators, Coroners, &c. *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 17.*

Pledges.

1. Pledges in Statute Merchant shall be answerable, if the Principal be sufficient, *St. de Mercator. 11 Ed. 1.*
 2. Poor Plaintiffs not to find Pledges, *St. Wall. 12 Ed. 1. in Appendix*; but give Caution *per fidem, Id.*
 3. Pledges may be bound as principal Debtors, *St. de Mercator. 13 Ed. 1. § 3.*
 4. Fines to be taken in the Presence of Pledges, 38 *Ed. 3. § 1. c. 3.*
- For other Matters, see Debt to the King 1. Recognizance, Replevin.*

Plenary. See Advowson.

Plough Land.

What deemed so, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 29. § 5.*

Pledges.

Poor.

Plumstead Marsh.

For draining same, 22 *H. 8. c. 3.* 23 *El. c. 13.* 27 *El. c. 27.*

Plunket (John).

Pains and Penalties inflicted upon him, 9 *Geo. 1. c. 15.*

Pluralities.

1. Prohibited, 21 *H. 8. c. 13.*
 2. Universities not to present beneficed Clerks to a Recusant's Living, 1 *W. & M. c. 26. § 5.*
- For other Matters, see Bishops, Chaplains, Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. Residence.*

Plymouth.

1. Power given to bring the River Water to the Town, 27 *El. c. 20.*
 2. For paving, &c. the Town, and regulating the Carriers and Porters there, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 14.* Explained and amended by 12 *Geo. 3. c. 8.* 14 *Geo. 3. c. 8.*
- For other Matters, see Dublin (St.) Sir John, Fortifications 3, 8, &c. Harbours*

Plymouth Dock.

For better regulating the Poor there, and the Coaches, Chairmen, and Porters, and for better paving the Streets, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 72.*

Point or Cut-work.

1. Foreign Point, or Cut-work, not to be sold in *England*, or exported or imported, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 13.*
2. *English* Point, or Cut-work, may be exported Duty-free, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 3. § 15.*

Poison. See Poyson.

Poles.

Cutting or spoiling them how punished, 43 *El. c. 7.*

Policies of Insurance. See Insurance.

Polygamy. See Bigamy.

Ponds. See Fish, Game, Parks, Trespass.

Poole.

1. Mayor, &c. of the Town of *Poole*, may erect Windmills on the King's Waste, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 25.*
2. For improving the Harbour and ascertaining the Duties, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 10.*

Pools.

Cutting their Dams, what to forfeit, 37 *H. 8. c. 6. § 4.*

Poor.

1. Shall not find Pledges, *St. Wall. 12 Ed. 1. in Appendix.*
2. Shall have an Attaint without Fine, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 7.*
3. None shall give Alms to a Beggar able to work, 23 *Ed. 3. c. 7.*

4. Poor

4. Poor Persons impotent, shall abide in the same Town, or in the next within the Hundred that is able to maintain them, 12 R. 2. c. 7.
 5. Improprators obliged to distribute a yearly Sum to the poor Parishioners, 15 R. 2. c. 6. 4 H. 4. c. 12.
 6. Poor shall have Writs *gratis*, and Counsel and Attornies, 11 H. 7. c. 12. Defendants sued by *Capias* relating to the Customs, may be admitted as Poor, 2 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 8.
 7. Provision made for impotent Poor, 19 H. 7. c. 12. 22 H. 8. c. 12. 27 H. 8. c. 25. 1 Ed. 6. c. 3. 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 16. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 2. 2 & 3 Pb. & M. c. 5. 5 El. c. 3. 14 El. c. 4. 18 El. c. 3. 35 El. c. 7. § 25. 39 El. c. 3.
 8. Punishment of a Pauper that is nonsuit, &c. 23 H. 8. c. 15. § 2.
 9. Establishment of Overseers, and Provision made for the Poor, 43 El. c. 2.
 10. Poor Children may be bound Apprentices, 43 El. c. 2. § 5. 17 Geo. 2. c. 5. § 24. but not for a longer Term than till they are Twenty-one, 18 Geo. 3. c. 47.
 11. Overseers, &c. may place poor Immates, 43 El. c. 2. § 5.
 12. For Employment of Money given to put out poor Children Apprentices, 7 Ja. 1. c. 3.
 13. Punishment of those that leave Children to the Parish, 7 Ja. 1. c. 4. § 8.
 14. Churchwardens impowered to use a Trade for Employment of the Poor, 3 Car. 1. c. 5. § 22.
 15. Poor Persons coming to settle in a Tenement under 10l. a Year, may be removed by two Justices to whose they were last settled for 40 Days, 13 & 14 Car. 1. c. 12.
 16. Poor Persons may go from their Settlements to work, with Certificates, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 12. § 3.
 17. Workhouses for the Poor may be erected in London and Westminster, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 12. § 4. 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 18.
 18. For chusing distinct Overseers in several Towns in the same Parish, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 12. § 21.
 19. Officers of Corporations to give in quarterly Accounts, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 18.
 20. The 40 Days Continuance to gain a Settlement, accounted from the Delivery of Notice to the Churchwardens, &c. 1 Ja. 2. c. 17. § 3. From the Publication of Notice in the Church, 3 W. & M. c. 11.
 21. Soldiers and the King's Mariners, &c. not to gain a Settlement by Notice, 3 W. & M. c. 11. § 4.
 22. Penalty on Churchwardens, &c. neglecting to read such Notice, 3 W. & M. c. 11. § 5.
 23. Serving Office for a Year, or paying publick Taxes, gain a Settlement, 3 W. & M. c. 11. § 6.
 24. Hiring and Service of an unmarried Person for one Year gain a Settlement, 3 W. & M. c. 11. § 7.
 25. Serving Apprenticeship by Indenture gains a Settlement, 3 W. & M. c. 11. § 8.
 26. Appeal given to Quarter-Sessions from Determinations relating to the Poor, 3 W. & M. c. 11. § 9.
 27. Penalty on Churchwardens, &c. not receiving a Pauper sent to them, 3 W. & M. c. 11. § 10.
 28. Churchwardens to keep a Book, &c. of the Poor, 3 W. & M. c. 11. § 11.
 29. Parishioners may be Witnesses against Churchwardens, 3 W. & M. c. 11. § 12.
 30. Parish granting Certificate to a poor Person, shall receive him again, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 30.
 31. Parish Poor to wear Badges, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 30. § 2.
 32. Costs on Appeals relating to Settlements, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 30. § 3.
 33. Settlement not gained by Hiring, without a Year's Service, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 30. § 4.
 34. Masters compelled to receive poor Apprentices, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 30. § 5.
 35. Appeals from Orders of Removal to be to the Sessions of the County, &c. 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 30. § 6.
 36. Certificate Man not to gain a Settlement, but by taking a Lease of 10l. or executing an annual Office, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 11.
 37. Apprentices and Servants of Certificate Men not to gain Settlement, 12 Ann. st. 1. c. 18. § 2.
 38. Goods of Husbands and Parents who leave their Wives and Children, may be seized, 5 Geo. 1. c. 8.
 39. Justices not to order Relief but upon Oath of the Cause, 9 Geo. 1. c. 7.
 40. Churchwardens, &c. may purchase Workhouses, 9 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 4.
 41. Settlement not to be gained by Purchase under 30l. 9 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 5.
 42. Paying Scavengers Rate, or Repairs of Highways, not gain a Settlement, 9 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 6.
 43. Notice to be given of Appeals against Removals, 9 Geo. 2. c. 7. § 8.
 44. Witnesses to Certificates, to make Oath of Signing, 3 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 8.
 45. Overseers conveying Certificate Persons, to be reimbursed, 3 Geo. 2. c. 29. § 9.
 46. Pools Rates published the next Sunday in the Church, 17 Geo. 2. c. 3.
 47. Churchwardens and Overseers shall pass their Accounts and pay their Balance within 14 Days after new ones are appointed, 17 Geo. 2. c. 38.
 48. If Overseer die, or remove, or become insolvent, Justices appoint a new one, 17 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 3.
 49. Where Justices quash a Rate upon Appeal, Churchwardens, &c. make a new one, 17 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 6.
 50. Pools Rates may be levied by Distress out of the Parish, 17 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 7.
 51. Overseers not deemed Trespassers on account of Defect in Form, 17 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 8.
 52. Overseers may tender Amends for Irregularity in Distress, 17 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 10.
 53. Overseers reimburse their Predecessors, 17 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 11.
 54. Parishioners removing, pay a proportionable Rate, 17 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 14.
 55. Penalty on Churchwardens, &c. disobeying Directions, 17 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 14.
 56. Apprentices not removeable on account of Contract not being indented, 31 Geo. 2. c. 11.
 57. For better Regulation of Parish Poor Children of certain Parishes within Bills of Mortality, 7 Geo. 3. c. 39.
 58. Penalty of Parish Officers paying the Poor in any other than lawful Money, 9 Geo. 3. c. 37. § 7.
 59. Overseers of the Poor to return Answers upon Oath to certain Questions relative to the State of the Poor, 16 Geo. 3. c. 40.
 60. Bastard Children born in Houses of Industry belong to Mother's Parish, 20 Geo. 3. c. 36. § 2.
 61. For better Relief and Employment of the Poor, and for establishing and regulating Poor Houses, and appointing Guardians and Visitors thereof, 22 Geo. 3. c. 81.
- For other Matters, see Apprentices, Appropriation, &c. 1. Attaint 7. Bastard, Bridges 10. County Rates, Forma Pauperis per Tot. Gails, &c. 13. Hospitals, Houses 8. Houses of Correction, Labourers, Parish, Seamen 19. Soldiers 10. Wa-grants.*
- And for the local Acts see the Names of the respective Places.*

Portsmouth.

Pope.

Urban acknowledged as duly elected, 2 R. 2. st. 1. c. 7.
For other Matters, see Recusants, Rome.

Popular Actions. See Information.

Porcelaine.

The Patent granted to *William Cookworthy* of *Plymouth*, for making Porcelaine, confirmed to *Richard Champion* of *Bristol*, 15 Geo. 3. c. 52.
For other Matters, see China and India Goods.

Pork. See Bacon, Salt Provisions.

Porteous-roll.

Exhibiting Informations by Porteous-roll in *Scotland* abolished, 8 Ann. c. 16.

Portland (Isle of).

For building a Church there, 29 Geo. 2. c. 75.

Ports. See Cinque Ports.

Portsea.

For building a Chapel there, 26 Geo. 2. c. 58.

Portsmouth.

1. For supplying the Town with Water, 14 Geo. 2. c. 43.
2. For paving, &c. the Town, 16 Geo. 3. c. 59.
For other Matters, see Fortifications 2, 3, &c.

Portugal.

1. Goods of *Portugal*, the *Azores*, *Madeira*, or *Canary Islands*, may be brought in Ships having three Fourths of the Mariners *English*, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 14.
2. Shipwrecked Mariners, and distressed Persons (being Subjects of *England*), how relieved in *Portugal*, 8 Geo. 1. c. 17.

Poste Comitatus.

In what Cases raised, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 27. § 15.

Post-fines.

Post-fines forfeited, to be estreated into Exchequer twice every Year, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 22. § 3.

Post-horses and Carriages. See Tit.
Coaches and Horses.

Posthumous Children.

Enabled to take contingent Remainder which hath no Trust Estate to preserve it, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 16.

Post Office.

1. General Post-office erected, 12 Car. 2. c. 35. 9 Ann. c. 10. Made perpetual and Part of General Fund, 3 Geo. 1. c. 7.
2. Packet Boats not to carry Merchandize, without Leave from Commissioners of the Customs, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 22.

Portugal.

Post Office.

3. King's Estate Tail and Reversion in Fee in Post-office Revenue consolidated, 1 Ja. 2. c. 12.
4. Carriers prohibited to carry Letters, 9 Ann. c. 10. § 3.
5. Horses to be provided, 9 Ann. c. 10. § 5, 20, 21, 27, 28.
6. Penalty of not sending Ships Letters to General Post-office, 9 Ann. c. 10. § 15.
7. Penalty of carrying Mail in any Ship not free, 9 Ann. c. 10. § 24.
8. Small Debts for Postage recoverable as small Tithes, 9 Ann. c. 10. § 30.
9. Saving the Privileges of Universities, § 32.
10. Officers not to influence Elections, 9 Ann. c. 10. § 44.
11. Bills of Exchange, &c. to pay distant Postage, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 51.
12. Penny allowed for Delivery of Penny Post Letters in Country, 4 Geo. 2. c. 33.
13. Post Chaises may be furnished by any Person, 22 Geo. 2. c. 25.
14. Writs to pay Postage as Letters, 26 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 7.
15. Patterns inclosed to pay as double Letter, 26 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 8.
16. Offences against Acts concerning Post Office excepted out of General Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 28.
17. Salaries and Pensions payable at Post Office, assessed to the Land-tax by Commissioners for *London*, 30 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 53.
18. New Regulations for preventing Frauds and Abuses, 4 Geo. 3. c. 24. See 24 Geo. 3. sess. 1. c. 6.
19. Rates of Postage established by 9 Ann. c. 10. altered, 5 Geo. 3. c. 25.
20. No Vessel to make Entry or break Bulk, before all Letters on board are delivered to Post Office, 5 Geo. 3. c. 25. § 3.
21. Power given to establish Penny Post-offices where Postmaster General judges necessary, 5 Geo. 3. c. 25. § 11.
22. No Packet above four Ounces conveyed by Penny Post, 5 Geo. 3. c. 25. § 14.
23. Penalty of Officers imbezbling or destroying Letters, 5 Geo. 3. c. 25. § 17. 7 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 1.
24. Robbing Maile, &c. 5 Geo. 3. c. 25. § 18. 7 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 2, 3.
25. Packet-boat established between *W'bitehaven* and *Douglas* in the *Isle of Man*, 7 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 4.
26. Compensation made to Clerks in Offices of Secretaries of State, for taking away their Privilege of sending and receiving Letters free of Postage, 9 Geo. 3. c. 35. § 5. 25 Geo. 3. c. 60. § 28.
27. Regulations for preventing Frauds and Abuses in sending and receiving Letters free from Postage, 9 Geo. 3. c. 35. § 6, 7.
28. Commander in Chief of Forces, and his Secretary, may send and receive Letters free of Postage, 22 Geo. 3. c. 70.
29. The Adjutant General and Comptrollers of Army Accounts, 23 Geo. 3. c. 69.
30. Regulations as to Conveyance of Letters and Packets between *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, 24 Geo. 3. sess. 1. c. 6. & 24 Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 8.
31. Additional Rates of Postage for Letters and Packets in *Great Britain*, 24 Geo. 3. c. 37.
32. Restrictions on Members of Parliament franking Letters, *Id.* § 7.
For other Matters, see *Wienheim-house*, King, *Post Coaches*, *Span* (Act of) 26, 27.

Posts. See Highways and Inclosures.

Post-offices.

Powder.

Pot-ashes.

1. In what Ships to be imported, 12 *Car. 2. c. 18. § 8.*
2. Not to be imported from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 *§ 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 23.*
3. The Duties on Pot-ashes, Pearl-ashes, &c. altered, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 25.*
For other Matters, see Plantations.

Potatoes. See Trespass.

Poulton, Lancaster.

For Recovery of Small Debts within the Parishes of *Poulton, Kirkham, Lytham, and Bispham*, and Townships of *Prusall and Stalmine*, in the County Palatine of *Lancaster*, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 21.*

Pound Breach. See Treble Damages.

Powder.

1. To what Duties liable, 3 *Geo. 1. c. 4. § 14.*
2. Penalty on Persons mixing it with Starch or Alabaster, &c. or exposing such Mixture to Sale, 10 *Ann. c. 26. § 12. Ann. §. 2. c. 9. § 20. 4 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 5.*
3. And on Powder-makers, &c. having Alabaster, &c. in their Custody, 4 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 8.*
4. Makers how to enter their Places of Abode and Workhouses, 4 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 6.*
5. Power of Officers to search, 4 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 7.*
6. Penalties on those that obstruct, 4 *Geo. 2. c. 14. § 9. 10. For Gunpowder, see Gunpowder. And see Starch.*

Powdike. See Banks, Marshes.

Powlet (Lord William).

Indemnified from a Sum of Money stolen out of his Office in Exchequer, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 6.*

Poyson and Poysoning.

1. Poisoning wilful, Murder, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 12. § 13.*
2. Persons poysoned in one County dying in another, Indictment found where the Death happens, good, 2 *§ 3 Ed. 6. c. 24.*

Prayer. See Service and Sacraments.

Præcipe in capite.

Not granted to losing any Man's Court, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 24.*

Preaching.

Prohibited without Licence of Diocesan, 2 *H. 4. c. 15.*
For other Matters, see Lecturers.

Prebends. See Ecclesiastical Courts.

Precedence.

Precedence of Lords and great Officers in Parliament, 31 *H. 8. c. 10.*

Premunire.

Prerogative.

Precious Stones.

May be imported or exported Duty-free, 6 *Geo. 2. c. 7.*

Precontract. See Marriage.

Prelates. See Bishops.

Premunire.

1. They that purchase Provisions of Abbeyes at *Rome*, out of the King's Protection, 25 *Ed. 3. §. 5. c. 22. § 6.*
2. Impeaching in other Courts Judgements given in the King's, 27 *Ed. 3. §. 1. c. 1.*
3. Process against those that sue Citations or Presentations at *Rome*, 3 *Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 1.*
4. King not to pardon these Offences without Consent of the Party grieved, 38 *Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 2.*
5. Same Penalty against Procurators and Attornies of Aliens having Benefices, 3 *R. 2. c. 3.*
6. Against Aliens taking Benefices without Licence, 7 *R. 2. c. 12.*
7. Defendants permitted to appear by their general Attornies, 7 *R. 2. c. 14.*
8. King's Subjects obtaining Benefices by Provision, to be out of the King's Protection, 12 *R. 2. c. 15.*
9. Offences against Statutes of Provisors punished with Banishment, &c. 13 *R. 2. §. 2. c. 2.*
10. Bringing in Sentences against those that execute the Statutes of Provisors, punished with Death, 13 *R. 2. §. 2. c. 3.* With the Penalties of *Premunire*, 16 *R. 2. c. 5.*
11. Accepting Provisions of Discharge from ordinary Obedience, 2 *H. 4. c. 3.* Or from Payment of Tithes, 2 *H. 4. c. 4.*
12. Statutes against Provisors confirmed, 9 *H. 4. c. 8.*
13. Pardon of Offences of *Premunire*, 9 *H. 4. c. 10.*
14. Penalty extended to those that procure Licence to execute a Provision of a Benefice full, 3 *H. 5. §. 2. c. 4.*
15. To those that prosecute Appeals to *Rome*, 24 *H. 8. c. 12. 25 H. 8. c. 19. § 5.*
16. Dean and Chapter not electing and consecrating Bishop, incur *Premunire*, 25 *H. 8. c. 20. § 7.*
17. Offences of *Premunire* made since 1 *H. 8.* repealed, 1 *Mar. §. 1. c. 5.*
18. Maintaining Authority of See of *Rome*, a *Premunire* in the second Offence, 1 *El. c. 1. § 29.*
19. Writing, &c. to defend the Power of the See of *Rome*. Treason in the second Offence, 5 *El. c. 1. § 10, 11.*
20. Not lawful to kill a Person attainted in *Premunire*, 5 *El. c. 1. § 21.*
21. Importing *Agnus Dei*, &c. prohibited under Penalty of *Premunire*, 13 *El. c. 2. § 7.*
22. Sending Money, &c. to Priests of Seminaries abroad, incur *Premunire*, 27 *El. c. 2. § 6.*
23. Preaching, &c. against the Protestant Succession, incur a *Premunire*, 4 *Ann. c. 8. 6 Ann. c. 7. § 2.*
For other Matters, see Writters 10. Cattle 16. Gunpowder c. Habeas Corpus c. Monopolies 4. Oaths 15. Provisors, Purveyance 12. Refusants 17, &c. Rome, Usury 8.

Prerogative.

1. None but the King's Officers shall distrain out of their Fee, or in the Highway, *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 15.*
2. None but the King shall have Plea of false Judgement, *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 19.*
3. King's Accountants to be imprisoned for their Default, *St. Seacc. 51 H. 3. §. 5.*

4. Pre-

Presentment.

4. Prerogative in Tenures in *capite*, &c. *St. Prerogativa Regis*, 17 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 1. to 7 & 13.
5. With regard to the Lapse of six Months, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 8.
6. In the Custody of Lands of Idiots and Lunatics, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 9 & 10.
7. In Wreck, Whales, and Sturgeons, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 11.
8. In Lands of Aliens, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 12.
9. In E'cheats of Bishops Tenants, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 14.
10. That Advowsons Appendant pass not with a Manor, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 15.
11. In Goods of Felons, and in Year and Day, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 16.
12. For several old condemned Opinions relating to the Prerogative, see 21 R. 2. *c.* 12 & 20. 1 H. 4. *c.* 3.
13. None but the King may pardon Felonies, 27 H. 8. *c.* 24.
14. Nor make Justices, 27 H. 8. *c.* 24. § 2.
For other Matters, see Franchises.

Presentment.

1. Examination of Clerk presented to Benefice, belongs to Ordinary, *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 13.
2. King's Presentments in another's Right released, 25 Ed. 3. *ft.* 3. *c.* 1.
3. Limitation of King's Presentment in another's Right, to three Years before Presentment made, by 14 Ed. 3. *ft.* 4. *c.* 2. Repealed, 25 Ed. 3. *ft.* 3. *c.* 2.
4. King's Title to present in another's Right, to be examined, 25 Ed. 3. *ft.* 3. *c.* 3.
5. Ordinary or his Clerk may counterplead the King's Title, 25 Ed. 3. *ft.* 3. *c.* 7.
6. King's Presentee shall not be admitted to a Benefice that is full, until recovered by Law, 13 R. 2. *ft.* 1. *c.* 1.
7. Incumbent put out by King's Presentee, may pursue his Remedy at any Time, 4 H. 4. *c.* 22.
For other Matters, see Advowson, Lapse, Prerogative, Simony.

Prestbeck Bridge. See Eden Bridge.

Preston Pans.

Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 26 Geo. 2. *c.* 79.

Pretender.

1. Attainted, 13 W. 3. *c.* 3. § 1.
2. Asserting his Right, punished with *Premunire*, 7 & 8 W. 3. *c.* 27. § 2. 6 Ann. *c.* 7. § 2.
3. Corresponding with him, or his Sons, Treason, 13 W. 3. *c.* 3. § 2. 17 Geo. 2. *c.* 39.
4. Securing his Person on his landing, or attempting to land, rewarded, 1 Geo. 1. *ft.* 1. *c.* 1. § 9. & *ft.* 2. *c.* 13. § 28, 29.

Priests. See Ecclesiastical Courts, Jesuit, Ordination, and Recusants.

Primer Seisin.

Taken away, 12 Car. 2. *c.* 24.

Princess Royal (late).

Provided for, 6 Geo. 2. *c.* 25. § 6. 7 Geo. 2. *c.* 13.

Pretender.

Prison and Prisoners.

Principal. See Accessary.

Printing.

- 21 *Ja.* 1. concerning Monopolies not to extend to Letters Patent concerning Printing, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 3. § 10.
See Books 5.

Printing-house.

Shares in Stocks for printing Books belonging to King's Printing-house, how taxable, 10 Geo. 3. *c.* 6. § 54.

Prints. See Books.

Prisage of Wines.

1. Saved to the King, *Art. super Cart.* 28 Ed. 1. *ft.* 3. *c.* 2.
2. Not to pay Custom, 12 Car. 2. *c.* 4. § 15.
For other Matters, see Dutelage, Wines.

Prison and Prisoners.

1. None shall be imprisoned but by lawful Judgement, &c. or the Law of the Land, *M. C.* 9 H. 3. *c.* 29.
2. Debtor in Execution upon a Statute Merchant, found in Bread and Water, *St. de Mercator*, 13 Ed. 1. *ft.* 3.
3. Breaking of Prison not capital, unless Offence for which imprisoned, was so, *St. de frang. pris.* 1 Ed. 2. *ft.* 2.
4. Gaolers shall take no Fee of Persons committed on Statutes of Labourers, 12 R. 2. *c.* 9.
5. Twenty Shillings yearly to be paid by each County for the poor Prisoners of the King's Bench and Marshalsea, 43 El. *c.* 2. § 14.
6. To be paid by the Treasurers of the Counties, and enforced by Rule of King's Bench, 11 Geo. 2. *c.* 20. 12 Geo. 2. *c.* 29. § 23.
7. Prisoners not to be charged with Liquor without their Consent, 22 & 23 Car. 2. *c.* 20. § 9.
8. Declarations may be delivered against Prisoners in Custody of any Sheriff, 4 & 5 W. & M. *c.* 21.
9. Declarations against Prisoners may be delivered to the Turnkey, 8 & 9 W. 3. *c.* 27. § 13.
10. Penalty for extorting Chamber Rent, 8 & 9 W. 3. *c.* 27. § 14.
11. Against Rescues in pretended privileged Places, 8 & 9 W. 3. *c.* 27. § 15.
12. Keeper of a Prison permitting clandestine Marriage, forfeits 100*l.* 10 Ann. *c.* 19. § 176.
13. Penalties on resisting Execution of Process in the Mint, in Southwark, 9 Geo. 1. *c.* 28.
14. In Wapping, Stepney, and other Places presented by the Grand Jury, 11 Geo. 1. *c.* 22.
15. Prisoners in Execution for less than 100*l.* to be discharged upon Petition, 2 Geo. 2. *c.* 22. § 8. 3 Geo. 2. *c.* 27. 29 Geo. 2. *c.* 28. Must petition before the End of the first Term, 8 Geo. 2. *c.* 24. § 2. Oath, 21 Geo. 2. *c.* 33. § 2.
16. No Attorney in Prison shall commence any Suit, 12 Geo. 2. *c.* 13. § 9 & 10.
17. Persons retailing Ale, &c. in Prisons to be licensed, 29 Geo. 2. *c.* 12. § 26.
18. Prisoners not to be carried to Taverns, &c. 32 Geo. 2. *c.* 28.
19. Prisoners for less than 100*l.* how to be discharged, 32 Geo. 2. *c.* 28. § 13.
20. Prisoner compelled to deliver his Effects, 32 Geo. 2. *c.* 28. § 16.
21. Refusing

Privateers.

21. Refusing to assign his Effects may be transported, 32 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 17.
22. For the Relief of Persons detained in Prison for their Fees, 14 Geo. 3. c. 20.
23. For preserving the Health of Prisoners and preventing the Gaol Distemper, 14 Geo. 3. c. 59.
24. Prisoners in the King's Bench or Rules, not to gain Settlements in St. George's Parish by renting Houses or paying Taxes, nor their Servants, 23 Geo. 3. c. 23. § 1.
25. Relief given them or Prisoners in the Marshalsea to be repaid by their respective Parishes, *Id.* § 2.
26. Relief to Prisoners in the County Gaol, or House of Correction for Surrey given by the said Parish to be repaid by the Treasurer of the County, *Id.* § 3.

For other Matters, see *Approvers, Attornies* 41. *Bail, Writs* 51. *Charitable Uses* 7. *County Rates, Debts, Escape, Gaols, Habeas Corpus, Imprisonment, Marriage* 8. *Privileged Places, Writs, Sheriffs, Writs.*

Privateers.

1. Directions for trying Offenders by Courts Martial, 17 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 26.
2. Going into Ports in British Colonies, subject to the Laws there, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 31.
3. Offences on board Privateers punishable as on board the King's Ships, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 33.
4. Crimes to be tried by a Court Martial of the King's Ships, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 34.
5. Farther Regulations of Privateers, 32 Geo. 2. c. 25.
6. Prizes to belong to Owners and Captors, 32 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 2.
7. Regulations for the issuing Commissions to Privateers, 19 Geo. 3. c. 67.
8. Privateers having foreign Spirits on board in less than Vessels of 60 Gallons (except for the Use of the Ship), or Tea above a certain Quantity, to be forfeited and their Guns and Loading, 22 Geo. 3. c. 21. § 4.

For other Matters, see *Admiralty, Insurance, Marque and Repose, Prizes, Ships.*

Privilege of Ambassadors. See Ambassadors.

Privilege of Parliament. See Parliament.

Privileged Places.

1. Persons resorting to pretended privileged Places may be arrested, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 27. § 15. 9 Geo. 1. c. 28. 11 Geo. 1. c. 22.
2. Penalty of 50 l. and Pillory on opposing Officer, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 27. § 15.
3. Privileged Places and Persons not exempt from Payment of Taxes, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 21.

For other Matters, see *Arrests, Prisons.*

Privy Council. See Council.

Privy Seal. See Clerk of the Signet, Constable and Marshal, Oaths, Seals.

Prizes.

1. Goods may be imported into, and exported out of the Plantations, in Prize Ships, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22. § 2.

VOL. X.

Privileged Places.

Prizes.

2. Prize Ships to be registered, and Oath made that Property is English, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 22. § 19.
3. Property of Prizes vested in Captors, Prizes to be appraised, sold, and divided, and the King's Duties thereon secured, 6 Ann. c. 13. 9 Ann. c. 27. § 4.
4. Duty on French Prize Wine during the War, 6 Ann. c. 19. § 11.
5. Directions for condemning Prize Ships in America, 6 Ann. c. 37.
6. Appeal to Privy Council, 6 Ann. c. 37. § 8.
7. Privateers, &c. subject to Laws concerning Slaves, 6 Ann. c. 37. § 18. 17 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 22.
8. Regulations of Duties on Prize Goods from America, 10 Ann. c. 22. & c. 26. § 113. 15 Geo. 2. c. 31. § 5.
9. Property of Prizes given to Captors, 13 Geo. 2. c. 4. 17 Geo. 2. c. 34.
10. Directions for condemning Prizes, 13 Geo. 2. c. 4. § 3. 17 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 3. 20 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 10. 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 3.
11. Admiralty to give Commissions to Privateers, 17 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 2.
12. Penalty for imbezzling applied in Part to Greenwich Hospital, 17 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 11.
13. Shares, &c. not demanded in three Years, go to Greenwich Hospital, 17 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 14. 19.
14. Prizes not exempted from Customs, 17 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 15. 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 17.
15. Penalty on Privateers taking Ships by Collusions, 13 Geo. 2. c. 27. § 3. 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 25.
16. Duty on Prize Quicksilver during the War, ascertained, 15 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 22.
17. Agents for Prizes to register Powers, 18 Geo. 2. c. 31. § 5. 20 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 11. 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 14.
18. Masters of Privateers to inquire if Mariners have deserted, 19 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 2.
19. Bills of Sale of Prize Money void, 20 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 4.
20. Runaway Men forfeit Money to Greenwich Hospital, 20 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 1. 7, 13, 14.
21. Prize Goods to be warehoused and exported Duty-free, 20 Geo. 2. c. 45. § 10. Repealed, 21 Geo. 2. c. 2. § 8.
22. No Drawback on Prize Goods, 21 Geo. 2. c. 2. § 9.
23. Commission for hearing Appeals relating to Prizes, declared valid, 22 Geo. 2. c. 3.
24. Prizes made by the King's Ships divided among Captors in such Proportion as his Majesty shall order, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34.
25. Captures in America disposed of, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 5.
26. Penalties on Judges or Officers of Courts of Admiralty in America neglecting their Duty, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 6.
27. Fees of Courts of Admiralty in America, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 8.
28. Regulations concerning Agents for Prizes, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 12, &c. § 28, &c. § 35, &c.
29. Shares of runaway Men, &c. not demanded in three Years, paid to Greenwich Hospital, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 16, 26, 28, 29, 30.
30. Bounty to the Captors for all Men on board the Enemies Ships of War taken or destroyed, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 21.
31. Ships or Goods taken by the Enemy, and retaken by the King's Ships or Privateers, restored on paying Salvage, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 24.
32. Penalty on Captains of Privateers or King's Ships taking Ships by Collusion, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 25.
33. Run Men forfeit their Share of Prize and Bounty Money, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 26 & 27.
34. Privateers subject to Laws of Colonies, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 31.

Z

35. Navy

35. Navy may purchase Stores on board neutral Ships, 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 38.
36. What Duties shall be paid on Prize Goods, 30 Geo. 2. c. 18.
37. Military or Ships Stores exempt from Duty, 30 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 3.
38. Notifications of Payment of Prizes how to be given, 33 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.
39. Duties on Prize Goods, 32 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 3.
40. Notifications to be good Evidence of Persons being Agents, 33 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 5.
41. Directions for registering Letters of Attorney, 33 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 6.
42. Penalties applied in Part to *Greenwich* Hospital, 33 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 7.
43. Provisions of 30 Geo. 2. c. 18. extended to *Spanish* Prize Goods, 3 Geo. 3. c. 25.
44. Agents for Prize Money to account for Sums remaining in their Hands unclaimed, the Property of Land Forces; and the Money how to be applied, 5 Geo. 3. c. 24.
45. For Relief of Officers and Seamen, and Soldiers as to Prize and Bounty Money not claimed in due Time, 22 Geo. 3. c. 15.
46. Prizes taken from the rebellious Colonies not to be ransomed, 17 Geo. 3. c. 7. § 11. Nor neutral Ships, 19 Geo. 3. c. 67. § 13.
47. Captors may be licensed to carry them into any Port in *America*, 17 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 1.
48. Regulations for the Relief of Captors in bringing and landing certain Prize Goods in this Kingdom, 18 Geo. 3. c. 15. 19 Geo. 3. c. 5. 20 Geo. 3. c. 9. Extended to *Dutch* Prizes, 21 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 1.
49. Regulations for sharing Prizes, 19 Geo. 3. c. 67.
50. The Duties on Prizes condemned abroad to be paid on their first Arrival at *English* Ports, 20 Geo. 3. c. 9. § 2.
51. Prize Goods lodged in Warehouses, may be removed to any Custom-house Warehouse in *Great Britain* for Exportation, 20 Geo. 3. c. 9. § 5.
52. Prizes made by the King's Ships during the present Hostilities with *Spain* divided among the Captors, 20 Geo. 3. c. 23. § 1.
53. Prizes made by Privateers to be divided between the Owners and Captors according to Agreement, *Id.* § 2.
54. Prize Goods not exempted from Payment of Duties, *Id.* § 4.
55. Regulations concerning re-captured Colliers and small Vessels, *Id.* § 7.
56. As to the Sale and Duties of *India* Goods condemned as Prize in the Port of *London*, 21 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 3.
57. Commissioners of Customs may sell all warehoused Prize Goods not exported, or for which the Duties are not paid, 23 Geo. 3. c. 57.
58. The several Prize Acts of 20 & 21 Geo. 3. extended to Prize Tea, 23 Geo. 3. c. 21. § 1.

For other Matters, see Admirals 15. East India Company, Greenwich Hospital, Plantations, Privateers, Ships, South Sea Company, Tobacco.

Probate of Wills.

1. To be taken without Extortion, 31 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 4. 46 Ed. 3. 3 H. 5. § 2. c. 6.
 2. Fees for Probates, 21 H. 8. c. 5.
 3. Archbishop of *Canterbury* may call Persons out of the Diocese where they dwell, to prove a Will, 23 H. 8. c. 9. § 5.
 4. Wages due in the King's Yards not *bona nabilia*, 4 Ann. c. 16. § 26.
 5. Fees for Probates of Seamen's Wills, 31 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 23.
- For other Matters, see Administrators, Executors, Wills.

Procedendo.

ACTIONS remanded by *Procedendo*, not staid or removed into any other Courts, 21 Ja. 1. c. 23. § 3.

Process.

1. Great Distress shall be awarded on Default after Attachment testified, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 45.
2. No Writ that toucheth the Common Law to go forth under any of the Petty Seals, 28 Ed. 1. § 3. c. 6.
3. Summons and Attachment in Plea of Land shall contain 15 Days, except Assizes, &c. *Art. super Cart.* 28 Ed. 1. c. 15.
4. Process on 25 Ed. 3. § 4. c. 2. for disturbing Merchants, shall be by Attachment of the Body, *Id.*
5. Process on Indictment of Felony, 25 Ed. 3. § 5. c. 14.
6. Process of *Capias* and *Exigend* shall lie in Debt, Detinue, and Replevin, as well as in Account, 25 Ed. 3. § 5. c. 17.
7. On Indictments in *B. R.* two *Capias* before the *Exigend*, 6 H. 6. c. 1.
8. On Indictments in other Counties than where Indictment is taken, there shall be an *Alias Capias* before *Exigend*, 8 H. 6. c. 10. § 2. 10 H. 6. c. 6.
9. Like Process in the King's Bench and Common Pleas in Case, as in Debt or Trespass, 19 H. 7. c. 9.
10. Process of Outlawry in Actions of forcible Entry, Annuity, and Covenant, 23 H. 8. c. 14.
11. In Personal Actions 15 Days not necessary between Teste and Return, 13 Car. 2. § 2. c. 21. § 5, 7.

For other Matters, see Actions Popular, Admeasurement of Dower, &c. Ambassadors, Appearance, Arrest, Attornies, Days in Bank, Debt to and from the King, Discontinuance of Process, Felony without Clergy, Fines Process, King, Outlawry, Parliament 56. &c. Petition of Right, Recusants, Seals, Sheriffs 45. Writs, Waste 6.

Prochein Amy. See Infant.

Proclamation.

1. Power granted to the Crown to repeal or suspend by Proclamation the Statutes relating to Export and Import, 25 H. 8. c. 10.
 2. Proclamations to be obeyed as Acts of Parliament, 31 H. 8. c. 8. 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 23. Repealed, 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 5.
- For other Matters, see Bankrupts 4. &c. Bastard, &c. 3. Excommunication 5. Fines.

Proclamation on Exigents. See Outlawry.

Proffor.

1. Not to practise, if a Popish Recusant, 3 Ja. 1. c. 5. § 8.
 2. Not to act as Justice of Peace, 5 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 2.
- See Stamps.

Profaneness. See Blasphemy.

Professor of Law in Oxford.

Not prejudiced by 13 & 14 Car. 2. as to Prebend of *Shipton*, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 4. § 29.

Prohibited and uncustomed Goods.

See Coffee, Customs, India Goods.

Proph.

Prohibition.

Prohibition.

1. In Matters of Spiritual Cognizance, Ecclesiastical Courts may proceed notwithstanding Prohibition, *St. Circumsp. agatis*, 13 Ed. 1. *ff.* 4.
2. Where it appears that Cause belongs to Ecclesiastical Court, Consultation shall be awarded, *St. de Consult.* 24 Ed. 1.
3. Prohibition not in Suits for Tithes, Oblations, &c. or Satisfaction for them, *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 1. *Art. contra prohib. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 185.
4. In Suits for Tithes, *ex jure patronatus* to fourth Part of Value, *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 2. *Art. contra prohib. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 185.
5. In Suits for pecuniary Penance, *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 2. *Art. contra prohib. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 185.
6. Not in Suit for laying violent Hands on a Clerk, *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 3. *Art. contra prohib. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 185.
7. Prelates may correct for Defamation, *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 4. *Art. contra prohib. incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 185.
8. Not in Suit for Tithe of new Mill, *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 5.
9. Where Ecclesiastical and Temporal Court may proceed on same Offence, *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 3 & 6.
10. In what Cases *Mandamus* to absolve *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 7.
11. Prohibition on *Articuli Cleri*, *inter statuta incerti temp.* Vol. 1. 189.
12. Granted to stay Suits for Defamation against Indictors, 1 Ed. 3. *ff.* 2. c. 11.
13. Not awarded but where King ought to have Consuance, 18 Ed. 3. *ff.* 3. c. 5.
14. Cognizance of Avoidance of Benefices pertaineth to Ecclesiastical Judge, 25 Ed. 3. *ff.* 3. c. 8.
15. Not granted after Consultation awarded, 50 Ed. 3. c. 4.
16. Copy of Libel shall be delivered on Demand, 2 H. 5. c. 3.
17. In Suits for Tithes Prohibition not granted, until Copy of Libel be delivered to the Judges, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 14.
For other Matters, see Costs, Tithes.

Promissory Notes. See Bills of Exchange, Stamps.

Prophecies.

Publishing false Prophecies punished, 5 El. c. 15.

Prostitutes. See Hospitals 13.

Protection.

1. Fine paid in Exchequer for Protections beyond Sea, *St. de Libert. perquir.* 27 Ed. 1. *ff.* 2.
2. May be challenged for that the Party is out of the King's Service, *St. de protea.* 33 Ed. 1. *ff.* 1.
3. King's Debtor may be sued by another Creditor, notwithstanding Protection, and if Plaintiff undertake for King's Debt, he shall have Execution, 25 Ed. 3. *ff.* 5. c. 19.
4. Not allowed for Debts contracted after the Date, 1 R. 2. c. 8.
5. *Quia profecturus* not allowed in a Plea commenced before the Date, 13 R. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 16.
6. If the Party repair Home, Chancellor shall repeal his Protection, 13 R. 2. *ff.* 1. c. 16.
7. Not allowed in Actions for Escapes, 7 H. 4. c. 4.

Protection.

8. Granted to Soldiers going with the King without the Exception of Affidavits of *Novel Diffessin*, 9 H. 5. c. 3. 4 H. 6. c. 2. 8 H. 6. c. 13. 14 Ed. 4. c. 2. 4 H. 7. c. 4.
9. Not allowed to Patentee on *Scire facias* on Traverse of Office, 23 H. 6. c. 16.
For other Matters, see Btaint 5. Chester 8.

Protest. See Bills of Exchange, &c.

Protestant Children of Papists and Jews.

1. Chancellor empowered to make an Order, *Ec.* 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 4. § 7.
2. *Jewish* Parents refusing to allow Protestant Children Maintenance, 1 Ann. *ff.* 1. c. 30.

Protestant Dissenters. See Nonconformists.

Protestant Succession. See King.

Prothonotary.

How many Clerks may be kept by Prothonotary of Common Pleas, 2 Geo. 2. c. 23. § 16.

Provisors.

1. In a Provision from Rome, the King shall have the Collation, 25 Ed. 3. *ff.* 6. § 4.
2. No Provision with Licence available of a Benefice that is full, 7 H. 4. c. 8. 3 H. 5. *ff.* 2. c. 4.
For other Matters, see Communite.

Prusal. See Poulton.

Purchasers. See Bankrupt, Charitable Uses, Fraud, Judgements, Recognizances, Recovery, Wales.

Purgation. See Clergy, Ecclesiastical Courts.

Purprestures.

Usurpations upon Crown may be re-seised, while Usurpers are living, *St. de Big.* 4 Ed. 1. *ff.* 3. c. 4.
For other Matters, see Forest.

Purveyance.

1. Price, *M. C.* 9 H. 3. c. 19.
2. Wood not taken without Licence, *M. C.* 9 H. 3. c. 21.
3. No Purveyance of Victual or Carriage, on Pain of Ransom, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 1. 34 Ed. 3. c. 2. 36 Ed. 3. c. 2 & 6.
4. Nor for a Castle, but in the Town, &c. *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 7.
5. Penalty of Purveyors not paying when they have Money, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 32.
6. Regulations, *Artic. super Cartas*, 28 Ed. 1. *ff.* 3. c. 2. 4 Ed. 3. c. 3 & 4. 5 Ed. 3. c. 2. 10 Ed. 3. *ff.* 2. c. 1, 2, 3. 14 Ed. 3. *ff.* 1. c. 19. 25 Ed. 3. *ff.* 5. c. 1. c. 6. c. 15. 28 Ed. 3. c. 12. 34 Ed. 3. c. 3. 36 Ed. 3. c. 2, 3, 4, 5. 2 H. 4. c. 14. 1 H. 5. c. 10. 1 H. 6. c. 2. 20 H. 6. c. 8. 23 H. 6. c. 1. 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 3. 2 & 3 P. & M. c. 6 & 15.

Quakers.

7. Not without Assent, *St. de Tallag. non conced.* 34 Ed. 1. *ft.* 4. c. 2.
8. Nor for any Subject, 7 R. 2. c. 8: 23 H. 6. c. 13.
9. None shall take Horses, without Consent, 20 R. 2. c. 5. 28 H. 6. c. 2.
10. May be made near Universities under Regulations, 13 El. c. 21.
11. Parveyance taken away, 12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 12.
12. Delaying Actions on this Statute, or Judgements, incur Premunire, 12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 14.
13. Temporary Statutes suspending 12 Car. 2. in favour of the King's Royal Progresses, 13 Car. 2. *ft.* 1. c. 8. 1 Ja. 2. c. 19.
14. And of Navy and Ordnance, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 20.
For other Matters, see Butlerage, Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. 5.

Q.

Quakers.

1. Penalty of their assembling under Pretence of religious Worship, or refusing an Oath, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 1.
2. For third Offence to abjure the Realm, or be transported, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 1. § 2.
3. Toleration for Quakers, 1 W. & M. c. 18. § 13.
4. Disabled to vote for Members of Parliament, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 27. 6 Ann. c. 23. 2 Geo. 2. c. 24.
5. Affirmation taken in Civil Causes, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 34. 1 Geo. 1. c. 6. 8 Geo. 1. c. 6. Extended to Moravians, 22 Geo. 2. c. 30.
6. False Affirmation, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 34. § 3. 8 Geo. 1. c. 6. § 2. 22 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 2. 22 Geo. 2. c. 46. § 36.
7. Not to give Evidence in Criminal Causes, serve on Juries, or bear Offices of Profit, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 34. § 6.
8. Justices may levy small Tithes, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 34. § 4. Extended to all Ecclesiastical Dues, 1 Geo. 1. c. 6. § 2.
9. May be admitted Attornies, 12 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 8.
10. Affirmation received where Oath required by any Act of Parliament, 22 Geo. 2. c. 46. § 36.
For other Matters, see Attornies 10. *Certiorari* 17. *Ireland* 36. *Marriages* 18. *Militia* 19. *Naturalization* 15. *Oaths* 13. *Parliament* 74. *Religion* 9. *Seamen* 56.

Quare impedit.

1. Day may be given *de quindena in quindenam*, &c. *St. Marleb.* 52 H. 3. c. 12.
2. Given of Chapels, Prebends, &c. *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 5. § 4.
3. Cases in which Plenarty was pleadable against the Crown, 14 Ed. 3. *ft.* 4. c. 2.
4. He who claims by a Recovery, shall maintain a *Quare impedit* on first Avoidance, 7 H. 8. c. 4.
5. Time between 10th December and 12th March not reckoned in *Quare impedit*, 1 W. & M. *sess.* 1. c. 4.
6. May be maintained notwithstanding Usurpation, 7 Ann. c. 18.
7. Actions excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 36.
For other Matters, see Admissions, Days in Bank 3. *King, Lapse, Null Prius* 2. *Presentment, Unlawfulness* 11.

Quare non admittit. See Bishops.

Quare impedit.

Quo Warranto.

Quarentine. See Plague.

Quarentine for a Widow. See Dower, Widows.

Quarter Sessions. See Justices of Peace.

Quebeck. See Plantations.

Quick-sets.

Damage by destroying, burning, or defacing them, recompensed, 6 Geo. 1. c. 16.

Qui tam. See Information.

Quod et deforcat.

1. Given in *Wales*, *St. Wall.* 12 Ed. 1.
2. Given to Heir whose Guardian loses by Default, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 4.
3. To particular Tenants losing by Default, *Id.*

Quod permittat.

Granted to Successor of Parson against Heir of Disfeisor, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 24.

Quo Warranto.

1. Directions for proceeding on the Writ for enjoying Liberties, and the Writ of *Quo Warranto*, before the King and in *Eyre*, *St. Quo Warranto*, 6 Ed. 1.
2. Determined before Justices in *Eyre*, *St. Quo Warr.* 18 Ed. 1. *ft.* 2.
3. Liberties before R. 1. confirmed, and old Charters of Franchise adjudged according to Tenor, *St. Quo Warr.* 18 Ed. 1. *ft.* 3.
4. Judgement of *Ouster* on Informations in Nature of *Quo Warranto*, 9 Ann. c. 20. § 5.
5. Statutes of Jeofails extended to *Quo Warranto*, 9 Ann. c. 20. § 7.
For other Matters, see Franchises and Informations.

R.

Rags.

May be imported Duty-free, 11 Geo. 1. c. 7. § 10.

Rails. See Inclosures.

Raising. See Grocery Wares, Spices.

Ramsgate Harbour.

For enlarging it, 22 Geo. 2. c. 40.

Ramsgate Town.

For better paving same, erecting a Market-house, and holding Market there, 25 Geo. 3. c. 34.

Rape.

Receipt.

Rape.

1. Punished as a Trespass, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 13.
2. As Felony, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. *fl.* 1. c. 34.
3. Ravisher, and ravished consenting after, disabled from taking Inheritance or Dower, 6 *R.* 2. *fl.* 1. c. 6.
4. Appellee not to wage Battle, 6 *R.* 2. *fl.* 1. c. 6.
5. Offence to be specified in a Pardon, 13 *R.* 2. *fl.* 2. c. 1.
6. Excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. c. 2. § 18.
For other Matters, see Felonies with and without Clergy, Pardon, Women.

Rape Seed.

1. To what Duties liable on Importation, 2 *W. & M.* *sess.* 2. c. 4. § 31. Reduced, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 1.
2. Rape Cakes may be imported from Ireland, Duty-free, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 3.

Rape Vinegar. See Vinegar.

Ratcliffe Hamlet.

Part of it, with the Hamlet of *Limehouse*, made a distinct Parish, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 17.

Rates (Book of). See Book of Rates.

Rationabili parte.

Saved to Widow and Children, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 18.

Rattang.

To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.

Ravishment of Ward.

1. Punished with two Years Imprisonment; and with perpetual Imprisonment, if Ward be married, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 35.
2. Suit to Heirs and Executors, and against Executors, *Id.*
3. Penalties of taking a Woman-child, and consenting to a Ravishment, 4 & 5 *Pb. & M.* c. 8.

Ravishment of Women. See Rape.

Raw Hides. See Skins.

Raw Silks. See Silk.

Reading.

For paving the Foot-ways, and better lighting the Streets, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 85.

Receipt.

1. If Husband or Tenant for Life make Default, &c. Wife or he in Reversion shall be received, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 3.
2. Proceedings where Demandant voucheth, &c. on Tenant's shewing his Right, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 4.
3. Tenant by Receipt shall find Security, *St. de Defens. jur.* 20 *Ed.* 1. *fl.* 3. 13 *R.* 2. *fl.* 1. c. 17.
4. He in Reversion or Remainder may have Attaint or Error on Recovery against particular Tenant, 9 *R.* 2. c. 3.

Receivers.

5. He in Reversion may be received at the Day the Tenant pleads, or before, 13 *R.* 2. *fl.* 1. c. 17. At a Day of Continuance after Default, 2 *H.* 6. c. 16.
6. Days of Grace given against Tenant by Receipt, 13 *R.* 2. *fl.* 1. c. 17.
7. Tenant by Receipt, no dilatory Pleas, 13 *R.* 2. *fl.* 1. c. 17.

Receivers.

1. What Receivers of King's Rents and Tents shall take for Acquittances, 33 *H.* 8. c. 39. § 65.
2. How charged, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 2.
3. Heir not chargeable but for Lands by Descent, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 2. § 3.
4. Heirs may have Debt against Executors of Ancestors, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 2. § 5.
5. Officers Accountant to the Crown to find Sureties, and make Accounts duly, 7 *Ed.* 6. c. 1.
6. King's Receivers may distrain, 7 *Ed.* 6. c. 1. § 11.
7. Lands of Accountants liable, 13 *El.* c. 4. § 1. Except Bishop, *Id.* § 9.
8. Lands fraudulently purchased liable to Arrears, 13 *El.* c. 4. § 5, 14.
9. Officers finding fraudulent Conveyances traversable, 13 *El.* c. 4. § 14.
10. Lands of Under-collectors of Tents liable, 14 *El.* c. 7.
11. Accountant's Lands may be sold after Death, 27 *El.* c. 3. § 2.
12. Not during Infancy of Heirs, 27 *El.* c. 3. § 7.
13. Receivers to pay 12 per Cent. if they neglect to account two Months, 20 *Car.* 2. c. 2.
14. Treasury impowered to make Allowances, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. § 3. 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 20. § 36.
15. No Receiver General, &c. to maintain Action against Hundred, unless three at least in Company, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 1. § 117.
For other Matters, see Account, &c. Debt to the King;
26. *Exchequer, Outlawry* 5. *Robbery, Sheriff* 68.

Recognizances.

1. May be made before Mayor of London, &c. *St. de Mercator.* 11 *Ed.* 1.
2. Pledges secure so long as Debt may be levied of Debtor, 11 *Ed.* 1. § 2.
3. Farther Provisions for Executions on Statutes Merchant, *St. de Mercator.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *fl.* 3.
4. Chancellor and Judges may take Recognizance, *St. de Mercator.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *fl.* 3.
5. Clerk of Statutes shall reside upon the Place, and be of sufficient Estate, 14 *Ed.* 3. *fl.* 1. c. 11.
6. Statutes Staple, 27 *Ed.* 3. *fl.* 2. c. 9. 15 *R.* 2. c. 9.
7. When a Statute has been shewn in Court, and Plea discontinued, Conusor, on Resummons, may have Execution without producing it again, 5 *H.* 4. c. 12.
8. Taken before Mayor of Calais, effectual in England, 10 *H.* 6. c. 1.
9. On *Scire facias* to defeat Recognizance, Conusor shall find Surety, 11 *H.* 6. c. 10.
10. Recognizances for keeping the Peace returned to Sessions, 13 *H.* 7. c. 1.
11. For Debts may be taken before Chief Justices, &c. 23 *H.* 8. c. 6. 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 25.
12. Statutes shall be entered with Clerk of Recognizances, to affect Purchaser, 27 *El.* c. 4. § 7.
13. Recognizances shall only affect Purchaser from Day of Inrolment, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 18.

Records.

14. In the Name of *James II.* during *Interregnum*, good, 1 *W. & M. Jeff.* 1. c. 4. § 11.
15. Sheriffs Fees for Extent, *Liberate*, &c. restrained, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 25. § 5.

For other Matters, see Alehouses 26. *Chester* 12. Debt to the King 13, 17. *Exchequer* 66. Felony without Clergy, Title Recognizance, Involment. Justices of Peace 20, &c. Mortgage 1. Register 9. Staple, Wales.

Recordare. See **Replevin.**

Records.

1. Of Justices of Assize, Gaol Delivery, Oyer and Terminer, shall be sent to Exchequer, and kept in the Treasury, 9 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 1. c. 5.
2. Search and Exemplification to be made for all Persons concerned, 46 *Ed.* 3.
3. Penalty of rasing or altering Records or Verdicts, 8 *R.* 2. c. 4.
4. Records of Assizes delivered into Treasury every other Year, 11 *H.* 4. c. 3.
5. Records of Fines burnt in the Temple supplied, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 3.
6. In what Cases Records are amendable, see **Amendment**.
For other Matters, see Felonies with Clergy, Title Records, Fine, Wales.

Recovery.

1. Termor shall not lose his Term by feigned Recovery, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 11. 21 *H.* 8. c. 15.
 2. Particular Tenants losing by Default may vouch Reversioner, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 4.
 3. They who are intitled by Recovery, have Remedy by Avowry and *Quare impedit*, 7 *H.* 8. c. 4.
 4. Statutes and Executions not avoided by feigned Recoveries, 21 *H.* 8. c. 15. § 4.
 5. Recovery by Confent against Tenant for Life void, 32 *H.* 8. c. 31. 14 *El.* c. 8.
 6. No Recovery, &c. shall bar an Estate-tail given by the Crown, where Reversion in the King, 34 & 55 *H.* 8. c. 20.
 7. Recoveries good without Surrender of Lessee for Life, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.
 8. Purchasers in Possession after 20 Years, may give Evidence of Recovery, by the Deed creating Tenant to *Præcipe*, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 4.
 9. After 20 Years, Recovery good, though Deed lost, &c. 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 5.
 10. A Deed, &c. executed same Term, good to make Tenant to *Præcipe*, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 6.
- For other Matters, see Bankrupt* 11. *Cui in Vita, Days in Bank* 0. *Dower* 7. *Felonies without Clergy, Fines, Frauds* 0. *Leases* 2. *Limitations* 10. *Mortmain* 3. *Tail, Wales.*

Reftor. See **Vicar.**

Recusants.

1. Penalty of 20*l.* a Month for Nonconformity, 23 *El.* c. 1. § 5.
2. Not to abridge Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, § 15.
3. Conforming to be discharged, § 10. 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 4. § 2.
4. Fraudulent Conveyances to avoid Penalties, made void, 29 *El.* c. 6.

Recovery.

5. Convictions certified into Exchequer, 29 *El.* c. 6. § 2.
6. Crown may seize Goods, and two thirds of Lands of Recusants, for Non-payment of 20*l.* a Month, § 4.
7. Shall not depart five Miles from their Dwelling or Birth, 35 *El.* c. 2.
8. Copyhold Lands forfeited § 5.
9. Unable to pay shall abjure, § 8.
10. Jesuits and Priests refusing to answer, committed, § 11.
11. Manner of Submission, § 15.
12. None shall go or send any other to Popish Seminary, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 4. § 6. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 4. § 6.
13. Recusants conforming, shall receive Communion yearly, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 4.
14. Convictions certified into the Exchequer, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 4. § 9.
15. Serving foreign State without Oath, Felony, § 18.
16. Bishops or two Justices may tender Oath of Allegiance, &c. § 13.
17. Where refusing Oaths incur Premunire, § 14. 41.
18. Withdrawing Subjects from Obedience, or reconciling them to Rome, Treason, § 22.
19. Penalty 12*d.* for not coming to Church, § 27.
20. Penalty of retaining Recusants, § 32.
21. Restrained from coming to Presence of King or Prince, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. 30 *Car.* 2. *ff.* 2.
22. To depart from London, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 3.
23. Disabled from practising Law or Physick, or bearing Office, § 8.
24. Subjected to Excommunication, § 11.
25. Unduly married, disabled to be Tenants by Curtesy, or in Dower, § 13.
26. Penalty for not baptizing their Children at Church, § 14.
27. Disabilities of Children sent beyond Sea for Education without Licence, § 16.
28. Disabled from presenting to a Church, or granting an Advowson, § 18. Extended to Persons professing Popish Religion, 12 *Ann.* c. 14. 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. § 5.
29. Their Presentation to Churches, given to Universities, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 19. And of Persons refusing the Declaration, 1 *W. & M.* c. 26.
30. Disabled from being Executors, Administrators, or Guardians, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 22.
31. Next of Kin to have Custody of Child as Guardian in Socage, § 23.
32. Penalty of importing Popish Books, § 25.
33. Houses may be searched for Relicks, § 26.
34. Their Arms and Ammunition to be seized, § 27.
35. Penalties on married Women Recusants, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 6. § 28.
36. Penalties on going beyond Sea, or sending Children beyond Sea for Popish Education, 3 *Car.* 1. c. 3.
37. Not if they receive Sacrament, &c. six Months after Return, § 2, 4.
38. Penalties on Persons not educated in Popish Religion, sending their Children to be so educated, § 8.
39. Persons in Office to take Oaths and Test, 25 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 1, 2.
40. Peers may take them in Parliament, § 12.
41. Members of Parliament not making Declaration against Popery. Recusants convicted, 30 *Car.* 2. *ff.* 2.
42. Recusants may come into the King's Presence, by Licence of six Privy Counsellors, 30 *Car.* 2. *ff.* 2. § 12.
43. Offenders taking Oaths in Chancery discharged from Penalties, 30 *Car.* 2. *ff.* 2. § 13.
44. Third Refusal of Declaration against Popery, by any Person convicted of Recusancy, 1 *W. & M.* c. 8. § 9.
45. Disabled to nominate to Hospitals, 1 *W. & M.* c. 26.
46. Reputed Papist refusing Oaths, to remove ten Miles from London,

Register.

Leases, or be convict of Recusancy; except Tradesmen registering their Names, &c. 1 *W. & M.* c. 9.

47. Persons in Office to take Test in six Months, 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 3.

48. Convictions of Recusants excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 52. § 56.

For other Matters, see *Titians Popular, Ambassadors*

1. *Apothecary* 1. *Cinque Ports* c. Clerk of the Peace 3. *Excommunication, Felony without Clergy, Title Popish Recusants, Nonconformists, Oaths, Papists, Rome, Treason* 42, &c.

Redemption of Mortgages. See Mortgage.

Redivellin.

1. Punished by Imprisonment; Form of Process, 20 *H.* 3. c. 3.

2. Not to be delivered without Fine, *St. Marlab.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 8.

For other Matters, see *Indemnity, &c. Damages* double 5.

Reference.

Referees of a Court shall not take Fees, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 10.

For other Matters, see *Fees* 6.

Regency.

Provisions for Administration of Government, in case of Crown descending to a Minor, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 27.

Regicides. See Attainder.

Register.

1. Registers of Marriages, Burials, and Christenings, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 6. § 24. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 35. § 5. 4 *Ann.* c. 12. § 10.

2. Wills and Conveyances in West Riding of *Yorkshire*, 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 4.

3. Copyholds, Leaseholds, and Inns of Court excepted, 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 4. § 16. 7 *Ann.* c. 20. § 17.

4. Penalty of soilwearing, 2 *Ann.* c. 4. § 19.

5. Penalty of forging Memorial, &c. 2 *Ann.* c. 4. § 19. 5 *Ann.* c. 18. § 8.

6. Register not to be Member of Parliament, 2 *Ann.* c. 4. § 22.

7. Bargains and Sales may be inrolled in Register at *Wakefield*, 5 *Ann.* c. 18.

8. Deeds so inrolled, sufficient Evidence, 5 *Ann.* c. 18. § 2. 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 22.

9. Judgements and Recognizances to be registered, 5 *Ann.* c. 18. § 4.

10. Payment of Mortgage Money, § 10.

11. Register for East Riding of *Yorkshire*, 6 *Ann.* c. 35.

12. Clauses extended to the West Riding, 6 *Ann.* c. 35. § 34.

13. *For Middlesex*, 7 *Ann.* c. 20.

14. *For North Riding of Yorkshire*, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 6.

15. Concealment of Wills, Purchaser not to be defeated, unless Will be registered in three Years, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 17.

16. Bargains and Sales to be inrolled by the Register, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 6. § 21.

17. Deputy Chief Clerk of King's Bench, appointed a Register for *Middlesex*, instead of Chief Clerk, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 4.

18. Register of Parish Poor Infants within Bills of Mortality, 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 22.

For other Matters, see *Annuities for Life, Burial, Marriage, Papists, Ships* 52.

Religion.

Regratoys. See Forefallers and Leather.

Release. See Bankrupt, Forgery.

Relief.

1. Of Fairs and Knights ascertained, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 2.

2. Of the Heir of him that holds of the King, as an Honour, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 31.

3. Of a free Soke-man, 28 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 1. 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 5.

4. None due on executing an Estate by virtue of 27 *H.* 8. 27 *H.* 8. c. 10. § 12, 13.

Religion.

1. Six Articles established, 31 *H.* 8. c. 14. 35 *H.* 8. c. 5.

2. Commissions to be granted concerning Religion, 32 *H.* 8. c. 15.

3. Authority of King and Clergy in Matters of Faith, 32 *H.* 8. c. 26. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 1.

4. Repeal of former Acts, 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 12. § 3.

5. Images in Churches, &c. destroyed, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 10.

6. Repeal of the Acts of *Ed.* VI. 1 *Mar.* *st.* 2. c. 2.

7. Preachers, &c. to subscribe Articles, 13 *El.* c. 12.

8. So Protestant Dissenting Teachers, 1 *W. & M.* c. 18. § 8 & 10.

9. Profession of Belief subscribed by Quakers, 1 *W. & M.* c. 18. § 13.

For other Matters, see *Blasphemy, Church, Liberties, Service, Recusants.*

Religious Persons, Houses, and Worship.

See Churches, Ecclesiastical Courts, Monasteries, Nonconformists, Recusants, Service, and Sacraments.

Remainder. See Posthumous Children.

Remembrancers.

1. To make Copies of Seizures and Inquisitions, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 21. § 4, 10.

2. And to inrol and certify to Ingrosser of great Roll, Debts chargeable upon Sheriffs, &c. § 6.

3. Fees, § 4.

For other Matters, see *Clerk of the Remembrance.*

Rent.

1. Executors of Tenant in Fee-simple, &c. of Rents, shall have Debt or Distress, 32 *H.* 8. c. 37.

2. Except Manors in *Wales*, § 2.

3. Husbands after Death of Wife, or *cessui que vie*, may distrain or have Debt, § 3.

4. Tenants not prejudiced by Payment of Rent to a Grantor before Notice, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 10.

5. Goods liable to Distress, not to be taken in Execution, without paying Arrears, 8 *Ann.* c. 14.

6. Action of Debt for Arrears on a Lease for Life, 8 *Ann.* c. 14. § 4.

7. Holding over, after Demand, double Rent, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. Giving Warning and not quitting, double Rent, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 18.

8. Ejectment where Half a Year's Rent in Arrear, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 2.

g. Nor

Replevin.

9. Not to bar Right of Mortgagee out of Possession, if he pay Arrears, &c. *Id.*
 10. Lessee filing Bill for Injunction to pay Arrears into Court, § 3.
 11. Distress for Rents Seck, 4 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 5.
 12. Crops growing, 11 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 8.
 13. Demise not by Deed, Rent-recovered in Action on the Case, § 14.
 14. On Death of Tenant for Life, Part of Rent paid to Executors, § 15.
 15. Tenants desert, Landlord put in Possession by Justices, § 16.
 16. Rent due from Farmers of Revenue excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 42.
- For other Matters, see Abolition, Calendar, Cessavit, Debt, &c. 26. Debt to the King 22, &c. Distress, Fee-farms, &c. Limitations, Writ 9. Replevin, Tenure 9. Uses.*

Replevin.

1. In Liberties by Sheriffs, on Default of Bailiffs, *St. Marleb.* 52 H. 3. c. 21.
 2. Penalty of refusing Replevin, *St. Westm.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 17.
 3. Lord distraining for Services shall have a *Pone* to remove the Replevin, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 2. § 2.
 4. Sheriff shall take Security *de averiis retornandis*, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 2. § 3.
 5. Tenant shall not have second Replevin after Default, but Writ of second Deliverance, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 2. § 3.
 6. Sheriff shall make four Deputies to grant Replevins, 1 & 2 Ph. & M. c. 12.
 7. On Nonsuit of Plaintiff, Defendant may have Writ of Inquiry, 17 Car. 2. c. 7.
 8. Avowant may have Judgement to recover Arrears to Value of Distress, § 3.
 9. 17 Car. 2. c. 7. extended to *Wales* and Counties Palatine, 19 Car. 2. c. 5.
 10. Replevin Bonds assigned to Avowant, 11 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 23.
- For other Matters, see Abolition, Distress, Outlawry 8.*

Report. See Reference.

Rescit. See Receipt.

Rescue. See Felony, Transportation.

Residence.

1. King's Clerks, attending their Duty, not obliged to reside, *Art. Cler.* 9 Ed. 2. § 1. c. 8.
2. Penalties of Non-residence, 21 H. 8. c. 13. § 26. 28 H. 8. c. 13.
3. Chaplains of Judges, of Attorney and Solicitor-General, may be non-resident, 25 H. 8. c. 16.
4. So of great Officers, 33 H. 8. c. 28. § 2.
5. Incumbent presented by University to a Recusant's Living, shall lose it by 60 Days Absence in a Year, 1 W. & M. c. 26. § 6.
6. Provisions in favour of Chaplains, see Chaplains.
7. Where Lease, &c. becomes void by Non-residence, see Ecclesiastical Courts.
8. To promote Residence of Parochial Clergy by providing Habitations for them, 17 Geo. 3. c. 53. Explained and amended, 21 Geo. 3. c. 66.

9*

Residence.

Return of Writs.

For other Matters, see Bishops, Chaplains, Leases, Universities.

Residentaries.

Their Rents how taxable, 30 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 95. 33 Geo. 2. c. 1. § 96. 4 Geo. 3. c. 2. § 99. 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 99.

Resumption.

1. Of certain Grants of Annuities, 11 R. 2. c. 8.
 2. Of Assignments upon the Revenues of *Calais*, 1 H. 5. c. 9.
 3. Of other Grants, 31 H. 6. c. 7.
 4. Of Grants to Queen *Elizabeth Grey*, 1 R. 3. c. 15.
 5. Of Grants in *Calais* and *Berwick*, 32 H. 8. c. 27.
 6. Of Grants on Surplus of Excise, 5 W. & M. c. 5. § 6.
- For other Matters, see Franchises.*

Restitution.

How awardable for Money or Goods stolen, 21 H. 8. c. 11.

For other Matters, see Forcible Entry.

And see Bishops 12. Robbery.

Restoration of King Charles the Second.

For the perpetual Celebration of it, 12 Car. 2. c. 14.

Return of Writs.

1. Days to be given *Dies communes in banco*, 51 H. 3. § 2.
 2. Roll made of all Liberties having Return of Writs, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 39.
 3. Damages for returning *tarde* falsely, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 39. Extended to all false Returns, *Artic. super Cartas*, 28 Ed. 1. c. 16.
 4. Plaintiff may by Averment charge the Sheriff with greater Issues, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 39. Extended to Bailiffs of Liberties, 1 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 5.
 5. Returns by Bailiffs of Franchises shall be by Indenture between Bailiff and the Sheriff, *St. Ebor.* 12 Ed. 2. § 1. c. 5.
 6. Sheriff, &c. shall set his Name to his Return, *St. Ebor.* 12 Ed. 2. § 1. c. 5.
 7. Processes in *Cheshire* and *Lancashire*, may be returnable in the Vacation, 22 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 35.
- For other Matters, see Bailiffs 5. Chester 16. Days in Bank 6, 10, &c. Franchises, Juries 33, &c. Parliament 43, 44, &c. Sheriffs.*

Returns of Members of Parliament.
See Parliament.

Revenue belonging to the King. See Hereditary Revenue and King.

Reversion. See Conditions, Error, Life Estates, Receipt, Recovery.

Ribble River.

For building a Bridge over it, 24 Geo. 2. c. 36.

Rice.

1. To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 & 5 W. & M. c. 5. § 2.

2. Rice

Rice.

2. Rice and Melasses not to be brought into *England*, 3 & 4 *Ann.* c. 5. § 12.
3. 3 & 4 *Ann.* concerning Rice, how far confirmed, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 1.
4. Rice may be imported from *America* into *Plymouth* for immediate Exportation, on Payment of one-half of the old Subsidy, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. Extended to *Bristol*, *Liverpool*, *Lancaster*, and *Whitehaven*, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 60. § 10.
5. May be carried from *South Carolina*, &c. to any Part of *America* Southward of said Colonies, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 27.
6. Extended to *North Carolina*, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. § 19. 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 27.
7. The like Liberty granted to *East* and *West Florida*, of exporting Rice to the South of *Cape Finisterre* in *Europe*, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 31. amended by 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 39.
8. Rice freely imported from any of the *American* Colonies for a limited Time, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 32. 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 7. § 1.
9. Duty on Exportation of such Rice, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 7. § 2.
10. Former Laws for Exportation of Rice from Provinces of *Carolina*, *Georgia*, *East* and *West Florida*, continued, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 34. § 3.
11. Rice Paddy and *Indian* Corn be imported Duty-free for a limited Time, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 9.
12. Drawback on the whole Customs allowed on Exportation of Rice, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 56.

For other Matters, see *Plantations*, *Starch*.

Richmond in Lancashire.

For completing the new Church there, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 36.

Richmond in Surrey.

1. Their Majesties enabled to infranchise Copyhold Lands holden of the Manor of *Richmond*, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 35.
2. For building a Bridge over the *Thames* there, and enabling the King to grant the Fee-simple of *Richmond* Ferry to Commissioners for that Purpose, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 83.
3. For Relief of the Poor, and paving, &c. the Streets there, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 41.

For other Matters, see *King*.

Richmond in Yorkshire.

Spiritual Persons in the Archdeaconry of *Richmond*, shall not exact Portions of Deceased's Goods, 26 *H.* 8. c. 15.

Richmond and Lenox (Duke of).

His Lease of Aulnage of Draperies provided for, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 20. § 2.

For other Matters, see *Curia Curis Aquae*, *Ecclesiastical Courts*.

Ride Dale.

Process how to go on Murders there, 9 *H.* 5. c. 7.

Reins deins le gard.

Challenge taken away, 7 *H.* 7. c. 5.

Riots.

1. Rioters committed without Bail, 2 *R.* 2. § 1. c. 6. Repealed, 2 *R.* 2. § 2. c. 2.
2. Beginning an Insurrection, Treason, 5 *R.* 2. § 1. c. 7.
3. Officers may suppress Riots with Force of County, and imprison Rioters, 17 *R.* 2. c. 8.
4. Justices of Peace and Sheriffs may record Riots, and determine them, 13 *H.* 4. c. 7. 19 *H.* 7. c. 13.

Vol. X.

Riots.

5. Rioters to answer before Council on Certificate of the Behaviour of the Justices, 13 *H.* 4. c. 7. § 2.
6. Commissions to be awarded to inquire of Riots, and of Behaviour of Justices, 2 *H.* 5. c. 8.
7. Fugitive Rioters to be convict by Default of Appearance on a Proclamation, 2 *H.* 5. c. 9. Made perpetual and enforced, 8 *H.* 6. c. 14.
8. If Riot be with 40 Persons, or thought heinous, the Justices of Peace shall certify the Record of Conviction to King and Council, 11 *H.* 7. c. 7. 21 *H.* 8. c. 20.
9. What Riots were made Treason and Felony, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 5. 1 *Mar.* § 2. c. 12. 1 *El.* c. 16.
10. Persons active in suppressing certain Riots in *London*, *Westminster*, and *Southwark*, indemnified, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 63.
11. All Actions commenced for Escape of Prisoners during the Riots declared void, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 64. § 1.
12. Prisoners by Civil Process, set at large by Rioters, surrendering themselves, not liable to Arrests, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 64. § 2.
13. How Plaintiffs are to proceed against Prisoners not surrendering, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 64. § 4.
14. Prisoners required to surrender, on Notice that the King's Bench or Fleet Prison is properly repaired, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 64. § 8.

For other Matters, see *Bandys* c. 2. &c. *Corn* 34. *Colonies* without Clergy, *Fish* Riot, *Juries* 20. *Dut-law* 5. *Woods* 12.

Rivers and navigable Canals.

1. Shall not be put in Defence, but such, 5 *c.* *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 16.
2. Where Salmon are shall be put in Defence from *Lady-day* till *Martinmas*, 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 47.
3. Destroying Flood-gates erected by Authority of Parliament, Transportation, 1 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 2. Felony with Clergy, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.
4. Penalty on drawing Flood gates, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 2.
5. For Passage by Water from *London* to *Oxford*, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 20.
6. For making a navigable Canal from the *Trent* to the *Mersey*, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 97. 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 102. 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 20. The Proprietors enabled to make a Canal to *Frogball*, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 32. All these Acts amended, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 33.
7. For making a Canal from the River *Forth* to the River *Clyde*, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 63. 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 59.
8. For making a navigable Canal from the *Cowenry* Navigation to *Oxford*, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 70. Amended by 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 9.
9. For making a Canal from *Market Weighton* in *Yorkshire* to the River *Humber*, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 37.
10. For making a navigable Canal from the River *Don* to *Middlewich* and *Nantwich* in *Cheshire*, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 75. 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 67. 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 21.
11. The Earl of *Thames* enabled to make a navigable Canal from the Spring near *Skipton* Castle, to join with the Canal from *Leeds* to *Liverpool*, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 47.
12. For making a navigable Canal from the River *Culder* to the King's Mill near *Huddersford* in the West Riding of *Yorkshire*, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 13.
13. For making one from the Harbour of *Bude* in *Cornwall*, to the River *Tamer*, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 53.
14. For making a navigable Canal from certain Coal Mines in *Apedale* to *Newcastle under Lyme*, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 16.
15. For making a navigable Canal from *Stourbridge* in *Worcestershire*, to communicate with other Canals in *Worcestershire* and *Staffordshire*, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. Explained and amended, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 14.
16. For making a navigable Canal from the River *Soar* to the Rushes at *Longborough* in *Leicestershire*, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 65.
17. For making a navigable Canal from Lands in *Dudley* Parish

A a

- in *Worcestershire*, to communicate with the *Stourbridge* Navigation, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 66.
18. For making a navigable Canal from the River *Trent* in *Derbyshire* to *Langley Bridge*, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 69.
19. For making a Canal from the Town of *Basingstoke* to the River *Wey* at *Chertsey* in *Surrey*, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 75.
20. From the *Thames* at *Leachlade* to join the *Stroudwater* Canal, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 38.
21. From *Rider's Green* in *Staffordshire* to *Broadwater Fire Engine*, and from *Birmingham* to the *Coventry* Canal at *Fazeley*, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 92. Incorporated with the *Birmingham* Canal, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 4. and see 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 38.
22. The *Dudley* Canal extended to the *Birmingham* at *Tipton Green*, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 87.
23. The Proprietors of the *Trent* Navigation and *Birmingham* Canal, enabled to make a Canal from the *Trent* Navigation to *Fazeley*, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 99.
- For other Matters, see Carriages 8. Coyn 11. Felonies without Clergy, Tit. Flood-gates, &c. Fish, London, Thames River, Weirs.
- And for the several local Acts, see the Names of the respective Rivers.

Robbery.

1. Hundreds shall answer if they do not produce Robber within 40 Days, *St. Winton.* 13 *Ed.* 1. *st.* 2. c. 2. 28 *Ed.* 3. c. 11.
 2. Not to any that are robbed travelling on Sunday, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 5.
 3. Reward for taking Highwaymen, and Pardon to Accomplices, 4 *W. & M.* c. 8.
 4. Streets of London, &c. deemed Highways, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. § 8.
 5. Assaults with Intent to rob, Transportation, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 21.
 6. Regulations of Actions against the Hundred for Robberies, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 16.
 7. Hundred to pay 10*l.* to him who takes a Highwayman, so as to indemnify them, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. § 9.—Provide not to incapacitate such Person from being a Witness, *Id.*
 8. Robberies, &c. excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 52. § 16.
 9. Receivers of Land Tax shall not sue the County for a Robbery unless three Persons in Company, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 11. 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 118.
- For other Matters, see Statement 20. Apprehenders of Felons, Clergy, Dissolution 2. Felonies with and without Clergy, Title Robbery, Hue and Cry, Hundred, Ireland, Merchants a. Transportation, Wales.

Rochester and Rochester Bridge.

1. Rochester Bridge, 9 *H.* 5. *st.* 1. c. 12. 18 *El.* c. 17. 27 *El.* c. 25. 1 *Ann.* *st.* 1. c. 18. § 14.
 2. Oyler Fishery in the *Medway* regulated by Corporation of Rochester, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 19.
 3. For paying the Parish of *St. Nicholas*, Rochester, and the Parish of *Strood*, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 32.
 4. For the Recovery of Small Debts within the City of Rochester, the Parish of *Strood*, and other Parishes in *Kent*, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 27.
- For other Matters, see Dykers, Paving 58.

Rochester (Francis, Lord Bishop).

Subjected to Pains and Penalties, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 17.

Rockets. See Fire.

Rock Salt. See Salt.

Rodney (Lord).

Life Annuity of 2000*l.* settled on him and the two next succeeding Heirs to Title, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 86.

Rodon River, Essex.

Made navigable 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 33.

Rogues. See Vagrants.

Rohesley, or Rurley. See Blackheath.

Rolls.

Regulations for granting Leases of the Rolls Estate, &c. 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 59. 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 33.

For other Matters, see Records.

Rome.

1. King and great Men to aid one another in prosecuting such as sue to Rome, 38 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. c. 4.
 2. None shall pay more for First Fruits, than was anciently paid, on Pain of general Forfeiture, 6 *H.* 4. c. 1.
 3. Dependence on See of Rome abolished, 24 *H.* 8. c. 12. 25 *H.* 8. c. 19 & 20. 28 *H.* 8. c. 16.
 4. Appeals prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. c. 19.
 5. Bishops presented by the King may be consecrated by an Archbishop, or two Bishops, 25 *H.* 8. c. 20. § 1.
 6. No First Fruits, &c. paid to Rome, 25 *H.* 8. c. 20. § 3.
 7. Peter Pence, &c. abolished, 25 *H.* 8. c. 21.
 8. Penalty of suing for Dispensations, § 22.
 9. Effect of Bulls granted to Monasteries, § 23, &c.
 10. Bishop of Rome abjured on Pain of High Treason, 28 *H.* 8. c. 10.
 11. Bulls void, 28 *H.* 8. c. 16.
 12. Repeal of all Statutes made against See of Rome since 20 *H.* 8. 1 & 2 *Ph. & M.* c. 8.
 13. Penalties of bringing Bulls, *Agains Dei*, &c. from Rome, 13 *El.* c. 2.
 14. Concealing Bulls, Misprision of Treason, § 5.
 15. Withdrawing any to the *Romish* Religion, or being withdrawn, High Treason, 23 *El.* c. 1.
 16. Penalty of saying or hearing Mass, 23 *El.* c. 1. § 4.
 17. Jesuits and Priests banished, 27 *El.* c. 2.
 18. Popish Priest, born a subject, being within the Realm, Treason, § 3.
 19. Subjects in Popish Seminaries abroad, not returning, guilty of Treason, § 5.
 20. Sending Relief to Popish Seminaries prohibited, § 6.
 21. Penalty of not discovering a Jesuit or Priest, § 13.
- For other Matters, see Abolition, Abolition 8. Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. King, Obligation 1. Papists, Premunire, Provisors, Recusants, Treason.

Ropes.

Old ones may be imported Duty-free, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. § 10.

Russia and Russia Company.

Safe Conduct.

Sail-cloth.

Rotheshithe.

1. For rebuilding the Church there, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 13.
2. For paving, &c. the Streets there, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 31.

Royal Exchange and London Assurance. See Insurance.

Roxton.

The Town reduced to one Parish, 32 *H.* 8. c. 44.

Roxin.

1. In what Ships to be imported, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 8.
2. Importation of it from *Netherlands*, or *Germany*, how prohibited, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 23.
3. To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.
4. Bringing it from *Scotland* rewarded, 12 *Ann.* 1. c. 2.

Rubies.

May be imported Duty-free, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 7.

Rugby School.

Trustees of *Lawrence Sheriff's* School and Alms-houses at *Rugby* in *Warwickshire* enabled to sell Part of the Estate, or to grant Leases, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 71.

Rum. See Brandy, Plantations.

Rumbold (Sir Thomas).

1. Restrained from going out of the Kingdom, &c. 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 54. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 5. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 50.
2. Proceedings on a Bill depending for inflicting Penalties on him and *Peter Perring* Esq. not discontinued by Prorogation or Dissolution of Parliament, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 59. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 59.

Runners of Foreign Goods.

Who deemed so, and how punished, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 6.
For other Matters, see Customs.

Rush-lights. See Candles.

Russia and Russia Company.

1. Goods of the Growth or Manufacture of *Russia* not imported but in *English* Shipping, &c. 12 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 8, 9.
2. Any Subjects admitted into *Russia* Company, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 6.
3. Account of Stores imported to be laid before Parliament, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 6. § 4.
4. Trade opened to *Persia* through *Russia*, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 36.
For other Matters, see Ships, Silk.

Rutland.

The Statute of *Rutland*, 10 *Ed.* 1.

Ruxley. See Blackheath.

Rye.

1. For laying-Ballast there, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 30.
2. For repairing the Harbour, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 9. 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 30. 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 7. 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 7. 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 74.
3. Persons damaging the Works punishable as Felons, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 74. § 4.

S.

Sabbath. See Holydays.

Sacrament. See Service and Sacraments.

Sacrilege. See Clergy.

Sadlers. See Shoemakers.

Safe Conduct.

1. Breaking of Safe Conduct High Treason, 2 *H.* 5. 1. c. 6. Repealed, 20 *H.* 6. c. 11.
2. Conservator of Peace and Safe Conduct in every Port, 2 *H.* 5. 1. c. 6. 29 *H.* 6. c. 2.
3. Not granted without naming Ships, Masters, &c. 15 *H.* 6. c. 3. 18 *H.* 6. c. 8.
4. All Letters enrolled, 20 *H.* 6. c. 1.
5. Chancellor shall redress Persons having Safe Conduct who are robbed at Sea, 31 *H.* 6. c. 4.
6. Confirmation of Statutes against Breakers of Truce, 14 *Ed.* 4. c. 4.
For other Matters, see Merchants, Truce-breakers.

Sail-cloth.

1. Directions for making Mildernix and Powledavies, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 24.
2. *British* Sail-cloth encouraged by Commissioners of Navy, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 14.
3. May be exported free, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 39.—Duty on foreign Sail-cloth, and Bounty on *British* exported, 12 *Ann.* 1. c. 16. 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 5. 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 6. 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 23. § 5. 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 80. 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 13.
4. No Drawback on foreign Sail-cloth re-exported, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 3.
5. Additional Bounty on *British* exported, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 4.
6. Directions for making and marking, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 37. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 52. § 3.
7. Masters of Ships to make Entry of foreign Sails, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 37. § 1.
8. New Ships to have Sails of *British* Cloth, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 37. § 4. 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 11.
9. Weight and Measure, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 37. § 6.
10. Duty on foreign-made Sails, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 3.
11. Sails from *East Indies* excepted, 19 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 4.
12. Bounty on Sail-cloth exported, to be made good out of the old Subsidy applicable to Incidents, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 26. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 9. 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 8.
13. Duty on *Irish*, imported, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 32.
14. Bounties charged on the old Subsidy, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 9.
15. Duties continued, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 44.

A a 2

16, The

Salisbury.

16. The Act, 9 Geo. 2. c. 37. further continued, 12 Geo. 3. c. 56. § 3. 14 Geo. 3. c. 80. 18 Geo. 3. c. 45. § 2.

Saint Anthony. See South Leith.

Saint Aubyn. See Aubyn (St.)

Saint George, Hanover Square.

To be charged to the Land Tax as a distinct Parish, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 76.

Saint Giles. See Giles (St.)

Saint James's Square. See Paving.

Saint James Clerkenwell. See James (St.)

Saint Ives, Cornwall. See Ives (St.)
Cornwall.

Saint Katherine Cree Church.
See Churches.

Saint Leonard Shoreditch. See Shoreditch.

St. Leonard, York. See York.

Saint Margaret's Westminster.
See Margaret (St.)

Saint Martin le Grand.

Rights of the Dean of the Chapel of *Saint Martin le Grand* preserved, Ed. 4. c. 4. § 6.
See Paving 54.

Saint Mary Islington. See Islington.

Saint Mary le Bone. See Marybone.

Saint Mary le Strand. See Mary (St.)
le Strand.

Saint Mary Stratford. See Stratford, Bow.

Saint Mary Woolnoth. See Mary (St.)
Woolnoth.

Saint Michael's Cornhill. See Michael (St.)
Cornhill.

Saint Nicholas Deptford. See Deptford.

Saint Nicholas Rochester. See Rochester.

Saint Paul's. See Paul's (St.)

Saint Paul's Covent-garden. See Covent-garden Parish.

Salmon.

Saint Sepulchre's. See Sepulchre (St.)

Saint Stephen's Bristol. See Bristol.

Salaries.

How taxable, 10 Geo. 3. c. 6. § 3 & 29.

Salford, Lancashire.

Trustees of Charity-lands belonging to the Poor, enabled to grant Building-leases, 16 Geo. 3. c. 55.

Salisbury.

1. Directions for paving and lighting the Streets, 10 Geo. 2. c. 6.
2. For touching and marking Silver there, see Bristol.

Salmon.

1. Punishment of taking Salmon in Time of Defence, *St. Westminster*. 13 Ed. 1. c. 47.
 2. Young Salmon shall not be taken in Mill Pools, from the Middle of April to Midsummer, *St. Westminster*. 13 Ed. 1. c. 47.
 3. Chancellor shall take order for buying and selling Stock Fish of *St. Botolph*, and Salmon of *Berwick*, 31 Ed. 3. § 2. c. 3.
 4. No Nets shall be used that may take the Brood, 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 19.
 5. Rivers in *Lancashire* shall be put in Defence from Michaelmas to Candlemas, 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 19.
 6. Conservators of these Statutes appointed, 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 19.
 7. Justices of Peace, Conservators, 17 R. 2. c. 9.
 8. Contents of Barrels of Salmon, Herrings, and Eels, with Rules for Package, 22 Ed. 4. c. 2. 11 H. 7. c. 23. 5 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 15.
 9. Taking the Fry prohibited, 25 H. 8. c. 7.
 10. Not to be taken out of Season, 1 El. c. 17. § 1.
 11. Taken by Foreigners, shall not be imported, 18 Car. 2. c. 2. § 2.
 12. Drawbacks, 5 W. & M. c. 7. § 10. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44. § 18.
 13. Occupiers of Mills to keep Hatch open, 4 & 5 Ann. c. 21. § 5.
 14. For preserving Fisheries in *Southampton* and *Wiltshire*, 4 Ann. c. 21. 1 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 11 & 24.
 15. Not to be taken in *Thames* between 24 August and 11 November, 9 Ann. c. 26. § 2.
 16. Fishmongers not to buy, under 6 lb. Weight, 1 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 15.
 17. May be taken in the *Ribble* between 1 Jan. and 15 Sept. 23 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 7.
- For other Matters, see Fish, Herrings, Rivers.

Salt.

1. Duty of an Halfpenny per Gallon on Salt brought out of *Scotland*, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 38.
2. For Fisheries in *New England* and *Newfoundland*, in what Ships to be laden, 15 Car. 2. c. 7. § 7.
3. Duty of 1 d. ob. per Bushel imposed, 5 W. & M. c. 7.
4. Duties with Commissioners of Excise, § 5.
5. Price to be set by Justices, § 12. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44. § 39.
6. Duty perpetual, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 31.

7. To

Salt.

7. To be sold by Retail by Weight, at 56^{lb}. the Bushel, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 31. § 44. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 6.
8. Seventy-five Pounds of Rock deemed a Bushel, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 22. § 2.
9. Sixty-five Pounds of Rock deemed a Bushel, 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 21. § 9.
10. Eighty-four Pounds of foreign deemed a Bushel, 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 21. § 6.
11. Price to be settled at Quarter-Session, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 31. § 92.
12. Additional Duty, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44.
13. Regulations for securing Duty, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 22. 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 21. 2 & 3 Ann. c. 14.
14. Works to be entered, 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 21.
15. Officers may enter Ships hovering, 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 21. § 7.
16. No Home-made Salt imported from Ireland, Scotland, or Man, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 14.
17. Drawback on exporting to Scotland, Man, Jersey, or Guernsey, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 14. § 9.
18. Drawback if lost at Sea, in Exportation to Ireland, 4 Ann. c. 12. § 11.
19. Foreign to be sold and delivered upon Payment of Duty, 5 Ann. c. 29.
20. Waste Allowance if carried coastwise, 5 Ann. c. 29. § 4. 6 Ann. c. 12.
21. Farther Time for paying Duty, 5 Ann. c. 29. § 5.
22. Allowance on White Herrings exported, 5 Ann. c. 29. § 6. 6 Ann. c. 12.
23. On Beet and Pork exported, 5 Ann. c. 29. § 8.
24. Drawback on exported to Ireland, 5 Ann. c. 29. § 13, 14.
25. Directions for Drawbacks on Salt Fish and Flesh exported from Scotland, 7 Ann. c. 11. § 10.
26. Duty on Rock Salt exported to Ireland, 9 Ann. c. 23. § 44.—Made perpetual and Part of General Fund, 3 Geo. 1. c. 7.
27. Drawback on Salt exported for curing of Fish taken in the North Seas or at Island, 12 Ann. ft. 2. c. 2.
28. Penalty on using Brine for curing, &c. 5 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 17.
29. Foreign Salt shipped for the Voyage and not consumed, to be entered, 3 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 18.
30. Proprietors of Salt Works not to act as Justices, 5 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 10.
31. Regulations for importing Scots Salt, 5 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 20.
32. Powers given to the Officers of Customs and Salt, to search any Ship, 5 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 22.
33. Regulations for Exportation of Salt, 5 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 23.
34. Penalty on landing foreign Salt before Entry, 4 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 24.
35. Salt for curing Red Herrings delivered Duty-free, and a Duty laid on Herrings cured for Home Consumption, 8 Geo. 1. c. 4.
36. The like for White Herrings, 8 Geo. 1. c. 16.
37. Provision for Rock Salt used in curing Fish, 8 Geo. 1. c. 16. § 6.
38. Proprietor delivering over Salt received for curing Fish, to prove it was used in curing, 11 Geo. 1. c. 30. § 41.
39. Salt may be imported in British Ships from any Part of Europe into Pennsylvania, 13 Geo. 1. c. 5.
40. And into New York in America, 3 Geo. 2. c. 12.
41. Duties on Home-made Salt taken off, 3 Geo. 2. c. 20.—Revived, 5 Geo. 2. c. 6. 7 Geo. 2. c. 6. 8 Geo. 2. c. 12. 14 Geo. 2. c. 22. 18 Geo. 2. c. 5.
42. Foreign Salt to be imported in Ships of 40 Tons, 3 Geo. 2. c. 20. § 17.

Salt Petre.

Salt Provisions.

43. Distance of Refineries of Rock Salt from Pits estimated according to computed Miles, 8 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 2.
44. Security to be given on receiving foreign Salt for the Fishery, 8 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 3.
45. Servants in Scotland not to be paid Wages in Salt, 8 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 4.
46. Rock Salt may be used to strengthen the Brine for Sea Salt at Neath in Glamorganshire, 14 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 19.
47. Duties made perpetual and carried to Sinking Fund, 26 Geo. 2. c. 3.
48. Where Salt is lost before Exportation, Security for Duty shall be vacated, 26 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 6.
49. Time for proving Loss of Salt enlarged to two Years, 26 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 7.
50. Salt may be imported from any Part of Europe to Nova Scotia, 2 Geo. 3. c. 24.
51. May be imported from Europe into Quebec in America, 4 Geo. 3. c. 19. 6 Geo. 3. c. 42. 20 Geo. 3. c. 19. § 2.
52. Officers guilty of Fraud or Collusion, forfeit, besides their Bonds, double Value of Salt, and also 10*s*. per Bushel, 5 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 40.
53. Salt shipped for Fisheries, &c. not to be landed but in Presence of an Officer, on Forfeiture, with 10*s*. per Bushel, and 20*l*. by every Person concerned therein, 5 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 41.
54. Penalty of obstructing Officers, 5 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 42.
55. Salt or Fish seized for Non-payment of Duties, &c. the *Onus probandi* to lie on the Owner, 5 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 44.
56. Package, Carriages, and Cattle, are forfeited, § 45.
57. Foul Salt, chargeable with a Duty of 4*d*. per Bushel only, 8 Geo. 3. c. 25. § 1. Penalty of employing Salt otherwise than as Manure, *Id*. § 3.
58. Importation of Salt from Europe to the Province of Quebec allowed for a limited Time, 13 Geo. 3. c. 69.
59. Duty on Salt used in curing Pickards taken off, and a Duty laid on Pickards consumed at Home, 19 Geo. 3. c. 52.
60. Duty on Pickards to depend on Duties on Salt, *Id*. § 6.
61. Additional Duties on Salt, 20 Geo. 3. c. 34. § 1.
62. Regulations for Exportation of Salt to Isle of Man, *Id*. § 31. Extended to Jersey, Guernsey, Alderney, and Sark, 25 Geo. 3. c. 68. § 2, 3.
63. Additional Duty on Salt, and Duties on Glauber and Epsom Salts, and on Mineral Alkali, or Flux for Glass made from Salt, 22 Geo. 3. c. 39.
64. Allowances for Waste on Salt and Rock Salt reduced, 25 Geo. 3. c. 63.
65. Drawback on Exportation of Glauber and Epsom Salts, *Id*. § 7.
66. No Fish Curer to sell Salt except to other Curers, *Id*. § 8. For other Matters, see Certiorari, *Coyn* 15. Fish, Herrings, Newcastle, Newfoundland, Plantations, 28, &c. Scotland.

Salt Petre.

1. What Quantity to be delivered yearly into Royal Stores, 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 12. § 113.
2. King may prohibit the Exportation of it, 29 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 1. For other Matters, see Gunpowder.

Salt Provisions.

- Importation of salted Beef, Pork, Bacon, and Hams, free of Duty, allowed for a limited Time, 13 Geo. 3. c. 5. § 2.
For other Matters, see Bacon, Ireland, Plantations.

Salbages.

Sanctuary.

Salvage.

1. Of Goods thrown upon the Coast, to be settled, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 2. c. 13.
2. Lord Warden of Cinque Ports to appoint Persons to adjust Salvage of Anchors, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 13. § 6.
3. Stranded Goods pay Duties, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 13.
4. Of Goods retaken from Enemies, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 4. § 18. 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 34. § 20.
5. Saving Ships in Distress, or Goods, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 5.
6. Of Ships retaken, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 34. § 24.
For other Matters, see Wreck.

Sanctuary.

1. How those who fly to Churches shall be kept, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ft.* 1. c. 10. 22 *H.* 8. c. 14. 32 *H.* 8. c. 12.
2. Clerk flying to Church for Felony, not compelled to abjure the Realm, *Art. Cler.* 9 *Ed.* 2. *ft.* 1. c. 15.
3. Execution against the Goods of Persons in privileged Places, notwithstanding fraudulent Dispositions, 2 *R.* 2. *ft.* 2. c. 3.
4. Sanctuary Man abjured to be burnt in the Thumb, 21 *H.* 8. c. 2.
5. Plea of foreign Sanctuary how to be tried, 4 *H.* 8. c. 2. 22 *H.* 8. c. 2.
6. Taken away in High Treason, 26 *H.* 8. c. 13.
7. Rules for ordering Sanctuary Men, 27 *H.* 8. c. 19. 32 *H.* 8. c. 12.
8. *Chesser* a Sanctuary instead of *Manchester*, 33 *H.* 8. c. 15.
9. Sanctuaries taken away, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 28. § 7.

Sandwich.

1. For repairing the Harbour, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 40.
2. For building a Bridge, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 55.

Sankey Brook, Lancashire.

The Brook made navigable, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.

Sapphoza.

To what Duties liable on Importation, 2 *W. & M. sess.* 2. c. 4. § 46.

Sarke. See Guernsey.

Sarsaparilla.

May be imported from the *American Plantations*, &c. if of the Growth of *America*, 7 *Ann.* c. 8. § 12.

Saviour (St.) Southwark.

For providing a Work-house, regulating the Poor, &c. there, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 75.

Savoy (Precinct of).

1. The *German Churches* and Burying-grounds, Barracks, &c. in the Precinct, and the Soil, vested in the Crown, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 42. § 1.
2. Residue of Precinct annexed to Dutchy of Lancaster, *Id.* § 2.
3. Reservation of his Majesty's Claim to the whole, *Id.* § 3.
For other Matters, see Encroachment.

Scale-board. See Paper.

Savoy.

Scotland.

Scandalum Magnatum.

False News, whereby Discord may grow between the King and his People, or the great Men, &c. punished by Imprisonment, *St. Westminster.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 34. 2 *R.* 2. *ft.* 1. c. 5. 12 *R.* 2. c. 11. 1 & 2 *Pb. & M.* c. 3. 1 *Ed.* c. 6.

Scarborough.

For repairing the Pier, 37 *H.* 8. c. 14. 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 11. 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 44. 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 42. 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 20.

Scavage, or Schwage.

Prohibited, unless by City of London, 19 *H.* 7. c. 8.

Scavengers.

1. Their Duty, &c. 2 *W. & M.* *ft.* 2. c. 8. § 9.
2. How appointed in Towns, 1 *Geo.* 1. *ft.* 2. c. 52. § 9. 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 3.
3. For Scavengers in London, see *Highways, Paving, &c.*

Schism. See Heresy, Nonconformists.

Schools.

1. None shall keep a Schoolmaster, or teach School, without Bishop's Licence, 23 *El.* c. 1. § 6 & 7. 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 4. § 9. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 4. § 11.
2. Masters and Ushers of Schools exempt from the Land Tax in respect of their Stipends, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 22.
For other Matters, see Nonconformists. 8. *Duties* 37. *Papists* 9. *Recusants* 12, &c. *Scotland.*

Scire Facias.

May be had on a Judgement after the Year, *St. Westminster.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 45.

For other Matters, see Administrator. 6. *Colls* 20. *Execution, Limitations, Recognizances* 9. *Tithes* 1.

Scotland.

1. Merchandize of the Staple not carried into Scotland, 27 *Ed.* 3. *ft.* 2. c. 12.
2. Carrying Arms and Victuals into Scotland prohibited, 7 *R.* 2. c. 16.
3. Except to *Berwick*, 15 *R.* 2. c. 7. Repealed, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 1.
4. Merchandize carried to or from Scotland, customed at *Berwick* or *Carlisle*, 22 *Ed.* 4. c. 8.
5. *Scotsmen* not made Denizens, to depart the Realm, 7 *H.* 7. c. 7. Repealed, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 1.
6. Selling Horses into Scotland made Felony, 23 *H.* 8. c. 16. 32 *H.* 8. c. 6. 1 *El.* c. 7. Repealed, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 1.
7. Commissioners appointed to treat with Scotland, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 2. 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 2.
8. Repeal of hostile Laws, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 1.
9. Felonies committed in Scotland by *Englishmen*, to be tried in the Northern Counties, 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 1. § 23, &c.
10. *Englishmen* committing Felonies in Scotland to be sent thither, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 1.
11. Pacification between England and Scotland, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 17.
12. Corn, Salt, and Fish may be imported from Scotland, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 16.

13. Com-

Scotland

13. Commissioners appointed to settle Intercourse of Trade between England and Scotland, 19 Car. 2. c. 13. 22 Geo. 2. c. 9.
14. Commissioners appointed to treat of the Union, 1 Ann. B. 1. c. 14. 3 & 4 Ann. c. 7.
15. Restraints on the Subjects of Scotland, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 7. Repealed, 4 & 5 Ann. c. 3.
16. Articles of the Union with Scotland, 5 Ann. c. 8.
17. Acts against Peace and War repealed, 6 Ann. c. 2.
18. For improving the Union, 6 Ann. c. 6. 7 Ann. c. 21.
19. Natural-born Subjects may inherit and make their Titles from alien Parents, 16 Geo. 3. c. 52.

Ale.

Method prescribed for granting Licences to retail Ale, &c. in Scotland, 29 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 10, &c.

Anstusber Easter.

Duty of Excise on Ale and Beer granted to that Town, 22 Geo. 2. c. 10. continued by 15 Geo. 3. c. 48.

Argyle.

For repairing the Highways and Bridges in that Shire, 15 Geo. 3. c. 65.

Arms.

1. Arms in Custody of suspected Persons may be seized, 1 Geo. 1. c. 20. § 10.
2. For disarming the Highlands, 1 Geo. 1. c. 54. 11 Geo. 1. c. 26. 19 Geo. 2. c. 39. 21 Geo. 2. c. 34.
3. Stirlingshire included, 26 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 2.
4. Use of Highland Dress restrained, 19 Geo. 2. c. 39. § 17. 20 Geo. 2. c. 51. 21 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 7. Repealed by 22 Geo. 3. c. 63.
5. Acts for disarming Highlands extended to particular Parts of the Shire of Stirling, 26 Geo. 2. c. 29.

Arrestment. See Poynding.

Bail.

Bail in criminal Prosecutions increased, 11 Geo. 1. c. 26. § 11.

Bank.

For enabling the Bank of Scotland to increase their Capital Stock, 14 Geo. 3. c. 32. 24 Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 12.

Bankers.

1. No Notes but payable on Demand, 5 Geo. 3. c. 49. § 1. Post Bills payable at 7 Days Sight excepted, *Id.* § 2.
2. Penalty of circulating Notes for a less Sum than 20 s. Sterling, 5 Geo. 3. c. 49. § 7.

Bark.

Penalties for Bark condemned in Scotland, recovered in Court of Exchequer there, 13 Geo. 3. c. 74. § 3.

Bent.

Penalty of cutting Bent in Scotland, 15 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 9.

Brandy.

Aqua Vita excepted from Duties, 9 Geo. 2. c. 23. § 22. 19 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 27. 24 Geo. 2. c. 40. § 26.

Bread.

Regulations, 3 Geo. 3. c. 62.

Brewers.

1. Act 7 & 8 Gul. 3. c. 30. declared to extend to Brew-keepers, and ViQuallers in Scotland, 5 Geo. 3. c. 4. § 23.
2. Act 8 & 9 Gul. 3. c. 19. declared to extend to Scotland, and to all common Brewers within that Kingdom, 5 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 24.

Brunt Island.

A Duty upon Ale there, 6 Geo. 1. c. 8. 20 Geo. 2. c. 26. 17 Geo. 3. c. 20.

Calendar.

Courts of Session and Exchequer, and Markets, &c. not to be continued according to new Calendar, 24 Geo. 2. c. 23. § 4.

Carriages.

For Regulation of Carters, Carriages, and loaded Horses, 12 Geo. 3. c. 45.

Clergy. See Ministers.

Coals.

1. Carried from Stirling to Dunbar exempt from Duties, 8 Ann. c. 4. § 30. 9 Ann. c. 6. § 10.
2. Exported to Ireland liable to same Duties as from England, 9 Ann. c. 22. § 90.
3. For explaining and amending several Scotch Statutes respecting Colliers, Coal-bearers, and Salters, 15 Geo. 3. c. 28.

Conjuration.

Act intitled Against Witchcraft repealed, 9 Geo. 2. c. 5. § 2.

Corn.

1. Judges may spend prohibitory Laws, 14 Geo. 2. c. 7.
2. Debenture on Corn exported payable in three Months, 25 Geo. 2. c. 15. § 9.
3. Regulation of the Importation and Exportation of Corn, 13 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 14, 15, 16.
4. His Majesty impowered, during Recess of Parliament, to allow Importation of Corn into certain Counties in Scotland for a limited Time, 23 Geo. 3. c. 53. § 3.
5. Commissioners of Supply in certain Counties impowered to assess Land-holders, to raise Money for Relief of those reduced to Indigence by Failure of last Year's Crop, *Id.* § 13.

Courts.

1. Attendance of Nobility upon Circuit Courts discharged, 8 Ann. c. 16.
2. Directions for criminal Proceedings before Justices of Peace, 8 Ann. c. 16.
3. Act discharging the Yule Vacance repealed, 10 Ann. c. 13. This Act repealed, 1 Geo. 1. B. 2. c. 28.
4. Salaries of Judges charged upon Customs and Excise, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 108.
5. Circuit Courts once a Year, 10 Ann. c. 33.
6. For Trial and Admission of Lords of Sessions, 10 Geo. 1. c. 19.
7. Court of Session may adjourn in December, 3 Geo. 2. c. 32.
8. Court of Session adjourned on account of the Rebellion, 19 Geo. 2. c. 7.
9. Regulations of Sheriff's Courts, 20 Geo. 2. c. 43. § 29.
10. Of Circuit Courts, 20 Geo. 2. c. 43. § 31. 21 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 13. 23 Geo. 3. c. 45.
11. Advococation of Cables under 12 l. Value discharged, 20 Geo. 2. c. 43. § 38.
12. Judges Salaries augmented, 32 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 22. 5 Geo. 3. c. 47. § 11.
13. Judges

Scotland.

13. Judges empowered to make Adjournment, 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 27.
14. Courts in *Scotland* pronouncing Sentence of Transportation, may make over Offender to Contractor, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 32. § 1.
15. Convicts pardoned on Condition, to be transported in like Manner, § 2.
16. Times of holding *Martimas* and *Candlemas* Terms in the Court of Exchequer, altered, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 38.
18. For regulating the Court of Justiciary and Circuit Courts, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 45.

Criminals.

1. Persons who set Woods on Fire punished as wilful Fire-raisers, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 48. § 4.
2. Capital or Corporal Punishment not inflicted till 30 or 40 Days after Sentence, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 26. § 10. Corporal Punishment inflicted after eight or twelve Days, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. § 2.
3. Assessments may be made for Charges of Criminal Prosecutions, 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 26. § 12.

Customs.

4. Laws of Customs extended to *Scotland*, 6 *Ann.* c. 26. § 17.
2. Crown may appoint further Ports for landing Goods, 6 *Ann.* c. 26. § 18.
3. For a Treaty with the Proprietors of Sugar-houses, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 19. § 19.
4. The Privileges of the Sugar-houses purchased, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. § 6.

See Customs.

Daleith.

- Duty of Excise granted to that Town for repairing, &c. thereof, 33 *Geo.* 2. c. 53. 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 18.

Debtors.

1. For more equal and expeditious Payment of Creditors of Insolvent Debtors, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 72. Continued, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 41. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 18.
2. So much of 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 72. as relates to Bills and Promissory Notes made perpetual, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 18. § 55.

Dress. See Arms.

Dundee.

- Duty of Excise granted to that Town, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 11. 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 16.

Edinburgh.

1. Duty of two Pennies *Scots* on Ale, &c. granted to the Town, continued for 19 Years, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 5.
2. Duties extended, &c. 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 14. 1 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 9.
3. Petty Port Customs described, 1 *Geo.* 2. c. 22.
4. Charitable Fund for Insurance from Fire established, 1 *Geo.* 2. c. 22. § 4.
5. Murder of *Porteus* censured, 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 34 & 35.
6. Regulations for erecting publick Buildings and improving the City, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 36.
7. For supplying the City with Water, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 74.
8. For extending the Royalty of the City over adjoining Lands, and enabling his Majesty to license a Theatre, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 27.
9. For cleansing, lighting, and watching the South Side, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 36.
10. For lighting, &c. the Burgh of *Canongate* and the Liberties of *Plasance* and *Leith Wynd*, 12 *Geo.* 3. c. 15.
11. For preventing the slaughtering Cattle in that City, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 52.
12. For widening the Streets, rebuilding the University, and improving the City, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 28.

Equivalent.

- No equivalent Debentures to be stopped, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 14.

Escape.

1. Persons against whom Warrants are issued in *England*, escaping into *Scotland*, may be conveyed back by virtue of Indorsement of Justice, &c. where found, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 31. § 1.
2. Persons escaping from *Scotland* into *England* may be conveyed back in like Manner, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 31. § 2.

Evidence.

1. Method of taking Evidence, in Cases not Capital, taken away, 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 7.
2. Evidence of Offenders admitted in Trials for Theft of Cattle, 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 34.

Exchequer.

1. New Court of Exchequer constituted, 6 *Ann.* c. 26.
2. *Whitsuntide* and *Lammas* Terms, when to begin and end, 7 *Ann.* c. 15.

Excise.

1. What Duty shall be paid on *Scotch* Twopenny Ale, 8 *Ann.* c. 7. § 3.
2. Commissioners may empower Persons to erect and work Stills in certain Highland Counties, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 46. § 45. Repealed, and other Provisions made, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 22. § 1.

Excommunication.

- No Forfeiture, 10 *Ann.* c. 7. § 10.

Fencible Men.

- Regulations as to Officers, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 59. § 4. 5. 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 72. § 17, 18.

Fife.

- For repairing the Highways and Bridges, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 31.

Findhorn.

- To enable *His* *Majesty* to build and maintain Harbour and Pier, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 70.

Fifery.

1. Annual Fund of 2000*l.* for encouraging the Fisheries, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 20. § 14.
2. Commissioners for applying Part of the Equivalent for Improvement of Fisheries and Manufactures, 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 30.
3. Penalty of killing Lobsters in Spawning Time, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. § 4.
4. Encouragement given to, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 23.

Forfeited Estates.

1. Heretable Jurisdictions, &c. forfeited, annexed to the Crown, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 50. § 31.
2. Vested in the King, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 41.
3. Annexed to the Crown unalienably, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 41. Altered and amended, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 65. Repealed, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 57. and see No. 7.
4. When Claims on Barony of *Strowan* to be entered, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 29.
5. Session to determine Claims of Creditors, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 16.
6. Provisions for Relief of Vassals, 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 17.
7. His Majesty empowered to grant forfeited Estates to Heirs of former Proprietors, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 57.

Scotland

Funds.

Certain yearly Funds payable in lieu of Equivalent settled by Union, 5 Geo. 1. c. 20. 23 Geo. 2. c. 21.

Game.

1. Penalty of having Game without Leave of qualified Person, 24 Geo. 2. c. 34.
2. Season for killing, 1 Geo. 3. c. 21.
3. Penalty of making Muirburn between last Day of March and first November, 6 Geo. 3. c. 32. § 3, 4, 5, 6. Repealed, 13 Geo. 3. c. 54.
4. For Preservation of, repealing former Laws, 13 Geo. 3. c. 54.

Glasgow.

1. Duty of Excise granted to the Town, 1 Geo. 1. c. 44. 9 Geo. 2. c. 31. 28 Geo. 2. c. 29.
2. Damage in a Riot there to be made good, 12 Geo. 1. c. 27.
3. For building an Exchange, a Bridge, and other Improvements, 8 Geo. 3. c. 16.
4. For cleansing the Harbour and enlarging the Quays, &c. 12 Geo. 3. c. 16.
5. For extending Excise on Ale in Port Glasgow to the Town of Newark, 15 Geo. 3. c. 60.

Habeas Corpus.

Persons having committed any capital Offence in Scotland, may be sent thither for Trial, 31 Car. 2. c. 2. § 16.

Hemp and Flax.

The annual Provision to encourage the raising and dressing Hemp and Flax in Scotland, by 13 Geo. 1. c. 30. regulated pursuant to 7 Geo. 3. c. 58. 10 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 2.

Highways.

1. Laws before Union, confirmed, 5 Geo. 1. c. 30.
2. Additional Toll on Waggons drawn by four Horses, 32 Geo. 2. c. 15.
3. Powers granted for widening Highways, 11 Geo. 3. c. 53.
4. For removing Obstructions, &c. 12 Geo. 3. c. 45.
5. Regulation as to Statute Work in Shire of Edinburgh, 24 Geo. 3. sess. 1. c. 18.

Houses.

1. Surveyors to view Houses, &c. 21 Geo. 2. c. 10. & sequent. 26 Geo. 2. c. 17.
2. New Duties on Houses and Windows established by 6 Geo. 3. c. 38. extended to Scotland, 7 Geo. 3. c. 33.

Jiddburgh.

Duty of Excise granted to that Town, 7 Geo. 1. c. 25.

Insolvent Debtors, see Debtors.

Jurisdictions.

Heretable Jurisdictions resumed, 20 Geo. 2. c. 43. 21 Geo. 2. c. 19. 28 Geo. 2. c. 7.

Justiciary.

1. Method of exhibiting criminal Informations before Lords of Justiciary, 8 Ann. c. 16. § 4.
 2. Circuit Courts but once a Year, to Ann. c. 33.
 3. Judges indemnified for not performing Northern Circuit in May 1746, 19 Geo. 2. c. 39.
- Vol. X.

King.

1. Heirs of Tailzie, &c. impowered to sell to the Crown, 20 Geo. 2. c. 51.
2. Annual Revenues of Scotland continued, 1 Geo. 3. c. 1. § 8.

Kilgoburn.

Duty of Excise granted to that Town, 22 Geo. 3. c. 13. Continued, 14 Geo. 3. c. 28.

Kirkcaldy.

Duty of Excise granted to that Town, 15 Geo. 2. c. 8.

Kirkcudbright.

For repairing the Highways, and converting Statute Labour there into Money for that Purpose, 10 Geo. 3. c. 24.

Land.

To encourage Improvement of Lands held under Settlements of strict Rentail, 10 Geo. 3. c. 51.

Land Tax.

What Sum to be raised on Land Tax in Scotland.
See the Annual Bill and Personal Estates 2.

Linen.

1. Length and Breadth, 10 Ann. c. 21.
2. No Person to import bad Lintseed, 13 Geo. 1. c. 26. 24 Geo. 2. c. 31.
3. Stamp Master not to stamp it before taking Oath of Office, 18 Geo. 2. c. 24.
4. Encouragement given to the Manufacture, 26 Geo. 2. c. 20.

Linlithgow and Bathgate.

1. Duty of Excise granted to Linlithgow, 9 Geo. 1. c. 20. 6 Geo. 2. c. 18.
2. For repairing the Highways and Bridges, 19 Geo. 3. c. 12.

Macgregour.

For Restoration of that Clan, 15 Geo. 3. c. 29.

Malt.

1. The Malt Tax deducted out of Price of Ale, mentioned in seventh Article of Union, 12 Geo. 1. c. 4. § 62.
2. Perpetual Duty on Malt, &c. 33 Geo. 2. c. 7. § 1, 14. Cyder for Distilling, and private Uic, exempt, Id. § 11 & 23.

Manufactures.

1. Offences in seducing Artificers tried in Court of Justiciary or Circuits, 5 Geo. 1. c. 27. § 5.
2. Certain Scotch Acts relative to Manufactories explained, 24 Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 7. § 1.
3. Claims of the Rope and Sape Manufactories of Glasgow, to certain Exemptions from Customs, extinguished, Id. § 2.

Marriages.

Marriage Act not extend to Scotland, 26 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 18.

Militia, see Fencible Men.

Ministers.

1. To what Rates, Ministers, Heads of Colleges, &c. be subject, 17 Geo. 1. c. 11.
2. May chuse to which of the four yearly Rates they will be subject, 22 Geo. 2. c. 21.

B b

3. For

Scotland.

3. For raising and securing a Provision for their Widows and Children, 19 Geo. 3. c. 20.

Money.

Part of Coinage Duties appropriated to pay Salaries of Officers of the Mints in Scotland, &c. 7 Ann. c. 24. § 3.

Nonconformists.

1. Episcopal Congregations protected, 10 Ann. c. 7.
2. To pray for the King, &c. 10 Ann. c. 7. § 11. 5 Geo. 1. c. 29.
3. Sheriffs, &c. to inquire of episcopal Meetings, 19 Geo. 2. c. 38. 21 Geo. 2. c. 34.

Oaths.

Persons in Office to take the Oath of Abjuration, &c. 6 Ann. c. 14. 8 Ann. c. 15. 10 Ann. c. 2. 10 Ann. c. 7. 1 Geo. 1. c. 13. 1 Geo. 1. c. 20. 5 Geo. 1. c. 29. 19 Geo. 2. c. 39. 20 Geo. 2. c. 43. 21 Geo. 2. c. 34.

Outlawry.

Proceedings in, for Treason, 22 Geo. 2. c. 48.

Papists.

1. Power of punishing trafficking Papists given to Lords of Justiciary, 12 Ann. st. 2. c. 14. § 12.
2. 1 W. & M. c. 15. for disarming Papists, extended to Scotland, 1 Geo. 1. c. 20.

Parliament.

1. How 16 Peers elected, 6 Ann. c. 23.
2. Elections of Members of House of Commons, 12 Ann. st. 1. c. 6. 7 Geo. 2. c. 16. 16 Geo. 2. c. 11.
3. Penalty of Town Counsellors separating from Majority at annual Elections of Magistrates, 7 Geo. 2. c. 16. § 6. 16 Geo. 2. c. 11. § 22. Altered and amended, 14 Geo. 3. c. 81.

Patronage.

1. Right of Patrons restored, 10 Ann. c. 12.
2. *Jus Devolutum* not staid by Presentation of Person not qualified, 5 Geo. 1. c. 29. § 8.

Ports.

For repairing the Highways, Bridges, and Ferries, 25 Geo. 3. c. 13.

Port Glasgow, see Glasgow.

Poynding.

1. Directions for poynding Goods, 20 Geo. 2. c. 43. § 28.
2. For regulating Diligence of Law by Arrestment and Poynding, 12 Geo. 3. c. 72.

Prisons.

1. Regulations of, 20 Geo. 2. c. 43. § 18.
2. Ports, lawful Prisons, 21 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 9.

Salt.

1. Landed before Entry, forfeited, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 31. § 45.
2. No Salt of Produce of England to be imported from Scotland, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 14. § 1, 7.
3. Laws to prevent Frauds in importing and exporting Fish or Flesh, extended to Scotland, 7 Ann. c. 11. § 5.
4. Regulations for importing Scotch Salt, 5 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 20.
5. Wages not to be paid in Salt, 8 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 4.

Schools.

1. In the Highlands, 1 Geo. 1. c. 54. § 16. 4 Geo. 1. c. 8. § 32.
2. Private, to be registered, &c. 19 Geo. 2. c. 39.
3. Qualifications of Schoolmasters and Chaplains, 19 Geo. 2. c. 39. § 21.
4. Schoolmasters to take the Oaths, &c. 21 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 12.

Servants.

For levying the Duty on them, 18 Geo. 3. c. 30.

Sessions.

1. Nomination, Trial, and Admission of Lords of Session, 10 Geo. 1. c. 19. 3 Geo. 2. c. 32.
2. Court may adjourn, not exceeding ten Days, 3 Geo. 2. c. 32. 19 Geo. 2. c. 7.

Sheriffs.

1. Sheriffs depute, &c. not to be Officers to any Subject, 21 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 10.
2. For 15 Years to hold their Offices so long as his Majesty shall appoint, afterwards *ad vitam aut culpam*, 28 Geo. 2. c. 7.

Soldiers.

May be quartered, as they might by Law at the Union, 33 Geo. 2. c. 6. § 31, 45. 33 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 24. 10 Geo. 3. c. 3. § 31, 45. 10 Geo. 3. c. 7. § 24.

Stirlings.

For repairing the Highways and Bridges, 18 Geo. 3. c. 69.

Stores.

Premium for importing Masts to England, 2 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 12.

Tailzie.

Heirs of Tailzie may sell to the Crown, 20 Geo. 2. c. 50. & 51.

Tax.

1. Commissioners of Land Tax to levy Duty on Places and Pensions, 31 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 14, 29.
2. What Sum to be raised on Land Tax in Scotland, 33 Geo. 2. c. 1. § 124.

Tenures.

1. Encouragement to dutiful Vassals, 1 Geo. 1. c. 20. 21 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 17.
2. Service of personal Attendance discharged, 1 Geo. 1. c. 54. § 10.
3. Tenure by Ward-holding, &c. taken away, 20 Geo. 2. c. 50.
4. Escheats on Horning and Denunciation taken away, 20 Geo. 2. c. 50. § 11.
5. King to hold Principality and great Entries, 25 Geo. 2. c. 20.

Terms, see Courts.

Title Deeds.

Relief where Title Deeds were embezzled by Rebels, 20 Geo. 2. c. 20. 21 Geo. 2. c. 17.

Tobacco.

12 Car. 2. c. 34. extended to Scotland, 22 Geo. 3. c. 73. and Provisions as to Importation from Scotland into England, explained by 23 Geo. 3. c. 75. § 1.

Transport

Scotland.

Transportation.

For Transportation of Offenders, 25 Geo. 3. c. 46.

Treason.

1. The same as in England, 7 Ann. c. 21.
 2. Suspected Persons may be summoned to appear at Edinburgh, 1 Geo. 1. c. 20. § 6. 19 Geo. 2. c. 25.
 3. Qualification of Jurors, 19 Geo. 2. c. 9. § 4.
 4. For Trials of High Treason, &c. committed in Highlands, 21 Geo. 2. c. 19 & 34.
 5. Directions for Proceedings in Law, 22 Geo. 2. c. 48.
 6. 7th Ann. c. 21. § 14. not extend to Indictments for counterfeiting the Coin, or other Indictments of High Treason tried in that Manner, 6 Geo. 3. c. 53. § 3.
- For other Matters, see Glasgow, Stages 1.

Turnpikes.

Trustees for Turnpikes in County of Edinburgh impowered to borrow a farther Sum of Money on Credit of Tolls, 24 Geo. 3. sess. 1. c. 18.

Wigton.

For repairing the Highways and Bridges, 18 Geo. 3. c. 7.

Wines.

Proportional Duties in Scotland, 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 15.

Woollen Manufactures.

Manufactures of Serges, Platings, Fingrams, and Stockings, regulated, 6 Geo. 1. c. 13. 10 Geo. 4. c. 18.

For the Excise on Ale in several Towns of Scotland, see the respective Towns.

For other Matters, see Whodwons, Brandy, Bridges, Cozn, Customs, Edinburgh, Equivalent, Exchange, Highways, Linen, Nonconformists, Oaths, Parliament, Salt, Ships, Stamps, Stages.

Scouring Clay. See Fullers Earth.

Scripture. See Service and Sacrament.

Sea.

1. Open to Merchants, 18 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 3.
 2. The King called King of the Sea, 26 Ed. 3. See Appendix.
 3. Mariners of the West undertake to raise an Army, 5 R. 2. c. 3.
- For other Matters, see Reculants, Seamen, Ships, Watch and Ward.

Sea Banks. See Banks.

Seals.

1. Writs touching Common Law not to go out, under Petty Seal, 28 Ed. 1. §. 3. c. 6.
2. Deeds of Convents void, where Seals are not kept as directed by St. de appont. relig. 35 Ed. 1. §. 1. c. 4.
3. Writings relating to Barldom of March shall be sealed with Great Seal, 4 H. 7. c. 14.
4. Course in which the King's Grants shall pass Seals, 27 H. 8. c. 11.
5. Where Clerk of Privy Seal to make Warrants to Chancellor, 27 H. 8. c. 11. § 2.

Seals.

6. Fees of Clerk of Signet, 27 H. 8. c. 11. § 4, 8, 12.
 7. Counterfeiting Great Seal, &c. excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 9.
- For other Matters, see Chancery, Clerk of the Signet, Iceland 8. King 50. Liberties 20. Wales.

Seal-skins. See Skins.

Seamen.

1. Mariners deserting to be imprisoned, 2 R. 2. §. 1. c. 4.
2. Punishment of Watermen withdrawing in Times of Press, 2 & 3 Ph. & M. c. 16. § 8.
3. What Mariners may take Apprentices, 5 El. c. 5. § 12.
4. 18 H. 6. c. 19. against Soldiers departing, extended to Mariners, 5 El. c. 5. § 27.
5. Seamen and Fishermen not compellable to serve as Soldiers, 5 El. c. 5. § 41.
6. Trinity House at Deptford Stroud to set up Sea Marks, 8 El. c. 13. § 2.
7. For pressing Mariners, 16 Car. 1. c. 5. c. 23. c. 26.
8. Against Disturbances by Seamen, 16 Car. 2. c. 5. 19 Car. 2. c. 7. 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 23.
9. Declining to fight, lose their Wages and imprisoned, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 11. § 7.
10. Hindering their Captain from fighting, suffer as Felons, 21 & 22 Car. 2. c. 11. § 9.
11. Defending their Snips rewarded, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 11. § 10.
12. To be registered, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 21. 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 23. Repealed as to Seamen, 9 Ann. c. 21. § 64.
13. Disabled to be admitted to Greenwich Hospital, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 21. § 7. 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 19.
14. Duty of 6d. a Month to Greenwich Hospital, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 23. § 6.
15. Penalty of receiving Wages in Fraud of a Seaman or his Representatives, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 41. § 3.
16. Will on same Paper with Warrant of Attorney, void, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 41. § 6.
17. Deserting Merchant Ships, lose their Wages, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 7. § 17.
18. Not to be wilfully left beyond Sea, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 7. § 18.
19. Parish Boys may be bound or turned over to Sea-service, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6.
20. Exempted till 18 from Duty of 6d. per Month, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 7.
21. Apprentices Protection for three Years, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 15. 13 Geo. 2. c. 17.
22. Vagrants pressed, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 16.
23. Masters to have Wages of Apprentices pressed, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 17.
24. Seamen to have their Tickets when discharged or turned over, 4 Ann. c. 19. § 10.
25. Masters not obliged to take Apprentices under thirteen, 4 Ann. c. 19. § 16.
26. Apprentices not exempt from pressing after eighteen, if in Sea-service before, 4 Ann. c. 19. § 17.
27. Watermen not appearing when summoned to serve, disabled, 4 Ann. c. 19. § 18.
28. Firemen exempted from Press, 6 Ann. c. 31. § 2.
29. So Seamen in America, 6 Ann. c. 37. § 9. Repealed, 15 Geo. 3. c. 31. § 19.
30. Commissioners of the Navy may punish Disturbances by Seamen in the Yards, 1 Geo. 1. c. 25.
31. Seamen maimed in Fight against Pirates rewarded, 8 Geo. 1. c. 24. § 5.
32. Penalty

Seamen.

32. Penalty on not fighting Pirates, 8 Geo. 1. c. 24. § 6.
33. Masters not to pay their Men more than Half their Wages beyond Sea, 8 Geo. 1. c. 24. § 7. 12 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 12.
34. Penalty on Commanders of Ships of War carrying Merchandize, 8 Geo. 1. c. 24. § 8.
35. Punctual Payment of Seamen's Wages, 1 Geo. 2. f. 2. c. 9. § 6.
36. Bounty on Conduct Money, &c. allowed to volunteer Seamen, 1 Geo. 2. c. 14. 14 Geo. 2. c. 38.
37. Provisions against Impositions upon Seamen, 1 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 7.
38. Provisions for Seamen in foreign Parts, 1 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 12.
39. In Service privileged from Arrests under 20 l. 1 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 15. 14 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 3.
40. Masters of Merchant Ships to contract with Seamen in Writing, 2 Geo. 2. c. 36. Perpetual, 2 Geo. 3. c. 31.
41. Taking without, forfeit 5 l. to Greenwich Hospital, 2 Geo. 2. c. 36. § 1.
42. Seamen in Merchants Service deserting or absenting, 2 Geo. 2. c. 36. § 3, 5, 9, 10.
43. Penalties deducted, § 9.
44. One Man's Pay in 100, given to Widows, 6 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 18.
45. Merchant Ships navigated by three fourths Foreigners in a War, 13 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 1.
46. Foreign Seamen serving two Years upon Proclamation in Time of War, deemed natural Subjects, 13 Geo. 2. c. 3. § 2.
47. Bounty on taking or destroying Ships of War, 13 Geo. 2. c. 4. § 15. 17 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 18.
48. Exemptions from Press, 13 Geo. 2. c. 17. c. 28. § 5.
49. Bounty to Widows, 14 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 2.
50. Not arrested for small Debts in Ireland, 14 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 3.
51. Restriction of Wages in Merchants Service, 14 Geo. 2. c. 38. § 4.
52. Offences on board Privateers punished as on Ships of War, 17 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 25.
53. Seamen in Plantations not impressed, 19 Geo. 2. c. 30.
54. Masters of Ships in Plantations to carry Seamen for Majesty's Service, 19 Geo. 2. c. 30. § 5.
55. Letters of Attorney revocable, 20 Geo. 2. c. 24. § 6.
56. Hospital erected for Relief of Seamen in Merchants Service, 20 Geo. 2. c. 38.
57. Forging Certificates, § 4.
58. Persons giving 50 l. to be Governors, § 16.
59. Seamen pay 6 d. per Month, § 17.
60. India Company's Service exempted, § 37.
61. Forging Tickets, or Mediterranean Pass, excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 25.
62. Authorized to set up Trades, 22 Geo. 2. c. 44. 3 Geo. 3. c. 8. 24 Geo. 3. f. 2. c. 6. § 1, 4.
63. Two Men's Pay in 100 given to Widows of Officers in the Navy, 24 Geo. 2. c. 47. § 10.
64. Three Fourth of the Crew of Merchant Ships may be Foreigners, 28 Geo. 2. c. 16. 16 Geo. 3. c. 20. for a limited Time, 17 Geo. 3. c. 34. 18 Geo. 3. c. 6. 19 Geo. 3. c. 14. 20 Geo. 3. c. 20. 21 Geo. 3. c. 11. 22 Geo. 3. c. 16.
65. Volunteers paid from Time of entering, 31 Geo. 2. c. 10.
66. Supernumeraries entitled to Wages, 31 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 2.
67. Wages of Apprentices, to whom payable, 31 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 16.
68. Seamen not to be taken out of Service, except for Crimes or Debts of 20 l. 31 Geo. 2. c. 10. § 28.
69. Mariners not to have Benefit of Insolvent Act unless they insist, 1 Geo. 3. c. 17. § 57. 9 Geo. 3. c. 26.

Search.

70. Farther Provisions for Encouragement of Seamen, &c. 2 Geo. 3. c. 16.
 71. Provisions of 2 Geo. 2. c. 36. extended to America, 2 Geo. 3. c. 31.
 72. Treasurer and other Officers of the Navy impowered to apprehend Persons forging Seamen's Tickets, Wills, &c. 9 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 5.
 73. Navy Board impowered to pay Head Money to Officers and Men of the *Santa Margarita* for taking the French Frigate *L'Amazone*, 24 Geo. 3. c. 28.
 74. For Encouragement of Seamen, and speedy manning Navy, 19 Geo. 3. c. 67. 21 Geo. 3. c. 15.
 75. Protections suspended, 19 Geo. 3. c. 75. § 1.
 76. No Person to be sued for impressing. *Id.* § 3.
- For other Matters, see Admiralty, &c. Arrests 13. Candles 21. Certiorari 24. Coals 25, &c. Cottages 5. Customs, Felonies with and without Clergy, T. Forgeties and Seamen, Fifth, &c. 63. Greenland, Greenwich Hospital, Limitations 11. Naturalization, Oaths 30. Piracy, Plantations 56. Poor 21. Privateers, Prizes, Probate of Wills 4, 5. Ships, Soldiers, Stamps, Swearing 2. Vagrants 10. Watermen, Wills 7.

Search.

But four Writs of Search shall go where Lands are demanded against the King, 14 Ed. 3. f. 1. c. 14.

Searchers. See Customs.

Sea Town.

Grant thereof to the Archbishoprick of Dublin, made effectual, 4 Ann. c. 26.

Secondary of the King's Bench.

May have three Clerks, 2 Geo. 2. c. 23. § 16.

Second Deliberance. See Replevin.

Secunda Superoneratione.

How to be inrolled, and Transcripts sent into Exchequer, *St. Westminster*. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 8.

Sedgemoor in Somersetshire.

Its ancient Watercourses opened, and new ones made, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 26.

Seed Oil. See Oil.

Seston. See Altcar.

Seizures. See Customs.

Senegal. See African Company.

Senna. See Drugs.

Sepulchre (Saint).

For Relief and Employment of the Poor within that Part of the Parish which lies in *Middlesex*, 15 Geo. 3. c. 68.

Sequel.

Servants.**Service and Sacraments.****Sewers.****Sequestration.** See Ecclesiastical Courts.**Serjeants at Arms.**

Limited to thirty, 13 R. 2. §. 1. c. 6.

Servants.

1. Victuals and Apparel regulated, 37 Ed. 3. c. 8.
 2. Servants that riotously take their Masters Goods at their Death, to surrender upon Proclamation, 33 H. 6. c. 1.
 3. May be committed till they answer the Executors, 33 H. 6. c. 1. §. 2.
 4. For imposing a Duty on Men Servants, 17 Geo. 3. c. 39. Amended, 19 Geo. 3. c. 59. and see 21 Geo. 3. c. 31. 22 Geo. 3. c. 68. §. 28. 23 Geo. 3. c. 70. §. 27.
 5. Duties on Male Servants repealed, and new Duties granted on Male and Female Servants, 25 Geo. 3. c. 43.
 6. Servants of his Majesty and Royal Family, Ambassadors, Royal Hospitals, Universities, &c. exempt, *Id.* §. 9.
 7. So, one Servant of an Officer under the Rank of Field Officer; or disabled in Service, and on Half-pay, §. 11.
 8. Exemption from one Female Servant for every two Children or Grand-children, 25 Geo. 3. c. 43. 70.
- For other Matters, see Felonies within Clergy, Tit. Servants, Five 5. Labourers.

Services.

None shall distrain for more than due, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 10.

Service and Sacraments.

1. Penalty of depraving, 1 Ed. 6. c. 1.
2. To be administered in both Kinds, 1 Ed. 6. c. 1. §. 7.
3. Repeal of all Acts concerning Religion, 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. §. 3.
4. For Uniformity of Service and Administration of Sacraments, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 1. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 1. 1 El. c. 1. 8 El. c. 1. §. 3. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 4.
5. Penalty of reviling the Prayer Book, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 1. §. 2.
6. Bishops may join with Justices in determining Offences, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 1. §. 4.
7. Prayers may be said in Greek, Latin, &c. in Universities, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 1. §. 6. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 4. §. 18.
8. Bishops, &c. may punish by Church Censures, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 1. §. 12. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 1. §. 3. 1 El. c. 2. §. 16.
9. All to resort to Parish Churches, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 1.
10. Penalty if at other Worship, §. 6.
11. Such Service shall be used as in the last Year of King Henry VIII. 1 Mar. §. 2. c. 2.
12. Penalty of disturbing a Preacher or Priest, &c. 1 Mar. §. 2. c. 3.
13. Amercement on the Parish, §. 8.
14. Penalty of not repairing to Church, 1 El. c. 2. §. 14. 35 El. c. 1.
15. Ordinary may punish Offences, 1 El. c. 2. §. 23.
16. Bible and divine Service translated into Welsh, 5 El. c. 28.
17. Penalty on maintaining Doctrine contrary to Articles, 13 El. c. 12. §. 2.
18. Ecclesiastics to read and subscribe the Book of Common Prayer, &c. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 4. 15 Car. 2. c. 6.
19. Persons in Office to take Sacrament and Declaration against Transubstantiation, 25 Car. 2. c. 2.
20. Time given to those in the Fleet and beyond Sea till three Calendar Months after Return, 13 Geo. 1. c. 29. Four Months, 2 Geo. 2. c. 31. §. 5.

21. Six Months given for taking the Sacrament, 16 Geo. 2. c. 30. §. 3.
 22. Allowance of Impediments by Ordinary for not reading Service, extended to Certificate of Subscription, 23 Geo. 2. c. 28.
 23. Reading Articles to indemnify against Neglect in point of Time, 23 Geo. 2. c. 28. §. 2.
- For other Matters, see Bishops, Church, Corporation 9. Ireland 32. King 25, &c. Naturalization 15. Nonconformists 9. &c. Oaths 36. Recusants, Religion, Rome, Scotland, Superstitious Books, Wales.

Servitor Bills.

His Fees, and how punished for taking more than allowed, 2 H. 4. c. 23.

Sessions of the Peace. See Justices of Peace, Middlesex, Scotland.**Settlement of the Poor.** See Poor.**Seven-oake.**

Wool-key how vested in Trustees for the King, subject to an Agreement concerning the Free school in Seven-oake, 8 Geo. 1. c. 31.

Severn.

1. For preventing Robberies in, 8 H. 6. c. 27.
 2. All Men to have free Passage, 9 H. 6. c. 5. 19 H. 7. c. 18. 23 H. 8. c. 12. 25 H. 8. c. 5.
 3. For preserving the Fish, 30 Car. 2. c. 9.
 4. For building a Bridge over it, 15 Geo. 3. c. 17.
 5. For one at *Preen's-Eddy*, 17 Geo. 3. c. 12.
 6. For rebuilding the Bridge at *Masimore*, 17 Geo. 3. c. 68.
 7. For preserving and regulating the Fisheries, and in the River *Vernieu*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 33.
- For other Matters, see Bristol and Worcester.

Sewers.

1. Commissions of Sewers awarded by the Chancellor, 6 H. 6. c. 5. 18 H. 6. c. 10. 23 H. 6. c. 8. 12 Ed. 4. c. 6. 4 H. 7. c. 1. 6 H. 8. c. 10. 12 Car. 2. c. 6.
 2. Power to execute their Ordinances, 8 H. 6. c. 3.
 3. Authority, &c. of Commissioners, 23 H. 8. c. 5.
 4. Shall be resident in the County, 25 H. 8. c. 10.
 5. Power of taxing the King's Lands, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 8.
 6. In *Glamorganshire* have Power to prevent Damage by Sand arising from the Sea, 1 Mar. §. 3. c. 11.
 7. Directions for Commissions, and the Execution of them, 13 El. c. 9.
 8. Fines to be estreated yearly, 13 El. c. 9. §. 6.
 9. Under what Penalties, 3 Geo. 1. c. 13. §. 15.
 10. Water-courses within two Miles of *London*, falling into *Thames*, subject to Commission, 3 Ja. 1. c. 14. 2 W. & M. §. 2. c. 8. §. 14.
 11. For draining *Sedgemore*, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 26.
 12. Common Council of *London* authorised to appoint Commissioners, 19 Car. 2. c. 3. 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 17. 7 Ann. c. 9.
 13. Commissioners impowered to decree Copyholds from the Owners for the Taxes, and to distrain Goods, 7 Ann. c. 10. §. 3.
- For other Matters, see London, Daving 12. Weirs.

Shaloons.

Sheep.

Shaloons.

Not to be exported from Ireland to any Place but England,
10 & 11 W. 3. c. 10. § 1, 2, 3, 4.

Sheep.

1. Not to be exported, 3 H. 6. c. 2. 22 H. 8. c. 7.
 2. None to keep more than 2200, 25 H. 8. c. 13.
 3. Penalties & ex. owing alive, 8 Ed. c. 3. 12 Car. 2. c. 32.
 4. Stealing or killing Sheep or other Cattle, Felony without Clergy, 14 Geo. 2. c. 6.
 5. Extended to Bull, Cow, Ox, Steer, Bullock, Heifer, Calf, and Lamb, 15 Geo. 2. c. 14.
- For other Matters, see Cattle, Wool.

Sheerness. See Fortifications 8, &c.

Shepperton Bridge.

For building a Bridge at Shepperton on the Thames, 20 Geo. 2. c. 22. 20 Geo. 3. c. 32.

Sherbet. See Coffee.

Sheffield.

1. Chapel there made a perpetual Cure, 13 Geo. 2. c. 12.
 2. Regulation of Courts Baron of Sheffield and Ecclesal, in Yorkshire, 29 Geo. 2. c. 37.
 3. Wardens and Assay Masters appointed for assaying Wrought Plate in Sheffield and Birmingham, 13 Geo. 3. c. 52. Amended as to Sheffield, 24 Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 20.
 4. For enlarging the Market Place, regulating the Markets, widening the Streets, and erecting Slaughter Houses, 24 Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 5.
- For other Matters, see Cutlers, Gold and Silver.

Sheriffs.

1. Shall hold County Court but from Month to Month, and Turn twice a Year, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 35.
2. How to receive and account for King's Debts, St. de Scac. 51 H. 3. § 5. St. de Fin. levat. 27 Ed. 1. § 1. c. 2.
3. Shall not lodge with above five or six Horses, &c. St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 1.
4. Receiving King's Debts shall give Discharges, 3 Ed. 1. c. 19.
5. Shall receive Writs in County Court, or Rear County, and give Billets for them, St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 39. Or in any other Place, 2 Ed. 3. c. 5.
6. In case of Resistance, shall take *Possio Comitatus*, and imprison Refusers, St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 39.
7. Shall not deliver Prisoners not bailable, St. de Fin. levat. 27 Ed. 1. § 1. c. 3.
8. Shall be elected by the Counties, Art. super Cartas; 28 Ed. 1. § 3. c. 8. Who shall chuse good Men, c. 13.
9. Oath, Vol. 1. fol. 159.
10. Shall be appointed by Chancellor, Treasurer, Barons of Exchequer and Justices; have sufficient in the County, and not be Steward or Bailiff of any Lord, St. Linc. 9 Ed. 2. § 2. 2 Ed. 3. c. 4. 4 Ed. 3. c. 9. 5 Ed. 3. c. 4. 14 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 7.
11. Process against Sheriffs not acquitting King's Debtors, 14 Ed. 2. c. 1.
12. Shall not let Bailiwicks to farm, St. Linc. 9 Ed. 2. § 2. 14 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 9. 23 H. 6. c. 9.
13. Shall receive Prisoners from Constables, &c. without Fee, 4 Ed. 3. c. 10.

Sheffield.

Sheriffs.

14. Shall let Hundreds, &c. for the old Farm, 4 Ed. 3. c. 15.
15. Shall not continue in Office above a Year, 14 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 7. 28 Ed. 3. c. 7. 42 Ed. 3. c. 9. 46 Ed. 3. 23 H. 6. c. 7.
16. Shall not increase their Farm, and have but one Bailiff Errant, 14 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 9.
17. Commissions shall not be granted to Sheriffs to take Indictments, 28 Ed. 3. c. 9.
18. No Under Sheriff or Sheriff's Clerk in Office above a Year, 42 Ed. 3. c. 9. 23 H. 6. c. 7.
19. Sheriff shall not be in Office again for three Years, 1 R. 2. c. 11.
20. Shall account for Issues of Counties upon Oath, and not be charged with ancient Farm, 1 H. 4. c. 11.
21. Shall be sworn to reside in Bailiwick, and not let it to farm, 4 H. 4. c. 5.
22. Officers shall not be in Office again for three Years, 1 H. 5. c. 4.
23. His Accounts of Casuals, allowed on his Oath, 4 H. 5. c. 2.
24. The King enabled to continue Sheriffs for four Years, 9 H. 5. c. 5.
25. Shall duly return Writs, and summon Jurors, on Pain of double Damages, 4 H. 6. c. 1.
26. Certain Extortions prohibited to Sheriff of Hereford, 9 H. 6. c. 7. 11 H. 6. c. 7.
27. Fees of Sheriff and Gaoler on Arrest, &c. 23 H. 6. c. 9.
28. Shall take no Bond, but to themselves, and to keep Day, &c. 23 H. 6. c. 9.
29. Shall appoint Deputies in Courts to receive Writs, 23 H. 6. c. 9.
30. Penalty of taking more than is assessed for Wages of Knights of Parliament, 23 H. 6. c. 10.
31. A Pardon to Sheriffs, &c. for continuing in their Office, 28 H. 6. c. 3. 8 Ed. 4. c. 4.
32. Old Sheriff may return Writs, &c. during Michaelmas Term, &c. 12 Ed. 4. c. 1. 17 Ed. 4. c. 7.
33. To certify Names of Prisoners to Justices of Gaol Delivery, 3 H. 7. c. 3.
34. Justice of Peace may convict and punish Sheriffs for Misdemeanors relating to County Court, 11 H. 7. c. 15.
35. Estreats to be viewed by Justices of Peace, 11 H. 7. c. 13.
36. Statutes extended to Stewards and Officers of Liberties, 27 H. 8. c. 24.
37. Allowance, by Oath, upon their Accounts, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 16. Repealed, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 4.
38. Tallies of Reward and Allowances, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 4.
39. Sheriff of Northumberland shall account, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 34.
40. Fined for not returning Writs touching Revenue, 7 Ed. 6. c. 1. § 12.
41. Not to be Justices, 1 Mar. § 2. c. 8. § 2.
42. Severance of Sheriffwicks of several Counties, 8 El. c. 16.
43. Under Sheriffs, &c. sworn not to take Rewards for returning Jurors, 27 El. c. 12.
44. Fees upon Executions limited, 29 El. c. 4.
45. Penalty on granting Warrant before receives Writ, 43 El. c. 6. 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 53.
46. Sheriff that hath *Quietus est*, not questioned for any Thing omitted, after four Years, 21 Ja. 1. c. 5. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 21. § 8.
47. Shall not keep open Tables, or make Presents to Judges; or have more than forty, or under twenty Servants with Liveries, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 21. Perpetual, 1 Ja. 2. c. 17.
48. Not charged with illeivable Seisures, &c. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 21. § 4.
49. When to certify Seisures into Exchequer, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 21. § 4.
50. Shall have Lands, in the County, sufficient, &c. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 21. § 7.

§ 1. Not

Sheriffs.

51. Not extend to Counties Palatine, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 21. § 9.
52. Sheriffs of London not to take Money of Under Sheriff, 5 Ann. c. 31. § 8.
53. Regulation of Office of Sheriffs, and for Ease in accounting, 3 Geo. 1. c. 15.
54. Allowance for levying King's Debts, 3 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 2.
55. Penalty of buying or selling Office of Under Sheriff, § 10.
56. Penalty on Clerks not returning Estreats, § 12.
57. Fees on *Habere facias p. diffinem*, &c. § 16.
58. Taking more than Poundage, Extortion, § 17.
59. Not extend to Appointment of Under Sheriffs, &c. to London, Middlesex, Durham, Westmorland, &c. § 21.
60. Sheriffs of Wales to account before Auditor, § 22.
61. Date of Writ written on Warrant, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 54.
62. Yearly Allowance of 400*l.* out of Aggregate Fund, for Expence of passing their Accounts, 3 Geo. 1. c. 16.
63. To turn over all Process not executed, to Successor, 20 Geo. 1. c. 37.
64. Writs turned over to succeeding Sheriff, 20 Geo. 2. c. 37.
65. Not to make a Return after six Months from Expiration of Office, § 2.
66. To be appointed on Morrow of St. Martin, 24 Geo. 2. c. 48. § 12.
67. Payment of Post Fines, 32 Geo. 2. c. 14.
68. Forging Receiver's Hand, &c. Death, § 9.
69. Not intitled to Poundage when Trustee for the Crown, 7 Geo. 3. c. 29.

For other Matters, see Arrests 6. Writs 22. Attorneys 16. 45. Bail 8, &c. Bailiffs, &c. 4. Bristol 2. County Court, Debt to the King, Disseisin, Distress, Escape, Ejectments 12. Estreats, Exchequer, fees 8. forcible Entry 3. franchises 13. Gaols, &c. 3. Highways, Hundreds, Juries, Northumberland 7. Norwich 11, 11. Outer le Main, Parliaments 52. &c. Pleas of the Crown, Recognizances 15. Replevin 1, &c. Return of Writs 6. Scotland, Wales.

Sherwood Forest.

Burning of Ling, Heath, or Brakes there prohibited, 5 Ann. c. 14. § 5.

Ship Money.

Proceedings thereon declared void, 16 Car. 1. c. 14.

Shippey in Kent.

Inhabitants taxable towards Repair of the King's Ferry, 18 El. c. 10. § 10.

Ships.

1. No Ships restrained from coming into Port, or in selling their Goods, 28 Ed. 3. c. 13. § 3. 20 R. 2. c. 4.
2. Not forfeited for small Things put on board without Owner's Knowledge, 38 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 8.
3. None shall ship Goods but in Ships of the King's Ligeance, 5 R. 2. § 1. c. 3. 14 R. 2. c. 6. Repealed, 1 El. c. 13.
4. Ships of the King's Ligeance shall be freighted preferably to others, 6 R. 2. c. 8. 4 H. 7. c. 10. Repealed, 1 El. c. 13.
5. Owners shall take reasonable Freight, 14 R. 2. c. 6.
6. No Gascon or Guian Wines imported but in English Shipping, 1 H. 7. c. 8. Or *Tobolus* Woad, 4 H. 7. c. 10. 7 H. 8. c. 2. 23 H. 8. c. 7. Repealed, 1 El. c. 13.
7. Freight limited, 32 H. 8. c. 14.

Ships.

8. Importation of Wines and *Tobolus* Woad in foreign Ships permitted, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 18.
9. Penalty of freighting foreign Ships, 1 El. c. 18.
10. Foreign Ships not to be employed Coastwise, 5 El. c. 5. § 8. 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 6.
11. What Mariners may take Apprentices, 5 El. c. 5. § 12.
12. Not forfeited for exporting Corn, unless Owner knew it, 5 El. c. 5. § 24.
13. Trinity House at *Deptford* shall set up and preserve Beacons and Sea Marks, 8 El. c. 13.
14. Penalty of destroying them, § 4.
15. Encouragement for taking and exporting Fish, 13 El. c. 11.
16. What Vessels not to anchor in the Fishermen's Way on Coast of *Norfolk*, 13 El. c. 11. § 4.
17. Hays and Plates not to cross the Seas, 13 El. c. 15.
18. They that export Goods in Carracks or Gallies, shall pay Aliens Customs, 12 Car. 2. c. 4. § 4.
19. Goods imported from Plantations in English Ships only, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 1.
20. And from *Africa*, *Asia*, and *America*, in English Ships, or in Ships of Plantations, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 3.
21. Goods imported in English Shipping, shall be brought from the first Port of Shipping, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 4.
22. Shipping built in Plantations deemed English, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 7.
23. No Goods or Stores of *Muscovy* or *Turky*, Timber, Salt, Tar, &c. Hemp, Flax, Raisins, Figs, Prunes, Olive Oil, Corn, Sugar, Pot Ashes, Wine, Spirits, &c. shall be imported but in Shipping of *England*, or of the Country from whence the Goods are first shipped, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 8. 29 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 19. Extended to Commodities manufactured in foreign Parts, 19 Geo. 3. c. 48. § 1, 2.
24. Certificates of English Ships to be given and registered, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 10.
25. Not to restrain importing *India* Goods, § 13.
26. Not to extend to *Scotch* Goods, Seal Oil of *Russia*, &c. c. 16.
27. Articles of War for Government of the Navy, 13 Car. 2. § 1. c. 9. 18 Geo. 2. c. 35. 21 Geo. 2. c. 11. 22 Geo. 2. c. 33.
28. Foreign-built Ships not to have the Privilege of English, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 6.
29. Ships trading beyond *Malaga* shall have two Decks, 16 Guns, and 32 Men, or pay one *per Cent.* above Customs, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 35. Except Ships carrying Fish for a Moiety of their Cargo, § 36. To be *British* caught, 9 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 3.
30. Allowance out of the Customs to new-built defensible Ships for Terms of Years, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 37. 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 11. § 13. 5 W. & M. c. 24.
31. What Goods shall not be imported from the *Netherlands* or *Germany*, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 23.
32. Duty of 5*s.* a Ton on *French* Ships trading to *England*, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 17. 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 24.
33. No Goods (except Salt, Wine, &c.) to be carried from *Europe* to the Plantations but from *England*, 15 Car. 2. c. 7. § 6.
34. Arriving in Plantations to produce her Register to the Governor, 15 Car. 2. c. 7. § 7.
35. Penalties for delivering up Merchant Ships, 16 Car. 2. c. 6.
36. Prize Ships made free, 19 Car. 2. c. 11.
37. Of 200 Tons and 16 Guns shall not be delivered up to Pirates, &c. without fighting, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 11.
38. Penalty on Mariners refusing to defend Ships, § 2, 7.
39. Master having discovered a Pirate, shall not leave his Ship, § 3.

Ships.

40. No Ships shall be delivered up to a *Turk, &c.* not having her double Number of Guns, without fighting, 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 4.*
41. Master excused if Mariners mutiny, § 8.
42. Mariner mutinying to suffer Death, § 9.
43. Ships attacking a Merchant Ship may be made Prize, § 11.
44. Mariuer, &c. destroying Ship, to suffer as a Felon, without Clergy, § 12.
45. Duty of 5*s.* per Ton on foreign Ships employed in coasting Trade, 1 *Ja. 2. c. 18.*
46. Duty of Tonnage on Ships granted, 5 *W. & M. c. 20.*
47. Cruisers and Convoys appointed, 1 *W. & M. § 1. c. 34. 5 W. & M. c. 20. § 46. 6 Ann. c. 13.*
48. For Government of Navy, 5 *W. & M. c. 25.*
49. Method of measuring Ships, 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 12. § 10.*
50. Seamen on board Coal Ships exempt from Press, 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 18. § 19.*
51. Foreign Ships not to carry Plantation Goods, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 22.*
52. Ships trading to Plantations to be registered, and have Certificate, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 22. § 17.*
53. Encouragement to defend Ships, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 7. § 11.*
54. Hoys may pass in Port of London with Corn, &c. by *Transfere* without Coquet, 1 *Ann. § 1. c. 26.*
55. Certificates of Discharge to be indorsed on coasting Bonds, 1 *Ann. § 1. c. 26. § 3.*
56. Destroying Ships by Mariners, to Prejudice of Owners or Merchants, Felony, 1 *Ann. § 2. c. 79. § 4. 4 Geo. 1. c. 12. § 3. 11 Geo. 1. c. 29. § 6.*
57. For enabling Master, &c. of Trinity House to rebuild *Edystone* Light House, 4 *Ann. c. 20. 8 Ann. c. 17.*
58. Toll to *Edystone* Light House to be paid by Ships passing to and from *Ireland*, 8 *Ann. c. 17. § 1.*
59. Ships prohibited to stop at the King's Moorings, or fallen to King's Ships, 10 *Ann. c. 17. § 21.*
60. Directions for preserving Ships in Distress, 12 *Ann. § 2. c. 18. 26 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 6.*
61. Raw Silk not to be imported from the *Streights*, except from Grand Seigneur's Dominions, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 14.*
62. Fir Timber may be imported from *Germany*, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 15.*
63. Hovering Ships under 50 Tons compelled to come into Port, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 31. Amended as to Bonds, by 12 Geo. 2. c. 22.*
64. Penalty on Masters suffering uncustomed Goods to be delivered, or Wool laden, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 32.*
65. Ships of 30 Tons importing Brandy, &c. forfeited, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 29.*
66. Rule for Admeasurement of Ships, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 33. 32 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 11.*
67. Ships of 40 Tons importing Brandy, &c. forfeited, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 1.*
68. Captains of Men of War not to take Goods on board, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 24. § 8.*
69. Maintenance of the *Skerries* Lights, 3 *Geo. 2. c. 36.*
70. Not to take in Gunpowder above *Blackwall*, and to land Gunpowder below *Blackwall*, 5 *Geo. 2. c. 20. § 2 & 3.*
71. Not to fire Guns above *Blackwall* after Sun-set, § 4.
72. Not to melt Pitch or Tar on-board above *Blackwall*, § 4.
73. Nets to moon in *St. Saviour's Dock*, § 10.
74. Owners not answerable for Master, &c. beyond Value of Ship and Freight, 7 *Geo. 2. c. 15.*
75. Where Freighters may file Bill to discover total Amount of Loss, § 2.
76. Merchant Ships may be navigated with three Fourths Foreigners for a limited Time, 13 *Geo. 1. c. 3. 28 Geo. 2. c. 16. 11 Geo. 3. c. 3. 10 Geo. 3. c. 20. See Title Steamers.*
77. Aliens may import the Goods of *Spain*, &c. in *British* Ships, 17 *Geo. 2. c. 36. § 4.*
78. Reward of 20,000*l.* for discovering North West Passage, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 17.*
79. Rules for Government of Ships of War, &c. 18 *Geo. 2. c. 35. Repealed, 22 Geo. 2. c. 33. And that Act extended to Vessels on the Lakes in America, 29 Geo. 2. c. 27.*
80. Prize Ships deemed *British*-built, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 45. § 9.*
81. Offences in burning or destroying Ships excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 52. § 14.*
82. Commission of Appeals confirmed, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 3.*
83. Articles for Government of Navy, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 33. This Act explained and amended, 19 Geo. 3. c. 17.*
84. Court Martial to try only within Admiralty Jurisdiction, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 33. § 4.*
85. Land Officer or Soldier exempt from Naval Court Martial, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 33. § 5.—Penalty of refusing to give Evidence, &c. 22 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 17.*
86. Penalty of Perjury, *Id.*
87. Powers of Articles in force over Crews of Ships lost, 22 *Geo. 2. c. 33. § 21.*
88. Pay of Officers, &c. of Ships taken, who have behaved well, reserved, § 22.
89. Within what Time Trial must be, § 23.
90. Penalty on Officers taking Freight Goods on board King's Ships, § 24.
91. Theft on board of Ships, &c. in Rivers, deprived of Clergy, 24 *Geo. 2. c. 45.*
92. Stealing shipwrecked Goods, deprived of Clergy, 26 *Geo. 2. c. 19.*
93. Goods imported in *British*-built Ships being the Property of Foreigners, to pay Aliens Duty, 29 *Geo. 2. c. 34. § 20. 22 Geo. 2. c. 33. extended to the Lakes, &c. in North America, 29 Geo. 2. c. 27.*
95. Agreeing for Ransom of neutral Ships, Piracy, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 25. § 12.*
96. Marines, while on board King's Ships, to be governed according to 22 *Geo. 2. c. 33. 33 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 43.*
97. Alteration of the Provisions for preserving the Harbour Moorings of the Royal Navy, 9 *Geo. 3. c. 30. § 1, 2.*
98. Foreigners prohibited from purchasing Shares of *British* Ships without Consent of three Fourths in Value of the Owners, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 26.*
99. For ascertaining Tonnage, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 74. § 1.*
100. Method of measuring Coal Vessels not to be altered, *Id.* § 2.
101. For enlarging the Term of a Patent to *Elizabeth Taylor*, for the Use of Engines in making Blocks, &c. for Ships Rigging, 16 *Geo. 3. c. 18.*
102. For explaining and amending 22 *Geo. 2. c. 33. 19 Geo. 3. c. 17.*
103. Certain Restrictions on Navigation Act, 12 *Can. 2. c. 18. suspended during Hostilities with France, 19 Geo. 3. c. 28.*
104. Vessels in Port of London not to be removed out of the Stream, unless to lawful Quays, 19 *Geo. 3. c. 48. § 3.*
105. Ships navigated by three Fourths Foreigners to be entered on Payment of *British* Duties, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 20. § 4.*
106. Goods usually imported from any Part of Europe within the *Streights of Gibraltar*, may be imported in Ships belonging to any State in Amity with *England*, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 45. § 3.*
107. For preventing the Enemy from being supplied with Ships from *Great Britain* for a limited Time; 22 *Geo. 3. c. 71. Continued, 23 Geo. 3. c. 2.*
108. Goods the Produce of *Portugal* may be imported into *Great Britain* or *Ireland* in *Portuguese* Vessels during the War, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 27.*
109. Goods the Produce of *St. Kitt's*, &c. may be imported on Payment

Shoemakers.

Shops.

Silk.

- Payment of Plantation Duties in *British* or Neutral Vessels, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 30. Repealed by 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 14. § 6.
110. Goods from *Europe* may be imported into certain *West India* Islands and the *Grenadines* in neutral Vessels before April 1st, 1783, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 14. § 1.
111. Goods the Produce of *Tobago* or *St. Lucia* allowed to be imported in neutral Ships, on Payment of Plantation Duties, *Id.* § 2.

For other Matters, see Admiralty, Aliens 14. *Ballastage, Brandy* 19, *Ec.* *Wicks and Tiles* 5. *Butter* 9. *Cattle* 15. *Coals* 15, *Ec.* *Cochineal* 2. *Coffee* 24. *Consulage per tot.* *Corn* 35, *Ec.* *Customs* 9, 16, *Ec.* *East India Company* 32, *Ec.* *Excise* 68. *Ec.* *Felonies with and without Clergy, Fish and Fisheries* 19, *Ec.* *Greenland, Greenwich Hospital* 7. *Hops* 12. *India Goods* 18. *Ireland* 51. 78. *Leather* 18. *Linen* 8, 9, *Ec.* *Longitude per tot.* *Manufactures* 19. *Merchants* 11. *Newcastle* 1, 2. *North Passage, Pilots, Piracy, Plague, Plantations* 51, *Ec.* *Post Office* 7, *Ec.* *Privateers per tot.* *Prizes per tot.* *Safe Conduct, Sail Cloth, Salt* 42, *Ec.* *Salvage, Scotland, Seamen* 40. 54. *Silk* 19. *South Sea Company, Spices* 3. *Stores, Tobacco* 23. *Whalebone* 7. *Wines, Wool* 31, 40, *Ec.* *Wreck, Plymouth* 4.

Shoemakers.

1. Shall not use the Mystery of a Tanner, 13 *R.* 2. § 1. c. 12. 21 *R.* 2. c. 16. 2 *H.* 6. c. 7. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 9.
2. Liberty to tan their Leather, 4 *H.* 4. c. 35.
3. Regulations in and about *London*, 4 *Ed.* 4. c. 7. 14 & 15 *H.* 8. c. 9. 1 *El.* c. 8. 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 29. 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 27.
4. Not to use the Mystery of a Carrier, 19 *H.* 7. c. 19.
5. Exportation of Shoes and Boots prohibited, 5 & 6 *Ed.* 6. c. 15. § 5. Permitted, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 6.
6. What Security not to reland them; and what Drawback, 9 *Ann.* c. 11. § 39, 40, 41, 42. 12 *Ann.* § 2. c. 9. § 64.
7. Directions for performing Shoemakers Work, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 28, *Ec.*
8. Satisfaction by Journeymen purloining Shoes, *Ec.* 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 27.
9. And by Persons buying or taking them in Pawn, § 2.
10. Punishment of Offenders unable to make Satisfaction, § 1, 2.
11. Houses to be searched, and Goods restored, § 3.
12. Engaging with new Master before first Work performed, how punished, § 4.

For other Matters, see Hides, Leather, Skins, Tanner.

Shooting.

- Shooting at Persons Felony without Clergy, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 22. § 1.

Shop-book. See Evidence.

Shop-lifters. See Apprehenders of Felons, Burglary, and Clergy.

Shops.

1. Duties granted on Shops in *Great Britain*, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 30.
2. Warehouses in separate Buildings not chargeable, *Id.* § 7.
3. Nor Bakers Shops, *Id.* § 8.
4. Landlords to pay where Houses divided into different Apartments, *Id.* § 9.

Vol. X.

Shoreditch Parish.

1. For rebuilding the Church, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 23.
2. For Relief of the Poor, building a Workhouse, and providing Burial-ground, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 29. Explained and amended, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 55. 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 15.

Shoreham (Old).

For building a Bridge over the River *Adur*, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 35.

Shot for Ordnance.

Letters Patents for making it not within 21 *Ja.* 1.—21 *Ja.* 1. c. 3. § 10.

Shrewsbury.

1. Regulations of the Drapers, 8 *El.* c. 7. 14 *El.* c. 12.
2. Streets paved, *Ec.* 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 78.
3. Waterworks taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 111.
4. For building a new Shire-hall and Guildhall for the County and Town, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 20.
5. For Recovery of Small Debts within the Town and Liberties, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 73.
6. For Relief of the Poor within the Town and Liberties, 24 *Geo.* 3. c. 15.

Sign Manual.

Counterfeiting it Treason, 1 *Mar.* sess. 2. c. 6.
For other Matters, see Seals.

Signet.

Fees of Clerk of Signet in passing Patents, 27 *H.* 8. c. 11.

Silk.

1. Importation of wrought, prohibited, 33 *H.* 6. c. 5. 3 *Ed.* 4. c. 3. 22 *Ed.* 4. c. 3. 1 *R.* 3. c. 10. 1 *H.* 7. c. 9.
2. Certain Species prohibited, and other wrought Silk permitted to be imported, 19 *H.* 7. c. 21. Explained, 3 *Geo.* 3. c. 21.
3. Regulation of throwing, in *London*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 15. 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 36. § 6.
4. Offenders set in Stocks, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 15. § 7.
5. By-laws to restrain Spindles or Apprentices void, 20 *Car.* 2. c. 6.
6. Thrown in the Gum, 1 *W.* & *M.* c. 5. § 2.
7. Wrought, 2 *W.* & *M.* sess. 2. c. 4. § 3, 4. 4 *W.* & *M.* c. 5. § 2. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 44. § 80. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 3. § 1.
8. Raw Silk, 2 *W.* & *M.* sess. 2. c. 4. § 5.
9. Silk Ferret, or Floret, to what Duties liable, 4 *W.* & *M.* c. 5. § 2.
10. Thrown Silk to be imported only from *Italy*, 2 *W.* & *M.* § 1. c. 9. 1 *Ann.* § 1. c. 27. c. 28. 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 13.
11. Restrictions on importing Alamodes and Lustings, 4 *W.* & *M.* c. 5. § 14.
12. Permission to import fine *Italian* thrown Silk, 5 *W.* & *M.* c. 3.
13. Foreign Alamodes, *Ec.* to be sealed at Custom-house, 5 *W.* & *M.* c. 20. § 45. 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 18. § 28.
14. Not sealed, forfeited, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 36. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 43. § 5.
15. No Drawback on exporting foreign Alamodes, 8 & 9 *W.* 3. c. 36. § 5.
16. Duty per Pound Weight, on imported Lustings and Alamodes, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 30.

C c

17. Alamodes

Silk.

17. Alamodes and Luftriags to be imported only at London, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 43.
18. Charter of Luftring Company confirmed, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 43.
19. Penalty on Officers of King's Ships importing Silks, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 43. § 4.
20. On altering Custom-house or Company's Marks, § 5.
21. On Custom-house Officers colluding, § 6.
22. Wearing French Alamodes, &c. prohibited, 5 Ann. c. 20.
23. Officers of Customs only to seize, 5 Ann. c. 20. § 3.
24. Foreign Silks mixed with Gold or Silver, forfeited, &c. 6 Ann. c. 19. § 14.
25. Duty on printed Silks, Callicoes, and Stuffs, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 69.
26. Entry before printing, 1 Geo. 1. ft. 2. c. 36. § 21.
27. Premium on Silk Manufactures exported, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. Two Thirds of Warp to be Silk, 9 Geo. 1. c. 8. § 9. Want of Certificates supplied, 1 Geo. 2. c. 17. § 9. Silk in Stuff to be of double the Value of Bounty, § 10.
28. Importation of Raw Silk from the Straights (except from Grand Seigneur's Dominions) restrained, 6 Geo. 1. c. 14.
29. Reward to Sir Thomas Lombe for inventing Silk Engines, 5 Geo. 2. c. 8.
30. A Quantity of Spanish Silk permitted to be imported, 14 Geo. 2. c. 4.
31. Raw Silk of China pay same Duty as of Italy, 23 Geo. 2. c. 9.
32. Raw Silk of Plantations imported free, 23 Geo. 2. c. 20.
33. Raw Silk of Persia bought in Russia, imported from any Port in Russia, 23 Geo. 2. c. 34.
34. Foreign Silks and Velvets sealed at Custom-house, 26 Geo. 2. c. 21.
35. For Penalties of this Act, Defendant to give Bail, 26 Geo. 2. c. 21. § 8.
36. Organzined Italian thrown Silk imported from any Port in any Vessel, till 1 Dec. 1757, 30 Geo. 2. c. 17.
37. Penalty of importing foreign Silk Ribbands, Laces, or Girdles, 3 Geo. 3. c. 21. 5 Geo. 3. c. 48. § 11.
38. Duties on Raw Silk imported, altered, 5 Geo. 3. c. 29. § 1, 2.
39. Penalty of importing foreign Silk Stockings, Mitts, or Gloves, or assisting therein, 5 Geo. 3. c. 48. § 1.
40. Of importing foreign Wrought Silks or Velvets, 6 Geo. 3. c. 28. Continued, 11 Geo. 3. c. 49. 17 Geo. 3. c. 35. 22 Geo. 3. c. 72.
41. Provisions in 12 Geo. 1. c. 34. § 7. against Combinations, extended to Silk Manufacture, 6 Geo. 3. c. 28. § 15.
42. 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. (see No. 27.) as relates to Silk Manufacture, continued, 6 Geo. 3. c. 44. § 2. 14 Geo. 3. c. 86. § 3. 22 Geo. 3. c. 13. § 2.
43. Additional Duty imposed on Italian Silk Crapes and Tifanies, 6 Geo. 3. c. 46. § 3.
44. Drawback of Half the Duty, § 4.
45. Ribbands and Silks less than Half a Yard in Breadth, within 10 Ann. c. 19. § 69. and pay Duties, 7 Geo. 3. c. 47. § 6.
46. Punishment for embezzling Materials, 17 Geo. 3. c. 56. § 1. and receiving same, *Id.* § 3.
47. For not fulfilling Engagements, *Id.* § 8.
48. Italian organzined Thrown Silk allowed to be imported in any Vessels for a limited Time, 19 Geo. 3. c. 9. 20 Geo. 3. c. 4. Continued, 21 Geo. 3. c. 6. 22 Geo. 3. c. 7. 23 Geo. 3. c. 10.
49. Additional Duty on Raw and Thrown Silk imported, and a Drawback on the Exportation of Silk, and Stuffs mixed with Silk, 24 Geo. 3. *sess.* 2. c. 49.
50. Bounty on Exportation of Silk Gauzes, 25 Geo. 3. c. 69. § 11.

Simony.

51. Drawback on Exportation of Raw Silk, *Id.* § 12. For other Matters, see Callicoes, Customs, India Goods, Linen 14. Manufactures, Plantations 26. Russia, Ships 61.

Silver-Smith. See Gold.

Silver and Silver Wire. See Gold, Money, Thread, and Wire.

Simony.

1. Presentations, &c. for Reward, void, and the Crown shall have the Turn, 31 El. c. 6. § 5.
2. Simoniack Admissions, &c. void, and Patron shall present, § 6.
3. Penalty of simoniack Exchanges, § 8.
4. Simoniack Licences to preach, § 10.
5. Shall not after Death affect Presentation of innocent Patron, 1 W. & M. c. 16.
6. Leases *bona fide*, not void, 1 W. & M. c. 16. § 3.
7. Presentment upon Purchase of next Avoidance, simoniack, 12 Ann. ft. 2. c. 12. § 2.
8. Simony excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 37.

For other Matters, see Universities.

Sinking Fund. See Annuities, Bank, Funds, Salt, South Sea Company.

Skerries (Island or Rock).

Patent granted to William Trench, for Light-house there, confirmed, 3 Geo. 2. c. 36.

Skins.

1. None shall take Wool from Skin, unless he make Leather or Parchment of it, &c. 5 El. c. 22. § 1.
 2. Nor buy Skins but to make Leather, &c. 5 El. c. 22. § 1.
 3. Exportation of Skins and Leather prohibited, § 2.
 4. Of Sheep Skins tawed permitted, 8 El. c. 14.
 5. None but Artizan Skinners shall dress or export Black Coney Skins, 3 Ja. 1. c. 9.
 6. Merchants shall not buy Coney Skins or Morkins in small Quantities, 3 Ja. 1. c. 9.
 7. Duty on (imported), 9 Ann. c. 11. § 1.
 8. Drawback, 9 Ann. c. 11. § 39.
 9. Additional Duty, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 1.
 10. Drawback on Oath that Hides are marked, § 5.
 11. Duties on Seal Skins tanned or tawed in this Kingdom, altered, 9 Geo. 3. c. 39. § 3, 4.
 12. Seal Skins caught by British Subjects imported Duty-free, 15 Geo. 3. c. 31. § 10.
 13. Raw Goat Skins imported Duty-free for a limited Time, 15 Geo. 3. c. 35. continued, 20 Geo. 3. c. 10. § 3.
- For other Matters, see Beaver Skins, Butchers, Ireland 68. Leather, Plague 9. Plantations 99.

Slander. See Costs, False News.

Smuggling. See Customs.

Snatch

Snuff.**Snailth in Yorkshire.**

For dividing, inclosing, and draining the Commons and Wastes in that Parish, 13 Geo. 3. c. 85.

Snake-root. See Drugs.**Snuff.**

1. Penalties of adulterating Tobacco, extended to Snuff, 5 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 22.
 2. Duties on Snuff, 12 Geo. 1. c. 26.
 3. Drawback, § 5.
 4. Importation of foreign Snuff, 22 Geo. 3. c. 21. § 3.
 5. Additional Duty of 8d. per lb. on all Snuff imported, 22 Geo. 3. c. 28. § 2.
 6. No Drawback, 25 Geo. 3. c. 69. § 5.
- For other Matters, see Tobacco.*

Soap. See Sope.**Soar River.**

For making it navigable, 16 Geo. 3. c. 65.

Socage.

Services, incident to its Tenure, not taken away, 12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 5.

For other Matters, see Account, &c. Guardian.

Sodomy. See Buggery.**Soke in Yorkshire.**

For Recovery of Small Debts within the Borough, 4 Geo. 3. c. 40.

Soldiers.

1. Not to be conveyed at Charge of Counties, without Wages, 1 Ed. 3. § 2. c. 7. 18 Ed. 3. § 2. c. 7. 4 H. 4. c. 13.
2. Allowances granted to Soldiers that had served Henry V. 1 H. 6. c. 5.
3. Where a Soldier beyond the Sea is outlawed, if his Captain is dead, Certificate of his Executors or Administrators shall be received, 2 H. 6. c. 9.
4. Captain shall not abate of his Soldiers Wages, which he hath received, 18 H. 6. c. 18. 7 H. 7. c. 1. 3 H. 8. c. 5. 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 2.
5. Deserting punished as Felons, 18 H. 6. c. 19. 7 H. 7. c. 1. 3 H. 8. c. 5. 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 2. § 6.
6. Privileges to King's Tenants, that go with him to War, 14 Ed. 4. c. 1. 4 H. 7. c. 4. 7 H. 7. c. 2, 3. 3 H. 8. c. 4. 14 & 15 H. 8. c. 14.
7. Penalty of making away Horse or Harness, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 2. § 3.
8. Of discharging a Soldier or detaining his Wages, 4 & 5 Ph. & M. c. 3. § 4.
9. Misbehaviour punished by Commander, 4 & 5 Ph. & M. c. 3. § 6.
10. Parish taxed for Relief of sick and hurt, 35 El. c. 4. 39 El. c. 17. § 21. 43 El. c. 3.
11. Wandering to settle themselves to Work, or deemed Felons without Clergy, 39 El. c. 17.
12. Enabled to exercise Trades, 12 Car. 2. c. 16. 12 Ann. § 1. c. 13. 22 Geo. 2. c. 44. 3 Geo. 3. c. 8. 24 Geo. 3. § 2. c. 6.

Soldiers.**Somerset-house.**

13. So as not to prejudice Rights of Universities, 12 Ann. § 1. c. 3. § 9. 22 Geo. 2. c. 44. § 2.
 14. Executors to pay Soldiers preferably, 12 Ann. § 1. c. 13. § 7.
 15. Relief for loyal Soldiers, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 8, 9. 15 Car. 2. c. 3.
 16. Not to be quartered without Consent, 31 Car. 2. c. 1. § 54.
 17. Acts for punishing Mutiny, &c. 1 Ann. § 2. c. 16. 2 & 3 Ann. c. 20. 3 & 4 Ann. c. 16.
 18. For recruiting the Army, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 19. 3 & 4 Ann. c. 11. 4 Ann. c. 10. 29 Geo. 2. c. 4. 30 Geo. 2. c. 8, 13.
 19. Lifting Soldiers for foreign Service prohibited, 12 Ann. § 2. c. 11. Felony without Clergy, 9 Geo. 2. c. 30.
 20. Seducing Soldiers to desert, 1 Geo. 1. c. 47. 3 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 50.
 21. Punishment of Papists inlisting, 1 Geo. 1. c. 47. § 3.
 22. Offences against Mutiny Acts excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 15.
 23. Foreign Protestants may serve as Officers or Engineers in America, 29 Geo. 2. c. 5.
 24. For recruiting the Army in America, 29 Geo. 2. c. 35.
 25. Foreign Troops brought over in 1757, quartered as British, 30 Geo. 2. c. 2.
 26. Rules for applying Half Pay, 33 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 19.
 27. Marines how punished, 33 Geo. 2. c. 8. § 43.
 28. Soldiers not to have Benefit of insolvent Act unless they inlist, 1 Geo. 3. c. 17. § 57.
 29. For punishing Mutiny and Desertion, &c. 11 Geo. 3. c. 6. 12 Geo. 3. c. 4. 13 Geo. 3. c. 10. 14 Geo. 3. c. 3. 15 Geo. 3. c. 6. amended and extended to America, 16 Geo. 3. c. 11. 16 Geo. 3. c. 2. 17 Geo. 3. c. 3. 18 Geo. 3. c. 4. 19 Geo. 3. c. 16. 20 Geo. 3. c. 12. 21 Geo. 3. c. 8. 22 Geo. 3. c. 4. 23 Geo. 3. c. 24. 23 Geo. 3. c. 52. 24 Geo. 3. c. 11. 25 Geo. 3. c. 6.
 30. For better recruiting Land Forces and Marines, 18 Geo. 3. c. 53. Repealed, and other Provisions made, 19 Geo. 3. c. 10.
 31. So much of 19 Geo. 3. c. 10. as relates to Volunteers, continued, 20 Geo. 3. c. 37. repealed, 23 Geo. 3. c. 37.
 32. Officers, Mariners, Soldiers, and Marines having served since April 1763, enabled to exercise Trades in Great Britain, 24 Geo. 3. § 2. c. 6. § 1.
 33. Extended to Militia, *Id.* § 4.
 34. For providing Quarters for foreign Troops employed in Defence of Minorca, 22 Geo. 3. c. 26.
 35. Volunteers, on Invasion or Rebellion, marching out of their respective Towns or Counties, to receive Pay as Regulars, 22 Geo. 3. c. 79.
- For other Matters, see Accounts & Administration, &c.*
16. African Company 6. Ale, &c. 29. Arrests 14. Carriage 10. Chelsea Hospital, Court Martial, East India Company 33. Felonies without Clergy, Title Soldiers, Foreign States, Liberties, Marine Forces, Militia, Oaths 30. Parliament 84. Plantations 67. &c. Poor 21. Scotland, Seamen, Ships, Stamps, Swearing 2. Taxes 14. Treason 58. &c. Vagrants 10. War, Mills 7.
- And see the annual Act for punishing Mutiny, &c.*

Solicitors. See Attornies.**Somerset-house.**

Powers granted for converting it into publick Offices, 15 Geo. 3. c. 33. 20 Geo. 3. c. 40.

For other Matters, see King.

Somersetshire.

Its Fishery how preserved, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 21.
For other Matters, see *Diapery, Fish.*

Sons of the Clergy. See Corporation of
the Sons of the Clergy.

Sope.

- | | s. | d. |
|--|----|----|
| 1. Every 100 Weight of Sope imported, pays | 10 | 0 |
| 2 <i>W. & M. Jeff.</i> 2. c. 4. § 47. | | |
| 2. And every Pound | 0 | 2 |
| 10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 19. § 1. | | |
| 3. And | 0 | 1 |
| 12 <i>Ann.</i> ft. 2. c. 9. § 1. | | |
| 4. And Home-made | 0 | 1 |
| 10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 19. § 1. | | |
| 5. And | 0 | 0½ |
| 12 <i>Ann.</i> ft. 2. c. 9. § 1. | | |
| 6. White Ashes not to be exported, 2 & 3 <i>Ed.</i> 6. c. 26. | | |
| 7. Duty laid on Sope, 10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 19. Made perpetual and
Part of general Fund, 12 <i>Ann.</i> ft. 2. c. 9. 3 <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 7.
6 <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 4. 2 <i>Geo.</i> 2. c. 3. | | |
| 8. Drawback on Sope used in Woollen Manufactures, 10 <i>Ann.</i>
c. 19. § 29. 12 <i>Ann.</i> ft. 2. c. 9. § 16. 14 <i>Geo.</i> 3. c. 73.
§ 15. | | |
| 9. Barrel of Sope to contain 256 Pounds, every Firkin 64 Pounds,
besides Tare of Cask, 10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 19. § 8. | | |
| 10. Penalty of swearing false, 10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 19. § 31. 12 <i>Ann.</i>
ft. 2. c. 9. § 18. | | |
| 11. Cask Sope need not be barrelled, 10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 26. § 111. | | |
| 12. Penalty on concealing Sope, 1 <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 36. § 14. | | |
| 13. On beginning to work without giving Notice, 11 <i>Geo.</i> 1.
c. 30. § 33. | | |
| 14. Penalty on Officer falsely admitting Notice, 11 <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 30.
§ 38. | | |
| 15. Provisions in 10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 19. and 11 <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 30. re-
pealed, and 1 <i>lib.</i> in 10 <i>lib.</i> allowed as Compensation for
Losses, 5 <i>Geo.</i> 3. c. 43. § 14. | | |
| 16. Regulations in making Hard Sope, 5 <i>Geo.</i> 3. c. 43. § 15,
16, 17, 18, 19. 12 <i>Geo.</i> 3. c. 46. § 7. | | |
| 17. Regulations for securing the Duties on Sope, 17 <i>Geo.</i> 3.
c. 52. 24 <i>Geo.</i> 3. <i>Jeff.</i> 2. c. 48. | | |
| 18. Additional Duty on Sope made in <i>Great Britain</i> , 22 <i>Geo.</i> 3.
c. 68. § 13. | | |

For other Matters, see *Bank* 18. *Candles* 17, 21. *Cooper*
2. *Customs, Funds.*

Sophia (Princess).

Naturalized, 4 *Ann.* c. 1 & 4.
For other Matters, see *King.*

Sorcery. See *Conjuration.*

Southampton.

1. Wears and Engines in the Haven may be pulled down, 11
H. 7. c. 5. 14 & 15 *H.* 8. c. 13.
2. Its Charter confirmed, &c. 4 *Ja.* 1. c. 10.
3. For improving the Waterworks, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 15.
4. For paying, &c. several Parishes and Wards in that Town,
10 *Geo.* 3. c. 25.
5. For better regulating the Poor, and repairing the Highways,
13 *Geo.* 3. c. 50.

For other Matters, see *Parliament.*

South Leith.

For cleansing and lighting the Town, the Territory of *Saint*
Anthony's and *Yard Heads*, and supplying the several Parts
with fresh Water, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 30.

South Sea Annuities. See *South Sea*
Company.

South Sea Bonds.

Stealing them Felony, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 3.

South Sea Company.

1. Establishment of, and Fund, 9 *Ann.* c. 21. 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 9.
2. Stock exempt from Taxes, 9 *Ann.* c. 21. § 38.
3. To have the Places they shall possess, and Prizes taken,
9 *Ann.* c. 21. § 50, 51.
4. Commanders to obey Instructions, § 52.
5. Persons born in Possessions deemed natural Subjects, § 53.
6. No Embargo unless, &c. § 54.
7. Not to interfere with *East India* Company, § 58.
8. Ships to pass through *Streights of Magellan*, § 58.
9. Stock for Fishery, § 59.
10. Same Persons not to be Directors of this, of Bank, or *India*
Company, § 61.
11. Treasurer of the Navy, &c. may mortgage *South Sea* Stock,
§ 185.
12. Trade to continue notwithstanding Redemption of Fund,
10 *Ann.* c. 30.
13. Enlargement of Funds, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 19.
6 *Geo.* 1. c. 4.—Not to purchase Crown Lands, nor lend
Money to Crown, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 4. § 66.
14. Annuities of 600,000 *l.* reduced to 500,000 *l.* 3 *Geo.* 1.
c. 9.
15. Lottery Annuities subscribed into the Stock, 5 *Geo.* 1.
c. 19.
16. Agreement with, for redeeming publick Debts, 6 *Geo.* 1.
c. 4.
17. Exchequer Bills made out for, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 10.
18. For punishing Frauds of Directors, &c. 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 1, 2,
& 28. 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. 10 *Geo.* 1. c. 14.
13 *Geo.* 1. c. 22. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.
19. Grafting Stock into Bank and *India* Company, 7 *Geo.* 1.
c. 5.
20. Discharge of Payments to Publick, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 5. § 34.
7 *Geo.* 1. ft. 2. 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 20. § 6. c. 21. 9 *Geo.* 1.
c. 6.
21. Treasury to rectify certain Mistakes, 8 *Geo.* 1. c. 22. § 2.
22. Creation of Old Annuities, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 6. § 39.
23. Liberty to ship Negroes at *Madagascar*, 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 8.
24. Redemptions of Stock, 1 *Geo.* 2. ft. 2. c. 8. § 19. 3.
Geo. 2. c. 16. § 4. 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 17.
25. Trustees, 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. § 8.
26. Quarterly Deficiencies made good out of Aggregate Fund,
3 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 20.
27. Redemption of Annuities out of Sinking Fund, 4 *Geo.* 2.
c. 5. And see 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 34. 10 *Geo.* 2.
c. 19. § 35.
28. New Annuities, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 28.
29. Restrained from issuing Bonds, 6 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 26. 7.
Geo. 2. c. 17.
30. Fund for Annuity supplied, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 3. § 60.
31. Continued till Annuities be redeemed, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 2.
§ 31.
32. Annuity reduced, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 11.

Southwark.

33. Servants embezzling Effects, Felony, 24 Geo. 2. c. 11. § 3.
34. First and second subscribed Annuities consolidated, 25 Geo. 2. c. 27. § 26.
35. Directors reduced to twenty-one, 26 Geo. 2. c. 16.
36. King may be Governor, 1 Geo. 3. c. 5.
For other Matters, see Annuities, Bank, Bankrupt 17. Books 16. Brokers 12. Candles 10. Coals 38. Customs 62, 63. East India Company, Excise 42. &c. Felonies without Clergy, Funds, Insurance 9. Linen 15. Dogs 12. Tobacco 3.

Southwark.

1. Inhabitants of Stews there, not returned on Juries, 11 H. 6. c. 1.
2. No Market in the High Street, nor Hackney Coaches, &c. 28 Geo. 2. c. 9.
3. Market to be held in Triangle, 28 Geo. 2. c. 23. 30 Geo. 2. c. 31.
4. For Recovery of Small Debts, 22 Geo. 2. c. 47. Extended, 32 Geo. 2. c. 6.
For other Matters, see George (St.) Southwark, Baving.

Southwold.

For repairing the Harbour, 20 Geo. 2. c. 14. 30 Geo. 2. c. 58.

Spain.

Commerce with, prohibited during the War, 13 Geo. 2. c. 27.

Spawn and Fry of Fish. See Fish.

Spices.

1. For garbling, 1 Ja. 1. c. 19. Repealed, 6 Ann. c. 16.
2. Duty on, imported, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 7. Made perpetual, 7 Ann. c. 7. and Part of Bank Fund; and Surplus, Part of Aggregate Fund, 1 Geo. 1. c. 12.
3. May be imported in English Ships, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 7. § 3.
4. Additional Duty, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 4. Made perpetual, 7 Ann. c. 7. and Part of Bank Fund; and Surplus, Part of Aggregate Fund, 1 Geo. 1. c. 12.
5. New Duties, 8 Ann. c. 7. § 6.
6. Duties laid by 8 Ann. c. 7. made perpetual, 6 Geo. 1. c. 4.
7. Long Pepper not chargeable with new Duty, 9 Ann. c. 6. § 59.
8. Dirt in Pepper, &c. to be destroyed, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 45.
9. Licences to specify Quantity and Place of Landing, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 45.
10. Packed in small Parcels forfeited, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 47.
11. Duties ascertained, 8 Geo. 1. c. 15. § 17, 18.
12. Licences to import delivered up at entering Ship, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 21.

For other Matters, see Coffee, &c. Customs, Funds, Grocery Warens.

Spirits and Strong Waters. See Brandy.

Spiritual Courts. See Ecclesiastical Courts.

Spitalfields.

Provision for Rector of that Parish, 2 Geo. 2. c. 10.

Spices.

Stamps.

Spurn Point.

Light-houses there taken down and rebuilt, 6 Geo. 3. c. 31. Explained and amended, 12 Geo. 3. c. 29.

Squibs.

Publick Nuisances, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 7.

Stabbing.

The Statute, 1 Ja. 1. c. 8.

Stage Coaches. See Coaches.

Stage Plays. See Plays.

Staines Bridge.

1. Lord Chancellor may appoint Receivers of the Tolls, 1 H. 8. c. 9.
2. For maintaining that Bridge, 13 Geo. 2. c. 25.

Stalmine Parish. See Poulton Parish.

Stamford Baron.

To be assessed to the Train Bands in Lincolnshire, 15 Car. 1. c. 4. § 20.

Stamford Bridge.

For building Stamford Bridge in Yorkshire, 11 Geo. 1. c. 10.

Stamps.

1. Tax on Proceedings at Law expired, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 9.
2. Grant of Stamp Duty, 5 W. & M. c. 21. Continued, 5 Ann. c. 19. Made perpetual and Part of Aggregate Fund, 1 Geo. 1. c. 12. Second Stamp Duty, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. Third, 12 Ann. § 2. c. 9. § 21. Another, 12 Geo. 1. c. 33. 23 Geo. 2. c. 25. Another, 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. Another, 32 Geo. 2. c. 35. Another, 2 Geo. 3. c. 36.
3. Exemptions from Stamp Duty, and Penalty lessened, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 12.
4. Provisions to prevent Frauds, 1 Ann. § 2. c. 22.
5. Admissions of Freemen before 1 Dec. 1705, without Stamps, good, 4 Ann. c. 12. § 8.
6. Attornies not incur Penalty for Default of the other Party, 5 Ann. c. 19. § 29.
7. Warrants of Chief Justices in Eyre exempted, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 74.

(A)

Clauses particularly relating to each Instrument, &c.

(B)

Clauses concerning Officers for Management of Stamp Duties.

(C)

More general Clauses relating to and enforcing Payment.

(D)

Clauses for Security of those who advanced Money on Credit of the Duties.

(A)

Clauses particularly relating to each Instrument, &c.

Use of publick Notary. See Duties on Notarial Acts.

Stamps.

Writ entered in inferior Court that holds Plea of forty Shillings, but issues no Writ, Process, or Mandate, pays	<i>l. s. d.</i> 0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And _____	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 32.</i>
And _____	0 0 6	12 <i>Geo. 1. c. 33. § 3.</i>
Subdication in Scotland,	0 2 3	10 <i>Ann. c. 19. § 100.</i>
And _____	0 1 6	17 <i>Geo. 3. c. 50. § 17.</i>
And _____	0 1 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
Administration Letters, of Estates above 20<i>l.</i> Value,	0 5 0	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And _____	0 5 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 19.</i>
And if Estate of Value of 100 <i>l.</i> and under 300 <i>l.</i>	1 0 0	19 <i>Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.</i>
And _____	1 0 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
300 <i>l.</i> and upwards,	2 0 0	19 <i>Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.</i>
300 <i>l.</i> and under 600 <i>l.</i>	2 0 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
600 <i>l.</i> and under 1000 <i>l.</i>	3 0 0	<i>Id.</i>
1000 <i>l.</i> and upwards,	4 0 0	<i>Id.</i>
Exceptions in favour of common Soldiers and Seamen, 5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 6.</i>	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 44.</i>	
Admiralty-sentence, Attachment, and Relaxation thereof,	0 5 0	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And _____	0 5 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 17.</i>
Warrant, Monition, or Personal Decree,	0 2 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And _____	0 2 6	9 & 10 <i>W. & M. c. 25. § 24.</i>
Libel, Allegation, Deposition, Answer, Sentence, or final Decree,	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And _____	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 36.</i>
And _____	0 0 6	19 <i>Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.</i>
And _____	0 1 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
Admission into Freedom of Corporations and Companies, instead of Duties imposed by 5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i> and 9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 27.</i> for every Entry in the Court Book, Roll, or Record,	0 2 0	5 <i>Geo. 3. c. 46. § 2.</i>
And _____	0 2 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
Into any Inn of Court or Chancery, except the four Inns of Court,	0 1 0	5 <i>W. 3. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And _____	0 1 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 27.</i>
Into any of the four Inns of Court, —	0 1 0	5 <i>W. 3. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And _____	0 1 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 27.</i>
And _____	2 0 0	2 <i>Geo. 3. c. 36. § 1.</i>
And _____	4 0 0	5 <i>Geo. 3. c. 47. § 1.</i>
And _____	2 0 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
To Fellowship of College of Physicians, or to any Office of any Court not being an annual Office under Value of ten Pounds per Annum,	2 0 0	{ 5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i> 6 & 7 <i>W. 3. c. 12. § 5.</i>
And _____	2 0 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 9, 10.</i>
And _____	2 0 0	12 <i>Ann. §. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>
And _____	2 0 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>

For Admittance to a Copyhold Estate, see Copyhold.

Advertisement in Weekly Papers,	<i>l. s. d.</i> 0 1 0	10 <i>Ann. c. 19. § 101.</i>
And _____	0 1 0	30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i>
And _____	0 0 6	20 <i>Geo. 3. c. 28. § 1.</i>
Not paying Duty in Time forfeits treble, 10 <i>Ann. c. 19. § 118.</i>		
In periodical Pamphlets, published at greater Interval than a Week,	0 2 0	30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 4.</i>
pays _____		
And _____	0 0 6	20 <i>Geo. 3. c. 28. § 1.</i>
Affidavit and Copies pay	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 12. § 3.</i>
And _____	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 28, 29.</i>
And _____	0 0 6	32 <i>Geo. 2. c. 35. § 2, 3.</i>

Affidavit of Cause of Action as other Affidavits, 12 *Geo. 1. c. 29. § 2.*
 Except concerning burying in Woollen—and those taken before Custom Officers, or Justices of Peace, or Commissioners for raising King's Duties, 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.* 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 28.* 32 *Geo. 2. c. 35. § 2.*
 And those made for Allowance of Duties on Sope used in the Woollen Manufacture, 10 *Ann. c. 19. § 29, 30.* 12 *Ann. §. 2. c. 9. § 16, 17.*
 What payable for Affidavits of Performance of Quarantine, 9 *Ann. c. 2. § 6, 7.*

Agreements. Upon every Agreement,	<i>l. s. d.</i> 0 6 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
Exceptions _____		<i>Id. § 4.</i>
Alie Licence. See Duties on Licence.		
Allegation in Spiritual, or Admiralty-Court, and Copy thereof,	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And _____	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 36.</i>
And _____	0 0 6	19 <i>Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.</i>
And _____	0 1 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
Almanack for one Year printed on one Side of Paper,	0 0 1	9 <i>Ann. c. 23. § 23.</i>
And _____	0 0 1	30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i>
And _____	0 0 2	21 <i>Geo. 3. c. 56.</i>
Other Almanacks for one Year,	0 0 2	9 <i>Ann. c. 23. § 23.</i>
And _____	0 0 2	30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i>

Those for more Years pay for three Years, 9 *Ann. c. 23. § 23* & 53. and additional Duty for every Year, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.*
 What Book deemed an Almanack, 10 *Ann. c. 19. § 175.*
 One Sheet only to be stamped, 9 *Ann. c. 23. § 26.*
 Provisoes in favour of Almanacks in Bibles and Common Prayer Books, and saving Rights of Proprietors, 9 *Ann. c. 25. § 52, 53.*
 What Security and Allowance, &c. 9 *Ann. c. 23. § 38.*
 500*l.* per *Ann.* to be paid to each of the two Universities out of the Duty imposed by 21 *Geo. 3. c. 56.*

Answer in Court of Equity,	<i>l. s. d.</i> 0 1 0	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And _____	0 1 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 26.</i>
And _____	0 0 6	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>

Copy

Stamps.

l. s. d.
 Copy of Answer in Court of Equity, } 0 0 1 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.*
 And ———— } 0 0 1 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 40.*
 And ———— } 0 0 1 32 *Geo. 2. c. 35. § 8.*
 Answer in Ecclesiastical and Admiralty Courts. See Duties on Allegation.
Appeal from Court of Admiralty, Arches, or Prerogative Court of Canterbury or York, } 2 0 0 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.*
 And ———— } 2 0 0 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 11.*
 And such Appeal and every Appeal from the Admiralty of Scotland, } 2 0 0 12 *Ann. 2. c. 9. § 21.*
 For Writs of Appeal. See Duties on Writs.
Appearance on Special Bail pays ———— } 0 1 0 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.*
 And ———— } 0 1 0 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 25.*
 On Common Bail, or without Bail ———— } 0 0 6 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.*
 And ———— } 0 0 6 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 33.*
 And ———— } 0 0 6 4 *Ann. c. 12. § 9.*
 And ———— } 0 0 6 32 *Geo. 2. c. 35. § 4.*
 Penalty for not entering or filing Appearance within Time, 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.* 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 33.*
Apprentices Masters pay 6*d.* in the Pound for 50*l.* or under, and one Shilling for more, 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 32.*
 ——— on Pain of 50*l.* 9 *Ann. c. 21. § 66.* And double Duty, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 22. § 24.*
 Time of Payment enlarged by several Statutes, 9 *Ann. c. 21. § 65.* 12 *Ann. 2. c. 9. § 31.* 6 *Geo. 1. c. 11. § 52.* 7 *Geo. 1. 2. c. 20. § 30.* 8 *Geo. 1. c. 2. § 38.* 11 *Geo. 1. c. 8. § 24.* 18 *Geo. 2. c. 22. § 23.* 27 *Geo. 2. c. 16. § 5.* 28 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 4, &c.*
 Things given, not being Money, how valued, 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 45.*
 Indenture to bear Date when executed, and specify Sum given, on Pain of double the Sum, 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 35.*
 And Apprentice disabled, &c. 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 39.*
 And of Indentures no Evidence, 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 43.*
 Within what Time to be stamped, and Duty paid, 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 36, 37, 38.*
 Penalties discharged on Payment of double Duties, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 45. § 5.*
 Encouragement to Apprentices paying Duty, 18 *Geo. 2. c. 22. § 25.* 20 *Geo. 2. c. 45. § 5.*
 Provisoes in favour of poor Children Apprentices, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 30.* 8 *Ann. c. 9. § 40.* 12 *Ann. 2. c. 9. § 22.*
 What Stamp on Indentures, see *Tit. Deeds.*
Assignments. See *Tit. Deeds.*
l. s. d.
 ——— of Bail } 0 0 6 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.*
 Bonds, ———— } 0 0 6 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 37.*
Assurance. See Duties on Policies.
 Assurance Corporation Bonds exempt from Stamp Duties, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 18. § 8.*
Attachment from the Court of Admiralty. See Duties on Admiralty.
Attorney, what to pay for his Admittance. See Duties on Admissions.
l. s. d.
 On every Warrant to prosecute or defend, if Debt above 40*l.* } 0 2 6 25 *Geo. 3. c. 80.*

l. s. d.
 Certificates to be taken out by every Solicitor, Attorney, Notary, Agent, or Procurator, in Civil or Ecclesiastical Courts in Bills of Mortality or *Edinburgh,* } 5 0 0 25 *Geo. 3. c. 80.*
 Elsewhere, ———— } 3 0 0
 None of Duties charged to Clients, ———— } *Id. § 20:*
 Letter of Attorney pays 0 0 6 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.*
 And ———— 0 0 6 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 37.*
 And ———— 0 0 6 12 *Ann. 2. c. 9. § 21.*
 And ———— 0 1 0 30 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.*
 And ———— 0 1 0 16 *Geo. 3. c. 34. § 5.*
 And ———— 0 1 6 17 *Geo. 3. c. 50. § 16.*
 And ———— 0 1 0 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.*
Awards.
 On every Award, 0 5 0 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.*
Bail. See Duties on Appearance.
 Bail Bond may be assigned, but not sued before stamped, 4 *Ann. c. 16. § 20.*
 Bank Securities exempt, 3 *Geo. 1. c. 8. § 39.*
Barrister. See Degrees.
Bachelors of Arts not chargeable with Duty of 40*s.* 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 12. § 3.* 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 51.* 12 *Ann. 2. c. 9. § 22.*
l. s. d.
 Bill in Equity ———— 0 1 0 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.*
 And ———— 0 1 0 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 26.*
 And ———— 0 0 6 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.*
 Copy ———— 0 0 1 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.*
 And ———— 0 0 1 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 40.*
 And ———— 0 0 1 32 *Geo. 2. c. 35. § 8.*
 Bills of Exchange, or of Fees, or Parcels, &c. nothing, 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 5.* 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 43.* but see below, *Tit. Bills of Exchange.*
 Bill of Lading pays 0 0 4 9 *Ann. c. 23. § 23.*
 And ———— 0 0 4 19 *Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.*
 And ———— 0 0 4 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.*
 Bills of Exchange, Duties on them, 22 *Geo. 3. c. 33. repealed,* 23 *Geo. 3. c. 49.*
 On every Foreign or Inland Bill, Promissory Note, or other Note, Draft, or Order under 50*l.* } 0 0 6 23 *Geo. 3. c. 49. § 2, 6.*
 50*l.* or upwards, } 0 1 0
 Under 10*l.* payable on Demand, } 0 0 3
 All Drafts on Bankers except payable to Bearer, liable, ———— } 24 *Geo. 3. 2nd sess. 1. c. 7. § 32*
 Regulations to enforce the Duties, ———— } *Id. § 1. &c.*
 If stamped after they are signed, ———— } 10 0 0 *Id. § 8.*
 Bill of *Middlesex.* See Duties on Writs.
l. s. d.
 Birth, Register of, 0 0 3 23 *Geo. 3. c. 67. § 1.* 25 *Geo. 3. c. 75.*
 Bond ———— 0 0 6 5 *W. & M. c. 21. § 3.*
 And ———— 0 0 6 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25. § 37.*
 And ———— 0 0 6 12 *Ann. 2. c. 9. § 21.*
 And ———— 0 1 0 30 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.*
 And ———— 0 1 0 16 *Geo. 3. c. 34. § 5.*
 Bond

Stamps.

Bond _____	<i>l. s. d.</i>	0 1 6	17 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 16.
And _____		0 1 0	{ 23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1. except for Payment of Money.
For Payment of above 100 <i>l.</i> and under 500 <i>l.</i>		0 5 0	<i>Id.</i>
500 <i>l.</i> and upwards,		0 10 0	<i>Id.</i>
Brief for collecting Charity, the single Duty of forty Shillings,		2 0 0	{ 5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3. 9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 69. 12 <i>Ann.</i> §. 2. c. 9. § 22.
Burial, Register of,		0 0 3	{ 23 Geo. 3. c. 67. § 1. 25 Geo. 3. c. 75.
Capias. See Duties on Writs.			
Cards per Pack		0 0 6	9 <i>Ann.</i> c. 23. § 39.
And _____		0 0 6	29 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 1.
And _____		0 0 6	16 Geo. 3. c. 34. § 6.
Certificate on Degrees. See Duties on Degrees.			
Certificate on Marriage,		0 5 0	{ 5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3. 9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 53.
Proviso in favour of Seamen's Widows, 6 & 7 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 12. § 2.			
Certificates for Drawbacks,		0 0 8	9 <i>Ann.</i> c. 23. § 23.
And _____		0 0 8	19 Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.
And _____		0 0 8	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Proviso in favour of Certificates concerning Sope used in Woollen Work, 10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 19. § 29, 30. 12 <i>Ann.</i> §. 2. c. 9. § 16, 17.			
Certificates for Performance of Quarentine, what to pay, 9 <i>Ann.</i> c. 2. § 7.			
Certificates for killing Game annually,		2 2 0	25 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 1.
Certificates to Gamekeepers of Registry of their Deputations annually,		0 10 6	<i>Id.</i>
Certificates to Attornies, Solicitors, Notaries, Proctors, &c. see Division. <i>Retornies.</i>			
Certiorari. See Duties on Writs.			
Charter Party in Eng-land,	<i>l. s. d.</i>	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 37.
In Great Britain,		0 0 6	12 <i>Ann.</i> §. 2. c. 9. § 21.
And _____		0 1 0	30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.
And _____		0 1 0	16 Geo. 3. c. 34. § 5.
And _____		0 1 6	17 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 16.
And _____		0 1 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Christening, Register of,		0 0 3	{ 23 Geo. 3. c. 67. § 1. 25 Geo. 3. c. 75.
Cinque Ports. See Admiralty.			
Circuit Pardon _____		2 0 0	{ 5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3. 9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 3, 50. 12 <i>Ann.</i> §. 2. c. 9. § 21.
Citation in Ecclesiastical Courts,		0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 36.
And _____		0 0 6	12 Geo. 1. c. 33. § 3.
And _____		0 1 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Copy thereof _____		0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 36.
And _____		0 1 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Clare Constab in Scot-land, pays _____		0 2 3	10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 19. § 100.
And _____		0 1 6	17 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 17.
And _____		0 1 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Clerks Admittance. See Duties on Admittance			
Clerks indentures liable to same Duties as Apprentices.			

Cognition of Heirs in Scotland, pays _____	<i>l. s. d.</i>	0 2 3	10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 19. § 100.
And _____		0 1 6	17 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 17.
And _____		0 1 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Collation. See Duties on Presentation.			
Commission Ecclesiastical not otherwise charg- ed, _____		0 2 6	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		0 2 6	9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 23.
Commissions of Rebel- lion do not pay as Let- ters Patent, _____		6 & 7 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 12. § 4. 12 <i>Ann.</i> §. 2. c. 9. § 21.	
Common Recovery. See Duties on Writs.			
Contract. See Deed.			
Copy of a Record, or other Proceeding at Westminster, _____		0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 35.
Of a Will, _____		0 0 1	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		0 0 1	9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 41.
And _____		0 0 1	19 Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.
Copyhold Surrenders, or Copies, are neither within 5 <i>W. & M.</i> nor 9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 45. But such Surrenders, Copies and Admittances, except to the Use of a Will, or to a Custom Right or Tenant Right Estate, pay _____		0 2 3	{ 10 <i>Ann.</i> c. 19. § 100. 12 <i>Ann.</i> §. 1. c. 2. § 48.
And _____		0 2 3	17 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 17.
And _____		0 2 6	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Covenant. See Duties on Writs.			
County Palatine, and Duchy of Lancaster Letters Patent, or Exemplification of the same, pay _____		2 0 0	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		2 0 0	9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25.
And _____		2 0 0	12 <i>Ann.</i> §. 2. c. 9. § 21.
And _____		2 0 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Grants of Profits under the Seal of the said Duchy or County, pay _____		2 0 0	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		2 0 0	9 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 2.
See Grants.			
Process from Counties Palatine pays _____		0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21.
And _____		0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 31.
Custom Right Surrender to a Copyhold. See Copyhold.			
Custom Right Surrender of an Estate not being Copyhold, _____		0 4 6	17 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 17.
And (unless under 20 <i>l.</i> per Annum.) _____		0 2 6	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Debentures for Drawbacks. See Certificates.			
Declaration and Copy pay _____		0 0 1	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		0 0 1	9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 38.
And _____		0 0 1	32 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 1.
Decree, or Dismission of a Court of Equity, —		0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W.</i> 3. c. 25. § 13.
Decree in the Admiralty, or Cinque Ports. See the Duties on Admiralty.			
Deedimus Potestatem. See Duties on Writs.			
Deed enrolled, pays _____		0 5 0	5 <i>W. & M.</i> c. 21. § 3.
And _____		0 2 6	17 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 17.

Deed

Stamps.

Deeds enrolled, pays —	<i>l. s. d.</i>	
Exempt from further Duties—by 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 52.	0 2 6	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Indentures, or Deeds not otherwise charged, pay —	0 0 6	5 & 6 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And unless made for binding Parish Children Apprentices —	0 0 6	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 30.
And all Deeds in Great Britain, not otherwise charged by 12 Ann. except Bail Bonds and Assignments thereof, and Apprentices Indentures of Poor or Charity-children, and Deeds in Scotland charged with the Duty of 2s. 3d.	0 0 6	12 Ann. ft. 2. c. 9. § 21.
And ———	0 1 0	30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.
And ———	0 1 0	16 Geo. 3. c. 34. § 5.
And (except Policy of Insurance,) ———	0 1 6	17 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 16.
And (except Bonds for Payment of Money,) ———	0 1 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
And if ingrossed without being stamped, not Evidence without Payment of the further Sum of ———	5 0 0	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 11.
And ———	10 0 0	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 59.
Degree in the two Universities, or Inns of Court, pays ———	2 0 0	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
For that of Utter Barrister, ———	6 0 0	2 Geo. 3. c. 36. § 1.
And ———	4 0 0	5 Geo. 3. c. 47. § 1.
Exception in favour of Bachelors of Arts, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 12. § 3. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 51.	0 0 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58.
Demurrer in Law and Copy thereof ———	0 0 1	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And ———	0 0 1	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 38, 39.
And ———	0 0 1	32 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 9, 10.
In Equity ———	0 1 0	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And ———	0 1 0	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 38.
And ———	0 0 6	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Copy thereof ———	0 0 1	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And ———	0 0 1	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 39.
And ———	0 0 1	32 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 8.
Depositions taken in the Court of Equity by Commission, pay ———	0 1 0	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And ———	0 1 0	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 26.
And ———	0 0 6	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Depositions in Chancery (except Paper Draughts taken by Commission before engrossed) ———	0 0 1	32 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 8.
Copies of Depositions, and Depositions not taken by Commission, pay ———	0 0 1	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And ———	0 0 1	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 40.
And ———	0 0 1	32 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 8.

VOL. X.

Depositions in the Ecclesiastical, Admiralty, or Cinque Port Courts, and Copies thereof, pay ———	<i>l. s. d.</i>	
And ———	0 0 6	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And ———	0 0 6	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 36.
And ———	0 0 6	19 Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.
And ———	0 1 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Dice per Pair, pay ———	0 5 0	9 Ann. c. 23. § 39.
And ———	0 5 0	29 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 1.
And ———	0 2 6	16 Geo. 3. c. 34. § 6.
Dismissal. See Duties on Decrees.		
Dispensation from the Archbishop, or Master of the Faculties, pays ———	2 0 0	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And ———	2 0 0	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 8.
And ———	2 0 0	12 Ann. ft. 2. c. 9. § 21.
And ———	2 0 0	19 Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.
And ———	2 0 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Donation. See Duties on Presentation.		
Drawback. See Duties on Certificate.		
Ecclesiastical Courts, Instruments and Proceedings. See Duties on the several Instruments.		
Entry of Writs. See Duties on Actions.		
Entry of Writs of Error. See Duties on Writs.		
Exemplifications of Letters Patent. See Duties on Grants.		
Exemplification under Seal of any Court, pays ———	<i>l. s. d.</i>	
And ———	0 5 0	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And ———	0 5 0	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 2. § 12.
And ———	0 5 0	19 Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1. If on Vellum.
And ———	0 5 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Fine. See the Duties on Writs.		
Fire. On every 100 <i>l.</i> insured from Loss by Fire, and in Proportion for any other Sum, a Duty of ———	0 1 6	22 Geo. 3. c. 48. § 1.
Game. See Certificate.		
Globes. See Licence.		
On every Pair Value 4 <i>d.</i> to 10 <i>d.</i> ———	0 0 1	25 Geo. 3. c. 55. § 1.
Value 10 <i>d.</i> to 1 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i> ———	0 0 2	<i>Id. ib.</i>
Above 1 <i>s.</i> 4 <i>d.</i> ———	0 0 3	<i>Id. ib.</i>
Grants by the King under Great Seal, or Seal of Duchy or County Palatine of Lancaster, of any Honour, Dignity, Promotion, Franchise, or Privilege, and Exemplifications thereof, pay ———	2 0 0	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And ———	2 0 0	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 2.
And ———	2 0 0	12 Ann. ft. 2. c. 9. § 21.
And ———	2 0 0	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Grant of any Sum exceeding 100 <i>l.</i> under Great or Privy Seal, not directed to Great Seal, ———	2 0 0	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And ———	2 0 0	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 4.
Every such Grant under Great Seal of Scotland, ———	2 0 0	12 Ann. ft. 2. c. 9. § 21.

Dd

Grant

Stamps.

		<i>l. s. d.</i>	
Grant of Office or Employment above 50 <i>l.</i> <i>per Ann.</i>	2 0 0	5	<i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And	2 0 0	9 & 10	<i>W. 3. c. 25. § 5.</i>
And	2 0 0	12	<i>Ann. §. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>
Grant under the Great Seal, the Seal of the Exchequer, Dutchy, County Palatine, or Privy Seal, of Lands in Fee, or for Years, or other Grants of Profits not particularly charged,	2 0 0	5	<i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And	2 0 0	9 & 10	<i>W. 3. c. 25. § 6.</i>
Habeas Corpus. See Duties on Writs.			
Hats. See Licence.			
For every Hat under 4 <i>s.</i> Value,	0 0 3	} 24 <i>Geo. 3. §. 2. c. 51. § 1.</i>	
Above 4 <i>s.</i> and not exceeding 7 <i>s.</i>	0 0 6		
Above 7 <i>s.</i> and not exceeding 12 <i>s.</i>	0 1 0		
Above 12 <i>s.</i>	0 2 0		
And see <i>Title Hats and Caps</i> in General Index.			
Horses. See General Index, <i>Title Horses.</i>			
Indentures. See Duties on Deeds and Apprentices.			
		<i>l. s. d.</i>	
Institution pays	0 5 0	5	<i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And	0 5 0	9 & 10	<i>W. 3. c. 25. § 14.</i>
And	0 5 0	12	<i>Ann. §. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>
Institution, or Licence by the Presbyters in Scotland,	0 5 0	12	<i>Ann. §. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>
Insurance. See Policy.			
Interrogatories, in Equity,			
And	0 1 0	5	<i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And	0 1 0	9 & 10	<i>W. 3. c. 25. § 26.</i>
And	0 0 6	23	<i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
Copy	0 0 1	5	<i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And	0 0 1	9 & 10	<i>W. 3. c. 25. § 40.</i>
And	0 0 1	32	<i>Geo. 2. c. 35. § 8.</i>
Inventory exhibited in Ecclesiastical, Admiralty, or Cinque Port Courts, and Copy thereof,	0 0 6	5	<i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And	0 0 6	9 & 10	<i>W. 3. c. 25. § 26.</i>
And	0 0 6	19	<i>Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.</i>
And	0 1 0	23	<i>Geo. 3. c. 58.</i>
Inventory of Goods, &c. made with reference to any Agreement (except in Ecclesiastical Court, or on Distresses for Rent),	0 2 6	23	<i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
Judgement signed in any Court at Westminster,			
pays	0 2 6	5	<i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And	0 2 6	9 & 10	<i>W. 3. c. 25. § 22.</i>
Kalendar. See the Duties on Almanacks.			
Lading Bill. See Bills of Lading.			
Latitat. See Duties on Writs.			
Lease. See Duties on Deeds.			

Legacies.

Every Legacy, or distributory Share of Intestate's Estate pays,		<i>l. s. d.</i>	
If of or under 20 <i>l.</i>	0 5 0	} 20 <i>Geo. 3. c. 28. and 23 Geo. 3. c. 58.</i>	
Above 20 <i>l.</i> and under 100 <i>l.</i>	0 10 0		
Of 100 <i>l.</i> and under 200 <i>l.</i>	2 0 0		
Of 200 <i>l.</i> and under 300 <i>l.</i>	3 0 0		
And so in Proportion, the Stamp being 1 <i>l.</i> for every 100 <i>l.</i> and 1 <i>l.</i> more.			
Wife, Children, and Grandchildren are exempted from the additional Duties imposed by 23 <i>Geo. 3.</i> and only pay,			
If under 20 <i>l.</i>	0 2 6		
Of 20 <i>l.</i> and under 100 <i>l.</i>	0 5 0		
100 <i>l.</i> and upwards,	1 0 0		
Letters Patent, Letters of Attorney and Administration.			
See Duties on Briefs, Counties Palatine, Grants, Administration, and Attornies.			
Letters of Part,	0 5 0	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>	
And	0 5 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 18.</i>	
And	0 5 0	12 <i>Ann. §. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>	
Libel and Copy thereof,	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>	
pays	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 36.</i>	
And	0 0 6	19 <i>Geo. 3. c. 65. § 1.</i>	
And	0 1 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58.</i>	
Licence by an Ecclesiastical Court, or Ordinary,	0 5 0	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>	
And	0 5 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 14.</i>	
And	0 5 0	12 <i>Ann. §. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>	
By Presbytery in Scotland, except to Tutors and School-masters,	0 5 0	12 <i>Ann. §. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>	
Licence of Marriage exempt from Duties granted by 9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 53.</i>			
Penalties for marrying without Licence, or Banns in <i>England</i> , 7 & 8 <i>W. 3. c. 35. § 1, 2, 3.</i> 10 <i>Ann. c. 19. § 176, 177, 178.</i>			
Or for being so married, 7 & 8 <i>W. 3. c. 35. § 4.</i>			
		<i>l. s. d.</i>	
Licence for retailing Wine,	0 4 0	9 <i>Ann. c. 23. § 23.</i>	
And where no other Licence is taken out,	5 0 0	30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i>	
Where a Licence for retailing Ale, &c. is taken out,	4 0 0	30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i>	
Where a Licence for retailing Spirituous Liquors is taken out,	2 0 0	30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i>	
For retailing Ale, &c.	0 1 0	9 <i>Ann. c. 23. § 23.</i>	
And	1 0 0	29 <i>Geo. 2. c. 12. § 1.</i>	
And	0 10 6	24 <i>Geo. 3. c. 30. § 1.</i>	
Penalties on Persons taking Recognizances of Sellers of Ale without first causing Stamp Licences to be made out, 6 <i>Geo. 1. c. 21. § 56.</i>			
Licences for keeping Alehouses on the Military Roads in <i>Scotland</i> , exempted, 29 <i>Geo. 2. c. 12. § 19.</i>			
		<i>l. s. d.</i>	
Licence to keep a Mad-house,	0 5 0	14 <i>Geo. 3. c. 49. § 8.</i>	

Licence

Licence

Stamps.

Licence to sell Gloves annually, —	l. s. d.	0 1 0	25 Geo. 3. c. 55. § 1.
Licences to retail Hats within the Bills of Mortality and <i>Southwark</i> , Other Cities or Market Towns, —	2 0 0	}	24 Geo. 3. <i>sess.</i> 2. c. 51. § 1.
Other Parts, —	0 5 0		
Licences to sell Quack Medicines in <i>London</i> , <i>Westminster</i> <i>Southwark</i> , or <i>Edinburgh</i> , —	1 0 0	}	25 Geo. 3. c. 79. § 5.
Other Places, —	0 5 0		
Licences to exercise Trade of Pawnbroker within Bills of Mortality, —	10 0 0	}	25 Geo. 3. c. 48.
Other Places, —	5 0 0		
Licence to Persons letting Horses to Hire for travelling Post, —	0 5 0	}	25 Geo. 3. c. 51. § 4.
Licence to Persons keeping Carriages for conveying Passengers for Hire, —	0 5 0		
Licence to Horse-dealers within <i>London</i> , &c. and Bills of Mortality, Licence to ditto, without these Limits, —	10 0 0	}	24 Geo. 3. c. 31. § 1.
Licence to keep Lottery Office, —	5 0 0		
Licence for keeping a Lying-in Hospital, —	50 0 0	}	22 Geo. 3. c. 47. § 3.
Mad-house. See Licence Mandate. See Duties on Writs.	0 5 0		
Marriage Licence or Certificate. See Licence and Certificate.	0 5 0	}	13 Geo. 3. c. 82. § 2.
Marriage, Register of, —	0 0 3		
Marshall Court. See Duties on Process.	0 0 3	}	23 Geo. 3. c. 67. § 1.
Mart. See Letters of Mart.	0 0 3		
Matriculation, —	l. s. d.	0 1 0	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And —	0 1 0	}	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 27.
And —	0 2 0		
Medicines. On every Packet of Quack Medicines not exceeding 1s. Value, —	0 0 1½	}	25 Geo. 3. c. 79. § 2.
From 1s. to 2s. 6d. —	0 0 3		
Between 2s. 6d. and 5s. —	0 0 6		
Of 5s. Value or upwards, —	0 1 0		
Monition, or personal Decree in Admiralty, or Cinque Ports. See Duties on Admiralty.	0 0 6	}	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
Monition, or Citation in the Ecclesiastical Courts, and Copies of them, —	0 0 6		
And —	0 0 6		
And —	0 0 6		
And —	0 1 0	}	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
News Papers. See Duties on Pamphlets.	0 1 0		
Post Office. See Duties on Postage.	0 1 0	}	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Post Office. See Duties on Postage.	0 1 0		

Notarial Act, —	l. s. d.	0 0 6	5 W. & M. c. 21. § 3.
And —	0 0 6	}	9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 37.
And —	0 1 0		
Notes. See Bills of Exchange.	0 2 3	}	10 Ann. c. 19. § 100.
Procurator in Scotland, See Title Surrender.	0 2 3		
And —	0 1 6	}	17 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 17.
And —	0 1 0		
Officers at Sea pay the same as those at Land, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 12. § 6. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 46.	0 1 0	}	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Orders. See Duties on Rules.	0 1 0		
Original Writs. See Duties on Writs.	0 1 0	}	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Original Instruments of Surrender, or Resignation of heretable Rights, Original Return of Service of Heirs, Original Saifine, Original Instruments of Surrender or Resignation Service, or Cognition of Heirs in Scotland, pay —	0 2 3		
And —	0 1 6	}	17 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 17.
And —	0 1 0		
Palatine. See Duties on County Palatine.	0 1 0	}	23 Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.
Pamphlets and News Papers of Half a Sheet, or less, pay —	0 0 0½		
Larger than Half, not exceeding one Sheet, pay —	0 0 1	}	10 Ann. c. 19. § 101.
And —	0 0 0½		
And —	0 0 0½	}	16 Geo. 3. c. 34. § 7.
Larger than one Sheet, and not exceeding six in Octavo, or twelve in Quarto, or twenty in Folio, pay 2s. for every Sheet in one printed Copy, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 101.	0 0 0½		
How and under what Penalties such Papers are to be stamped before printed, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 104, 105.	0 0 0½	}	11 Geo. 1. c. 8. § 14.
Printed Copies to be brought to the Office and entered, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 111.	0 0 0½		
Printer's Name to Pamphlets, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 113.	0 0 0½	}	30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.
Pamphlets unfold how to be cancelled, the like Number of Sheets stamped Duty-free to be exchanged for them, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 114.	0 0 0½		
What News-papers not deemed Pamphlets, &c. 11 Geo. 1. c. 8. § 13, 14, 15.	0 0 0½	}	16 Geo. 3. c. 34. § 7.
Duty on News-papers extend to every Sheet or Half-Sheet on which they are printed, 13 Geo. 3. c. 65.	0 0 0½		
Acts of Parliament, Proclamations, Forms of Prayer, Acts of State, Matters printed by either House of Parliament, School Books, Books of Piety, Daily Bills of Goods exported and imported, and Bills of Mortality excepted, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 102.	0 0 0½	}	11 Geo. 1. c. 8. § 14.
Pardons of Crime, or Forfeiture, Reprieve, or Relaxation from Fine, corporal Punishment, or other Forfeiture, And all but Circuit, or Newgate Pardons, and every such Relaxation, &c. pay the farther Sum of —	0 0 0½		

Stamps.

And if Relaxation be of a Fine, &c. above 100 <i>l</i> .	2 0 0	12 <i>Ann. fl. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>
Passport, ———	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 37.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	12 <i>Ann. fl. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>
Patents. See Duties on Briefs and Grants.		
Physicians, Admittance to the College, pays	2 0 0	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And ———	2 0 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 9.</i>
And ———	2 0 0	12 <i>Ann. fl. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>
See Admission.		
Pleadings, in Law, and Copy thereof, ———	0 0 1	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And ———	0 0 1	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 38, 39.</i>
And ———	0 0 1	32 <i>Geo. 2. c. 35. § 9, 10.</i>
Pleadings in Equity, for each Skin, ———	0 1 0	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And ———	0 1 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 26.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
And Copies, ———	0 0 1	32 <i>Geo. 2. c. 35. § 8.</i>
And all Pleadings in Law and Equity are to be writ as usual,	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 15.</i>	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 64.</i>
Policies of Assurance, wit in the Weekly Bills, for every Sheet of Paper, Piece, or Skin of Parchment or Vellum, for 1000 <i>l</i> . or under,	0 0 6 0 0 6 0 2 4 0 0 6 0 1 0 0 0 2 0 1 0 0 0 6 0 0 6 0 0 6 0 1 0 0 2 6 0 1 0	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i> 9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 37.</i> 10 <i>Ann. c. 26. § 67.</i> 12 <i>Ann. fl. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i> 30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i> 5 <i>Geo. 3. c. 35. § 4.</i> 16 <i>Geo. 3. c. 34. § 5.</i> 5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i> 9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 27.</i> 12 <i>Ann. fl. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i> 30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i> 5 <i>Geo. 3. c. 35. § 4.</i> 16 <i>Geo. 3. c. 34. § 5.</i>
In other Parts of Great Britain, ———	0 0 6 0 1 0 0 2 6 0 1 0	12 <i>Ann. fl. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i> 30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i> 5 <i>Geo. 3. c. 35. § 4.</i> 16 <i>Geo. 3. c. 34. § 5.</i>
Properties of any Number of Persons in one Ship, Cargo, or both, not exceeding 1000 <i>l</i> . in one Policy, ———	0 5 0	7 <i>Geo. 3. c. 44. § 1.</i>
To higher Amount, ———	0 10 0	<i>Id.</i>
All Policies insuring the Property of one or more Persons, in any Ship or Cargo, to a greater Amount than 1000 <i>l</i> . to be stamped with two 5 <i>s</i> . Stamps. ———	0 10 0	8 <i>Geo. 3. c. 25. § 4.</i>
On all Policies on Houses and Goods of more than 1000 <i>l</i> . ———	0 5 0	17 <i>Geo. 3. c. 50.</i>
On every 100 <i>l</i> . (and in Proportion for any other Sum) insured from Loss by Fire, ———	0 1 6	22 <i>Geo. 3. c. 48. § 1.</i>
Postea, ———	0 2 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And ———	0 2 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 21.</i>
Copy thereof, ———	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 35.</i>
Presentation, Collation, or Donation to a Benefice above the yearly Value of 10 <i>l</i> . in the King's Books, pays —	2 0 0 2 0 0	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i> 9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 7.</i>
And ———	2 0 0	19 <i>Geo. 3. c. 66. § 1.</i>

Probate of Wills, except from common Seamen or Soldiers, pays —	0 5 0	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3, 6.</i>
And ———	0 5 0	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 19, 44.</i>
See Administration.		
And if the Estate is of the Value of 100 <i>l</i> . and under 300 <i>l</i> . ———	1 0 0	19 <i>Geo. 3. c. 66.</i>
300 <i>l</i> . and upwards, —	2 0 0	
And if the Estate is of the Value of 100 <i>l</i> . and under 300 <i>l</i> . an additional ———	1 0 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
300 <i>l</i> . and under 600 <i>l</i> . —	2 0 0	
600 <i>l</i> . and under 1000 <i>l</i> . —	3 0 0	
1000 <i>l</i> . or upwards, —	4 0 0	
Process. See Duties on Writs.		
Postea Admittance. See Duties on Admittance.		
Procuration, ———	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 37.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	12 <i>Ann. fl. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>
And ———	0 1 0	20 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i>
And ———	0 1 0	16 <i>Geo. 3. c. 34. § 5.</i>
And ———	0 1 6	17 <i>Geo. 3. c. 50. § 16.</i>
And ———	0 1 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
See Deeds.		
Promissory Notes. See Bills of Exchange.		
Protest ———	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 37.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	12 <i>Ann. fl. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>
Quo Minus. See Duties on Writs.		
Receipts or other Discharges for the Payment of 40 <i>s</i> . or upwards, and under 20 <i>l</i> . ———	0 0 2	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 49. § 3, 11.</i>
For 20 <i>l</i> . and upwards, and for all Receipts in full, ———	0 0 4	
And if stamp after they are signed, ———	10 0 0	24 <i>Geo. 3. sess. 1. c. 7. § 8.</i>
Regulations for enforcing the above Duties, ———		24 <i>Geo. 3. sess. 1. c. 7.</i>
For Receipts for Legacies, see Division Legacies.		
Recognizance and Writs. See Duties on Statutes.		
Recovery. See Duties on Writs.		
Registers of Burials, Marriages, Births, and Christenings. See those Titles.		
Register of Degrees. See Degrees.		
Rejoinder and Replication. See Pleadings.		
Relaxation. See Duties on Admiralty and Pardon.		
Release enrolled. See Deed enrolled.		
Common Releases, pay	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 37.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	12 <i>Ann. fl. 2. c. 9. § 21.</i>
And ———	0 1 0	30 <i>Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1.</i>
And ———	0 1 0	16 <i>Geo. 3. c. 34. § 5.</i>
And ———	0 1 6	17 <i>Geo. 3. c. 50. § 16.</i>
And ———	0 1 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>
Respite. See Duties on Pardon.		
Rules and Orders in Courts of Westminster, and Copies thereof, —	0 0 6	5 <i>W. & M. c. 21. § 3.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	9 & 10 <i>W. 3. c. 25. § 34, 35.</i>
And ———	0 0 6	32 <i>Geo. 2. c. 35. § 6, 7.</i>
Sailors in Scotland, —	0 2 3	10 <i>Ann. c. 19. § 100.</i>
And ———	0 1 6	17 <i>Geo. 3. c. 50. § 17.</i>
And ———	0 1 0	23 <i>Geo. 3. c. 58. § 1.</i>

Scotch

Stamps.

Scotch Instruments are not charged with Stamp Duties previous to the Union, 5 *Ann. c. 8.* Article 10, 14.

Scotch Instruments, what to pay, 10 *Ann. c. 19.* § 100.

l. s. d.

Scotch Deeds not charged with 2 *s. 3 d.* pay — } 0 0 6 12 *Ann. ft. 2. c. 9.* § 21.

Sentence in Ecclesiastical Courts, and Copies thereof, pay — } 0 0 6 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3.

And ——— 0 0 6 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 36.

And ——— 0 1 0 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58.* § 1.

Sentence in Admiralty or Cinque Ports. See Duties on Admiralty.

Declaratory Proceedings pay nothing, 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 12.* § 2. 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 45.

l. s. d.

Significavit, ——— 0 5 0 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3.

And ——— 0 5 0 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 16.

Sign Manual to any Beneficial Warrant or Order, (except Warrants or Order for Service of the Navy, Army and Ordnance), pay — } 0 2 6 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3.

And ——— 0 2 6 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 24.

And ——— 0 2 6 12 *Ann. ft. 2. c. 9.* § 21.

And ——— 0 5 0 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58.* § 1.

South Sea Securities, 3 *Geo. 1. c. 9.* § 16. 5 *Geo. 1. c. 19.* § 30. 6 *Geo. 1. c. 4.* § 51.

Statutory Proceedings exempt from Stamp Duties, 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 12.* § 2. 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 45.

Statute-Saple, Merchant or Recognizance, } 0 5 0 } 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3. 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 2.

And ——— 0 5 0 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 20.

Provisoes exempting Recognizances before Justices of Peace, 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 12.* § 2. 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 45.

Subpoena. See Duties on Writs.

Surrender of Grant or Office inrolled. See Duties on Deeds inrolled.

Surrender of Lands to Superiors in Scotland; Retour of Service of Heirs, Charter of Resignation, original Salfine upon Mortgage, or original Instrument of Surrender, Service of Heirs, &c. } 0 1 6 17 *Geo. 3. c. 50.* § 17.

And ——— 0 1 0 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58.* § 1.

Surrender of Copyholds and Custom-right Estates. See Duties on Copyholds and Custom-right Estates.

Surrender of heretable Rights in Scotland, pays } 0 2 3 10 *Ann. c. 19.* § 100.

And ——— 0 1 6 17 *Geo. 3. c. 50.* § 17.

And ——— 0 1 0 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58.* § 1.

Testimonial. See Duties on Degrees.

Transfer of Stock — 0 2 3 10 *Ann. c. 19.* § 100.

And ——— 0 4 6 12 *Ann. ft. 2. c. 9.* § 21.

And ——— 0 2 3 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58.* § 1.

Warrant from Justices of Peace pays nothing, 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 12.* § 2. 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 45.

Warrant or beneficial Order under the King's Sign Manual. See Sign Manual.

Wine Licence. See Licence.

l. s. d.

Writ of Habeas Corpus } 0 5 0 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3. pays ——— }

Exempt from further Duties, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 51, 56. 12 *Geo. 1. c. 33.* § 2.

l. s. d.

Writ of Certiorari } 0 5 0 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3. pays ——— }

And ——— 0 5 0 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 15.

And ——— 0 0 6 12 *Geo. 1. c. 33.* § 2.

Writ of Appeal, except to Delegates, pays — } 0 5 0 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3.

And ——— 0 5 0 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 15.

And ——— 0 0 6 12 *Geo. 1. c. 33.* § 2.

Writ of Covenant for levying a Fine, pays } 0 5 0 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3.

And ——— 0 5 0 19 *Geo. 3. c. 66.* § 1.

And ——— 0 5 0 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58.* § 1.

But is exempt from further Duties, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 31, 54. 12 *Geo. 1. c. 33.* § 2.

Writ of Entry for suffering a common Recovery, pays — } 0 5 0 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3.

And ——— 0 5 0 19 *Geo. 3. c. 66.* § 1.

But is exempt from further Duties, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 31, 55. 12 *Geo. 1. c. 33.* § 2.

Writ of Error — 0 5 0 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3.

And ——— 0 5 0 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 15.

Every other Writ original (except such on which a *Capias* issues), *Subpoena*, a Bill of *Middefex*, *Latitat*, *Capias*, *Quo Minus*, *Dedimus Po-testatem*, and every other Writ, Process or Mandate of Courts holding Plea of 40 *s.* } 0 0 6 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 3. pay ——— }

And ——— 0 0 6 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 31.

And ——— } 0 0 6 } 12 *Geo. 1. c. 33.* § 2.

————— } 9 *Geo. 2. c. 32.*

And ——— 0 0 6 32 *Geo. 2. c. 35.* § 7.

And ——— 0 0 6 23 *Geo. 3. c. 58.* § 1.

Writs of Covenant, Writs of Entry, and Writs of Habeas Corpus excepted, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 25.* § 7.

(B)

Clauses concerning Officers for Management of Stamp Duties.

How to be sworn, 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 12. 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 60, 61. 8 *Ann. c. 9.* § 42. 9 *Ann. c. 23.* § 29. 10 *Ann. c. 19.* § 106, 122. & c. 26. § 75. 12 *Ann. ft. 2. c. 9.* § 26. 12 *Geo. 1. c. 33.* § 9.

How to account, 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 24.

What Commissioners to levy the Duties, 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 7. 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 48. 9 *Ann. c. 23.* § 48. 10 *Ann. c. 19.* § 103, 124. & c. 26. § 77. 12 *Ann. ft. 2. c. 9.* § 23, 29. 12 *Geo. 1. c. 33.* § 4. 30 *Geo. 2. c. 19.* § 16, 17.

How to obey Orders of Treasury, 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 13. 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 62. 8 *Ann. c. 9.* § 44. 9 *Ann. c. 23.* § 30. 10 *Ann. c. 19.* § 170. 30 *Geo. 2. c. 19.* § 24.

Where to keep Head Office, 10 *Ann. c. 19.* § 181.

How punishable for misapplying or detaining Monies, 9 *Ann. c. 21.* § 11. & c. 23. § 48. 30 *Geo. 2. c. 19.* § 25.

How to furnish the Kingdom with stamped Vellum, &c. 5 *W. & M. c. 21.* § 13. 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 25.* § 62. 9 *Ann. c. 23.* § 35. 10 *Ann. c. 19.* § 116. 30 *Geo. 2. c. 19.* § 20.

How

Stamps.

How to mark the Price set by the Treasury on stamped Vellum, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 12. § 9. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 68. 9 Ann. c. 23. § 36. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 117.
 To stamp Vellum, &c. without Fee, on Payment of the Duties, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 9. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 59.
 Allowance for prompt Payment, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 12. § 9. 1 Ann. c. 2. c. 22. § 7. 9 Ann. c. 23. § 36. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 117. 12 Ann. c. 2. c. 29. § 27. 1 Geo. 1. c. 33. § 6.
 Judges to make Orders for better securing the Duties, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 12. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 60.
 Commissioners with a Comptroller continued for ever, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44. § 43. 9 Ann. c. 21. § 12.
 Inspectors in Courts and Offices, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 12. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 60.
 Inferior Officers appointed by Commissioners, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 7. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 48. 8 Ann. c. 9. § 33.
 Penalties on hindering Inspectors from inspecting Books which may discover Frauds, 9 Ann. c. 23. § 23.
 On Collectors detaining and misapplying Monies, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44. § 45. 9 Ann. c. 21. § 14.
 On Commissioners not duly paying Monies into Exchequer, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44. § 42.
 On Officers stamping Vellum, &c. before Duty paid, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 10.
 Salaries of the Officers how to be paid, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 22. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 66. 8 Ann. c. 9. § 33. 12 Geo. 1. c. 33. § 5.

(C)

General Clauses relating to and enforcing Payment.

Stamps how to be provided and altered from Time to Time, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 7. 8 Ann. c. 9. § 36.
 Suits of Paupers excepted, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 14. 12 Geo. 1. c. 33. § 5.
 Probate of Wills of Seamen and Soldiers excepted, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 6.
 Alteration how to be proclaimed, 5 & 6 W. & M. c. 21. § 7. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 67. 9 Ann. c. 23. § 33. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 110.
 Proclamation to be judicially taken notice of, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 180.
 Vellum, &c. how to be marked, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 9. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 49. 8 Ann. c. 9. § 36. 9 Ann. c. 23. § 25.
 How on Alteration of Stamp, Parties that have Vellum, &c. marked with the old Stamp, are to be supplied, &c. without Fee, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 16. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 65. 9 Ann. c. 23. § 32. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 109. 12 Geo. 1. c. 33. § 8.
 Instruments written on Paper not duly stamped, of no avail till stamped, and Penalty and Duties paid, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 11. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 59. 9 Ann. c. 23. § 27. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 105. & c. 26. § 71. 12 Ann. c. 2. c. 9. § 25. 12 Geo. 1. c. 33. § 8.
 Instruments and Writings charged with Duties, shall be writ as usual, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 15. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 64.
 Several Matters charged severally by 12 Ann. written on one Piece of Paper, &c. shall be charged severally, 12 Ann. c. 2. c. 9. § 24.
 Penalties on writing Instruments on Paper, &c. not stamped, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 11. 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 12. § 7. 8. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 59. 9 Ann. c. 23. § 27. 10 Ann. c. 26. § 11. 12 Ann. c. 2. c. 9. § 25. 12 Geo. 1. c. 33. § 8.
 Or writing a new Instrument, &c. on Stamp Paper, &c. whereon a former was before written, or tearing off a Mark from one Writing with Intent to use it on another, 1 Ann. c. 2. c. 22. § 2.

Or on putting some Part of the Writing charged with Stamp Duties either on, or as near the Stamps as may be, 1 Ann. c. 2. c. 22. § 5.
 On Officers neglecting to enter or file Actions, Plaints, Bills, Appearances, Admissions, or other Proceedings, 1 Ann. c. 2. c. 22. § 1, 3. 5 Ann. c. 19. § 29.
 Penalty of 5*l.* for selling unstamped Cards or Dice, or using them in a Gaming House, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 162.
 Penalty on defacing Stamp on Cards, and new-spotting Dice, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 55.
 On not making out Ale Licences duly stamped, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 56. 29 Geo. 2. c. 12.
 Penalties relate to subsequent Duties, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 56.
 Day of suing out a Writ shall be indorsed on the Warrant, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 54.
 Penalty on making Insurance without Stamps, 11 Geo. 1. c. 30. § 44.
 Hawkers of unstamped News-papers to be sent to the House of Correction, 16 Geo. 2. c. 26. § 5.
 Penalties how disposed of, 1 Ann. c. 2. c. 22. § 6. 9 Ann. c. 23. § 37. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 119.
 Mitigated by Justices, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 120. 173.
 Proceedings not superseded by *Certiorari*, 10 Ann. c. 19. § 174.
 Proviso in favour of Paupers, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 14. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 63. 12 Geo. 1. c. 33. § 7.
 And of those that write Things without Stamp on a Book or Roll licensed by Commissioners, 1 Ann. c. 2. c. 22. § 4.
 Counterfeiting Stamps or procuring Paper to be marked with counterfeit Stamps, &c. where Felony, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 11. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 59. 8 Ann. c. 9. § 41. 9 Ann. c. 23. § 34. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 115. & c. 26. § 72. 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 60. 29 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 21. c. 13. § 5. 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 27. 32 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 17.
 Stamp Duties not to extend to Licences by Commissioners of Excise, 29 Geo. 2. c. 12. § 25.
 The former Allowance of 6*per Cent.* on prompt Payment of Duties, altered to 4*per Cent.* 5 Geo. 3. c. 46. § 5, 6.
 This Reduction extended to Beer Licences, 7 Geo. 3. c. 44. § 8, 9.
 Attornies to charge by the Number of Skins they ingross, and not for double or treble Skins, on Penalty of 10*l.* except where the whole Deed does not amount to the Quantity of two Skins as specified, 19 Geo. 3. c. 66. § 12, 13.

(D)

Clauses for Security of those who advanced Money on Credit of Stamp Duties.

Creditors how to be paid, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 17. & c. 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 20. § 12, 13. 8 Ann. c. 9. § 46, 47, 48. 9 Ann. c. 21. § 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15.
 Stamp Duties how appropriated, 9 Ann. c. 23. § 54. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 125. 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 31.
 Distinct Accounts how to be kept of the Payments, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 18, 19. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44. § 40, 44. 5 Ann. c. 19. § 7, 13, 14. 8 Ann. c. 9. § 34. 9 Ann. c. 21. § 9, 10, 13, & c. 23. § 31. 10 Ann. c. 19. § 108. 12 Geo. 1. c. 33. § 11.
 And registered, 5 W. & M. c. 21. § 19. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 44. § 41.
 And passed annually, 1 Ann. c. 2. c. 22. § 8.
 Arrears set *in super* on the Parties chargeable therewith, 1 Ann. c. 2. c. 22. § 9.
 But not on any Person not duly charged, on Pain of treble Damages, 1 Ann. c. 2. c. 22. § 11.
 Stock of Paper and Vellum, &c. to be set on the Foot of the Account, 1 Ann. c. 2. c. 22. § 10.

Clauſes

Stannaries.

Clauses concerning the Continuance of Stamp Duties, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 1. 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 13. § 11, 12. 5 Ann. c. 19. § 3, 4. 6 Ann. c. 5. § 4, 6. & c. 17. § 6. And declaring them to be redeemable by Parliament, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 25. § 47. & c. 44. § 79. 6 Ann. c. 17. § 6. 9 Ann. c. 21. § 24.
For other Matters, see Annuities, Felonies without Clergy, Art. Stamps, Felonies without Clergy, Art. Forgery.

Standard of Plate. See Gold and Bristol.

Standford. See Stamford.

Standing Army.

Not to be kept in Time of Peace, without Consent of Parliament, 1 W. & M. Jeff. 2. c. 2. § 1.
See Soldiers.

Stanes. See Staines.

Stannaries.

1. Stannary Courts restrained to Workmen Tinnors, 16 Car. 1. c. 15.
2. Persons arrested to sign a Note, otherwise not to be bailed, 16 Car. 1. c. 15. § 10.
3. Labourers may recover Wages before Justices, 27 Geo. 2. c. 6.
For other Matters, see Mines, Stamps,

Staple.

1. All Staples suppressed, 2 Ed. 3. c. 9.
2. Statute of Staples, 27 Ed. 3. ft. 2.
3. Staples established in England, 27 Ed. 3. ft. 2. c. 1. 38 Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 7.
4. No Subject to export Merchandise of the Staple, on Pain of Death, 27 Ed. 3. ft. 2. c. 3.
5. Staples to be governed by Law Merchant, 27 Ed. 3. ft. 2. c. 8 & 19. Writ of Error of Judgement in the Staple, 27 H. 6. c. 2.
6. Penalties in the Ordinance of the Staple not to incur till declared in Parliament, 28 Ed. 3. c. 13.
7. Justices to inquire of Defaults against the Ordinance, 31 Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 7.
8. Jurisdiction of the Mayor regulated, 31 Ed. 3. ft. 4. c. 9. 36 Ed. 3. c. 7.
9. Staples removed from Calais and Middleburgh, to England, 43 Ed. 3. c. 1. 14 R. 2. c. 1.
10. To be appointed in certain in Parliament, 46 Ed. 3. in Append.
11. Licence to export Staple Goods, 5 R. 2. ft. 2. c. 2.
12. Removed from Middleburgh to Calais, 12 R. 2. c. 16.
13. Officers of the Staple sworn to the King, 14 R. 2. c. 3.
14. Justices of Peace shall inquire of the Weights of the Staple, 14 R. 2. c. 4.
15. No Denizen shall export Merchandise of the Staple, 14 R. 2. c. 5.
16. The Mayor with the Presence of one of the Constables may take Recognizances, 15 R. 2. c. 9.
17. No Licence to be granted for Export of Staple Goods to any Place but Calais, 21 R. 2. c. 17. 14 H. 6. c. 2. 27 H. 6. c. 2.
18. Ships to ballast with Stones for Repairs of Calais, 21 R. 2. c. 18.

Staple.

19. No Staple Goods to be exported to any Place but Calais, without Licence, 2 H. 5. ft. 2. c. 6. 2 H. 6. c. 4 & 5. 10 H. 6. c. 7. Except by Merchants of Genoa, &c. 8 H. 6. c. 17, 19, 20.
20. All Merchants may ship Goods at Melcombe for the Staple at Calais, 6 H. 6. c. 6.
21. Merchants resorting to Norway, shall go to the Danish Staple at North Bergen, 8 H. 6. c. 2. Repealed, 1 H. 8. c. 1.
22. Regulations of the Staple, 8 H. 6. c. 18, 25.
23. Licences granted to the Men of Newcastle and Berwick, to carry Wool to other Ports, repealed, 8 H. 6. c. 21.
24. Certain Duties of Moorage for Repairs of the Works at Calais, 10 H. 6. c. 5.
25. Shipping Staple Goods in Creeks made Felony, 11 H. 6. c. 14. Goods laid on Land to be so shipped, forfeited, 14 H. 6. c. 5.
26. Staple Goods shall be shipped at the Keys in the Ports assigned, 15 H. 6. c. 8.
27. Exporting Wools and Fells elsewhere than to Calais, Felony, 18 H. 6. c. 15.
28. Staple Goods carried to other Places by Licence shall pay the same Duties, 20 H. 6. c. 4.
29. Proportions of the Price of Staple Goods to be coined, 8 H. 6. c. 18. 11 H. 6. c. 13. 14 H. 6. c. 2. 20 H. 6. c. 12.
30. Annual Amount of the Customs of the Staple at Calais, 27 H. 6. c. 2.
31. Protections shall not be allowed in the Courts at Calais, 1 H. 7. c. 3.
32. Officers of the Staple prohibited from taking Recognizances of any Debts but of Staple, 23 H. 8. c. 6. § 11.
For other Matters, see Money 19.

Star and Bent.

Penalty on cutting Star and Bent on Sand Hills, 15 Geo. 2. c. 33. § 6.

Starch.

1. Duty, 2 W. & M. c. 4. § 49. 10 Ann. c. 26. § 7. 12 Ann. ft. 2. c. 9. § 7. Made perpetual, and Part of general Fund, 3 Geo. 1. c. 7.
2. Duties imposed by 12 Ann. ft. 2. c. 9. made perpetual by 6 Geo. 1. c. 4. in order to be subscribed into South Sea Stock, and the Surplus charged with Annuities to the Bank, 2 Geo. 2. c. 3.
3. Drawback on Exportation, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 27.
4. Penalty on adulterating Hair Powder, 10 Ann. c. 26. § 31. 12 Ann. ft. 2. c. 9. § 20.
5. Directions for charging Green Starch, 1 Geo. 1. ft. 1. c. 2. § 6.
6. Every Box containing 4560 solid Inches, deemed 131 Pounds of Starch, 1 Geo. 1. ft. 1. c. 2. § 6.
7. Hair Powder imported to pay as Starch, 3 Geo. 1. c. 4. § 14.
8. Starch Makers to use oblong or square Boxes, 4 Geo. 2. c. 14.
9. Penalties on removing or concealing Starch, 4 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 2.
10. Penalty on adulterating Hair Powder, 4 Geo. 2. c. 14. § 5.
11. Starch permitted to be made from Rice, 13 Geo. 3. c. 7. § 4.
12. For securing Duties on Starch, 19 Geo. 3. c. 40. 24 Geo. 3. c. 48.
13. Starch and Hair Powder imported to pay an additional Duty

Statutes.

- Duty of 2 *d.* per Pound, with 5 per Cent. on the Amount of the Duties, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 52. § 1.
14. No Drawback allowed on Exportation, *Id.* § 2.
15. An additional Duty of 1 *d.* per Pound on all Starch made in Great Britain. *Id.* § 3.
For other Matters, see Bank 18. Candles 17. Coin, Customs, Funds.

Star-chamber.

1. Penalties of Contempts of the Process of the Council for Riots and grievous Offences, 31 *H.* 6. c. 2.
2. Power given to a certain Number of Counsellors to examine and punish Misdemeanors for Riots and other Offences, 3 *H.* 7. c. 1. § 1.
3. Court abolished, 16 *Car.* 1. c. 10.

Stationers Company.

Their Right to the printing or reprinting any Almanack, or Calendar, not prejudiced by 9 *Ann.* c. 23. § 52.

Statutes.

1. Repealed for being made by Compulsion, 15 *Ed.* 2. in Appendix. 15 *Ed.* 3. *ff.* 2.
2. Where England is mentioned, Wales and Berwick are included, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 42. § 3.
3. Statutes erecting Courts of Conscience deemed Publick Acts, 27 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. § 2.
For other Matters, see Chancery 4. Churches 8. Recognizances.

Statutes Staple. See Recognizances.

Steam Engine.

The Property of one secured to James Watt, the Inventor, 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 61.

Steel. See Iron.

Stephens (Joanna).

5000 *l.* Reward for the Discovery of her Medicine for dissolving the Stone, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 23.

Stepney.

Restor of every Church and Chapel, converted into a Parochial Church in the Parish of Stepney, to be nominated by *Brasen Nose* College, 12 *Ann.* *ff.* 1. c. 17. § 4.
For other Matters, see Privileged Places, and Mapping, Stepney.

Stepney and Hackney Manors.

The Fees in the Court of Record within the said Manors diminished, and the Mode of Proceeding in the Court altered, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 73.

Steward of the King's Household. See Marshal and Steward of the King's Household.

Stewards of Court Barons and Leets.
See Leet.

Stock-jobbing.

Stile (New). See Calendar.

Stiles. See Inclosures.

Still-yard.

Privileges of Merchants of Hanse confirmed, 19 *H.* 7. c. 23.

Stock Damarell. See Plymouth Dock.

Stockings.

Manufacture how regulated in Scotland. See Scotland Wool-len Manufacture.

For other Matters, see Frames and Silk.

Stock-jobbing.

1. Contracts and Wagers relating to Stock where void, and Premium to be restored, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 8. § 1, 10, 11. 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.
2. Bills for Discovery, &c. how to be answered, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 8. § 2.
3. Plaintiffs to give Security for Costs, § 3.
4. Persons executing such Contracts forfeit 500 *l.* § 4.
5. Stock sold for a certain Day, and not paid for, may be sold to any other Person, and Seller recover Damages, § 6.
6. Buyer may purchase the like Quantity, where Seller refuses to transfer, and shall recover Damages, § 7.
7. Penalties on selling Stock not possessed of, and on Brokers negotiating such Contract, § 8.
8. Or not entering Contracts, § 9.
For other Matters, see Bankrupt.

Stocks. See Ale, &c. Braaiers, Clergy, Fish, Labourers, Silks, Wool.

Stolen Goods.

1. Prosecutors of Offenders rewarded, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. § 9.
2. Persons buying or receiving Lead, Iron, Copper, Brass, Bell-metal, or Solder, knowing it to be stolen, transported, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 30.
3. Penalties on having those Materials without being able to account for them, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 6.
For other Matters, see Necessary, Felonies with and without Clergy, Restitution.

Stone. See Stephens (Joanna).

Stone in Staffordshire.

For rebuilding the Church there, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 38.

Stores.

1. Embezzling Stores of War to twenty Shillings, Felony, 31 *El.* c. 4.
2. Penalties of embezzling Naval Stores, 16 *Car.* 2. c. 5. 19 *Car.* 2. c. 7. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 23. 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 25. § 3.
3. Penalty of having Stores with the King's Mark, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 41. 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 8. § 3.
4. Not to hinder the lending Stores to any Merchant Ship in Distress, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 41. § 8.
5. Treasurers, &c. may search Ships, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 25. § 5.
6. Commissioners of the Navy, &c. may commit Persons counterfeiting their Hands, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 25. § 6.

Stores.**Subsidies.****Sugar.**

7. Encouragement for raising Naval Stores in the Plantations, 3 & 4 Ann. c. 10. 8 Ann. c. 13. § 30. and in Scotland, 12 Ann. ft. 1. c. 9. § 2. 8 Geo. 1. c. 12. 2 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 12. 6 Geo. 3. c. 44. § 3. 11 Geo. 3. c. 41. § 2. 11 Geo. 3. c. 50. 12 Geo. 3. c. 56. § 2. 14 Geo. 3. c. 86. § 6. 19 Geo. 3. c. 22.
 8. Plantation Pitch and Tar to be clean, 5 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 16. 24 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 2. 25 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 3.
 9. Justices may mitigate the Penalty of concealing Stores, or cause Offender to be whipped, 9 Geo. 1. c. 8. § 4.
 10. Justices of Assize and Quarter Sessions may determine Offences, 17 Geo. 2. c. 40. § 10.
 11. Pre-emption of Stores imported in neutral Ships, given to the Commissioners of the Navy, during the War, 19 Geo. 2. c. 36.
 12. Embezilling Stores, &c. excepted but of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 32.
 13. No Bounty shall be paid on any Tar, according to 2 Geo. 2. c. 35. unless each Barrel contain 31 Gallons and one Half, 25 Geo. 2. c. 35. § 3.
 14. Encouragement for Importation of Naval Stores from America, continued to 29th September 1771, 4 Geo. 3. c. 11.
 15. Officers impowered to apprehend Persons stealing or embazilling Stores, 9 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 5.
 16. Naval Stores prohibited to be exported, unless Pre-emption first offered to Commissioners of the Navy, 9 Geo. 3. c. 35. § 2.
 17. Punishment of burning Ships in Dock-yards or Military Stores, 12 Geo. 3. c. 24. § 1.
 18. Persons so offending out of the Kingdom may be tried in any Shire, &c. here, 12. § 2.
- For other Matters, see Felonies with and without Clergy, Title Stores, Plantations 20. Duties 5. &c. Russia 3. Scotland, Ships 23. &c. Soldiers 69. Timber.

Stour. See Stower.**Stourton.**

The 2nd Car. 2. made void the Lease granted by the Dean and Chapter of York, of the Parsonage and Tythes in Stourton in Nottinghamshire, 29 Car. 2. c. 8. § 9.

Stow, Suffolk.

For the better Relief and Employment of the Poor within the Hundred of Stow, 18 Geo. 3. c. 35. 21 Geo. 3. c. 13.

Stower River.

For preserving the Fishery in the Stower, and making the River navigable, 4 Ann. c. 15. Explained and amended by 21 Geo. 3. c. 75.

Stratford, Bow.

Provision for the Minister of, 3 Geo. 2. c. 3.

Straw. See Hay.**Streets.**

1. How to be cleaned and repaired in Market Towns, 1 Geo. 1. c. 2. § 2.
 2. Streets of London deemed Highways, 6 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 8.
- For other Matters, see Nottingham, London, and Paving.

Vol. X.

Striking. See Churches, Palaces.**Strood Parish.** See Rochester.**Stroudwater.**

Made navigable, 3 Geo. 2. c. 13. Amended by 16 Geo. 3. c. 21.

Stuffs. See Cotton, Drapery, Felonies without Clergy, Art. Stamps, and Silk.

Sturgeon.

1. May be imported, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 24. § 14.
2. The King, where intitled to Sturgeons, 17 Ed. 2. ft. 1. c. 1.

Subornation of Perjury. See Perjury.**Subpoena.**

1. Not be granted without Security found for the Costs, 15 H. 6. c. 4.
2. Penalty on not appearing to give Evidence, when served with a Subpoena, 5 El. c. 9. § 12.
3. Shall not issue out of a Court of Equity, till after Bill filed, except for an Injunction, 4 Ann. c. 16. § 22.

Subsidies.

1. A Fifteenth granted for Magna Charta; and Charta in Forests, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 37.
2. Ninth Fleece, &c. granted, 14 Ed. 1. ft. 1. c. 20.
3. No Aid to be taken but by Assent of Parliament, 14 Ed. 3. ft. 2. c. 1.
4. Application of Revenue enacted in Parliament, 14 Ed. 3. ft. 2. c. 1. § R. 2. ft. 2. c. 3.
5. Penalties of the Statutes of Labourers given to the People in Aid of their Subsidies, 24 Ed. 3. c. 8.
6. Subsidies granted, 31 H. 6. c. 8. 11 H. 7. c. 10.
7. Subsidy of 4v. in the Pound granted by the Clergy of the Province of Canterbury, 32 H. 8. c. 23.

Succession to the Crown. See King.**Suffolk.** See Norfolk.**Suffragans.** See Bishops.**Sugar.**

1. Importing it, not within the Statute against Regrators, 23 El. c. 25. § 21.
2. Duty upon Sugar, expired, 1 Ja. 2. c. 4.
3. Duty upon Sugar, 6 Geo. 2. c. 13.
4. Drawback on Exportation of Sugar imported from the English Plantations in America, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 23. § 8. 6 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 9. 26 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 5.
5. On Exportation of Brown Muscovado Sugars refined in England, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 23. § 9. 13. 6 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 10.
6. May be imported from Spain and Portugal as usual, 6 Geo. 2. c. 13. § 13.
7. Drawback on British refined Sugar out of the last Subsidy, 21 Geo. 2. c. 2. § 7.

E c

8. Draw-

Suits and Suitors.

8. Drawbacks granted by former Acts on Exportation of refined Sugars, to cence, and 14 s. 6 d. per Cwt. on Loaf or Lump Sugar properly refined, to be paid in lieu thereof, 5 Geo. 3. c. 45. § 14. 15.
9. In lieu of the former Drawbacks on *Bastards, Ground Sugar, and Candy*, a Drawback of 6 s. 4 d. per Cwt. allowed on all such as shall be duly refined, 5 Geo. 3. c. 16. § 16.
10. No Part of the old Subsidy to be repaid for foreign Sugars exported to Ireland, 12 Geo. 3. c. 60. § 6.
11. Duty of 4 s. 8 d. per Cwt. on Sugar imported, 21 Geo. 3. c. 16. § 6.
12. Sugars of *Demerary and Iffiquebo* may be imported in the same Manner as Sugars of the *British West India Islands*, 21 Geo. 3. c. 62. § 6.
13. To prevent the relanding refined Sugar to obtain the Drawback, 23 Geo. 3. c. 76. § 6.
For other Matters, see Customs, Ireland, Plantations.

For Sugar-houses in Scotland, see Scotland Customs.

Suggestion.

- Persons making false Suggestions to the King, to be sent before the Chancellor, &c. and find Sureties to pursue such Suggestions, and how punished for not proving them, 37 Ed. 3. c. 18. 38 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 9.
For other Matters, see Accusations.

Suits and Suitors.

1. No Suits in King's Courts under 40 s. 6 Ed. 1. c. 8.
2. Suitors not to depart from the King's Court without Remedy, 13 Ed. 1. § 1. c. 50.
3. Writ *de nativo* not to be granted, unless Chancery apprised that it is sued with Consent of Plaintiff, 10 Ed. 3. § 2. c. 3. Art. 4.
4. Penalty for causing a Man to be arrested at the Suit of another by Process of the King's Bench, Marshalsea, or inferior Courts, without Plaintiff's Assent, 8 El. c. 2. § 4.
For other Matters, see Abatement, Administrators, Bankrupt 37, &c. Chancery 19, &c. Costs, Discontinuance of Process 1. Error, Forma Pauperis, Judgement per tot. Limitations per tot. Plantations 37. Pleadings, Poor 1, &c. Prisoners 5, 8, &c. Process, Sheriff, Writs.

Suitors in Chancery. See Chancery.

Suit of Court.

1. None to be distrained for Suit of Court, but who are bound to it by Charter or Prescription, *St. Marle*. 52 H. 3. c. 9.
2. Joint Tenants and Parceners make but one Suit, 52 H. 3. c. 9.
3. Remedy against the Lord distraining for it where not due, and against Tenant withholding it where it is, 52 H. 3. c. 9.
4. Not taken away, 12 Car. 2. c. 24. § 5.

Summons.

1. Default of common Summons amerced by Chief Justices or Justices in Eyre, *St. Marle*. 52 H. 3. c. 18.
2. Summons in Plea of Land to contain 15 Days, 28 Ed. 1. § 3. c. 15.
3. How proclaimed at the Church, 31 El. c. 3. § 2.

Superstitious Uses.

4. In Real Actions Summons shall be proclaimed at Church Door, before *Grand Cape* issues, 31 El. c. 3. § 2.

Sundays. See Holydays.

Sunderland.

- For improving the Harbour, 13 Geo. 1. c. 6. 20 Geo. 2. c. 18. 25 Geo. 3. c. 26.

Supersedeas. See Commissions and Peace.

Superstitious Books and Images. See Books and Images.

- Superstitious Books prohibited, 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 10. § 1.

Superstitious Uses.

1. Uses to Churches where void, 23 H. 8. c. 10.
2. Beneficed Clerk not to take Salary to sing for any Soul, 21 H. 8. c. 13. § 30.
3. Colleges, Chantries, and Hospitals, given to the King, 37 H. 8. c. 4. 1 Ed. 6. c. 14.
4. Commissions to inquire of Lands given to superstitious Uses, 1 Ed. 6. c. 14. § 10.
5. Lands given to superstitious Uses vested in the Crown for Use of the Public, 1 Geo. 1. § 2. c. 50.
For other Matters, see Charitable Uses, Monasteries, Mortmain, Mortuaries, Papists, Recusants.

Supplies (Appropriation of). See Appropriation.

Supremacy.

1. The King bound to provide Remedy in Parliament for Mischiefs in the Church, 25 Ed. 3. § 6.
2. The King Patron Paramount, *Id.* § 4.
3. No Alien shall have Benefices within the Realm without the King's Licence, 3 R. 2. c. 3. 7 R. 2. c. 12.
4. Realm of England free, and subject only to God, 16 R. 2. c. 5.
5. King's Supremacy in spiritual Matters asserted, 24 H. 8. c. 12. Established, 26 H. 8. c. 1.
6. Submission of the Clergy to the King, 25 H. 8. c. 19.
7. Royal Assent necessary to enacting Canons, 25 H. 8. c. 19. § 1.
8. Bishop of *Rome* to be abjured, 28 H. 8. c. 10.
9. Penalties of denying the King's Supremacy, 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 6, &c.
10. Supremacy denied, 1 & 2 Ph. & M. c. 8. § 42.
11. Supremacy restored, 1 El. c. 1. § 17.
12. Oath of Supremacy appointed to be taken, 1 El. c. 1. § 19. 5 El. c. 1.
13. Penalty of Disability, &c. on Refusal of the Oath, 1 El. c. 1. § 21. 1 W. & M. § 1. c. 8. § 9. 13 W. 3. c. 6. § 5. 1 Geo. 1. c. 13. § 8, 14, 17.
For other Matters, see King, &c. Nonconformists, Oaths.

Surety of the Peace.

1. To be found in a Parliamentary Amercy, *Dist. de Kenel*. 51 H. 3. § 7. § 2.
2. Process for Surety of the Peace or good Behaviour, or *Supersedeas* thereof, only granted on Motion, 21 Ja. 1. c. 8.

For

Sweets.

For other Matters, see *Justices of the Peace, Peace, Pledges.*

Surgeons. See Physicians.

Surrey. See Highways and Paving.

Survey.

1. Lands, Commons, Parks, Woods, Castles, and other Buildings, &c. how to be surveyed, 4 *Ed. 1. f. 1.*
2. Court of Surveyors of the King's Lands erected, 33 *H. 8. c. 39.*

For other Matters, see *Highways.*

Suffex.

1. Its Shire Court where to be held, 19 *H. 7. c. 24.*
2. For amending and regulating the Highways in the County of *Suffex*, 26 *H. 8. c. 7.* and see also 14 *H. 8. c. 6.* for the *Weld of Kent.*

Sutton, St. Michael, and St. Nicholas in Herefordshire.

Their Meadow and Pasture how provided for, 4 *Ja. 1. c. 11.*

Swainmote. See Forest.

Swans.

1. None shall keep a Game of Swans unless he have Lands of the yearly Value of five Marks, 22 *Ed. 4. c. 6.*
2. Persons taking their Eggs out of the Nest, &c. how punished, 11 *H. 7. c. 17.* 1 *Ja. 1. c. 27. § 2.*

Swansea, Glamorganshire.

For fixing and regulating the Market for Sale of Meat there, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 27.*

Swearing and Cursing.

1. Penalty on, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 20.* 6 & 7 *W. 3. c. 11.* 19 *Geo. 2. c. 21.*
2. Soldiers and Sailors to be set on the Stocks, 19 *Geo. 2. c. 21. § 5.*

For other Matters, see *Certiorari* 29. *Constables* 13. *Plays* 5.

Sweets.

1. Penalty of concealing, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 30. § 16.*
2. Duties, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 23. § 3.* 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 21. § 2, 3, 4.* 5 *Ann. c. 19. § 5.*
3. What deemed Sweets, and who Makers for Sale, 10 & 11 *W. 3. c. 21. § 5.*
4. Not removed without a Permit, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 22.*
5. A lst Duty, and extended to made Wines, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 17.*
6. Wines of *British* Grapes exempted, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 17. § 7.*
7. Made Wines not to be retailed without Licence, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 17. § 10.*
8. Retailers of Sweets or made Wines to take out Licences, 31 *Geo. 2. c. 31. § 7.*

Tail.

9. An additional Duty of 6s. a Barrel laid on all Sweets made for Sale, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 52. § 5.*

For other Matters, see *Wines.*

Swine or Hogs.

1. Shall not go unringed in Woods, 35 *H. 8. c. 17. § 17.*
2. Forfeiture for keeping Swine in *London*, &c. 2 *W. & M. fess. 2. c. 8. § 20.* 8 & 9 *W. 3. c. 37. § 4.*

For other Matters, see *Cattle.*

Swinford (Old), Worcestershire.

For Recovery of Small Debts in Parish of Old Swinford in *Worcester* and *Staffordshire*, 17 *Geo. 3. c. 19.*

Sword Hilts.

Silver Sword Hilts may be exported, 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 28.*

Sylva Caedula. See Tithes.

T.

Tail.

1. Lands given in Tail shall be enjoyed according to the Form of the Gift, and the Issue, &c. shall have a Writ of *Formedon*, *St. Westminster. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 1.*
2. Fines levied of intailed Lands, whereof Reversion is in the Crown, not made a Bar by the Statute, 32 *H. 8. c. 36. § 4.*
3. No Recovery or other Thing shall bar an Estate Tail given by the King, whereof the Reversion is in the Crown, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 20.*

For other Matters, see *Bankrupt* 11. *Debt* 30. *Free Farms* 6. *Fines*, &c. *Forfeitures*, *Leases* 4, &c. *Scotland.*

Tales de Circumstantibus. See Jurors.

Tallies.

Those charged on the hereditary or temporary Excise, how to be satisfied, 8 *W. 3. c. 3.*

For other Matters, see *Specifics.*

Tallow and Tallow Chandlers.

1. Prohibited to be exported, 18 *El. c. 9.* 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 7. § 5.*
2. To what Duties liable on Importation, 2 *W. & M. fess. 2. c. 4. § 36.*
3. May be imported from *Ireland* Duty-free, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 12. § 1.*
4. Extended to Hog's Lard and Grease, 1 *Geo. 3. c. 10.* And continued by 4 *Geo. 3. c. 6.* 7 *Geo. 3. c. 12.* 10 *Geo. 3. c. 8.* 13 *Geo. 3. c. 5. § 1.* 16 *Geo. 3. c. 12.* 19 *Geo. 3. c. 22. § 4.* 22 *Geo. 3. c. 20.*

For other Matters, see *Candles*, *Cattle*, *Ireland* 61. *Leather* 15.

Tallow. See Fewel.

Tanners.

Tangier.

Not deemed a Plantation, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 26. § 14.

Tanners.

1. Shall not use the Mystery of a Shoemaker, 13 R. 2. § 2. c. 12. 21 R. 2. c. 16. 2 H. 6. c. 7. 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 9.
2. Nor Carrier, 1 H. 7. c. 5.
3. Shall sufficiently dry their Hides, 19 H. 4. c. 19.
4. Not export Leather, 27 H. 8. c. 14. § 5. 5 El. c. 8.
5. Directions for true working their Goods, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 17. 1 Ja. 1. c. 22. § 2, 11.
6. Who may exercise the Trade, 1 El. c. 9. 1 Ja. 1. c. 22. § 5.
7. No Butcher to be a Tanner, 5 El. c. 8. 1 Ja. 1. c. 22. § 4.
8. None but Tanners may buy rough Hides, 1 Ja. 1. c. 22. § 7.
9. Sheep Skins need not be searched or sealed, 4 Ja. 1. c. 6.
10. Shall not shave their Hides, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 7. § 8.
11. Regulations concerning Tanners, 9 Ann. c. 11. 5 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 21, 22.

For other Matters, see *Barb, Cattle, Ecclesiastical Courts*, 1 Ja. 1. c. 43. *Leather, Shoemakers*.

Tape.

Exempt from Payment of the Two-third Subsidies, 7 Ann. c. 7. § 24.

Tapistry.

To what Duties liable on Importation, 4 W. & M. c. 5. § 2.
For other Matters, see *Flax*, &c.

Tar. See *Pitch, Stores*.

Tardebigg, Worcestershire.

For rebuilding the Church there, 16 Geo. 3. c. 22.

Tattenham-court.

Way from thence near *St. Giles's Pound*, towards *Tyburn*, how repaired, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 37.

Tabern.

Keepers of Taverns, how far within the Statutes against Tipling, 1 Car. 1. c. 4.
For other Matters, see *Customs, London, Wines*.

Tawers and Dressers of Leather. See *Tanners*.

Tawey River.

For building a Bridge over it at *Wick-ville* in *Glamorgan-shire*, 18 Geo. 3. c. 68.

Taxes.

1. Granted to the King shall not be drawn into Customs, *Conf. Chart.* 25 Ed. 1. c. 5.
2. Aids shall not be taken but by common Consent, *Conf. Chart.* 25 Ed. 1. c. 6. 13 Car. 2. § 1. c. 4.
3. No Tallyage or Aid without common Assent, *St. de Tallag.* non conced. 34 Ed. 1. § 4. c. 1.

Taxes.

Templars, &c.

4. Aids granted to the King levied after the old Manner, 1 Ed. 3. § 2. c. 6.
5. Impositions shall not be set upon Staple Merchandise without Assent of Parliament, 45 Ed. 3. c. 4. 11 R. 2. c. 9.
6. Goods shall be charged to a Fifteenth, where they were at the Time of granting it, 9 H. 4. c. 7.
7. A Collector of Fifteens shall have Debt against his Companions for what he shall pay in their Default, 9 H. 5. § 2. c. 10.
8. Collector in a City shall not be appointed in a County, unless he have Lands of 5 l. a-Year, 18 H. 6. c. 5.
9. Subsidies granted, 31 H. 6. c. 8. 11 H. 7. c. 10.
10. Subjects shall not be charged with any Charge in nature of a Benevolence, 1 R. 3. c. 2.
11. Collectors of publick Money may plead the General Issue, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 17.
12. Tax laid on Stocks in Trade, 1 Ann. § 2. c. 15.
13. Duty on Places and Pensions, 31 Geo. 2. c. 22.
14. Military Offices exempted, 31 Geo. 2. c. 22. § 24.
15. Duties on Places, &c. how paid, 32 Geo. 2. c. 33.
16. Offences against Aids for paying Land Tax, &c. excepted out of general Pardon, 20 Geo. 2. c. 52. § 28, 35, 39.
For other Matters, see *Annuities, Apprentices* 34. &c. Bank 8. East India Company 9. Insurance 6. King 72. &c. Land Tax, Liberties, Recorders, Scotland, South Sea Company 2. Wales, Wool 1, 4, &c.

Tar Office.

The Receipt and Management of certain Duties transferred from the Commissioners of Excise and Customs to those for the Affairs of Taxes, 25 Geo. 3. c. 47.

Taylor.

1. Regulations of Journeymen Taylors in *London*, 7 Geo. 1. § 1. c. 13.
2. Hours of Work and Wages, &c. 7 Geo. 1. § 1. c. 13. § 2. & *sequents* Amended, 8 Geo. 3. c. 17.

Tea. See *Coffee and Tea*.

Tellers of the Exchequer. See *Exchequer*.

Tellers of News. See *False News*.

Templars and Hospitallers.

1. Land shall be forfeit for erecting their Crosses, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 33.
2. Jurisdiction of Confessors of their Privileges restrained, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 43.
3. Lands of the Templars given to the Hospitals of *Jerusalem*, *St. de Terr. Temple* 17 Ed. 2. § 3.

Temporalities. See *Bishops*.

Tenant by the Curtesy.

1. In what Cases Husband shall be Tenant by the Curtesy, *St. de tenant. per leg. &c. incerti temp.* 1 Vol. 189.
2. Alienations by him, where void, 6 Ed. 1. § 1. c. 3.
3. Popish Recusant, where disabled from being Tenant by the Curtesy, 3 Ja. 1. c. 5. § 13.
For other Matters, see *Wills*.

Tenants

Tenure.**Tenants in Common.** See Jointenants.**Tenant in Dower.** See Dower.**Tenant for Life or Years.** See Life Estates and Leases.**Tenants in Tail.** See Tail.**Tender.**

1. Where pleadable in Trespass, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 16. § 5.
2. Principal and Interest may be brought into Court, pending an Action on a Bond, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 13.
For other Matters, see Distress 23. Mortgage 3.

Tenth. See First Fruits.**Tenure.**

1. In Fee Farm, Burgage, Socage, or Petit Serjeanty, shall not give Wardship, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 27.
2. If a Seigniorie escheat to the King, Tenants shall hold as before, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 31.
3. Tenant aliening shall reserve enough to do Service, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 32.
4. Fee or Part of a Fee aliened shall be held of the Chief Lord, and Services apportioned, *St. Quia impiores terr.* 18 *Ed.* 1. *ff.* 1. r. 1, 2.
5. Seigniories revived of Lands of Persons attainted granted by the King, 7 *Ed.* 4. c. 5.
6. Lands coming to the Crown by Surrender, &c. not to be holden *in capite*, 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 4.
7. Fines and Seizures for Alienation taken away, 1 *Car.* 1. c. 3. Tenures in *Bramfield* and *Yale*, in *Denbighshire*, confirmed, 3 *Car.* 1. c. 6.
8. All Tenures to be free and common Socage, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24.
9. Saving of Rents, certain Heriots, &c. 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 5.
10. Not to take away Frankalmoign, Copyholds, &c. 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 7.
11. Nor infringe any Title of Honour, to sit in the Lords House, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 11.
12. Tenure of Ward-holding, &c. in *Scotland*, taken away, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 50.
For other Matters, see Homage, Mesne, Scotland, Suit of Court, Wardship.

Term. See Days in Bank.**Terra Dulcis.** See Drugs.**Test Act,** 25 *Car.* 2. c. 2. See Service and Sacraments.**Testament.** See Wills.**Teste Day and Day of Return.** See Days in Bank.**Thames River.****Thread.****Tetney, Lincoln.**For dividng, &c. the open Fields, &c. in that Parish, and for draining and improving Part thereof, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 33.**Thames River.**

1. Lord Mayor to have the Conservation in the Breaches of the *Thames*, 4 *H.* 7. c. 15.
2. Nuisances prohibited, 27 *H.* 8. c. 18.
3. *Thames* made navigable from *Bercot* to *Oxford*, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 32.
4. Exactions by Owners of Locks prohibited, 6 & 7 *W.* 3. c. 16. 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 11. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 8. § 2.
5. Power given to the Company of Fishermen of the *Thames* to make By-laws, 9 *Ann.* c. 26.
6. For stopping *Dagenham* Breach in the *Thames*, 12 *Ann.* st. 2. c. 17. 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 20. § 32.
7. Commissioners appointed to regulate the Navigation, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.
8. For a Ferry across the *Thames* from *Ratcliffe* to *Rotherhithe*, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 4.
9. Shares in the *Thames* Water-works, how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 54.
10. Persons navigating Boats on the River *Thames*, committing Theft, how punished, 2 *Geo.* 3. c. 28.
11. Powers for embanking Part of the *Thames* adjoining to *Durham* yard, *Salisbury Street*, *Cecil Street*, and *Beaufort-buildings*, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 34.
12. For improving the Navigation of the *Thames* and *Isis* from *London* to *Cricklade*, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 45. 15 *Geo.* 3. c. 11.
13. Powers granted to the Corporation of *London* to improve the Navigation Westward of *London* Bridge, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 91. 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 18.
For other Matters, see Ballastage 3, 8. Coals 41. Customs 108. Pilots, Rivers, Sewers 10. Ships 71, 72, &c. Transportation, Watermen, Weirs &c.

Theft. See Felony, Larceny.**Thread.**

1. Thread, Outneal, to what Duties liable on Importation, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.
2. Silks Thread exempt from the Two-third Subsidies, 7 *Ann.* c. 7. § 24.

Throwers and Throwing of Silk. See Silk.**Thuanus.**Printing thereof granted to *Samuel Buckley*, 7 *Geo.* 2. c. 24.**Tick and Ticking.**Duties on Importation, 4 *W. & M.* c. 5. § 2.**Tiffanies.** See Silk 44.**Tilbury Fort.** See Fortifications.**Tiles.** See Bricks.**Tilletings.** See Ireland, Linnen.**Timber.**

Timber.

1. Burning of Frames of Timber prepared for building of Houses, 37 H. 8. c. 6.
2. Cutting up, barking, or destroying Timber, how punished, 1 Geo. 1. fl. 2. c. 48. 6 Geo. 1. c. 16.
3. Oak Timber (except for building) to be felled in April, May, and June, 1 Ja. 1. c. 22. § 20.
4. Oak Bark not to be regated, 1 Ja. 1. c. 22. § 19.
5. Timber or Boards not to be imported but in English Shipping, 12 Car. 2. c. 18. § 8.
6. Importation of Fir Timber and Deal Boards from the Netherlands or Germany, prohibited, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 11. § 23. Permitted from Germany, 6 Geo. 1. c. 15.
7. Timber Boards imported, to what Duties liable, 2 W. & M. fl. 2. c. 4. § 8.
8. With Consent of Lords and Tenants, Common may be inclosed for planting Timber, 29 Geo. 2. c. 36.
9. Timber allowed to be imported in foreign-built Ships under certain Restrictions, 22 Geo. 3. c. 78. § 3.
For other Matters, see Iron, Plantations, Stores, Trees, Wood.

Timberland, Lincoln.

For draining certain Lands there, 25 Geo. 3. c. 14.

Tin.

1. Shall be exported only at Dartmouth, 14 R. 2. c. 7. Repealed, 15 R. 2. c. 8.
2. Foreign Tin Ware not to be sold, 25 H. 8. c. 9.
3. Duty on Tin and Pewter lessened, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 34.
For other Matters, see Brallers, Coals 53. Customs, Mines, Manufactures.

Tithes.

1. Writs of *Scire facias* for Restitution of Tithes shall not be granted, 18 Ed. 3. fl. 3. c. 7.
2. Prohibition on Suit for *silva caedula*, 45 Ed. 3. c. 3.
3. Obligations by Duresh, not to sue for Tithes, void, 1 R. 2. c. 13.
4. Farmers of Lands of Aliens shall pay their Tithes to the Parsons and Vicars of the Parishes, though Lands seized into the King's Hands, 5 H. 4. c. 11.
5. Purchasing Bulls to discharge Payment of Tithes, prohibited, 7 H. 4. c. 6.
6. Tithes shall be paid according to Custom, and Ordinary shall compel Payment, 27 H. 8. c. 20. 32 H. 8. c. 7.
7. For Payment of Tithes in London, 27 H. 8. c. 21. 37 H. 8. c. 12. 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 12.
8. Abbey Lands to continue discharged of Tithes, 31 H. 8. c. 13. § 21.
9. May be conveyed, &c. as Lay Fee, 32 H. 8. c. 7. § 7.
10. Where Appellant to pay Costs, 32 H. 8. c. 7. § 3.
11. Penalty of double Value for not setting forth, &c. recovered in Ecclesiastical Court, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 2.
12. Tithe of Agistment where Parish is not known, to be paid where Owner dwells, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 3.
13. Barren Ground improved, to pay Tithe, after seven Years, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 5.
14. For Payment of personal Tithes, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 7.
15. Tithe Fish, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 11.
16. In Suits for Tithes no Prohibition to be granted till a Copy of Libel be delivered to Judges with Suggestion, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 14.
17. Act not to give Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction contrary to former Statutes, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 15.

18. No Tithes of Marriage Goods in Wales, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 13. § 16.
19. Certain Sums in London in lieu of Tithes, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 15.
20. Tithe of Hemp and Flax ascertained, 3 W. & M. c. 3. 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 16. 1 Geo. 1. fl. 2. c. 26. § 2.
21. Justices of Peace impowered to give Remedy for small Tithes, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 6.
22. Defendant insisting on Modes to give Security for Costs, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 6. § 8.
23. Where Costs against Complainant, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 6. § 12.
24. Regulation of the impropriate Tithes of St. Bride's, London, 4 Ann. c. 27.
25. Leases by Ecclesiastical Persons of Tithes or other incorporeal Hereditaments for Lives or Years, good in Law, 5 Geo. 3. c. 17. § 1.
26. Disabled from granting Leases for longer Terms than their Statutes allow, § 2.
27. Actions may be brought for Recovery of Rents reserved, and in Arrear on Leases for Lives, § 3.
For other Matters, see Account, &c. 9. Certiorari 17. Costs 20. Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. Inducible, Madder 3. Monasteries, Nonconformists 10. Prohibition 3. 4. &c. Quakers 8. Vacation, Vicars 13. Union 3.

Tithings.

Shall be kept intire, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 35.

Tithing Man. See Constable.

Tithes pretended. See Maintenance.

Title to the Crown. See King.

Tiverton in Devon.

1. For rebuilding the Town, 5 Geo. 2. c. 14.
2. For making the Chapel there a perpetual Cure, 6 Geo. 2. c. 19.

Tobacco.

1. Not to be planted in England or Ireland, &c. 12 Car. 2. c. 34. 15 Car. 2. c. 7. § 18. 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 26. 5 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 19. Repeated as to Ireland, 19 Geo. 3. c. 35. Extended to Scotland, 22 Geo. 3. c. 73.
2. Duty of 3d. per Pound, 1 Ja. 2. c. 4.
3. Duty made perpetual, and Part of the South Sea Fund, 9 Ann. c. 21.
4. Security on importing, 7 & 8 W. 3. c. 10. § 5.
5. Three Months given for paying Subsidy on Plantation Tobacco, 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 23. § 10.
6. Imported in Cask or Chest only, 10 & 11 W. 3. c. 21. § 29.
7. Nine Months given for paying the one third Subsidy, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 9. § 11.
8. European Tobacco or of foreign Plantations not to be sold on board Ships of War, 6 Ann. c. 22. § 12.
9. Precautions concerning Drawback on Tobacco exported to Ireland, 8 Ann. c. 13. § 18. Two per Cent. allowed for Waste, 6 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 48.
10. No Debenture or Drawback for Ships under 20 Tons, 8 Ann. c. 13. § 20.
11. Allowances made out of the Duties, 12 Ann. fl. 2. c. 8. 5 Geo. 1. c. 7. 9 Geo. 1. c. 21. § 3. 12.
12. Adulterating Tobacco and Snuff prohibited, 1 Geo. 1. c. 46. 5 Geo. 1. c. 11. § 22.
13. Penalty

Tobacco.

Tolls and Toll-gatherers.

Town Clerk.

13. Penalty of exporting or endeavouring to obtain Drawback for Time, 1 *Geo.* 1. c. 46. § 2.
 14. Allowance for Waste in exporting to *Ireland*, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 48.
 15. Penalty on landing Tobacco in *Ireland*, that is entered for other foreign Parts, 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 49.
 16. Condemned Tobacco to be sold or burnt, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 28. § 10.
 17. Importation of Stalks prohibited, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 28. § 13.
 18. Repeal of Prohibition of importing Tobacco stripped, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 9.
 19. Allowance and Drawback out of last Subsidy, 21 *Geo.* 2. c. 2. § 5.
 20. Importers to bring a Manifest from the Officer of the Customs in the Plantations, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 41. amended, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 11.
 21. Regulations for removing by Land, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 41. § 9. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 13.
 22. Regulations for carrying Coastwise, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 41. § 13.
 23. Not to be exported unless in Vessels of 70 Tons, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 41. § 25.
 24. Interest to be paid on Tobacco Bonds, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 41. § 29.
 25. Extent may be issued on Bond, before due, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 41. § 30.
 26. Removed without Certificate may be seized, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 13. § 2.
 27. *Claud Johnson* relieved from his Bond, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 18.
 28. Persons assisting, or concerned in unshipping Tobacco Stalks or Stems stripped from the Leaf, prohibited by 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 28. to forfeit treble Value, and Vessels, Carriages, or Cattle employed therein, forfeited also, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 4.
 29. The Acts prohibiting the Growth of Tobacco in *Ireland*, repealed, and the Importation of *Irish* Tobacco permitted under the like Duties and Regulations as *American* Tobacco, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 35.
 30. Unmanufactured Tobacco exported from *Great Britain* allowed to be reimported during a limited Time, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 24. § 1.
 31. Tobacco, the Produce of *Dominica*, allowed to be imported under certain Restrictions, *Id.* § 3.
 32. Foreign Prize Tobacco to pay the same Duties as the Produce of *British America*, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 9. § 6, 7. and see 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 5. § 6.
 33. Tobacco, the Growth of the *British American* Colonies, allowed to be imported from neutral Ports under certain Regulations, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 39. § 1, 2, 3.
 34. Such Tobacco to pay an additional Duty of 1 *d.* per lb. and 5 per Cent. on the Amount, *Id.* § 4.
 35. Drawback of those Duties allowed on Exportation, *Id.* § 7.
 36. Duty of 1½ *d.* per lb. on Tobacco imported, 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 16. § 6.
 37. Duty of 4 *d.* added, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 28. § 1.
 38. *British* Plantation Tobacco allowed to be imported during the Hostilities, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 38.
 39. For better securing the Duties on Tobacco, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 81.
- For other Matters, see Customs, *Ireland*, Plantations 1, &c. *Null.*

Tobacco-pipe Clap.

1. Not to be exported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 8. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 32.

2. Allowed to be exported to the *British* Sugar Colonies in the *West Indies*, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 4. 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 19. § 5.

Toleration of Dissenters. See Nonconformists.

Tolls and Toll-gatherers.

1. Taking outrageous Toll prohibited, *St. Westminster* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 31.
2. Toll of a Mill how to be taken, *Ord. pro piscor.* c. 4. Vol. 1. 186.
3. Toll not to be taken, or any Thing in lieu, but in the usual Proportion, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 8. § 8.
4. Tolls how taxable, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 4 & 39.
5. Sunday Toll to be paid at all Turnpikes leading into or out of *Westminster*, exclusive of other Tolls, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 13. For other Matters, see *Billinggate* 5. *Faith* 10. *Rest* 9. *Mills* 1, &c.

Tone River.

Made navigable from *Taunton* to *Bridgewater*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 8.

Tonnage and Poundage. See Customs.

Torture.

No Person to be subject to Torture in *Scotland*, 7 *Ann.* c. 21. § 5.

Touquet (Thomas).

Intitled to the Benefit of the Insolvent Debtors' Act, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 38. § 70.

Tourn. See Turn.

Tournay and Ceroenne.

Remedies provided for the King's Subjects there, 5 *H.* 8. c. 1.

Tower Hamlets.

For Recovery of Small Debts, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. Amended by 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 68.

Town Clerk.

1. Not to be a Popish Recusant convict, 3 *Ja.* 1. c. 5. § 8.
2. How to deliver a Schedule of Fines, &c. to the Sheriff, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 22. § 7.
3. And a Duplicate into the Court of Exchequer, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 22. § 8.
4. How punishable for discharging or concealing an Indictment, &c. 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 22. § 9.
5. Or not returning *Ekreats* into the Court of Exchequer, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 15. § 12.

Towns. See Watch.

Persons residing in the Country prohibited to retail certain Wares in Towns, 1 & 2 *Ph. & M.* c. 7.

For other Matters, see *Bail* 9. *Butchers* 2. *Diapers* 53, &c. *Due and Cry*, *Justices of Peace* 16, &c. *Liberties*, *Murder* 4. *Rufance*, *Parliament* 96. *Union* 2. *Weights* 10.

Torture

Corteth Park near Liverpool.

For establishing a new Church there, 14 Geo. 3. c. 94.

Trades.

1. Wares made in Towns how to be searched and seized as forfeited if defective, 3 Ed. 4. c. 4. § 4 & 5.
 2. Bakers, Brewers, Surgeons, and Scriveners, not accounted Handicrafts, 22 H. 8. c. 13.
 3. Trades not to be exercised publickly but by those who have been educated as Apprentices, 5 El. c. 4. § 31.
- For other Matters, see Aliens, Ambassadors 3. Apprentices, Bank, Bankrupt, Brokers 11. Corporation 12. Customs, Evidence 2, 3. London 34. Manufactures, Merchants, Militia 18. Monopolies, Poor 14, &c. Russia 4. Ships, Soldiers 12.*

Train Oil. See Oil.

Traitors. See Treason.

Transportation.

1. Notorious Spoil Takers in Northumberland, &c. may be transported, 18 Car. 2. c. 3. § 2.
2. Judges may transport Felons that steal Cloth from the Rack in the Night, or embezzle the King's Stores, 22 Car. 2. c. 5.
3. Felons burning Stacks of Corn, or killing Cattle in the Night, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 7. § 4.
4. Felonies within Benefit of Clergy may be punished with Transportation, 4 Geo. 1. c. 11.
5. Felons may be transported by a subsequent Court for the same County, 6 Geo. 1. c. 23.
6. Expence of Transportation to be paid by County Treasurer, 6 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 3.
7. Securities for Transportation to be in the Name of the Clerk of the Peace, 6 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 4.
8. Rescuing Transports, Death, 6 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 5.
9. Convicts not transporting themselves, or returning, to suffer Death, 16 Geo. 2. c. 15. § 1.
10. Directions for Trial of Offenders who return from Transportation, or do not transport themselves, 16 Geo. 2. c. 15. § 2.
11. Reward for convicting such Offenders, 16 Geo. 2. c. 15. § 3.
12. Rebels transported and returning, or going into France or Spain, guilty of Felony without Clergy, 20 Geo. 2. c. 46.
13. For the more easy and effectual Transportation of Offenders, 8 Geo. 3. c. 15. 24 Geo. 3. sess. 2. c. 56.
14. Persons usually transported, may be kept to hard Labour on the River Thames, 16 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 1.
15. Or to hard Labour within the County where tried, *Id.* § 10.
16. Felons convicted without Clergy, obtaining Mercy on Condition of being committed to hard Labour, may receive their Pardon from the Judges, *Id.* § 2.
17. How to be fed, *Id.* § 7.
18. How punished for Misbehaviour, *Id.* § 8.
19. Terms may be shortened on good Behaviour, *Id.* § 9.
20. How to be dismissed on Expiration of their Confinement, *Id.* *ib.*
21. Justices in every County to prepare Houses of Correction for the Reception of such Offenders, *Id.* § 13.
22. Penalty on rescuing them, and on Escape, *Id.* § 14, 15.
23. Overseers of the Places of Confinement, to make Returns

- from Time to Time of the Persons in Custody, on Oath, *Id.* § 19.
24. Penalties how to be recovered and applied, *Id.* § 20.
 25. The above Act, 16 Geo. 3. c. 43. continued, 18 Geo. 3. c. 62. 19 Geo. 3. c. 54.
 26. Persons sentenced to Transportation to America, may be transported to any Parts beyond the Seas, 19 Geo. 3. c. 74. § 1.
 27. Persons so transported and returning before their Time, subject to all the Laws relating to Transportation, *Id.* § 2.
 28. Powers given for the Erection of Penitentiary Houses for the solitary Imprisonment of Convicts, *Id.* § 5.
 29. Persons guilty of Crimes punishable by Transportation, may be confined in such Penitentiary Houses, *Id.* § 24.
 30. Governors of such Houses to have the same Power over Offenders as Sheriff or Gaolers, *Id.* § 31.
 31. Regulation for the Confinement and Labour of Prisoners, *Id.* § 33.
 32. Rules for their Diet, *Id.* § 54.
 33. How to be dismissed at the Expiration of their Terms, *Id.* § 56.
 34. The Removal of Prisoners authorized in certain Cases, and the Laws respecting Transportation amended, 24 Geo. 3. sess. 1. c. 12.

For other Matters, see Attornies 26. Brandv 37. Clergy, Corn 35. Customs 143. Deer-stealers 13. Felony, Habeas Corpus 9. Highways 37. Linen 27. Marriages 12. Northumberland 14. Perjury 2. Pilsons, &c. 29. Quakers 2. Robbery 5. Scotland, Vagrants 13. Wool 39, &c. Wreck 14.

Transportation of Goods. See Exportation.

Transport Debt.

Payment of the Interest of the Transport Debt for reducing Ireland, how provided for, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 25. 9 & 10 W. 3. c. 27.

Transubstantiation. See Oath and Papists.

Traverse.

1. An Office returned by an Escheator in Chancery may be traversed there, 34 Ed. 3. c. 14.
 2. Lands seized on an Inquisition shall not be let to Farm till a Month after it is returned, and shall be let to the Party that will traverse the Inquisition, 8 H. 6. c. 16. 1 H. 8. c. 10.
 3. No Grant to be made of Lands till a Month after Inquisition returned, 18 H. 6. c. 6.
 4. No Protection allowed to Patentee on the Scire facias, 23 H. 6. c. 16.
 5. Rights saved that are not found by Inquisition, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 8.
 6. Traverse given, where the King is intitled by double Matter of Record, 2 & 3 Ed. 6. c. 8. § 7.
- For other Matters, see Receivers.*

Treason.

1. Declaration of Treasons, 25 Ed. 3. c. 2.
2. Forfeiture of Traitors dying in War before Attainder, 34 Ed. 3. c. 12. *6 Ed. 3. in Appoints.*
3. Treason to pursue deposing the King, or to repeal certain Acts, 21 R. 2. c. 3. 4. &c.
4. For several old condemned Opinions relating to Treason and the Prerogative, see 21 R. 2. c. 12. 1 H. 4. c. 3.

Treason.

5. Nothing shall be adjudged Treason but as was ordained by the Statute of *Edward III.* 1 *H. 4. c. 10.*
6. Clipping, washing, &c. of Money, Treason, 3 *H. 5. c. 6.*
7. Escape of a Prisoner committed for Suspicion of Treason, declared to be Treason, 2 *H. 6. c. 17.*
8. Serving the King for the Time being incurs no Forfeiture, 11 *H. 7. c. 1.*
9. Wilful poisoning, High Treason, 22 *H. 8. c. 9.*
10. Practising against the Establishment of the Succession, Treason, 25 *H. 8. c. 22. § 8.*
11. Other Offences declared Treason, 26 *H. 8. c. 13. § 2. 28 H. 8. c. 18.*
12. Benefit of Sanctuary taken away in Cases of High Treason, 26 *H. 8. c. 13. § 3.*
13. Treasons committed in foreign Parts to be tried in any County where the King shall direct, 26 *H. 8. c. 13. § 4. 35 H. 8. c. 2. § 6 Ed. 6. c. 11. § 6. Extended to Natives of Scotland, 7 Ann. c. 21. § 5.*
14. Persons guilty of High Treason shall forfeit all their Lands of Inheritance, 26 *H. 8. c. 13. § 5. § 6 Ed. 6. c. 11. § 9.*
15. Counterfeiting the Sign Manual, or Privy Signet, High Treason, 27 *H. 8. c. 2.*
16. Treasons committed in *Wales*, &c. to be tried where the King shall appoint, 32 *H. 8. c. 4.*
17. Treasons committed by Lunatics, 33 *H. 8. c. 20.*
18. Privy Council may order Persons vehemently suspected, to be tried in any County, 33 *H. 8. c. 23.*
19. Peremptory Challenge taken away, 33 *H. 8. c. 23.*
20. Repeal of all Treasons since 25 *Ed. 3. 1 Ed. 6. c. 12. § 2. with Exceptions, § 8.*
21. Preaching, &c. against the King's Title, the third Offence, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 12. § 6. Repealed, 1 Mar. §. 1. c. 1.*
22. High Treason to deny the Supremacy, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 12. § 7.*
23. To interrupt the Succession of the Crown, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 12. § 9.*
24. Wife of one attainted of Treason or Felony shall be endowed, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 12. § 17.*
25. The Wife of one attainted of Treason forfeits her Dower, 5 *§ 6 Ed. 6. c. 11. § 13.*
26. Concealing High Treason adjudged Misprision of Treason, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 12. § 20. § 6 Ed. 6. c. 11. § 11. 1 § 2 Ph. & M. c. 10. § 8.*
27. None shall be indicted of Treason, Misprision, &c. without two Witnesses, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 12. § 22. § 6 Ed. 6. c. 11. § 12. 1 Ph. & M. c. 10. § 11.*
28. Third Offence of affirming that the King is a Heretick or Usurper, made Treason, 5 *§ 6 Ed. 6. c. 11. Repealed, 1 Mar. §. 1. c. 1.*
29. With-holding the King's Castles or Stores, &c. Treason, 5 *§ 6 Ed. 6. c. 11. § 5. 14 El. c. 1.*
30. Outlawry of a Person beyond Sea for High Treason, valid, unless he surrender within the Year, 5 *§ 6 Ed. 6. c. 11. § 7, 8.*
31. All Treasons and Forfeitures for Treason, except those in 25 *Ed. 3. repealed, 1 M. §. 1. c. 1. § 3.*
32. High Treason to counterfeit foreign Coins current here, or the Queen's Sign Manual, Privy Signet or Privy Seal, 1 *M. §. 2. c. 6.*
33. To pray that God would shorten the Queen's Days, 1 *§ 2 Ph. & M. c. 9.*
34. Certain Practices against King *Philip* made Treason, 1 *§ 2 Ph. & M. c. 10.*
35. Trials for Treason to be according, to the Common Law, 1 *§ 2 Ph. & M. c. 10. § 7.*
36. Counsellors, Procurers, &c. in High Treason punished as Principals, 1 *§ 2 Ph. & M. c. 10. § 13.*
37. Importing counterfeit foreign Coins, Treason, 1 *§ 2 Ph. & M. c. 11.*
38. Impugning the Queen's Title, &c. 1 *El. c. 5.*
39. Second Refusal of the old Oath of Supremacy, punished as High Treason, 5 *El. c. 1. § 11.*
40. Clipping and impairing Money, Treason, 5 *El. c. 11.—Grantees intitled to Forfeitures, 5 El. c. 11. § 3.*
41. Certain Offences by Wards, &c. made Treason during Life of Queen *Elizabeth*, 13 *El. c. 1.*
42. Treason for Popish Priests to remain in the Kingdom, or for Persons in Popish Seminaries not Priests, not to return and submit, &c. 27 *El. c. 2. § 3 & 5.*
43. Reconciling any Person, or being reconciled to the See of *Rome*, putting in Use the Pope's Bulls, &c. Treason, 13 *El. c. 2. 23 El. c. 1. 3 Ja. 1. c. 4. § 22.*
44. Conspiring to enlarge Prisoners committed for Treason, 14 *El. c. 2.*
45. No past Attainder reversed after Execution, 28 or 29 *El. c. 2.*
46. Certain Offences by Words made Treason, during the Life of *Charles II.* 13 *Car. 2. §. 1. c. 1.*
47. Corresponding with Enemies, 3 *W. & M. c. 13. 3 § Ann. c. 14.*
48. Repairing to *France*, 3 *W. & M. c. 13. 9 W. 3. c. 1.*
49. Regulations of Trials for High Treason, 7 *§ 8 W. 3. c. 3.*
50. Copy of Indictment to be given to Defendant five Days before Trial, 7 *§ 8 W. 3. c. 3. § 1. After Pretender's Death, it shall be given him 10 Days before Trial, with Lists of Witnesses and Jury, 7 Ann. c. 21. § 11. Defendant may make Defence by Counsel, 7 § 8 W. 3. c. 3. § 1. Extended to Trials upon Impeachments, 20 Geo. 2. c. 30.*
51. Any Person may be outlawed and thereby attainted, 7 *W. 3. c. 3. § 3.*
52. No Attainder without two Witnesses or Confession, &c. 7 *W. 3. c. 3. § 2, 4.*
53. On Trial of a Peer, all Peers to be summoned, 7 *W. 3. c. 3. § 11.*
54. Corresponding with the late King *James*, Treason, 9 *W. 3. c. 1.*
55. Corresponding with the Pretender, 13 *W. 3. c. 3. § 2.*
56. To compass the Death of the Princess *Anna*, 13 *W. 3. c. 6. § 15.*
57. Endeavouring to hinder the Succession, 1 *Ann. §. 2. c. 17. § 3.*
58. Officers or Soldiers beyond Sea corresponding with Enemies, 2 *§ 3 Ann. c. 20. § 34.*
59. Raising Mutiny, disobeying or resisting Officer beyond Sea, Felony, 2 *§ 3 Ann. c. 20. § 35.*
60. Offences may be tried in *K. B.* 2 *§ 3 Ann. c. 20. § 36.*
61. Writing in Defence of the Pretender's Claim, Treason, 4 *Ann. c. 8. 6 Ann. c. 7.*
62. Laws concerning Treason extended to *Scotland*, 7 *Ann. c. 21.*
63. After Death of Pretender, no Attainder of High Treason shall extend to disheriting any Heir, &c. 7 *Ann. c. 21. § 10. Not to take Effect till after Death of Pretender's Sons, 17 Geo. 2. c. 39. § 3.*
64. Treason committed in the Rebellion, to be tried in any County, 1 *Geo. 1. §. 2. c. 33. 19 Geo. 2. c. 9.*
65. Jurors in *Scotland* on Trials for Treason or Misprision, &c. to have 40*s.* Rent, 19 *Geo. 2. c. 9. § 4.*
66. Counsel allowed to Persons impeached by the Commons, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 30.*
67. Treasons excepted out of general Pardon, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 52. § 51, 53.*

F f

68. Assising

Vol. X.

Trees.

68. Assisting transported Rebels to return, or corresponding with them, if they go into *France* or *Spain*, Felony without Clergy, 20 *Geo.* 2. c. 46. § 2, 3.
For other Matters, see Attainder, Bail 11. Clergy, Error 8. Felony within Clergy, Title Treason, Forfeiture, Franchises, King 17. Liberties, Monney 12. *Nullus* 12. Palaces 6. Premunire, Recusants 18. Rome 10. Scotland, Trial 7. Wales, Witnesses.

Treasurers.

- County Treasurers to be chosen by Justices of Peace, 43 *El.* c. 2. § 14.
- Treasurers of particular Subsidies appointed by Parliament, 13 *Ja.* 1. c. 34.

Treasury. See Exchequer.

Trees.

- Proprietors of Trees cut down or taken away, how recompensed, and Offenders punished, 43 *El.* c. 7. 15 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 2.
- Ingrossing Oak Bark prohibited, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 19.
- Penalty of selling Oaks to be barked, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 22. § 20.
- The Houses of Persons suspected to have cut or taken them away, to be searched, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 2.
- Persons destroying Plantations punished as Trespassers, 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 7. § 5. 1 *Geo.* 1. §. 2. c. 48. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 16. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 36. § 6.
- As Felons, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 22. § 1.
- Neighbouring Inhabitants, 1 *Geo.* 1. §. 2. c. 48. 6 *Geo.* 1. c. 16.
- And Hundred answerable for Damages, 9 *Geo.* 1. c. 22. § 7. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 36. § 9.
- Penalty of cutting down, spoiling, carrying away, &c. in the Night Time, young Trees, Shrubs, or Plants, of 5 *l.* Value, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 36.
- Farther Penalties on taking away or destroying Trees, Roots, Shrubs, or Plants, 6 *Geo.* 3. c. 48. Extended to Hollies, Thorns, Quicksets, &c. in his Majesty's Forests and Chases, 9 *Geo.* 3. c. 41. § 8.
- Poplar, Alder, Larch, Maple, and Hornbeam, deemed Timber Trees, and the Penalties for destroying them as such, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 33.
For other Matters, see Church 4. Felony without Clergy, Title Trees, Forest, Fruit, Plantations 27, &c. Scotland, Stores 7. Trespass 9. Wood.

Trent.

- Made navigable, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 20. 30 *Geo.* 3. c. 57. 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 41, & c. 48.

Trespass.

- Trespasses in Parks and Ponds, 20 *H.* 3. c. 11. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 20.
- Or in Lands of Spiritual Persons during a Vacancy, how punished, 52 *H.* 3. c. 28.
- Writ of Trespass shall not be had before the Justices, without Oath that the Goods amount to 40 *s.* *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 8. *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. in *Appendix*.
- On Essoin in Trespass, Day given before Justices in Eyre, 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 8.
- Execution in Trespass by Imprisonment or Amercement, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. in *Appendix*.

Trespass.

- Trespasses shall be determined before Justices of both Benches, except they require great Examination, *St. Wilm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 30.
- The King shall have *Suit de muliere abducta cum bonis viri*, *St. Wilm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 34.
- Process granted of Trespass in a former Reign, 2 *Ed.* 3. c. 13.
- Cutting Heads of Waters or Conduit Pipes, burning loaded Carts or Heaps of Wood, cutting out the Tongues of tame Beasts, cutting off People's Ears, and barking Fruit Trees, punished with treble Damages, &c. 37 *H.* 8. c. 6. § 4.
- Cutting Corn, robbing Orchards, damaging Trees, &c. punished by whipping, 43 *El.* c. 7.
- In Trespass *Quare clausum fregit*, Defendant admitted to disclaim, and plead that the Trespass was involuntary, with a Tender of Amends, 21 *Ja.* 1. c. 16. § 5.
- Full Costs to be recovered against inferior Tradesmen and Apprentices for Trespasses in Hunting, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 23. § 10.
- Capiatur* Fine taken away, 5 *W. & M.* c. 12.
- Penalties on stealing Turnips, Potatoes, Cabbages, Parsnips, Peas, or Carrots, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 13. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 32. and other Penalties imposed.
For other Matters, see Amercement 7. Attaint 4, 6, Cattle 4. Constable 3. Costs 21. Disfranchisement 22. Ecclesiastical 3. Forcible Entry, Forcible 29. Game 19. Life Estates 7. Limitations, Outlawry 6. Rape 1. Suits, Tender 1. Trees 5. Woods 10, &c.

Trial.

- Shall be *per Pares*, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 29.
- Of a Deed may be by a Jury alone in Default of the Witnesses named, *St. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. §. 1. c. 2.
- A Deed dated where the King's Writ runneth not, shall be tried where the Action is brought, 9 *Ed.* 3. §. 1. c. 4.
- For Trial of foreign Pleas pleaded by Felons, 22 *H.* 8. c. 2. c. 14. 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 12. § 11.
- If Stroke, &c. is in one County and Death in another, Trial to be where Death happens, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 24. § 2.
- Venire* for Trial of any Issue at *Westminster* to be *de corpore comitatus*, 4 & 5 *Ann.* c. 16. § 6.
- Persons committed for Treason or Felony, shall on their Prayer be indicted the next Term, and tried within the Term following, or bailed, 31 *Car.* 2. c. 2. § 7.
- Witnesses for Prisoner shall be examined upon Oath in Treason and Felony, 1 *Ann.* §. 2. c. 9. § 3.
- Commissions to be awarded to inquire of Treasons or Felonies committed by Peers in Scotland, 6 *Ann.* c. 23. § 12.
- Offences in destroying Turnpikes, may be tried in any County, 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 20. § 3.
- Lifting Subjects into a foreign Service out of the Kingdom, may be tried in any County, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 30. § 2.
- Where Plaintiff delays proceeding to Trial, there may be Judgement of Nonsuit, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 17.
- Where Defendant lives 40 Miles from London, ten Days Notice of Trial, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. § 4.
- Such Notice may be countermanded six Days before Trial, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 17. § 5.
- On penal Statutes the *Venire* to be *de corpore comitatus*, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 3.
- Challenge for want of a Knight on the Panel, taken away, 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 4.
For other Matters, see Admiralty - Office 19. Attaints 16. Basters 6. Clergy 4. Constable and Marshal, Evidence 11. Felony, Fifth 57. Foreign States 7. Juries, Justices in Eyre, Justices of Oyer and Terminer, Liberties, Lords 3. Medietate Linguae,

Truce-breakers.

guns, *Mill Prins*, *Monks* 4. *Palaces* 6. *Peers* 6. *Piracy*, *Plantations* 8. *Wandering*, *Receivers*, *Westland*, *Treason*, *Wales*.

Trinity. See Blasphemy.

Trinity-house of Deptford-Strand.

Pilots licensed by this Corporation how regulated and governed, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 20.

For other Matters, see Ships.

Trophy Money. See Militia.

Trout.

None to kill Trouts not being in Season, 1 *El.* c. 17. § 1.

For other Matters, see Fish.

Truce-breakers.

1. Truce Breaking declared High Treason, 2 *H.* 5. c. 6. Repealed, 20 *H.* 6. c. 11.
 2. Conservators of Truces and Safe-Conducts appointed in Sea Ports, 2 *H.* 5. c. 6. 29 *H.* 6. c. 2.
 3. 2 *H.* 5. c. 6. suspended for seven Years, 14 *H.* 6. c. 8.
 4. Chancellor shall redress Offences in Breach of Truce and Safe Conduct, 31 *H.* 6. c. 4.
 5. Acts against Truce Breakers confirmed, 14 *Ed.* 4. c. 4.
- For other Matters, see Safe Conduct.*

Trust and Trustee. See Execution, Frauds, Idiots, Infants, Parliament, South Sea Company.

Tumults. See Petition and Riots.

Tunstead and Happing Hundreds, Norfolk.

For Relief of the Poor in those Hundreds, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 27.

Turbets.

May be imported as they might have been before 10 *Ed.* 1. *W.* 3. 1 *Geo.* 1. *St.* 2. c. 18. § 10.

For other Matters, see Fish.

Turkey Company.

1. Any Subject may be admitted on Payment of 20 *l.* 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 18.
 2. Exportation of Gold and Silver subject to By-laws, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 4.
 3. By-laws subject to be revised by Board of Trade, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 18. § 5.
 4. No Woollen Goods of *France* to be imported into *Levant* Seas, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 34.
 5. Nor *British*, except from *Britain*, 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 34. § 2.
 6. May import *Levant* Goods into *Great Britain* or *Ireland* in Ships belonging to any State in Amity with his Majesty, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 4. § 1. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 26. § 1.
- For other Matters, see French Goods, &c. Ireland.*

Turn.

1. Shall be held but twice in the Year, *M. G.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 35. 31 *Ed.* 3. *St.* 1. c. 15.

Turkey Company.

Turnpikes.

2. *Peers*, religious Persons, and Women, privileged from coming, *St. Marlob.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 10.
 3. Articles to be inquired of in the Turn, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1. in *Appendix*.
 4. Sheriffs shall make their Inquests by 12 Men, who shall set their Seals, 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 13.
 5. Sheriff shall deliver over to the Justices, Indictments taken in the Turn, and shall not make out Process upon them, 1 *Ed.* 4. c. 2.
 6. Jurors in the Turn shall have 20 *s.* a Year Freehold, or 1 *l.* 6 *s.* 8 *d.* Copyhold, 1 *R.* 3. c. 4.
- For other Matters, see County Court.*

Turnips. See Trespass.

Turnpikes.

1. Breaking or cutting them down a Trespass, 1 *Geo.* 2. *St.* 2. c. 19. § 1.
2. Charges of Prosecution defrayed out of Tolls, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. § 3.
3. Turnpikes illegally erected, to be removed by Order of Quarter Sessions, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. § 4.
4. The general Laws relating to, reduced into one Act, 7 *Geo.* 3. c. 40. Repealed, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 84. § 86.
5. Tolls for repairing them, and Officers for collecting such Tolls, exempt from Taxes, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 6. § 119.
6. The general Laws relating to Turnpikes reduced into one Act, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 84.
7. Weighing Engines to be erected, and Limitation of the Weights of Carriages and Tolls thereon, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 84. § 1. 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 82. § 1, 2, 4.
8. Duty of Toll-gatherers, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 84. § 2.
9. Surveyors to make Places for turning Carriages where Weighing Engines are erected, *Id.* § 4.
10. Former Acts for repairing Turnpike Roads continued for five Years, if Engines are erected, *Id.* § 5. [Explained and amended, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 36.
11. Not to extend to Carriages used in Husbandry, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 84. § 6. 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 82. § 3.
12. Where two or more Turnpike Roads meet, one Engine may be erected to serve all, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 84. § 8.
13. Penalty of unloading Goods to evade Tolls, *Id.* § 10.
14. Penalty on turning Carriages out of the Road to evade Toll, *Id.* § 11.
15. Regulation of Wheels for Carriages above twenty Miles from *London*, *Id.* § 12. Repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 14. § 2.
16. Limitation of Number of Horses, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 84. § 13. Carriages on Rollers excepted, *Id.* § 4.
17. Limitation of Informations three Days, and Action one Month, *Id.* § 15.
18. Carriages weighed may be drawn by any Number of Horses, *Id.* § 16. Repealed, 14 *Geo.* 3. c. 82. § 1.
19. Penalty of taking off Horses, or altering Wheels to evade the Toll, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 84. § 17.
20. Additional Number of Horses to draw broad-wheeled Carriages up Hill, *Id.* § 18.
21. Or to draw Carriages through Snow or Ice, *Id.* § 19.
22. Narrow-wheeled Waggon not to be drawn by Horses in Pairs, *Id.* § 20.
23. Penalty on driving Waggon contrary to this Act, *Id.* § 21.
24. Extraordinary Tolls granted for particular Roads, may be mitigated, *Id.* § 22.
25. Additional and double Tolls on narrow-wheeled Waggon, *Id.* § 23. Suspended, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 44. § 1. Repealed, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 28.
26. No Exemption to be claimed, unless for Carriages with six Inch

FF 2

Inch

Turnpikes.

- Inch Fellies, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 84. § 24.* Nor unless the Fellies and Tires are flat, *Id. § 25.* Explained, 16 *Geo. 3. c. 39. § 2.*
27. Carriages on Rollers of 16 Inches, exempted from Tolls for a limited Time, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 84. § 26.* 14 *Geo. 3. c. 82. § 5.*
28. Carriages excepted from the Restrictions of this Act, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 84. § 27.*
29. Penalty on fraudulently taking the Benefit of Exemptions, *Id. § 28.*
30. Rules as to reducing or advancing the Tolls with Consent of the Creditors, *Id. § 29, 30.*
31. Rules as to farming the Tolls, *Id. § 31.*
32. Statute Duty how to be performed, *Id. § 32.*
33. Where Turnpike Roads are indicted, the Court may proportion the Fine and Costs between the Inhabitants and Trustees, *Id. § 33.*
34. No Toll for only crossing a Turnpike Road, *Id. § 34.* Repealed, 14 *Geo. 3. c. 57.*
35. For enforcing Payment of Money subscribed towards Turnpike Roads, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 34. § 35.*
36. Surveyor not to be interested in the Contracts, *Id. § 36.*
37. Penalty of Obstructions being left on Turnpike Roads, *Id. § 37.*
38. Or making Encroachments, *Id. § 38.*
39. On damaging or destroying Mile Stones or Causeway Posts, *Id. § 39.*
40. On Misbehaviour in Drivers of Carriages, *Id. § 40.*
41. Direction Posts to be put up at Cross Roads, *Id. § 41.*
42. Destroying Turnpike Gates, Houses, Engines, &c. Felony, *Id. § 42.*
43. Qualifications of Trustees where not fixed by particular Acts, *Id. § 44.*
44. No Keeper of Public-house to be a Trustee, or hold any Place of Profit, *Id. § 46.*
45. Mortgagees in Possession of Tolls to account on Oath, *Id. § 52.*
46. Appointment and Duty of Gate-keepers, *Id. § 54, 55, 56, 57.*
47. Justices may transfer Part of the Statute Duty from Turnpikes to Parish Roads, *Id. § 58.*
48. Justices in *Wales* at *Michaelmas* Sessions, may allow additional Number of Horses, *Id. § 59.*
49. No Toll on Carriages carrying Materials for Highways, *Id. § 60.*
50. Rules as to gathering Stones from common Fields, or inclosed Land, *Id. § 61.*
51. Trustees may agree with Persons liable by Tenure to repair Highways, *Id. § 62.*
52. Persons liable to repair old Highways stopt up, shall be liable to repair a Proportion of the new one, *Id. § 63.*
53. Treasurers and Surveyors to give Security, *Id. § 65.*
54. Tables of the Tolls and Weights to be fixed up at all Gates, *Id. § 66.*
55. Two Oxen to be considered as one Horse, *Id. § 67.*
56. The Name and Place of Abode of the Owner to be put on every Waggon, &c. and on every Coach, Post Chaise, &c. let to hire, and the Words *Common Stage Waggon*, or *Cart*, on every such Carriage, travelling Stages from Town to Town, *Id. § 68.*
57. The Tire of all Waggon, Carts, &c. to be flat, *Id. § 69.* Repealed, 16 *Geo. 3. c. 39. § 1.*
58. The Powers granted by the Highway Act, may be used for the Benefit of Turnpikes, in certain Cases, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 84. § 70.*
59. Forms of Proceedings, *Id. § 72.* and the Schedule to the Act.

Tweed River.

60. Penalty on Constables, and all Persons having Salaries, neglecting to execute the Act, *Id. § 73.*
61. On resisting the Execution of it, *Id. § 75.*
62. Penalties how to be recovered and applied, *Id. § 76.*
63. Limitation of Actions, *Id. § 85.*
64. Lessees of Tolls may be released from their Contracts at the End of the current Year, 16 *Geo. 3. c. 44. § 2.*
65. Limitation of Exemption from Toll for Cattle driven to or from Water or Pasture, 17 *Geo. 3. c. 16.*
66. Trustees under Turnpike Acts, enabled to meet and act, though having neglected to meet or adjourn regularly, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 63.*
67. The Act, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 84.* except such Parts as are repealed, extended to all Roads made since the passing it, 21 *Geo. 3. c. 20.*
- For other Matters, see *Felonies within and without Clergy, Title Turnpikes, Highways, Post Coaches.*

Turpentine. See Drugs, Fire.

Tutors. See Schools.

Tweed River.

1. For building a Bridge over that River, 32 *Geo. 2. c. 56.* 20 *Geo. 3. c. 11.*
2. For regulating and improving the Fisheries in that River, 11 *Geo. 3. c. 27.* 15 *Geo. 3. c. 46.*

Tyndal. See Examshire.

Tyne River.

1. For building a temporary Bridge over it, between *Newcastle* and *Gateside*, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 100.* 19 *Geo. 3. c. 78.*
2. For building a Stone Bridge over it, opposite *Hunham*, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 44.* 19 *Geo. 3. c. 78.*
- For other Matters, see *Durham.*

Tythe. See Tithe.

V.

Vacations. See Bishops and Ecclesiastical Persons.

Vagrants.

1. Giving Alms to a Person able to work prohibited, 23 *Ed. 3. § 1. c. 7.* 11 *H. 7. c. 2.*
2. To be imprisoned by the Sheriff, 25 *Ed. 3. § 1. c. 7.*
3. Justices of Peace, &c. to bind Vagrants to good Behaviour, 7 *R. 2. c. 5.*
4. Roberdesmen, Drawlatches, and suspicious Persons to be arrested, 5 *Ed. 3. c. 14.*
5. A Servant at the End of his Term shall not depart out of the Hundred, 12 *R. 2. c. 3.*
6. Beggars able to work shall be set in the Stocks, 12 *R. 2. c. 7.*
7. Prisoners arrived from beyond Sea shall have Passes from the Magistrates, 12 *R. 2. c. 8.*
8. Punishment of Vagrants and those that relieve them, 19 *H. 7. c. 12.* 22 *H. 8. c. 12.* 27 *H. 8. c. 25.* 1 *Ed. 6. c. 3.*

Vagrants.

Verdict.

Vicars, &c.

- c. 3. 3 & 4 Ed. 6. c. 16. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 2. 2 & 3 Ph. & M. c. 5. 5 El. c. 3. 14 El. c. 4. 18 El. c. 3. 39 El. c. 4. 1 Ja. 1. c. 7. 7 Ja. 1. c. 4.
9. Punishment by gaoling, boring through the Ear, &c. repealed, 35 El. c. 7. § 24.
10. Wandering Soldiers or Mariners shall settle to Labour, and shall have a Testimonial from a Justice of Peace, 39 El. c. 17.
11. General privy Search to be made for Vagrants, &c. 7 Ja. 1. c. 4.
12. For apprehending Vagrants, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 12. § 16. 12 Ann. § 2. c. 23.
13. Justices may transport Rogues and Vagrants, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 12. § 23.
14. Constables may make Rates for reimbursing the Charge of conveying Vagrants, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 18.
15. Vagrants passed by Constables to be brought before a Justice, 11 & 12 W. 3. c. 18.
16. Justices to set down the Rates for conveying Vagrants, 1 Ann. § 2. c. 13. § 6.
17. Vagrants to be put into the Queen's Sea-service, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 6. § 16.
18. Justices to make Rates for conveying Vagrants, 5 Ann. c. 32.
19. General Directions concerning Vagrants, 12 Ann. § 2. c. 23. 13 Geo. 2. c. 24. 17 Geo. 2. c. 5. Extended by 23 Geo. 3. c. 88.
20. Breaking out of House of Correction Felony, 17 Geo. 2. c. 5. § 9.
21. Directions for passing them into Ireland, Jersey, Guernsey, &c. 17 Geo. 2. c. 5. § 14.
22. Directions concerning Women delivered in the Street, 17 Geo. 2. c. 5. § 25.
23. Vagrants, whose Settlements cannot be found, may be sent to the Plantations, 17 Geo. 2. c. 5. § 28.
24. End-gatherers deemed Rogues and Vagrants, 13 Geo. 1. c. 23. § 8.
25. Players acting within five Miles of the Universities, deemed Vagabonds, 10 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 1. Or acting without Licence, 10 Geo. 2. c. 28.
26. Justices may examine a Vagrant upon Oath, and for want of Bail commit him till the Assizes, 25 Geo. 2. c. 36. § 12.
27. Method of conveying Vagrants, 26 Geo. 2. c. 34. § 2.
28. Act, 17 Geo. 2. c. 5. (ante No. 19. & seq.) extended, 23 Geo. 3. c. 88.
- For other Matters, see Ballad 10. County Rates, Egyptians, Felonies without Clergy, Title Forgery, Houses of Correction, Poor, Soldiers 11.*

Venire. See Juries, Oyer and Terminer, Pleadings, Trial.

Venue.

1. Attornies shall be sworn not to bring Suits in foreign Counties, 4 H. 4. c. 18.
2. After a *Venire* returned, if any Party plead a foreign Plea, *puis darrein continuance*, it should be tried by the Jury returned, 23 H. 6. c. 11.
3. Writs of *Venire* to be *de corpore comitatus*; 1 Ann. c. 16. § 6. *For other Matters, see Juries and Trials.*

Verdict.

1. The Justices shall take Special Verdicts in Assizes, &c. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 30.
2. Verdicts to be returned in Bank, 13 Ed. 1. c. 30. § 2.
3. Penalty on a Judge or Clerk changing a Verdict; 8 R. 2. c. 4.

For other Matters, see Abatement 23. Amendment 4. Error 13. Judgement 5.

Verdigrease.

To encourage the Manufactory of it in Great Britain, and imposing a Duty on foreign Verdigrease imported, 21 Geo. 3. c. 32.

Verge.

Privileges of the Verge to be used as formerly, 33 H. 8. c. 12. § 21.

For other Matters, see Palaces.

Verjuice. See Vinegar.

Vernieu River. See Severn.

Vestes of Set Cloths. See Drapery.

Vessels. See Beer, Fish, and Soap.

Vestries.

For regulating select Vestries, 15 Car. 2. c. 5.

Vi et Armis. See Indictments.

Vicars, Parsons, and Curates.

1. There shall be a secular Vicar endowed upon every Appropriation, 15 R. 2. c. 6. 4 H. 4. c. 12.
2. Profits arising during Vacancy of Benefice go to next Incumbent, 28 H. 8. c. 11.
3. Incumbent may devise Corn sown on his Glebe, 28 H. 8. c. 11. § 6.
4. Where the King shall have the Advowson of Vicarages, 1 El. c. 4. § 25.
5. Qualifications for Benefice with Cure, of the yearly Value of 30*l.* 13 El. c. 12. § 6.
6. Deprived for holding Doctrine contrary to the Articles, 13 El. c. 12. § 2.
7. What Age, and what subscribing and reading of Articles requisite, 13 El. c. 12. § 3. 23 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 2.
8. Simonical Presentations, 31 El. c. 6. § 2. 12 Ann. § 2. c. 12.
9. Reading and Assent to the Common Prayer, for a Benefice with Cure, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 4. § 6. 7. 23 Geo. 2. c. 28. § 1.
10. Penalty for accepting Benefice, without Priest's Orders, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 4. § 14.
11. Owners of Improvements may annex them to the Parsonage or Vicarage, 17 Car. 2. c. 3. § 7.
12. Incumbents not having 100*l.* a-Year may purchase to themselves and their Successors, without Licence of Mortmain, 17 Car. 2. c. 3. § 8.
13. Augmentations of small Vicarages and Curacies by Reference in Leaves of Tithes perpetuated, 29 Car. 2. c. 8.
14. Augmentations of small Livings provided for by erecting a Corporation to receive a Grant of the First Fruits and Tenths from the Crown, and Grants from private Persons, 2 & 3 Ann. c. 11. 1 Geo. 1. § 2. c. 10.
15. Not to prejudice former Grants of First Fruits, &c. 2 & 3 Ann. c. 11. § 3. 5 Ann. c. 24. § 3. 3 Geo. 1. c. 10. § 5.
16. Rectors, &c. may purchase Lands to the yearly Value of 200*l.* 10 Ann. c. 11. § 10.
17. Bishops

17. Biſhops enabled to appoint Stipends for Curates, 12 *Ann.* *ſt.* 2. c. 12.
18. Where a Preſentation is invalid for want of a Stamp. See *Stamps.*
19. Incumbent not provided with a proper Houſe, may borrow Money on Glebe and Tithes for building or Repairs, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 5. § 1.
20. Intereſt and Principal, how to be paid, *Id.* § 6.
21. Money received for Dilapidations to be applied in Part Payment, *Id.* § 9.
22. Schedule of Forms, *Id.*
For other Matters, ſee *Whithouſon, Appropriations, Chaplains, Churches, Clergymen, Eccleſiaſtical Courts, Fiſh Fruits, Juris Utrum, Oaths, Quare Impedit, Reſidence.*

Viſuals and Viſuallers.

1. Inquiry to be made in Eyre if Butchers and Cooks ſell wholeſome Viſuals, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 *H.* 3. *ſt.* 6. § 3.
2. Magiſtrates keeping Aſſize of Viſuals ſhall not ſell Wine or Viſuals, *ſt. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. *ſt.* 1. c. 6. 6 *R.* 2. c. 9.
3. Reſtraint of Exceſs of Tables, *ſt. de Cibariis.* 10 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 3.
4. Shall be ſold at reaſonable Prices, 23 *Ed.* 3. c. 6.
5. May be ſold freely in *London*, and Defaults redreſſed by Mayor and Aldermen, 31 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 1. c. 10.
6. Prices fixed, 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 3.
7. Shall be ſold by Retail by *Londoners* only, 42 *Ed.* 3. c. 7.
8. Aliens in Amity may retail their Viſuals in *London*, 6 *R.* 2. c. 10. Repealed, 7 *R.* 2. c. 11. Enforced by 1 *H.* 4. c. 17.
9. Shall take reaſonable Gains at Diſcretion of the Juſtices, 13 *R.* 2. *ſt.* 1. c. 8. 2 *H.* 6. c. 14.
10. Patents ſhall not be granted of the Survey of Viſuals, 12 *Ed.* 4. c. 8.
11. When a Viſualler is choſen chief Magiſtrate of a Town, &c. two Men ſhall be elected to have the Correſtion of Viſuals, 3 *H.* 8. c. 8.
12. Prices to be fixed by Lords of the Council, and by chief Magiſtrates of Towns, 25 *H.* 8. c. 2.
13. Shall not be exported without Licence, 25 *H.* 8. c. 2. § 5. 1 & 2 *Pb. & M.* c. 5.
14. Conſpiracies of Viſuallers and Handicraftsmen to raiſe their Prices, prohibited on Pain of Pillory, &c. 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 15.
15. Corn, Beef, &c. may be exported, when they do not exceed limited Prices, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 4. § 11. 22 *Car.* 2. c. 13.
16. Importation of foreign Beef, Pork, and Bacon, prohibited, 18 *Car.* 2. c. 2. 20 *Car.* 2. c. 7.
17. Beef, Pork, Bacon, Butter, Cheeſe, and Candles, may be exported, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 13. § 4.
18. Duty on Butter and Cheeſe exported, 22 *Car.* 2. c. 13. § 5.
19. Beef, &c. may be exported free, 3 *W. & M.* c. 8.
20. Importation of foreign Bacon permitted, 5 *W. & M.* c. 2. § 4.
21. Tax on Viſuallers in *London*, in Conſideration of their being prohibited to ſend out Pots, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 12. Repealed, 16 *Geo.* 2. c. 12.
22. Exportation reſtrained for a Year, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 3.
23. May be imported from *Ireland* into *Scotland*, in Time of Dearth, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 7.
24. Importation of ſalted Beef, Pork, and Butter, from *Ireland* allowed for ſix Months, 31 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 1. 32 *Geo.* 2. c. 1.
- For other Matters, ſee* *Whithouſes, Butcher, Butter, Cattle, Corn, Foſtallers, Highwaymen* 56. *Holydays* 9. *London* 13. *Merchants* 19. &c. *Plantations* 68. *Salt, Scotland, Wine.*

View.

1. In what Caſes it ſhall not be granted, *ſt. Weſtm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 48. *Stat. de Viſc. &c. incerti temp. in Appendix.*
2. For ordering View before Trial, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 8.
For other Matters, ſee *Juries.*

Villeins.

1. Shall be amerced, ſaving his Wainage, 9 *H.* 3. c. 14.
2. To be ſworn of Inqueſts for want of Freemen, *ſt. Ebor.* 14 *Ed.* 1.
3. The Lord ſhall be preferred to any other Maſter in retaining his Villein for a Servant, provided he does not retain more than are neceſſary, 23 *Ed.* 3. c. 1.
4. Lord may alledge Villenage by way of Exception, or ſeize his Villein, notwithstanding *Libertate probanda* depending, 25 *Ed.* 3. *ſt.* 5. c. 18.
5. Counterplea of the Exception of Conſuſance of Villenage, 37 *Ed.* 3. c. 17.
6. Commiſſions to inquire of rebellious Villeins, 1 *R.* 2. c. 6.
7. Lord ſhall not be barred of his Villein by his Answer in Law, 9 *R.* 2. c. 2.
8. King's Villeins in *North Wales* obliged to do ſame Services as before, 25 *H.* 6.
9. Exception of Villenage, 3 *H.* 7. c. 2. § 4.

Vinegar, Vinegar-beer, and Cerjuice.

1. Every Ton of Vinegar imported for defraying the Expence of Coinage, pays — } *l. s. d.* 0 10 0 18 *Car.* 2. c. 5. § 6.
2. And every Ton of Vinegar imported, — } 8 0 0 1 *Jd.* 2. c. 3. § 2.
3. And if by *Engliſhmen*, 4 10 0 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 25.
4. And if by Strangers, 6 0 0 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 25.
5. Every Barrel of Vinegar, or Liquor prepared for Vinegar, that hath run through Rape, &c. — } 0 8 0 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. c. 10. § 2.
6. And — } 0 4 0 4 *W. & M.* c. 3. § 2.
7. And — } 0 4 0 5 *W. & M.* c. 7. § 27.
8. And — } 0 4 0 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 10.
9. And every Barrel of Vinegar-beer made of *Engliſh* Materials, — } 0 0 6 12 *Car.* 2. c. 23. § 6.
10. And — } 0 0 6 12 *Car.* 2. c. 24. § 20.
11. And — } 0 0 6 22 & 23 *Car.* 2. c. 5. § 1.
12. And — } 0 3 0 2 *W. & M. ſeſſ.* 2. c. 10. § 2.
13. And — } 0 1 6 5 *W. & M.* c. 7. § 27.
14. And — } 0 1 6 5 *W. & M.* c. 20. § 10.
15. And made of *Engliſh* or foreign Materials, } 0 8 0 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 9. 2 4 4 *Ann.* c. 6. § 9.
16. And — } 0 0 9 8 *Ann.* c. 7. § 1.
17. Drawback on Exportation of Vinegar, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 25.
18. Penalties on concealing from the Gauger, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 30. § 16, &c.
19. Duties by former Acts taken off, and new Duty impoſed, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 8, &c.
20. What deemed Vinegar or Liqueurs preparing for Vinegar, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 11.
21. Thirty-four Gallons a Barrel of Vinegar, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 15.
22. Informations againſt Vinegar-maker for falſe or Miſentry, &c. to be laid within three Months, 12 & 13 *W.* 3. c. 11. § 17.

23. Made

Union of Churches.

23. Made for Pickles for Sale to pay Duties, 8 *Ann. c. 7. § 4.*
24. Made by Manufactures of White Lead exempt from Duties, 8 *Ann. c. 7. § 5.*
25. Verjuice bought or made for Sale how chargeable with Duties, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 30. § 28.*
26. Every Hoghead of Verjuice to pay 5 *d.* 8 *Ann. c. 7. § 1.*
27. Additional Duty of 8 *l.* per Ton on French Vinegar imported, 3 *Geo. 3. c. 12.* And on all other Vinegar imported, 4 *l.* per Ton, *Id.*
28. Additional Duty of 8 *l.* 8 *s.* per Ton on French Vinegar, and 4 *l.* 4 *s.* on all other Vinegar imported, 18 *Geo. 3. c. 27.*
29. 8 *l.* more on French Vinegar, and 4 *l.* on all other, 20 *Geo. 3. c. 30. § 1.*

For other Matters, see Customs, Excise, Gauging 2.

Vintners.

Inquiry in Eyre to be made of the Goodness and Measure of their Wines, *Judic. Pillor. 51 H. 3. § 6. § 2.*

For other Matters, see Ale, &c. Wines.

Visitors.

1. The King to be Visitor of religious Foundations, that were exempt from the Ordinary's Visitation, 25 *H. 8. c. 21. § 20.*
2. Abbots, &c. exempt from Ordinary Visitation, to be subject to such Visitation as the King should appoint, 31 *H. 8. c. 13. § 23.*
3. Queen Mary empowered to make Statutes for the Collegiate Churches founded by King Henry VIII. 1 *Mar. § 3. c. 9.*
4. The Crown to visit Manchester College, while the Wardenship is held by the Bishop of Chester, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 29.*

Uncustomed Goods. See Customs and India Goods.

Under Sheriff. See Sheriff.

Uniformity. See Service and Sacraments.

Union of Churches.

1. Poor Churches within a Mile of each other may be united, 37 *H. 8. c. 21.*
2. Union of Churches in Towns Corporate, 17 *Car. 2. c. 3.*
3. Impropriators may give Tithes without Licence of Mortmain, 17 *Car. 2. c. 3. § 7.*
4. Union of Churches in London, 22 *Car. 2. c. 11. § 62.*
5. Parishioners of the Parish united, to contribute to Repairs, 4 *W. & M. c. 12.*

For other Matters, see Poph.

Union of England and Scotland. See Scotland.

Universities.

1. What Clerks residing shall be dispensed with from Residence, 28 *H. 8. c. 13.*
2. Purveyors not to take Victuals within five Miles of the Universities, 2 & 3 *Pb. & M. c. 15. 13 El. c. 21.*
3. Grants to Universities, &c. in Discharge of Payment of First-fruits and Tenths confirmed, 1 *El. c. 4. § 34.*
4. Franchises confirmed, 13 *El. c. 29.*
5. On College Leases a third Part of the Rent reserved in Corn, 18 *El. c. 6.*

Universities.

6. Penalty for taking Reward for a Vote for a Scholarship, &c. 31 *El. c. 6.*
7. Where any Fellow, &c. resigns for Reward, the Person for whom it is given made incapable, &c. 31 *El. c. 6. § 3.*
8. Universities and Royal Colleges excepted out of the Statute of charitable Uses, 43 *El. c. 4. § 2.*
9. Presentation to Benefices belonging to Papists given to the Universities, 13 *Ja. 1. c. 5. § 18, 19. 1 W. & M. c. 26. 12 Ann. c. 14.*
10. May file Bill in Equity to discover Trusts, 12 *Ann. § 2. c. 14. § 4.*
11. Pending *Quare impedit*, a Rule may be made for examining Patron and Clerk, 12 *Ann. § 2. c. 14. § 5.*
12. Incumbents of united Churches to be Graduates, 17 *Car. 2. c. 3. § 6.*
13. Presentee to reside, 1 *W. & M. c. 26. § 6.*
14. Collegians refusing to take the Oaths, King may nominate Person to succeed, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 13. § 12.*
15. *Mandamus* to admit King's Nominee, § 13.
16. Vice Chancellor of Cambridge may act as Justice of the County without landed Qualification, 7 *Geo. 2. c. 10.*
17. Universities and Royal Colleges excepted out of the Mortmain Act, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 36. § 4.*
18. Colleges possessed of more Advowsons than a Moiety of the Fellows, not to purchase more, 9 *Geo. 2. c. 36. § 5.*
19. Players not to act within five Miles of the Universities, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 19.*
20. Distillers selling Wine in Cambridge to take Licences, 10 *Geo. 2. c. 19. § 3.*
21. Grants made by Papists of Ecclesiastical Livings vested in the Universities void, 11 *Geo. 2. c. 17. § 5.*
22. Wine not to be retailed in the Universities without their Licence, 17 *Geo. 2. c. 40. § 11.*
23. Union of two Colleges in the University of St. Andrews, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 32.*
24. Butlers, &c. of Universities exempt from Duty on Servants, 25 *Geo. 3. c. 43. § 9.*

For other Matters, see Alehouses 6. Aliens 8. Beer, &c. 12. Books 8. Bread 7. Charitable Uses 4. Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. Excise 16. Fairs 9. First-fruits 21. Houses 6. Justices of Peace 34. Leather 23. Mortmain 48. Oaths, Parliament 69. Post Office 9. Residence 5. Scotland, Service, &c. 5. 7, &c. Soldiers 13. Wines 39.

Unrated Goods.

What Drawback on unrated Goods exported, 2 & 3 *Ann. c. 9. § 9.*

For other Matters, see Drags.

Volunteers. See Soldiers.

Voucher.

1. Vouchee before Justices in Eyre shall be summoned for the third or fourth Day, *St. Markb. 52 H. 3. c. 26.*
2. Counterplea given in Mortdancer, that the Tenant was the first that entered, *St. Wism. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 40.*
3. Not to be out of the Line, *Id.*
4. In a Writ of Right, that the Vouchee, &c. had not Seisin since the Time of whose Seisin the Demandant counts, *Id.*
5. Proceedings on foreign Voucher in London, 6 *Ed. 1. c. 12. 9 Ed. 1.*
6. Counterplea given by *St. Wism. 1. c. 40.* shall be received though Vouchee be present, *St. de Vec. 20 Ed. 1. § 1.*
7. Averment that Vouchee is dead, or that there is no such Person, shall be received, 14 *Ed. 3. § 1. c. 18.*

For other Matters, see Recovery, Warranty.

Approvers,

Uses and Trusts.

Upholsters.

1. Shall not make Beds and other Wares deceitfully, 11 H. 7. c. 19. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 23.
2. Beds stuffed with Flocks may be carried on board Ships for necessary Use, 12 Car. 2. c. 32. § 11.

Upton upon Sebern.

For repairing the Bridge there, 3 Ja. 1. c. 24.

Uptwell Fen.

For draining that Fen, 22 Geo. 2. c. 16. 13 Geo. 3. c. 19.

Uses and Trusts.

1. Lands of which certain Traitors were seised to the Use of others, not forfeited, 11 R. 2. c. 4. 21 R. 2. c. 3. 5 H. 4. 7 H. 4. c. 5. § 12.
2. Affize or other Action may be maintained against Pernor of Profits, 1 R. 2. c. 9. 4 H. 4. c. 7. 11 H. 6. c. 3. 1 H. 7. c. 1.
3. Acts of *Cestuy que Use* good against his Feoffees, 1 R. 3. c. 1.
4. Estates of which the King was seised to Use, vested in Co-feoffees, 1 R. 3. c. 5.
5. Heir of *Cestuy que Use* within Age, shall be in Ward, &c. 4 H. 7. c. 17.
6. Lands in Use made liable to Incumbrances of *Cestuy que Use*, 19 H. 7. c. 15.
7. Uses transferred to legal Estates, 27 H. 8. c. 10.
8. *Cestuy que Use* of Rent deemed in Possession, 27 H. 8. c. 10. § 4, 5.
9. No Estate of Freehold to arise by Bargain and Sale without Inrolment, 27 H. 8. c. 16.
10. Trusts shall be created and assigned by Writing, 29 Car. 2. c. 3. § 7.
11. Lands liable to Incumbrances of *Cestuy que Trust*, and Affets by Descent, 29 Car. 2. c. 3. § 10.
12. Uses of Fines and Recoveries may be declared by Deeds executed afterwards, 4 Ann. c. 16. § 15.

For other Matters, see *Fines, Heirs, Joistures, Wills*.

Usurpation. See Advowson and Quare Impedit.

Usury.

1. Shall not run against any within Age, *St. Mert.* 20 H. 3. c. 5.
2. Prohibited to the Jews, *St. de Judeismo, incerti temp.* Vol. 1. p. 189.
3. Punished after Offender's Death, 15 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 5.
4. Bargains by Name of dry Exchange, void, 3 H. 7. c. 5.
5. Penalty of Brokers of usurious Bargains, 3 H. 7. c. 6. 13 El. c. 8.
6. Usurious Contracts punished with Forfeiture of a Moiety, 11 H. 7. c. 8.
7. No Interest above ten per Cent. 37 H. 8. c. 9. 13 El. c. 8.
8. Brokers and Solicitors of Contracts incur *Premunire*, 13 El. c. 8. § 4.
9. Usury against 37 H. 8. c. 9. punishable by Ecclesiastical Law, 13 El. c. 8. § 9.
10. Usury generally prohibited, 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 20. 13 El. c. 8. § 5.
11. Punishable by the Ecclesiastical Law, 13 El. c. 8. § 9.
12. Interest limited to eight per Cent. 21 Ja. 1. c. 17. To

Usury.

fix per Cent. 12 Car. 2. c. 13. To five per Cent. 12 Ann. §. 2. c. 16.

For other Matters, see *Brokers, Infants*.

Utlawry. See Outlawry.

Urbidge.

For taking down and rebuilding the Market-house, and paving and lighting the Town, and other Purposes, 25 Geo. 3. c. 16.

W.

Wager of Law.

1. Not required without Witness, *M. C.* 9 H. 3. c. 28.
2. For Plaintiff *se nihil recipisse*, &c. *St. Wall.* 12 Ed. 1. in Appendix.
3. Shall be admitted in London notwithstanding Plaintiff's Papers, 38 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 5.
4. Granted in Trespass, for Trespasses committed by Compulsion in an Insurrection, 6 R. 2. § 2. c. 5.
5. Where Plaintiff suggests an Account taken, the Justice may examine him or his Attorney, and admit Defendant to his Law, 5 H. 4. c. 8.
6. Trials in Wales to be by Wager of Law or Verdict of six Men, 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 26. § 74.

Wagers.

Those relating to the Publick prohibited, 7 Ann. c. 16. Exp. For other Matters, see *Brokers* 14. Insurance 16.

Wages. See Artificers, Brandy, Drapery, Labourers, Manufactures, Painters, Parliament, Seamen, Silk, Tailors, Wool.

Waggons and Waggoners. See Carts; and as to Duty, see Coaches.

Wainscot.

Duties on Importation, 2 W. & M. sess. 2. c. 4. § 8.

Wakefield, York.

For paving Part of the Town, 11 Geo. 3. c. 44.

Waldersley Fen.

For draining the Fens of *Waldersley* and *Cooldbam* in the Isle of Ely, 4 Ja. 1. c. 13.

Wales.

1. The King is sovereign Lord, and shall do Right in Default of the Lords, *St. Westminster.* 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 17.
2. United to England, *St. Wall.* 12 Ed. 1.
3. Directions for Execution of Office of Sheriff, Coroner, &c. *St. Wall.* 12 Ed. 1. in Appendix.
4. They shall be intendent to the Justices of Chester, and answer in the Exchequer there, 12 Ed. 1.
5. Lords of the Marches shall be attendant to Crown of England, 28 Ed. 3. c. 2.

6. *Welshmen*

Wales.

6. *Welshmen* disabled from purchasing Lands in next *English* Counties, 2 *H. 4. c. 12.* And to find Surety for their good Behaviour, *Id.*
7. If the *Welsh* do not restore Distresses taken in *England* upon Request, Reprisals to be made, 2 *H. 4. c. 16.*
8. No *Englishman* to be convict at the Suit of a *Welshman* in *Wales*, but by an *English* Jury, 2 *H. 4. c. 19.* 4 *H. 4. c. 26.*
9. Minstrels and Vagabonds prohibited, 4 *H. 4. c. 27.*
10. *Welshmen* not to go armed, 4 *H. 4. c. 29.* 26 *H. 8. c. 6.* § 4.
11. Viſtural and Armour shall not be carried into *Wales*, 4 *H. 4. c. 30.*
12. *Welshmen* not to be Officers in *Wales*, 4 *H. 4. c. 32.*
13. For Felonies in *South Wales*, the Countries where the Felons were born shall make Satisfaction, unless they apprehend them, 9 *H. 4. c. 3.*
14. Felons in *Wales* shall answer to Indictments where they are taken, and not disclaim in the Seigniori, 9 *H. 4. c. 4.*
15. Lords in *Wales* to take and execute those that are outlawed for Felonies in *England*, 2 *H. 5. B. 2. c. 5.*
16. Taking *Englishmen* or their Goods, and carrying them into *Wales*, Treason, 20 *H. 6. c. 3.* 27 *H. 6. c. 4.* Extended to Duchy of *Lancaster*, 28 *H. 6. c. 4.*
17. Penalty of importing Goods into *Wales*, and then into *England*, without paying Custom, 20 *H. 6. c. 7.*
18. *Welshmen* outlawed for Felony or Treason, and flying to *Hertsfordshire*, shall be pursued with Hue and Cry, 23 *H. 6. c. 4.*
19. Grants of Fairs, and Licences to bake and brew in *North Wales*, repealed, 25 *H. 6.*
20. For the strict Custody of Jurors in *Wales*, 26 *H. 8. c. 4.*
21. Penalty of Ferrymen transporting Offenders over the *Severn*, 26 *H. 8. c. 5.*
22. Felonies committed in *Wales* shall be tried in the next *English* County, 26 *H. 8. c. 6.* 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 26.* § 85.
23. Restrictions of the Government of the Lords Marchers, 26 *H. 8. c. 6.* § 2.
24. *Welshmen* not to bring Arms to Court, 26 *H. 8. c. 6.* § 4.
25. Batteries committed by *Welshmen* in *Gloucestershire*, *Hertsford*, and *Salop*, punished by a Year's Imprisonment, 26 *H. 8. c. 11.*
26. Directions for ordering of Clerks convict, 26 *H. 8. c. 12.*
27. For the appointing Justices of Peace in *Wales* and *Chester*, 27 *H. 8. c. 4.*
28. Appointment of Justices of Peace in *Wales* and *Chester*, 27 *H. 8. c. 5.*
29. Exactions in the Forests in *Wales* prohibited, 27 *H. 8. c. 7.*
30. *Welshmen* might enjoy Estates transferred to them by the Statute of Uses, 27 *H. 8. c. 10.* § 18.
31. Laws and Liberties of *England* granted to the People of *Wales*, 27 *H. 8. c. 26.* 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 26.* § 91.
32. Lordships Marchers divided into Counties, 27 *H. 8. c. 26.* § 3, &c. 28 *H. 8. c. 3.* 33 *H. 8. c. 13.*
33. County of *Monmouth* dislevered from *Wales*, 27 *H. 8. c. 26.* § 4.
34. President and Council established in *Wales* like those in the *North*, 32 *H. 8. c. 50.* 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 26.* § 4. Taken away, 1 *W. & M. c. 27.* 9 & 10 *W. 3. c. 16.*
35. Counties of *Wales* ascertained, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 26.* 21 *Ja. 1. c. 10.*
36. Constitution of Courts of Justice in *Wales*, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 26.*
37. Suspected Persons where to give Bail, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 26.* § 81.
38. What Members of Parliament shall be sent for the Shires and Boroughs in *Wales*, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 26.* § 110.
39. Execution of Judgement in inferior Court shall not be stayed by Writ of false Judgement, 34 & 35 *H. 8. c. 26.* § 114.
40. Their Election and the Payment of their Wages, 35 *H. 8. c. 11.*
41. The Courts at *Westminster* may award Process of Outlawry into *Wales* and *Chester*, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 10.*
42. Sheriff of *Wales* and *Chester* shall appoint Deputies in the King's Bench and Common Pleas, 1 *Ed. 6. c. 10.* § 3.
43. Tithe of Marriage Goods in *Wales* taken away, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 13.* § 16.
44. Liberties of Lords Marchers confirmed, 1 & 2 *Pb. & M. c. 15.*
45. Statutes of *Tales de Circumstantibus* extended to *Wales* and the Counties Palatine, 5 *El. c. 25.*
46. Directions for returning Issues upon Jurors in *Wales*, 5 *El. c. 25.* § 3.
47. Bible and Common Prayer translated into *Welsh*, 5 *El. c. 28.*
48. Offences committed in *Merionethshire* not to be tried in *Anglesea*, 8 *El. c. 20.*
49. The Crown authorised to appoint two or more Justices of Assize in the several Circuits in *Wales*, 18 *El. c. 8.*
50. For the Inrolment of Fines and Recoveries in *Wales*, 27 *El. c. 9.*
51. The King's Power of changing the Laws in *Wales* repealed, 21 *Ja. 1. c. 10.*
52. The Common Prayer in *Welsh* and in *English* to be kept in the Churches in *Wales*, 13 & 14 *Car. 2. c. 4.* § 27.
53. Court of President and Council in the Marches of *Wales* taken away, 1 *W. & M. B. 1. c. 27.* § 2.
54. Manner of appointing Sheriffs in *Wales*, 1 *W. & M. c. 27.* § 3. 3 *Geo. 1. c. 15.* § 20 & 22.
55. Errors in Pleas personal to be redressed in the same Manner as in Pleas real, 1 *W. & M. c. 27.* § 4.
56. The King may appoint any Number of Justices of Peace, 5 *W. & M. c. 4.*
57. Inhabitants of *Wales* impowered to bequeath personal Estates, 7 & 8 *W. 3. c. 38.*
58. Statute 22 & 23 *Car. 2. c. 9.* § 136. extended to *Wales* and the Counties Palatine, 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 9.*
59. Sheriffs in *Wales* and the Counties Palatine shall not hold to Bail on Process from *Westminster*, unless Debt sworn to 20 *l.* 11 & 12 *W. 3. c. 9.* § 2.
60. Judgements signed in the Courts of Great Sessions to be docketed, 8 *Geo. 1. c. 25.* § 6.
61. And to be good against Purchasers only from the Time they are signed, *Id.*
62. In personal Actions under 10 *l.* in the Courts of Great Sessions, Defendant to be served with a Copy of the Writ, and if he does not appear Plaintiff may enter his Appearance, 6 *Geo. 2. c. 14.*
63. *Wales* and *Berwick* included in *England* in Acts of Parliament, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 42.* § 3.
64. Sheriffs in *Wales* to provide Accommodations for Justices of the Great Sessions, during the Sessions, 8 *Geo. 3. c. 14.*
65. For augmenting the Salaries of the Justices of *Chester*, and the Great Sessions for the Counties of *Wales*, 12 *Geo. 3. c. 30.*
66. To discourage frivolous Suits at *Westminster* on Causes arising in *Wales*, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 51.* § 1, 2.
67. *Welsh* Justices not to exercise their Offices by Deputy, except in certain Instances, *Id.* § 3.
68. The King enabled to appoint Justices for the next Sessions in the stead of any prevented from attending by Illness, *Id.* § 5.
69. Justices may appoint special Juries on Motion, *Id.* § 6, 7.
70. Allow-

War.

70. Allowance for Jurymen, 13 *Geo. 3. c. 51. § 8.*
71. Justices may empower Persons to take Affidavits concerning Proceedings in their Circuits, *Id. § 9.*
72. And to take Recognizances of Bail, *Id. § 12.*
73. Original Writs returnable before Justices of North and South Wales, *Id. § 15.*

For other Matters, see Amendment 5. Arrest 9. Attornies 44. Abolition 6. Cattle 3. Chester, Customs 11. Counties Palatine 27 Excommunication 7. Fee-farm Rents: Fines 28, Juries 55. Leathers 24. Liberties, Mortuaries 4. Parliament 24. Rent 2. Replevin 9. Service, &c. 16. Sewers 6, &c. Sheriffs 60, &c. Swansea, Tithes 18. Trial.

Walker (John).

His Right to certain Ground in and near *Drury Lane* and the *Strand* how saved, 12 *Ann. § 1. c. 17. § 5.*

Wall. See Buildings, Fire.

Walsingham.

Lands of the Abbey of *Walsingham* how grantable by Copy of Court Roll, 35 *H. 8. c. 13.*

Walton upon the Hill. See Altcar.

Walton Bridge.

For building a Bridge over the *Thames* from *Walton* to *Shepperton*, 20 *Geo. 2. c. 22. 20 Geo. 3. c. 32.*

Wapentakes. See Hundreds.

Wapping.

Division of *Wapping Marsh*, 25 *H. 8. c. 9.*
For other Matters, see John (St.) Wapping, Disbanded Places.

Wapping-Stepney Hamlet.

Made a distinct Parish, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 30.*

War.

1. Merchants in Time of War shall be safe, if ours are safe in the Enemy's Country, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 30.*
2. None shall be charged to arm themselves, otherwise than as usual; nor to go out of their County, except in Cases of sudden Necessity, 1 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 5. 4 H. 4. c. 13.*
3. Wages allowed to Conductors of Soldiers, 1 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 7.*
4. None shall be bound by Writing to come to the King with Arms, 1 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 15.*
5. Soldiers shall have Wages from the Day they go out of their Counties, 18 *Ed. 3. § 2. c. 7. 4 H. 4. c. 13.*
6. Covenants of Persons retained in the King's Service to be sent into the Exchequer, 5 *R. 2. § 1. c. 11.*
7. Duty of those who have Lands or Pensions for Military Service, 4 *H. 4. c. 13.* And of Officers, 11 *H. 7. c. 18. 19 H. 7. c. 1.*
8. Custody of Castles, &c. taken from those who had them by Patent, 2 & 3 *Ed. 6. c. 16.*

Wardship.

9. *French* ordered to depart the Realm, and the Queen empowered to revoke their Patents of Denization, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c. 6.*

For other Matters, see Armour, Militia, Soldiers.

Wardship.

1. By Knight's Service regulated, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 3.*
2. Guardians shall not make Waste, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 4 & 5. St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 21.*
3. Wards shall be married without Disparagement, *M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 6.*
4. Penalties of Ravishment of Ward, *St. Mert. 20 H. 3. c. 6. St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 22. 13 Ed. 1. c. 35.*
5. Wards shall not be compelled to marry, *St. Mert. 20 H. 3. c. 7.*
6. In Plea of *Communi Custodia*, if Defendant does not appear after three Proclamations, Plaintiff shall recover Seisin by Default, *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 7.*
7. Guardians in Socage shall do no Waste, and shall account, *St. Marleb. 52 H. 3. c. 17.*
8. Ward shall have an Assize where Guardian infeoffs another, *St. Westm. 1. 3 Ed. 1. c. 48.*
9. Shall have *Quod ei disforceat* when Guardian loses by Default, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 4.*
10. Wardship shall go according to Priority of Feoffment, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 16.*
11. There shall be Re-summions in a Writ of Right of Ward between Heirs and Executors, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 35.*
12. Judgement by Default after Proclamation, given in a Writ of Right of Ward, and in Ejectment of Ward, *St. Westm. 2. 13 Ed. 1. c. 35.*
13. If Lands in Socage descend on Part of the Mother, Wardship belongs to nearest on Part of Father, *St. de Ward. & Reliev. 28 Ed. 1. § 1.*
14. Escheators shall make no Waste in Lands of the King's Wards, and nearest Relations shall have the Lease, 14 *Ed. 3. § 1. c. 13.*
15. Court of Wards erected, 32 *H. 8. c. 46. 33 H. 8. c. 22.*
16. Penalty of a Woman Child consenting to Ravishment, 4 & 5 *Ph. & M. c. 8. § 6.*
17. Children of Recusants shall be under Ward of next of Kin, &c. 3 *Ja. 1. c. 5. § 23.*
18. Father may dispose of Wardship by Will, &c. 12 *Car. 2. c. 24. § 8.*
For other Matters, see Guardian, Tenures.

Warrants.

1. Not to be delivered by Sheriffs before they have received the Writ, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 53.*
2. Day of suing out Writ indorsed on Warrant, 6 *Geo. 1. c. 21. § 54.*
3. To be indorsed by the Attorney, 2 *Geo. 2. c. 23. § 22.*
4. By the Sheriff, 12 *Geo. 2. c. 13. § 4.*
5. Process not to be avoided for Default of indorsing the Warrant, 12 *Geo. 2. c. 13. § 4.*
For other Matters, see Arrest 12, &c. Attornies 37. Sheriff 45, &c.

Warrants of Attorney.

1. Stealing Warrants of Attorney whereby Judgement shall be reversed, Felony, 8 *H. 6. c. 12. § 3.*
2. Warrants of Attorney shall be recorded the same Term the Exigend issues, 18 *H. 6. c. 9.*
3. Shall be filed same Term Issue is joined, or before, 32 *H. 8. c. 30. § 2. 18 El. c. 4. § 3.*

4. Same

Waste.

4. Same Term of Declaration and Appearance, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 3.
For other Matters, see *Attornies*.

Warranty.

1. What Warranty shall be wrought by the Words *dedi et concessi*, *St. de Big.* 4 *Ed.* 1. §. 3. c. 6.
2. Warranty of Father without Assets shall not bar Heir claiming Inheritance of his Mother, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 3.
3. Particular Tenants who have lost Land by Default may vouch Reversioner, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 4.
4. Vouchee shall lose the Land for denying Warranty wrongfully, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 6.
5. Warranty of an Ancestor not seised of Inheritance, void, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 21.
For other Matters, see *Voucher*.

Warden of the Fleet. See *Escape and Fleet Prison*.

Ware. See *Lee River*.

Warrens.

- Penalty of robbing Warrens in Night-time, 5 *Geo.* 3. c. 14. § 6.
See *Game and Parks*.

Warwick.

- For enlarging the publick Gaol of that County, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 58.

Waste.

1. Shall not be committed in Lands of Wards, or of vacant Churches, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 5. *St. Westm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 21. *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 5. *Art. Super Chart.* 28 *Ed.* 1. c. 18.
2. In Forests not to be without Licence, *C. de F.* 9 *H.* 3. §. 2. c. 4.
3. Farmers shall not commit Waste, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 23. § 2.
4. Triple Damages and Forfeiture of the Place wasted given against Tenants for Life or Years, or Dower, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 5.
5. No Waste shall be made pending a Suit, *St. Glouc.* 6 *Ed.* 1. c. 13.
6. Writ of Prohibition of Waste taken away, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 11.
7. Judgement given in Waste by Default shall be executed by Sheriff, *Id.*
8. May be maintained by one Tenant in common against another, *St. Westm.* 2. 13 *Ed.* 1. c. 22.
9. If Heir shall have Remedy for Waste done in Time of his Ancestor, *St. de Vass.* 20 *Ed.* 1. §. 2.
10. May be maintained against Tenant, who has granted over his Estate, and takes the Profits, 11 *H.* 6. c. 5.
For other Matters, see *Commons, Coals, Chreprement*.

Wastes. See *Inclosures*.

Watch and Ward.

1. Shall be kept in the Country, *St. Wint.* 13 *Ed.* 1. §. 2. c. 1.

Watch and Ward.

2. Gates of Towns shall be closed in the Night, *St. Wint.* 13 *Ed.* 1. §. 2. c. 4.
3. Watch in Towns, &c. may arrest Strangers on Suspicion, *St. Winton.* 13 *Ed.* 1. §. 2. c. 4. 5 *Ed.* 3. c. 14.
4. For the Watch in London, see *Stat. Civ. Lond.* 13 *Ed.* 1. §. 5.
5. Justices of Peace shall have Power to punish the Offenders, 2 *Ed.* 3. c. 6.
6. Commissions to apprehend Malefactors and suspected Persons, 10 *Ed.* 3. §. 2. c. 3. *Art.* 1, &c.
7. Petty Watch kept on the Coasts, 46 *Ed.* 3.
8. Watch shall be kept on the Coasts as formerly, 5 *H.* 4. c. 3.
9. Persons aggrieved by Assessments for Watch and Ward, may appeal to the Mayor, &c. 11 *Geo.* 1. c. 18. § 13.
For other Matters, see *Hue and Cry, Paving, Physicians*.

Matches. See *Clocks*.

Matchett.

- For improving the Harbour and Quay, 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 14. 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 24.

Water. See *London*.

Water Bailiff.

- Must be one of the Wardens of the Fishermen's Company, 9 *Ann.* c. 26.

Waterbeach Level.

- For draining it, 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 24.

Watermen.

1. Fares of London Watermen, 6 *H.* 8. c. 7.
2. Regulations of, upon the *Thames*, 2 & 3 *Pb. & M.* c. 16.
3. Penalty on absconding in the Press by Commission for the King's Sea Service, 2 & 3 *Pb. & M.* c. 16.
4. Mariners licensed by *Trinity House* may ply as Watermen upon the *Thames*, 8 *El.* c. 13. § 5.
5. What Apprentices, may take, 1 *Ja.* 1. c. 16. 4 *Ann.* c. 13. § 1. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 26.
6. For Government of Watermen and Lightermen's Company, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 21. 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 5.
7. Rules for stationing Ferries on *Sundays*, 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 13.
8. Court of Aldermen may amend By-laws of the Company, 4 *Ann.* c. 13. § 2.
9. Summoned by Rulers of Company, to serve on board Fleet, and not appearing, disabled, &c. 4 *Ann.* c. 19. § 18.
10. Not to take Apprentices without registering their Habitation, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 5.
11. Owners of Key may use their Craft, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 8.
12. *Kingston Ferry Boats*, &c. exempted from Rule of Watermen's Company, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 24.
13. Not to take Apprentices under 14 Years of Age, 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 31.
14. Number of Passengers limited, 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 8.
15. If they exceed the Number, and any Passenger be drowned, Felony, 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 8.
16. Tide Bell to be rung at *Gravesend* and *Bilingsgate*, 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 31. § 12.
For other Matters, see *Coals* 41. *Holy-days* 20. *Seamen* 27.

Wax Chandlers.

Water-works.

Water-works how taxable in Town, *see the several Towns.*

Watford, Herts.

For enlarging the Church and Yard, and making Addition to Workhouse, &c. 12 Geo. 3. c. 28.

Waveney. See Brandon.

Wax Chandlers.

1. Price of their Wares, 11 H. 6. c. 12.
2. Wax shall be truly wrought and marked, 23 El. c. 8.
3. Penalty of mixing Rosin, 23 El. c. 8.
4. Penalty of 5*l.* or Pillory on counterfeiting Marks, 23 El. c. 8. § 6.
5. Wax imported, to what Duty liable, 4 W. & M. c. 5. § 2. Additional Duty, 22 Geo. 3. c. 61.

Ways. See Highways.

Wears.

1. Shall be put down, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 23. 25 Ed. 3. § 4. c. 4. 45 Ed. 3. c. 2. 21 R. 2. c. 19. 1 H. 4. c. 12. 1 H. 5. c. 2.
2. Commissions awarded to keep the Waters and great Rivers, and correct Defaults, 1 H. 4. c. 12. 4 H. 4. c. 11.
3. To put down Wears in the *Thames* out of the Liberties of London, 2 H. 6. c. 9. In Southampton Harbour, 11 H. 7. c. 5. 14 & 15 H. 8. c. 13.
4. Penalt. of not reforming Wears, 12 Ed. 4. c. 7.
5. Shall not be erected along the Coast, or near Harbour, 3 Ja. 1. c. 12.
6. New Wear on the *Exe* near *Exeter* shall be continued, 7 Ja. 1. c. 19.
7. Regulations of Wears upon the *Thames*, 6 & 7 W. 3. c. 16.
8. Owners of ancient Wears may repair them, 1 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 18.

For other Matters, see Fish, Game, Newcastle 4 Rivers.

Wear River.

For the Preservation and Improvement thereof, 25 Geo. 3. c. 26.

Weaver River.

Made navigable, 7 Geo. 1. c. 10. 7 Geo. 2. c. 28.

Weavers.

1. Regulations of the Trade of Woollen-weaving, 2 & 3 Ph. & M. c. 11.
2. Repeal of a Clause prohibiting Weavers out of Corporate Towns to take Apprentices, 5 W. & M. c. 9.

For other Matters, see Drapery, Scotland, Silk, Wool, Woollen Manufacture.

Wednesfield near Wolverhampton.

For building a Chapel there, 20 Geo. 2. c. 27.

Weights and Measures.

1. But one Measure and Weight throughout the Realm, M. C. 9 H. 3. c. 25. 14 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 12. 25 Ed. 3. § 5.

Wears.

Weights and Measures.

- c. 10. 27 Ed. 3. § 2. c. 10. 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 9. 15 R. 2. c. 4. 1 H. 5. c. 10. 8 H. 6. c. 5. 21 H. 7. c. 4. 16 Car. 1. c. 19. 22 Car. 2. c. 8.
2. Except in *Lancashire*, 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 9.
3. The Affize of ancient Weights, *Affize Pan. &c.* 51 H. 3. § 1. *Compof. de Pender.* 31 Ed. 1.
4. Examination of Weights to be made, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 H. 3. § 6.
5. Standards of Measures shall be sent in Brass to the Counties, 14 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 12. 34 Ed. 3. c. 6. 7 H. 7. c. 4.
6. A Sack of Wool to weigh 26 Stone, each Stone 14 Pound, 14 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 21. 13 R. 2. § 1. c. 9.
7. Commissions for essaying Weights and Measures prohibited, 18 Ed. 3. § 2. c. 4.
8. Aunfel Weight put out, 25 Ed. 3. § 5. c. 9. 27 Ed. 3. § 2. c. 10. 34 Ed. 3. c. 5.
9. Balances and Weights for Wool to be sent to the Sheriffs, 31 Ed. 3. § 1. c. 2.
10. Every Town to have a common Balance, 8 H. 6. c. 5. 11 H. 6. c. 8.
11. And to have Standards of Weights and Measures, 7 H. 7. c. 4. 11 H. 7. c. 4. 12 H. 7. c. 5.
12. Penalty of Pillory, &c. on Offenders, 11 H. 7. c. 4.
13. Who shall seal Measures, where there is no Clerk of the Market, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 12. § 4.
14. Weights and Measures to be marked, 31 Geo. 2. c. 17. § 9.

For other Matters, see Beer, &c. Basters 3. Bread, Butter, &c. Cables 5. Clerks of the Market 4. Coals, Coopers 2. Corn, Dorchester, Excise 4. Fish, Fruit 3. Gauging 6, 7. Gold, Highways 16. Honey, Justices of Peace 5. Leather, Sail-cloth, Salt, Scotland, Soap, Starch, Toll 3. Vinegar, Wines.

Welch Cotton. See Cotton.

Wellington in Herefordshire.

Its Meadow and Pasture how provided for, 4 Ja. 1. c. 11.

Wells, Norfolk.

For repairing and improving the Harbour and Quay, 9 Geo. 3. c. 8.

Wells, Somersetshire.

1. Gifts of Parsonages impropriate belonging to Archdeacon of *Wells* made effectual, 1 El. c. 4. § 36.
2. Archdeaconry charged with First Fruits and Tenths, 1 El. c. 4. § 37.
3. For building a new Town-hall in that City, and regulating the Markets there, 19 Geo. 3. c. 31.
4. For paving and lighting the City, 19 Geo. 3. c. 32.

Westminster (Statute). The First, 3 Ed. 1. Second, 13 Ed. 1. ft. 1. Third, 18 Ed. 1. ft. 1.

Westminster Abby.

For repairing *Westminster* Abby, 8 & 9 W. 3. c. 14. 9 Ann. c. 2. § 2. 10 Ann. c. 11. § 32. 6 Geo. 2. c. 25. § 20.

Westminster

Westminster City.

Westminster City.

1. Rules for Government of the 12 Wards in *Westminster*, 27 *El.* Printed in 1713.
 2. Inhabitants of *Westminster* excused from serving on Juries for *Middlesex*, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 32. § 9.
 3. A new Place appointed for *Westminster* Market, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 14.
 4. For Recovery of Small Debts in *Westminster*, 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. 24 *Geo.* 2. c. 42.
 5. For building a Square in *Dean's Yard*, 28 *Geo.* 2. c. 54.
 6. Eighty Constables to be appointed yearly in *Westminster*, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 25.
 7. Penalties on refusing the Office of Leet Jurymen or Constables, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 4 & 5.
 8. High Constable not to be continued longer than three Years, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. § 9.
 9. Persons may act as Commissioners of the Land Tax in *Westminster*, who have Leasehold Estates of 20l. per Annum, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. § 4.
 10. Way from *Charing Cross* to Houses of Parliament widened, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 38.
 11. For enabling the Dean and Chapter to grant a long Lease, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 62.
 12. For rebuilding the Terrace and Water-gate at *York Buildings*, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 90.
 13. For widening Street from *Cockspur Street* to *Spring Garden*, 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 34.
 14. Dean and Chapter enabled to open certain Streets and Passages, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 61.
 15. For erecting a Court-house in the City of *Westminster*, 18 *Geo.* 3. c. 72.
 16. Butlers, &c. of the College of *Westminster*, exempt from Duty on Servants, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 43. § 9.
- For other Matters, see *Attornies* 47. *Corn* 44. *Debt*, &c. 10. *Fish* 77. *Hay* 2. *Juries* 45. *London*, *Palaces* 3. *Paving*, *Poor* 17. *Tolls*.

Westminster Bridge.

1. For building same, 9 *Geo.* 2. c. 29. 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 25. 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. 14 *Geo.* 2. c. 40. 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 26. 17 *Geo.* 2. c. 32. 18 *Geo.* 2. c. 29.
2. 2000l. granted for the Support of it, 13 *Geo.* 3. c. 77. § 22.

Westmory and Ireland.

Fishing Vessels not to proceed thither till the 10th of *March*, 15 *Car.* 2. c. 16.

Westmoryland.

For building a new Gaol and Shire hall for that County, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 54.

West Riding in Yorkshire. See York.

Weymouth.

1. For preserving the Harbour, 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 22.
2. For paving the Town of *Weymouth*, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 57.

Whale, Whale-bone, Fins, Oil, and Blubber.

1. Prerogative in Whales, 17 *Ed.* 2. § 1. c. 11.

Westminster Bridge.

Whale, &c.

2. Whale Fins, Bones, Oil, or Blubber, where to pay double Aliens Custom, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 5.
3. Duty on Whale Fins, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 45. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 31. 9 *Ann.* c. 21. § 1.
4. Plantation Whale Fins to pay as *Greenland*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 31.
5. Whale Fins, &c. imported by the *Greenland* Company, not charged, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 25. § 17. 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 28. § 1.
6. Foreign cut Whalebone prohibited, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 23. § 12. 4 *Ann.* c. 12. § 6.
7. Penalty on Masters of Ships importing foreign cut Whalebone, 4 *Ann.* c. 12. § 6.
8. Encouragement of the Whale Fishery in the Gulph, &c. of *St. Lawrence*, and on the Coasts in *America*, 4 *Geo.* 3. c. 29.
9. Several Acts for Encouragement of the Whale Fishery continued, 8 *Geo.* 3. c. 27.
10. Whale Fins, Blubber, &c. in *British* Ships, of which the Captain and one Third of the Mariners are *British*, may be imported, without paying Custom, for 15 Years, 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 38. § 1.
11. For the further Encouragement of the Whale Fishery carried on from *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, 16 *Geo.* 3. c. 47. § 1, 2.

For other Matters, see *Greenland*.

Wharfs. See Customs, London, Watermen.

Wherry Men. See Watermen.

Whipping. See Ale, &c. Brandy, Clergy, Corn, Stores, Trespass, Vagrants, Wool.

Whitby.

For repairing the Harbour, 1 *Ann.* § 2. c. 19. 7 *Geo.* 1. c. 16. 8 *Geo.* 2. c. 10. 23 *Geo.* 2. c. 39. 21 *Geo.* 3. c. 12.

White (Sir Thomas).

The President and Scholars of *St. John's* College in *Oxford*, how to demise the Manor of *Fisfield* to every Heir Male of *Sir Thomas White*, 18 *El.* c. 11. § 5, 6.

White Ashes.

1. Persons conveying White Ashes beyond Sea, what to forfeit, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 26.
2. Pearl Ashes may be imported from *Germany*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 21. § 30.

Whitegate, Cheshire.

For making it a distinct Parish, and appointing a Vicar, 33 *H.* 8. c. 32.

Whitehaven.

For improving the Harbour, 13 *Geo.* 2. c. 14.

White Herrings. See Herrings.

Whitehill (John).

For compelling his Return into the Kingdom, and preventing his going out of the same again, 22 *Geo.* 3. c. 69. Repealed, 23 *Geo.* 3. c. 19.

White

Widows.**White Straits in Devon.** See Drapery.**White Woollen Cloth.** See Drapery.**Whittlesey Fen.**

For draining it, 22 Geo. 2. c. 19. 12 Geo. 3. c. 27.

Whorlton. See Bradford.**Widows.**

1. Shall have their Marriage, Inheritance, Dower, and Quarantine, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 7.
2. Shall find Surety not to marry without Licence, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. c. 7.
3. May bequeath the Crop of their Ground, 20 *H.* 3. c. 2.
4. Endowed in *Wales*, *St. Wall.* 12 *Ed.* 1.
5. Alienation and Discontinuance of Jointures prohibited, 11 *H.* 7. c. 20.
6. Widows of Peers married to Commoners, may qualify Chaplains, 21 *H.* 8. c. 13. § 33.
For other Matters, *see* Dower, Emblements, Jointures, *Seamen* 44.

Widows of Chairmen. See Coaches.**Widows of Seamen.** See Seamen.**Widdington (Lord William).**How relieved, 7 Geo. 1. *ff.* 1. c. 22. § 17. 9 Geo. 1. c. 19. § 3.**Wife.** See Baron and Feme.**Wiggenhall (St. Mary Magdalen), Norfolk.**

For draining Marsh Lands in that Parish, 30 Geo. 2. c. 32. Enlarged, 24 Geo. 3. c. 9.

Wight (Isle of).

1. None shall take more Farms than one in the *Isle of Wight*, exceeding the Value of ten Marks, 4 *H.* 7. c. 16.
2. Corn, &c. permitted to be exported from the *Isle of Wight*, 8 *Ann.* c. 11.
3. Goods not liable to Duty on Exportation, may be conveyed from *Southampton* and *Portsmouth* to *Corves* in the *Isle of Wight*; as also Sheep and Cattle (Horses and Lambs excepted), if carried in open Boats, 6 Geo. 3. c. 50. § 1.
4. Houses of Industry to be established in the *Isle* for Maintenance and Employment of the Poor, 11 Geo. 3. c. 43. Repealed by 16 Geo. 3. c. 53.
5. Corporation of Guardians of the Poor in the *Isle* continued, and their Powers enlarged, 16 Geo. 3. c. 55.
6. Rates for the Carriage of Passengers and Goods for Hire, to and from thence, 24 Geo. 3. *sess.* 1. c. 19.

Wild Fowl.

1. Taking Pheasants and Partridges with Nets on the Ground of another prohibited, 11 *H.* 7. c. 17.
2. Taking the Eggs of Falcons and Swans prohibited, 11 *H.* 7. c. 17.
3. Taking young Herons prohibited, 19 *H.* 7. c. 11.
4. Killing Wild Fowl in *June* and *July* prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. c. 11. Repealed, 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 7.

Wild Fowl.

5. Taking their Eggs prohibited, 25 *H.* 8. c. 11. § 3. 3 & 4 *Ed.* 6. c. 7. § 2.
6. Buying and selling Pheasants and Partridges (except by the Officers of the Household) prohibited, 32 *H.* 8. c. 8.
7. Taking the Eggs or Birds of Hawks, Felony, 32 *H.* 8. c. 11.
8. Taking Ducks, &c. between 1 *July* and 1 *September* prohibited, 9 *Ann.* c. 25. § 4.
9. The Time enlarged to between 1 *June* and 1 *October*, 10 Geo. 2. c. 32. § 10.
For other Matters, *see* Game.

Williams (Dr. Richard). See Dying.**Wills.**

1. Wills of Land, their Validity, 27 *H.* 8. c. 10. § 11.
2. Persons seized, &c. enabled to devise their Lands, 32 *H.* 8. c. 1. 34 & 35 *H.* 8. c. 5.
3. Devises of Land must be in Writing, attested by three Witnesses, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 5.
4. Estates *pur autre vie* devisable, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 12.
5. Nuncupative Wills where Estate amounts to 30 *l.* must be attested by three Witnesses, and made in Testator's last Sickness, &c. 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 19.
6. How Wills are to be revoked, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 6, 22.
7. Soldiers and Mariners may dispose of their Estates as before, 29 *Car.* 2. c. 3. § 23.
8. Devise of Land fraudulent against Creditors, 3 *W. & M.* c. 14.
9. Devises for Payment of just Debts, or Children's Portions in pursuance of Marriage Contract, good, 3 *W. & M.* c. 14. § 4.
10. Inhabitants of the Province of *York* may bequeath their Effects notwithstanding the Custom, 4 *W. & M.* c. 2. Of the City of *York*, 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 5.
11. Inhabitants of *Wales* may bequeath their personal Estates, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 38.
12. Witnesses competent at Law are competent to prove a Nuncupative Will, 4 *Ann.* c. 16. § 14.
13. Creditors, &c. competent Witnesses to Wills, 25 Geo. 2. c. 6.
For other Matters, *see* Administrator, Ecclesiastical Courts, &c. 52. Emblements Executor, Frauds, Guardian 2. Heir, Life-estates 2. London 48. Register 15. Seamen 16. Vacation 2. Wills, Wives, Widows 3.

Wilton Bridge.For erecting a Bridge at *Wilton* in *Hertfordshire*, 39 *El.* c. 24.**Wills.** See Drapery and Fish.**Wimblington.** See March.**Winchelsea.**

1. For laying Ballast there, 2 & 3 *Ed.* 6. c. 30.
2. Hundred of *Winchelsea*, where deemed as two distinct Hundreds, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 40. § 11.
For other Matters, *see* Title *Cambridge*.

Winchester.

1. For paving, &c. the Streets there, 11 Geo. 3. c. 9.
2. Butlers, &c. of College of *Winchester* exempt from Duty on Servants, 25 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 9.

Winchester**Wills.**

Winchester Statute. 13 Ed. 1. ft. 2.
7 R. 2. c. 6.

Window Lights. See Houses.

Windsor.

1. For repairing *Windsor* Bridge, 9 Geo. 2. c. 15.
2. For paving, lighting, &c. that Borough, 9 Geo. 3. c. 10.

Wine.

1. Old Assize of Wine, *Judic. Pillor.* 51 H. 3. ft. 6. § 2. *Ord. pro pistor. incerti temp.* c. 5. Vol. 1. 186.
2. Mayor, &c. of London to present Wine sold against the Assize, 6 Ed. 1. c. 15.
3. Wines shall be sold reasonably, and be essayed twice a-Year, 4 Ed. 3. c. 12.
4. Foretelling *Gascain* Wines, Felony, 27 Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 5. Repealed, 37 Ed. 3. c. 16.
5. No *Gascain* Wine shall be bought but in the Ports, 27 Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 7. 38 Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 10. 42 Ed. 3. c. 8.
6. Importation of Wine may be regulated by the King, 38 Ed. 3. ft. 1. c. 11.
7. *Englismen*, not Artificers, may buy Wines in *Gascony*, 43 Ed. 3. c. 2.
8. Prices, 5 R. 2. ft. 1. c. 4. 6 R. 2. c. 7. 24 H. 8. c. 6. 7 Ed. 6. c. 5.
9. Retailing of Sweet Wine and Claret prohibited, 5 R. 2. ft. 1. c. 5.
10. New Impositions by the King's Officers in *Guienne* prohibited, 23 H. 6. c. 17.
11. Measure and Custom of Malmsey, 7 H. 7. c. 8.
12. *French* Wine not to be imported between *Michaelmas* and *Candlemas*, 23 H. 8. c. 7.
13. Prices to be assayed by the great Officers, 23 H. 8. c. 7. 28 H. 8. c. 14. 34 & 35 H. 8. c. 7. 37 H. 8. c. 23. § 2, 3.
14. Persons restrained from keeping Wine in their Houses, 7 Ed. 6. c. 5. § 2.
15. Taverns restrained, 7 Ed. 6. c. 5. § 5.
16. Selling Wine to be drank in the Seller's House prohibited, 7 Ed. 6. c. 5. § 4.
17. Price by Retail to be limited by Proclamation, 5 El. c. 5. § 25.
18. Not retailed without Licence, 12 Car. 2. c. 25.
19. Penalties of retailing mixed Wine, 12 Car. 2. c. 25. § 11.
20. Prices to be limited by Lord Chancellor, &c. 12 Car. 2. c. 25. § 13.
21. Duty on, &c. imported, 18 Car. 2. c. 5. § 6. Continued, 1 Geo. 3. c. 16.
22. Impost on, 20 Car. 2. c. 1. 22 Car. 2. c. 3. 30 Car. 2. c. 2.
23. Profits of Licences vested in Crown, and Equivalent granted to Duke of York, 22 & 23 Car. 2. c. 6.
24. Duty of 8*l.* per Ton upon *French*, and 12*l.* on other Wine, 1 Ja. 2. c. 3.
25. Made perpetual by 9 Ann. c. 21. & 3 Geo. 1. c. 9. and Part of the *South Sea* Fund.
26. Retailers to sell only in Pewter Measures, 1 W. & M. c. 34. § 19. 2 W. & M. ft. 2. c. 14. § 3.
27. Penalty of adulterating, 1 W. & M. c. 34. § 30.
28. Wines of *Hungary* may be imported from *Hamburg* as *Rhenish* Wine, 1 Ann. ft. 1. c. 12. § 112. 22 Geo. 3. c. 78. § 2.
29. Contents of the Gallon, 5 Ann. c. 27. § 17.
30. Importation of *French* Wine permitted, 9 Ann. c. 8.

31. Allowance on damaged Wines regulated, 6 Geo. 1. c. 12. § 2.
 32. Times for exporting enlarged, 6 Geo. 1. c. 12. § 5.
 33. Not to diminish Duties of *Pillage* and *Buterage*, 6 Geo. 1. c. 1.
 34. No Allowance for Freight, unless shipped in Cask from its Place of Growth, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 19.
 35. Allowance for stranded, 8 Geo. 1. c. 18. § 20. 27 Geo. 2. c. 18. § 5.
 36. Damaged, may be sold for distilling, or making Vinegar, 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. § 20.
 37. Duties on Lees altered, 1 Geo. 2. c. 17.
 38. Not to be imported in Bottles or small Casks, 1 Geo. 2. c. 17. § 7.
 39. Saving Privileges of Universities, 10 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 2. 30 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 9.
 40. Not to be sold without Licence at Universities, 17 Geo. 2. c. 40. § 11.
 41. Additional Duty of Tonnage, 18 Geo. 2. c. 9.
 42. Imported in Out-ports, not to be brought within 20 Miles of the *Royal Exchange*, without paying *London* Duty, 26 Geo. 2. c. 12.
 43. Commission for granting Licences to retail by virtue of 12 Car. 2. to cease, and Duties, together with new Duties to be levied by Commissioners of Stamp Office, 30 Geo. 2. c. 15.
 44. Act not to be prejudicial to Vintners Company, 30 Geo. 2. c. 19.
 45. Penalty of retailing abated, 32 Geo. 2. c. 19.
 46. No Discount on Licences, 32 Geo. 2. c. 19. § 2.
 47. Additional Duty of 8*l.* per Ton on all *French* Wine imported, 3 Geo. 3. c. 12. On other Wines imported 4*l.* per Ton, *Id.* without any Discount inward, 6 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 1.
 48. Officers of Customs impowered to put sufficient Quantity of Salt or Vinegar into all damaged Wine sold pursuant to 12 Geo. 1. c. 28. for distilling or making Vinegar, 5 Geo. 3. c. 43. § 3.
 49. So much of 3 Geo. 3. c. 12. as relates to Allowance of 12*l.* per Cent. in respect of Leakage, repealed, 6 Geo. 3. c. 40. § 2.
 50. Additional Duty of 8*l.* 8*s.* per Ton on *French* Wine, and 4*l.* 4*s.* on other Wine imported, 18 Geo. 3. c. 27.
 51. Drawback allowed on Exportation to *America* or the *East Indies*, 19 Geo. 3. c. 41.
 52. Duty of 8*l.* more on *French* Wine, and 4*l.* on all other imported, 20 Geo. 3. c. 30. § 1.
 53. Drawback allowed on Exportation, *Id.* § 6.
 54. So much of 18 Geo. 3. c. 27. as permits the Importation of foreign Wines (except *French*) in small Casks for private Use, repealed, 23 Geo. 3. c. 11. § 5.
 55. For preventing Frauds in the landing and removing Wines, 23 Geo. 3. c. 76. Extended to Removal of Wine in Bottles, 24 Geo. 3. *sess.* 2. c. 50. § 3.
 56. Wines permitted to be imported in small Casks for private Use, 25 Geo. 3. c. 69.
- For other Matters, see *Brandy*, &c. *Butlerage*, *Customs*, *Gauging*, *Glass*, *Guernsey* and *Jersey* 7. *London*, *Merchants* 19, &c. *Monopolies*, *Drummers* 4. *Ships* 6, 8, 32, &c. *Stamps*, *Sweets*, *Universities* 22.

Wire.

1. Penalty on importing foreign Card Wire or Iron Wire for making Wool Cards, 13 & 14 Car. 2. c. 19.
2. Iron Wire, 2 W. & M. *sess.* 2. c. 4. § 16.
3. Steel Wire, 2 W. & M. *sess.* 2. c. 4. § 17.

4. Latten,

Women.

4. Lattin, Brads, or Copper Wire, and Gold and Silver Wire imported, to what Duties liable, 4 *W. & M. c. 5. § 2.*
5. Bra's Wire how exempt from Payment of Duties on Exportation, 7 *Ann. c. 8. § 8.*
For other Matters, see Customs, Gold, Iron, Manufactures, Wool 35.

Wishich, Isle of Ely.

For draining certain Lands in the Parishes of *Wishich St. Peter's* and *Wishich St. Mary's*, in the *Isle of Ely*, in *Cambridgeshire*, 15 *Geo. 3. c. 66.*

Witham River.

For restoring the Navigation of the River, and draining the Fens on each Side, 2 *Geo. 3. c. 32.*

Witchcraft. See Conjuraction.

Witnesses.

1. Process how awardable against them to prove a Deed, 12 *Ed. 2. §. 1. c. 2.*
2. For Prisoners to be sworn in capital Cases, as Witnesses for the Crown art, 1 *Ann. §. 2. c. 9. § 3.*
For other Matters, see Ale, &c. 27. Bankrupt 7. Baron and Feme 8. Bawdy-houses. Bridges 20. Colls, Evidence, Felony 31. Justices of Peace 25. Paving 44. Perjury 2. Plays, &c. 19. Poor 29. Treason 52. Trial 8. Wills 12.

Wittam.

Misdemeanors of Spinners there, how punishable, 7 *Ja. 1. c. 7.*

Woad. See Ships.

Wolverhampton.

1. For building a Chapel there, 28 *Geo. 2. c. 34.*
2. For opening, lighting, &c. the Streets, 17 *Geo. 3. c. 25.*

Women.

1. Chancellor to vacate Obligations, &c. obtained from Women by Fraud and Imposition, 31 *H. 6. c. 9.*
2. Shall have Livery of their Lands at fourteen, 39 *H. 6. c. 2.*
3. Penalties of taking Women Children from their Guardians, or marrying them, 4 & 5 *Pb. & M. c. 8.*
4. Penalty of a Woman Child consenting to Ravishment, 4 & 5 *Pb. & M. c. 8. § 6.*
For other Matters, see Necessary 4. Appeal 1. Baron and Feme, Ballard 7. Clergy 7. 29. Emblements, felonies with and without Clergy, Fille Women, Labourers 25. Rape, Recusants 35. Turn 2. Vagrants.

Wood.

1. What Number of Stands shall be left on cutting down any Wood, and how long the Spring shall be preserved, 35 *H. 8. c. 17. 13 El. c. 25. § 18.*
2. Woods not to be turned to Tillage or Pasture, 35 *H. 8. c. 17. § 3.*
3. On selling Woods, where others have Common, one Quarter to be inclosed, 35 *H. 8. c. 17. § 7.*
4. After two Years, Owners may put Colts and Calves into inclosed Woods, 35 *H. 8. c. 17. § 20.*

Wood.

5. Penalties of exporting without Licence, 1 & 2 *Pb. & M. c. 5.*
6. Timber Trees shall not be coaled for Iron Works, 1 *El. c. 15.*
7. Oaks to be felled in barking Time, 5 *El. c. 8.*
8. Woods to be inclosed two Years longer, and farther Directions about putting in Cattle, 13 *El. c. 25. § 18.*
9. Wood growing within 22 Miles of London, &c. not to be coaled for Iron Works, 23 *El. c. 5. 27 El. c. 19.*
10. Penalties of stealing Wood or destroying young Trees, 15 *Car. 2. c. 2.*
11. For Preservation of Timber in Forest of Dean, 20 *Car. 2. c. 3.*
12. Penalties on malicious cutting down Trees, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 48. 6 Geo. 1. c. 16.*
13. Damage to be made good by Parish, 1 *Geo. 1. c. 48. 6 Geo. 1. c. 16.*
14. Wood, Underwood, and Coppices, how taxable, 30 *Geo. 2. c. 3. § 4.*
15. Coll. Stor, &c. impowered to cut down and fell Wood growing on Wood-lands assessed, where no Distress is to be had, 10 *Geo. 3. c. 6. § 38.*
For other Matters, see Appobement, Customs, Forests, Fruit Trees, Iron 1, &c. Plantations 27. Stores, Timber, Trees, Tithes 2.

Woodstock.

Wool and Yarns may be sold in *Woodstock* on Market and Fair Days, 18 *El. c. 21.*

For other Matters, see Marlborough.

Wool.

1. Maletoute of Wool released, 25 *Ed. 1. c. 7.*
2. Nothing shall be taken in Name of Maletoute of a Sack of Wool, *St. de Tail. non conced. 14 Ed. 1. §. 4. c. 3.*
3. Exportation of, prohibited, 11 *Ed. 3. c. 1. By Englishmen, Felony. 27 Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 3. c. 7. c. 12. 31 Ed. 3. §. 1. c. 9. 38 Ed. 3. §. 4. c. 6.*
4. Custom on, limited, 14 *Ed. 3. §. 3.*
5. Price shall be free, 18 *Ed. 3. §. 2. c. 3.*
6. Seller not bound to warrant the Packing, unless by Deed, 28 *Ed. 3. c. 13. Packing not to be warranted, 13 R. 2. §. 1. c. 9.*
7. Weight for, 31 *Ed. 3. §. 1. c. 2.*
8. What Refuse may be made of Wool, 31 *Ed. 3. §. 1. c. 8. 13 R. 2. §. 1. c. 9.*
9. Subsidy shall not be paid for Package, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 19.*
10. Licence to Denizens to export, 34 *Ed. 3. c. 21.*
11. Nothing shall be demanded but the ancient Custom, and no Subsidy shall be set on Wool without Assent of Parliament, 36 *Ed. 3. c. 11.*
12. Forfeiture of Lands and Goods on Denizens exporting Wool discharged, 46 *Ed. 3.*
13. Regrating prohibited, 14 *R. 2. c. 4. 22 H. 8. c. 1. 37 H. 8. c. 15. 5 & 6 Ed. 6. c. 7.*
14. None shall buy Woollen Yarn but to make Cloth, 8 *H. 6. c. 5.*
15. For Exportation, shall be duly packed, 8 *H. 6. c. 22. 1 R. 3. c. 8. § 14.*
16. Thrums and Woollen Yarn not to be exported, 8 *H. 6. c. 23. 23 H. 6. c. 2.*
17. Exportation of, to North of Twee, &c. prohibited, 3 *Ed. 4. c. 1.*
18. From what Places Wool may be exported to Calais, 4 *Ed. 4. c. 2, 3.*
19. Contracting for, before shorn, restrained, 4 *Ed. 4. c. 4. 4 H. 7. c. 11.*

Wool.

20. To be carried only to *Calcutta*, 12 *Ed.* 4. c. 5. 14 *Ed.* 4. c. 3.
21. Exportation of Cloth unshorn, permitted, 5 *H.* 8. c. 3.
22. Revocation of Letters Patent made to Citizens of *York* for Shipping Wool, 21 *H.* 8. c. 17.
23. Against Deceits in winding and packing, 23 *H.* 8. c. 17. Made perpetual, 13 *El.* c. 25.
24. Inhabitants of *Halifax* permitted to buy Wool and sell it again, 2 & 3 *Pb. & M.* c. 13.
25. Wool and Yarn may be freely bought and sold in the Market and Fairs at *New Woodstock*, 18 *El.* c. 21.
26. Wool Cards not to be imported, 39 *El.* c. 14. § 2.
27. Penalties of Whipping, &c. on Artificers embezzling Wool or Yarn, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 7. 1 *Ann.* 1. 2. c. 18.
28. Offenders not making Satisfaction to be set in the Stocks, 7 *Ja.* 1. c. 7. § 2.
29. Exportation of Sheep, Wool, Wool Fells, Fullers Earth, and Scouring Earth, prohibited, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 32. Made Felony, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 18. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 28. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 40.
30. Penalty on Owners of Ships knowing Offences, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 32. § 3.
31. Ships of Aliens importing prohibited Wool forfeited, 12 *Car.* 2. c. 32. § 9.
32. Not to extend to Wool exported from *Southampton* to *Jersey*, *Guernsey*, &c. 12 *Car.* 2. c. 32. § 13, 14.
33. Pressing of Wool into Package, or laying it near the Shore, prohibited, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 7.
34. Not to be carried in the Night, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 18. § 9. Repealed, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 55.
35. Foreign Wool Cards or Card Wire, or Iron Wire, not to be imported, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 19.
36. Burying in Woollen, 18 *Car.* 2. c. 4.
37. No Corpse to be buried but in Woollen, and Affidavit to be made, 30 *Car.* 2. c. 3. 32 *Car.* 2. c. 1.
38. Entering and registering Wool that is removed, 1 *W. & M.* c. 32. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 28. 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 40. § 3.
39. Quantity that may be transported to *Guernsey*, *Jersey*, &c. 1 *W. & M.* 1. c. 32. § 14.
40. Ship exporting Wool forfeited with treble Value, &c. 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 28. § 8.
41. Ships to cruize to prevent Exportation, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 28. § 14. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 16. 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 21.
42. *Irish* Wool not to be imported at *Exeter*, 4 & 5 *W. & M.* c. 24. § 10.
43. Directions for buying and selling in *Kent* and *Suffex*, 9 & 10 *W.* 3. c. 40. § 4.
44. Shall not be exported from *Ireland* to any Place but *England*, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 10. Repealed, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 6.
45. Ship importing contrary to the Act forfeited, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 2.
46. Ports in *Ireland* and *England* for shipping and landing, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 10. 4 *Ann.* c. 7. 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 5. 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 14 & 19. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.
47. Penalty on Commanders conniving at Exportation, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 18.
48. No Wool or Woollen Manufacture of the Plantations shall be exported, 10 & 11 *W.* 3. c. 10. § 19. Not to extend to Gunners Stores, &c. 11 & 12 *W.* 3. c. 13. § 9.
49. Regulations of Penalties of exporting *Irish* Wool, 3 *Geo.* 1. c. 21. § 4.
50. Exporters not paying Penalty, may be transported, 4 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 6.
51. Returning, Felony without Clergy, 4 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 6.
52. Provisions against exporting, extended to Wool Fells, Fullers Earth, &c. 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 14.
53. Laid near the Shore in *Ireland*, forfeited, 5 *Geo.* 1. c. 11. § 21.

VOL. X.

Woollen Manufactures.

54. Length of Warping Bars and Thrums, 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. § 1.
 55. Tenters to be measured and inspected, 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. § 10.
 56. Sixteen Ounces to the Pound, 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. § 2.
 57. Ships to cruize round *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, to prevent unlawful Exportation, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 21.
 58. Duties on *Irish* Woollen Yarn imported, taken off, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 21.
 59. To be carried only in *British* or *Irish* Ships, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 6.
 60. Ships how to be qualified for loading, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 7.
 61. Exporting, &c. contrary to Regulations, Forfeiture of Ship, &c. 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 11.
 62. Opposing Officers seizing, &c. Felony, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 26.
 63. Penalty of offering to bribe, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 25.
 64. Penalty on insuring Exportation, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 21. § 29.
 65. Justices may make search for Cloth stolen off Tenters, or Wool, &c. left to dry, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 27.
 66. From *Ireland* may be imported into *Lancaster*, 25 *Geo.* 2. c. 14.
 67. Into *Yarmouth*, c. 19.
 68. Into *Exeter*, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 8.
 69. Permission to export, &c. from any Port of *Ireland* to any Port of *England*, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 11.
 70. Penalty of paying Workmen otherwise than in Money, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. § 3. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 12.
- For other Matters, see Customs, Drapery, Felonies with and without Clergy, *Tir. Wool*, *Ireland*, *Manufactures*, *Scotland*, *Car*, *Turkey* Company 4. *Weights*, &c. *Woollen Manufactures*, *Yarn*, *Yogh*.

Woollen Manufactures.

1. Combinations of Weavers, &c. prohibited, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 34. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 33.
 2. Extended to Combers of *Jersey* or Wool, Frame Work Knitters and Stocking Makers, 12 *Geo.* 1. c. 34. § 8. And to other Manufactures by 22 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 2.
 3. Regulations for Payment of Wages, 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. § 5, 9. 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 33. 30 *Geo.* 2. c. 12.
 4. Punishment of End-gatherers, 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 23. § 8.
 5. Having in Custody Cloth stolen from the Rack, or Wool left to dry, first Offence treble Value, third, Transportation, 15 *Geo.* 2. c. 27.
 6. Committee of Manufacturers appointed for *Yorkshire*, *Lancashire*, and *Cheshire*, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 11. § 1.
 7. Punishment of Workmen embezzling Materials, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 56. § 1.
 8. Of receiving same, and on Workmen not performing their Engagements, *Id.* § 3, 8.
 9. For preventing Frauds in Woollen Manufactures in the County of *Norfolk*, 24 *Geo.* 3. *sess.* 2. c. 3.
 10. In the Counties of *Bedford*, *Huntingdon*, *Northampton*, *Leicester*, *Rutland*, *Lincoln*, and the *Isle of Ely*, 25 *Geo.* 3. c. 40.
- For other Matters, see *Burial* 3. *Certificates* 23. *Cloth*, *Drapery*, *Felonies with and without Clergy*, *Tire Wool*, *Hawkers* 4. *Ireland*, *Manufactures*, *Posit*, *Dope* 8. *Staple*, *Wool*, *Yogh*.

Wool-combers and Weavers. See Drapery and Wool.

H h

Wool.

Worcester.

Woolaston (Richard, Esq.)

Relieved as to an Over-payment on Land Tax for *Salop*,
3 *Geo.* 2. c. 16. § 19.

Wool Key.

Its Ground, Wharf, and Key, in the Parish of *All Saints, Barking*, in *London*, vested in Trustees for his Majesty, &c.
8 *Geo.* 1. c. 31.

Woolwich.

For rebuilding the Church there, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 4. 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 9.

Worcester.

1. Workhouse established, 2 & 3 *Ann.* c. 8. 3 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 25.
2. Corporation established for Relief of Poor, 2 *Ann.* c. 8.
3. Hop-market for Benefit of Poor, 4 *Geo.* 2. c. 25.
4. For rebuilding the Church of *All Saints* there, 11 *Geo.* 2. c. 5.
5. For Payment of the Debts contracted in rebuilding the Church of *St. Nicholas*, 12 *Geo.* 2. c. 4.
6. For the better supplying the City of *Worcester*, and the Liberties thereof, with Water, and for better paving, &c. the said City, 10 *Geo.* 3. c. 22. 11 *Geo.* 3. c. 13. Amended by 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 21.
7. The Trustees for building a Bridge over the *Severn* there enabled to complete same, 19 *Geo.* 3. c. 42.

Workhouses. See Poor; and for the local Acts, see the Names of the respective Places.

Worsley Brook, Lancashire.

Made navigable, 10 *Geo.* 2. c. 9.

Worsted.

1. Single Worsted may be exported, without paying the Duties of *Calais*, 17 *R.* 2. c. 3.
2. Powers given to the Wardens of Worsted Weavers in *Norwich* and *Norfolk*, 20 *H.* 6. c. 10. 23 *H.* 6. c. 3. 7 *Ed.* 4. c. 1. 11 *H.* 7. c. 11. 12 *H.* 7. c. 1. 19 *H.* 7. c. 17. 14 & 15 *H.* 8. c. 3. 21 *H.* 8. c. 21. 26 *H.* 8. c. 16. 1 *Ed.* 6. c. 6.
3. Makers may take Apprentices, 14 & 15 *H.* 8. c. 3. § 8.
4. For avoiding Deceits in Worsted, 5 *H.* 8. c. 4.
5. Exportation of *Norfolk* Wool and Yarn fit for Worsted prohibited, 6 *H.* 8. c. 12. 33 *H.* 8. c. 16.
6. Who dye Worsted shall not callendar, 25 *H.* 8. c. 5.
7. For making Russes and Fustians of *Naples*, in *Norwich*, 1 & 2 *Pb. & M.* c. 14.
8. Must serve Apprenticeship, and how many may be taken, 1 & 2 *Pb. & M.* c. 14. § 5. 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 5. § 15, 18.
9. For regulating making Stuffs in *Norwich* and *Norfolk*, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 5.
10. Appointment of Inspectors of Worsted Yarn for the Counties of *York*, *Lancaster*, and *Chester*, 17 *Geo.* 3. c. 11. § 8, 9.
11. Regulations for reeling Worsted Yarn, *Id.* § 11.
For other Matters, see Drapery, Fustians, Norfolk, &c. Wool, Yarn.

Worsted.

Wreck.

1. Not adjudged where any Thing escapes alive, but the Goods shall be kept for the Owner if he sees within the Year and Day, *St. Wilm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 4.
2. To be valued and delivered to the Towns, 4 *Ed.* 1. § 2.
3. Prerogative in Wreck, Whales and Sturgeons, *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. § 1. c. 11.
4. Directions for preserving Ships in Distress, 12 *Ann.* § 2. c. 18. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 6.
5. Salvage, 12 *Ann.* § 2. c. 18. § 2.
6. Making Holes in Ships Felony without Clergy, 12 *Ann.* § 2. c. 18. § 5.
7. Penalty of Fraud or Neglect in Officer of Customs, 12 *Ann.* § 2. c. 18. § 7.
8. Stealing Goods of small Value Petit Larceny, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 2.
9. Reward for saving Vessel or Goods, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 5.
10. Officers of the Customs may raise Salvage by Sale of Vessel or Cargo, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 7.
11. Prosecutions by Clerk of the Peace, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 8.
12. Commissioners of Land Tax, Deputy Sheriff and Officers of Excise to put the 12 *Ann.* § 2. c. 18. in Execution, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 9.
13. The 12 *Ann.* not to affect the Jurisdiction of the Cinque Ports, 4 *Geo.* 1. c. 12. § 2. 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 10.
14. Assaulting any Person in Salvage of any Vessel, Transportation, 26 *Geo.* 2. c. 19. § 11.
For other Matters, see Admiralty, Coroners, Customs, Harbours, Ships.

Writ of Right.

1. Champion's Oath altered, *St. Wilm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 41.
2. Statutes of *Nisi Prius* do not extend to great Assizes, *St. Ebor.* 12 *Ed.* 2. § 1. c. 4.

Writs.

1. Writ of Entry in the *Post* given, *St. Marleb.* 52 *H.* 3. c. 29.
2. Entry in the *Post* not maintained where Writs mentioning the Degrees lie, *St. Wilm.* 1. 3 *Ed.* 1. c. 40.
3. Day of signing Writs to be entered, 5 *W. & M.* c. 21. § 4.
4. Writs to be indorsed with Attorney's Name, 2 *Geo.* 2. c. 23. § 22.
5. Special Writs not to be issued in small Suits, 5 *Geo.* 2. c. 27. § 5.
For other Matters, see Additions, Amendment 6. Arrests, Limitations, Sheriffs, Stamps.

Writ of Assistance.

Persons empowered by Writ of Assistance to take a Constable and enter Houses, and seize prohibited or uncustomed Goods, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 5.

Writ of Delivery.

In what Cases grantable, 13 & 14 *Car.* 2. c. 11. § 30.

Writ of Entry. See Entry.

Wye River.

1. Made navigable, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. c. 14. 13 *Geo.* 1. c. 34.
2. For building a Bridge across it, 29 *Geo.* 2. c. 73.
3. For building a Bridge over it between *Witney* and *Clifford*, 20 *Geo.* 3. c. 27.

Wyre. See Wire.

Yards.

Y.

Yards belonging to the Navy.

1. Making Disturbance, 1 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 2. *c.* 25. § 1.
2. Counterfeiting Hands of signing or vouching Officers in Yards, how punished, 1 *Geo.* 2. *st.* 2. *c.* 25. § 6.

For other Matters, see Stores.

Yard Head. See South Leith.

Yarmouth.

1. Regulations of Herring Fair, 31 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 2.
2. To be under the Government of Barons of the Cinque Ports, 31 *Ed.* 3. *st.* 2. *c.* 2.
3. For repairing Yarmouth Haven, 22 *Car.* 2. *c.* 2. 29 *Car.* 2. *c.* 10. 1 *Ja.* 2. *c.* 16. 1 *W. & M.* *c.* 11. 10 & 11 *W.* 3. *c.* 5. 1 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 7. 9 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 10. 20 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 40. 23 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 6. 12 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 14. 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.
4. Mayor, &c. to have the same Rights as the Bailiffs, 1 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 7.
5. Regulation of Duties of 4 *s.* 6 *d.* per Ship on importing Coals, &c. there, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 7.
6. Any Person may import Coals, &c. paying the Rates, and for Ballast, 5 *Ann.* *c.* 7. Further secured by 22 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 22.
7. Duty on Coals for building St. George's Chapel at Yarmouth, 7 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 11.
8. For making a Causeway over the Dunes, 10 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 8.
9. For Recovery of Small Debts in the Borough of Great Yarmouth, 31 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 24.
10. For building a Bridge over the Haven of Great Yarmouth, 25 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 36.

For other Matters, see Harbours, Herrings, Woollen.

Yarn. See Customs, Fairs, Hemp, Weights, &c. Wool, Woollen Manufacture, Worsted.

Year and Day.

1. The Day in Leap-year reckoned in to the Year, *St. de anno et die bigent.* 21 *H.* 3.
2. Year and Day and Waste in Felons Lands, *M. C.* 9 *H.* 3. *st.* 1. *c.* 22. *Prerog. Reg.* 17 *Ed.* 2. *st.* 1. *c.* 16.
3. New Stile to be used, 24 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 23.
4. Annual Elections of Officers according to Old Stile, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 39.

5. Rights of Common, &c. depending on moveable Feasts to be according to New Stile, 25 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 30. § 2.

York.

1. Remedy for St. Leonard's Hospital for the Thraves of Corn due to them of every Plough Land in Yorkshire, Cumberland, Westmorland, and Lancashire, 2 *H.* 6. *c.* 2.
2. Patents of Exemption from Offices in the City of York, repealed, 29 *H.* 6. *c.* 3.
3. Archbishop of York and Chancellor of Hexhamshire, to be Justices of Peace for Hexhamshire, 27 *H.* 8. *c.* 24. § 22.
4. For making Coverlets in York, 34 & 35 *H.* 8. *c.* 10.
5. Churches in York united, 1 *Ed.* 6. *c.* 9.
6. Inhabitants of St. Ellen's in Standgate in York, to rebuild their Church, and the Crown to present, 1 *M. Jeff.* 2. *c.* 15.
7. Exchange of York-house for other Lands between the King and the Archbishop, 21 *Ja.* 1. *c.* 30.
8. Summoning Jurymen in Yorkshire regulated, 7 & 8 *W.* 3. *c.* 32. § 7. 1 *Ann.* *st.* 2. *c.* 13. § 3. 3 & 4 *Ann.* *c.* 18. § 3, 4. 10 *Ann.* *c.* 14. § 5, 6. 3 *Geo.* 2. *c.* 25.
9. Sheriff to appoint seven Tables for taking Poll at Election of Knights of Shire, 10 *Ann.* *c.* 23. § 6.
10. For inclosing common Grounds in West Riding of Yorkshire for endowing poor Vicarages, 12 *Ann.* *st.* 1. *c.* 4.
11. Regulation of Butter-market, 8 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 27.
12. Penalty of throwing Dirt, &c. into River, 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 33.
13. Regulations for due making Woollen Cloth, 5 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 51. Amended, 6 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 23.
14. For licensing Playhouse, 9 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 17.

For working Cloth, Pewter, and Silver, see Drapery, Pewterers, and Bristol.

For other Matters, see Bishops 10. *Butter* 10. *County Courts* 6. *Gold* 34. *Hospital* 2. *Juries* 47. *Parliament* 73. *Register* 2, 11, 14. *Mills* 10.

York-buildings Company.

1. Undertakers for raising Water in York-buildings impowered to sell Annuities, 7 *Geo.* 1. *st.* 1. *c.* 20. § 35.
2. Such Annuitants not to be prejudiced by 13 *Geo.* 1. for Sale of forfeited Estates in Scotland, &c. 13 *Geo.* 1. *c.* 28. § 9.
3. For the Sale of Estates in Scotland, belonging to that Company, for Relief of their Creditors, 17 *Geo.* 3. *c.* 24.

Yule Vacance in Scotland. See Scotland, Courts.

A P P E N D I X.

CONSISTING OF

OBSOLETE and CURIOUS ACTS;

OF WHICH

SOME WERE NEVER BEFORE PRINTED:



CONTENTS of the APPENDIX.

1. D ICTUM de ^{51 Hen. 3.} <i>Kenilworth</i> , ——— Page 1	12. A Statute of <i>Escreats</i> ——— 2
2. Statutum <i>Wallie</i> , ^{12 Edw. 1.} ——— 3	13. Statutum de terris <i>Templariorum</i> , ^{17 Edw. 2. A.D. 1324.} ——— 23
3. Statuta Civitatis <i>London'</i> edita apud <i>Westm'</i> ——— 12	14. Statutum quod vocatur de <i>Ragman</i> de justiciariis assignatis, ^{Temporibus incertis.} ——— 25
4. Forma concessionis et exemplificationis cartarum, ^{13 Edw. 1.} ——— 13	15. Consuetudines et assisa de foresta sive articuli de attachmentis foreste, ——— <i>ib.</i>
5. Statutum <i>Exonie</i> , ^{14 Edw. 1.} ——— 14	16. Statutum armorum ad torniamenta, ——— 26
6. Articuli Statuti <i>Exonie</i> , ——— 15	17. Statutum de visu terre et esonio de servitio Domini Regis, ——— 27
7. Exilium <i>Hugonis le Despenser</i> patris et filii, ^{15 Edw. 2.} ——— 16	18. Statutum de justiciariis assignatis, ——— <i>ib.</i>
8. Ne quis occasionetur pro felonis seu transgressionibus factis in prosecutione <i>Hugonis le Despenser</i> patris et filii, 18	19. Compositio ulnarum et perficarum, ——— <i>ib.</i>
9. Forma chartarum prosequentibus <i>Hugh le Despenser</i> patrem et filium concessarum, ——— 19	20. Statutum de brevi de inquisitionibus concedendo de terris ad manum mortuam ponendis, ——— 28
10. A Statute revoking the Pardon granted to the Pursuers of the <i>Despensers</i> , ——— <i>ib.</i>	21. Statutum de judeismo, ——— <i>ib.</i>
11. A Statute revoking an Establishment of the Household, ^{16 Edw. 2. A.D. 1323.} ——— 21	22. Statutum de <i>Catall'</i> felonum, ——— 29
	23. Statutum pro tenentibus per legem <i>Anglie</i> , ——— <i>ib.</i>
	24. Prohibitio formata de statuto articulorum cleri, ——— <i>ib.</i>
	25. Articuli et sacramenta ministrorum regis in itinere justiciariorum, ——— 30
	26. De magnis assis et duellis, ——— <i>ib.</i>
	27. De dimissione (seu divisione) denariorum, ——— 31
	28. An Ordinance for Measures, ——— <i>ib.</i>
	1 Edw.

CONTENTS of the APPENDIX.

<i>1 Edw. 3. A. D. 1327.</i>	
29. A Confirmation of the Banishment of <i>Hugh Spencer</i> the Father, and <i>Hugh Spencer</i> the Son, _____	31
30. None shall be impeached which took Part with the King against his Father, _____	32
31. The Repeal of the Exile made void, _____	ib.
32. The Executors of those that were wrongfully slain shall have Action to recover their Testators Goods. All Assurances made to the Rebels by Durefs shall be void, _____	ib.
<i>10 Edw. 3. A. D. 1336.</i>	
33. Statutum de cibariis utendis editum apud <i>Nottingham</i> , _____	33
<i>14 Edw. 3. A. D. 1340.</i>	
34. Reciting some former Grants, and limiting the Custom on Wool, Plate, &c. _____	34
<i>15 Edw. 3. A. D. 1341.</i>	
35. A Confirmation of the Great Charter and former Statutes, _____	35
36. The Peers of the Realm and great Officers for great Offences shall be tried in Parliament, _____	ib.
37. The Chancellor and other great Officers to swear to keep the Laws, _____	36
38. At every Parliament the King may take several great Offices into his Hands, and retain them four or five Days. Those that attempt Suits against the Laws and Statutes of the Realm shall answer it in Parliament, _____	ib.
39. Punishment of Usury by the King or the Ordinaries, _____	ib.
40. Ministers of the Church shall not answer before the King's Justices for Things done touching the Jurisdiction of the Church, _____	ib.
<i>25 Edw. 3. A. D. 1350.</i>	
41. The King granteth to the Commons an Aid of a Disme and Fifteen by them before granted to him, all the Issues, Fines, Forfeitures and Amerciaments levied of Labourers, Artificers, Regrators, Victuallers and Servants, _____	37
<i>31 Edw. 3.</i>	
42. Ordinatio facta pro statu terræ <i>Hibernie</i> , _____	ib.
<i>46 Edw. 3.</i>	
43. Rotulus Parlamenti de Anno Regni Regis <i>Edwardi Tertii</i> , quadragesimo sexto, _____	43
<i>10 Rich. 2.</i>	
44. The King's Commission to the Chancellor and others, to examine into the State of his Courts, Revenues, Grants and Officers Fees, _____	46
<i>11 Rich. 2.</i>	
45. The Archbishop of <i>York</i> and others attainted of High Treason, _____	48
46. Clause to prevent fraudulent Conveyances of their Estates, _____	52
47. The Estates of the Bishop of <i>Chichester</i> and others also forfeited, _____	53
48. The Penalty of concealing any Part of the said Estates after Proclamation made. Estates possessed by a Traitor in another's Right, excepted, _____	ib.
49. Issues in Tail, and Jointures of Women, also excepted, _____	ib.
50. Penalty of petitioning the King for any Grant of the said Estates, during the War, _____	54
<i>21 Rich. 2. A. D. 1397.</i>	
51. A Repeal of the Commission granted by the King to certain Noblemen to inquire into certain Abuses, and of the Statutes made <i>10 Rich. 2.</i> _____	54
<i>2 Hen. 5.</i>	
52. De unione jurium et possessionum comitatus <i>Hereford</i> Ducatus <i>Lanc. p'ca.</i> _____	56
<i>3 Hen. 5.</i>	
53. De ducatu <i>Lancast' & ip'ius senescallius</i> , _____	60
<i>8 Hen. 6.</i>	
54. The Citizens of <i>London</i> may take Apprentices according to their antient Customs, _____	60
55. There shall not be excepted in the Protections of those that shall go with the King into <i>France</i> , Affise of <i>Novel Disseisin</i> , _____	61
56. Wools, Fells, &c. shipped out of <i>England</i> , <i>Wales</i> or <i>Ireland</i> , for any Place but <i>Calais</i> , shall be forfeited by the double, except by Merchants of <i>Jean</i> , <i>Venice</i> , &c. _____	ib.
57. Certain Ordinances made for the Prices of Merchandises, and Maintenance of the Town and Mint of <i>Calais</i> , _____	62
58. If a Mariner shall receive into his Ship any Merchandises, or carry them to any other Place than to the Staple at <i>Calais</i> , the Goods and Ship shall be forfeited, _____	ib.
59. No Merchant of <i>Calais</i> shall buy beyond the Sea; any Merchandise of the Staple, _____	63
60. A Repeal of all Licences granted to Men of <i>Newcastle</i> and <i>Berwick</i> , to carry Merchandises to other Places than to <i>Calais</i> . The Penalty for carrying of Merchandises of the Staple into <i>Scotland</i> , _____	ib.
61. The Mayor of the Staple of <i>Calais</i> shall continue two Years in his Office, _____	ib.
<i>9 Hen. 6. A. D. 1430.</i>	
62. All Assises and Nisi prius shall be adjourned during this Parliament until certain Days, _____	ib.
63. <i>English</i> Merchants may sell their Merchandise to Aliens, giving them only six Months Credit, notwithstanding the Statute of <i>8 Hen. 6. c. 24.</i> _____	ib.
64. The Proceedings against <i>Owen Glendour</i> , attainted of High Treason, shall stand good, notwithstanding any Error, Misprision, &c. but shall not prejudice his Heirs, _____	64
65. No Sheriff, &c. of the County of <i>Hereford</i> shall extort Money, or do Wrong in his Turn, by Colour of his Office, _____	ib.
66. A Rehearsal and Confirmation of the Statute of <i>3 Hen. 5. c. 2.</i> authorising certain Abbots and other religious Persons to make their Attornies, _____	65
<i>10 Hen. 6. A. D. 1432.</i>	
67. Recognizances taken before the Mayor, &c. of <i>Calais</i> , shall be effectual in <i>England</i> , _____	ib.
68. A Rehearsal of the Statute of <i>21 R. 2. c. 18.</i> touching the Maintenance of certain Places about <i>Calais</i> , _____	66
69. All Wools and Wool Fells, that shall be carried to any other Place than to <i>Calais</i> , shall be forfeited to the King and the Finder, _____	ib.
<i>11 Hen. 6. A. D. 1433.</i>	
70. They that dwell at the Stews in <i>Southwark</i> , shall not be impannelled in Juries, nor keep any Inn or Tavern but there, _____	67
71. The Statute of <i>9 H. 6. c. 7.</i> which restraineth the Sheriff of the County of <i>Hereford</i> to take Money by Extortion, &c. revived for three Years, _____	ib.
72. What Wax Chandelers shall take for their Work of Wax, _____	68
73. A Confirmation for three Years of the Statute of <i>8 Hen. 6. c. 18.</i> that Wool, &c. brought to <i>Calais</i> shall be sold for ready Money, _____	ib.
74. It shall be Felony to ship or carry any Merchandises of the Staple in Creeks, during three Years, _____	ib.
<i>14 Hen. 6. A. D. 1435.</i>	
75. Wools and Fells shall not be exported but to <i>Calais</i> . Special Exceptions in favour of the King and his Council, and the Merchants of <i>Venice</i> , <i>Jean</i> , &c. _____	69
76. Merchandises of the Staple shipped in Creeks shall be forfeited, _____	ib.
77. No _____	77.

CONTENTS of the APPENDIX.

77. No Merchants shall ship any Merchandises of the Staple but at Wharfs assigned, &c.	70	1 Edw. 4.	95. Conviccio quor'dam d'nor' et alior' auctoritate parlati- menti,	82
18 Hen. 6. A. D. 1439.			97. De Lancast' duche,	90
78. No Merchant Alien shall sell any Merchandises in England to another Merchant Alien. Mayors, &c. of Cities and Towns to execute this Act,	ib.	3 Edw. 4. A. D. 1463.	98. What Kind of Apparel Men and Women of every Vocation and Degree are allowed, and what prohibited to wear,	91
79. It shall be Felony to carry Wool or Woolfells to any other Place than to Calais, saving such which pass through the Straits of Marrock,	72	4 Edw. 4.	99. From what Places, and on what Conditions, English Wools shall be exported to Calais,	93
20 Hen. 6. A. D. 1441.			100. Certain Wools, Fells, &c. which may be exported from Newcastle to the Staple at Calais. Penalty on those who do contrary to this Ordinance,	94
80. It shall be High Treason for Welchmen to take and carry away Englishmen or their Goods into Wales, or there to withhold them,	ib.		101. A Restraint for three Years of the Custom of contracting for Wool in certain Counties before it is shorn, unless it be used for Cloth or Yarn,	ib.
81. A Reformation of the Partition of Money, arising by the Sale of Wools and Woolfells, by the Mayor and Constable of Calais, ordered for seven Years,	73		102. Merchandizes from the Duke of Burgundy's Countries prohibited, till English wrought Cloths are received there,	95
23 Hen. 6. A. D. 1444.			103. Patten-makers may make Pattens of such Asp as is not fit for Shafts,	96
82. Welchmen indicted of Treason or Felony, that do repair into Herefordshire, shall be apprehended and imprisoned, or else pursued by Hue and Cry, and a Forfeiture of those which do not pursue them,	ib.		104. What Persons shall take Passage, or land at Dover in Kent only, and who not,	ib.
83. No new Impositions shall be laid upon them which buy Wines in Gascoyn or Guyen, by any of the King's Officers in those Parts, upon Pain of Forfeiture of twenty Pounds and treble Damages,	74	7 Edw. 4. A. D. 1467.	105. An Act for the Subsidies,	97
25 Hen. 6. A. D. 1447.		14 Edw. 4. A. D. 1474.	106. For the King's Tenants going in his Wars,	99
84. All Statutes made against Welchmen confirmed. All Grants of Markets and Fairs to any Welchman shall be void. The King's Villains in North Wales shall be constrained to such Labour as they have done before,	ib.		107. An Act touching Protections for such as go in the King's Wars,	100
27 Hen. 6. A. D. 1448.		17 Edw. 4. A. D. 1477.	108. An Alteration of Part of the Statute of 4 Ed. 4. c. 1.	101
85. No Licence shall be available to carry Wools, Fells, or Tin, to any Place out of the Realm but to Calais,	75	22 Edw. 4. A. D. 1482.	109. A Repeal of all former Statutes made touching the Excesses of Apparel,	102
86. A Rehearsal and Confirmation for three Years of the Statute of 20 Hen. 6. c. 3. provided against Welchmen that take any Englishmen, their Goods and Chattels, and carry them into Wales,	7	1 Hen. 7.	110. An Act for the Price of Bows,	103
87. The King's Pardon granted to all Priests, as well secular as religious, of several Offences, Forfeitures, &c.	77	1 Hen. 7. A. D. 1485.	111. Actus concernens Annex' Ducat' Lanc' Cornub' et al' ib.	
29 Hen. 6. A. D. 1449.			112. An Act to maintain a Formedon against the Pernor of the Profits of Lands infeoffed to Use,	106
88. Felony for any Welch or Lancast' Man to take other Men, their Goods or Chattels, under Colour of Distress, where they have no Cause,	ib.	3 Hen. 7.	113. A Certificate shall be made of Goods brought into one Port and removed to another. One Man shall not enter Goods in the Name of another,	107
29 Hen. 6. A. D. 1450.		4 Hen. 7.	114. The Mayor of London, and his Successors, shall have the like Conservation and Authority, in all the Issues, Breaches, and Ground overflown, as far as the Water ebbeth and floweth, grown out of the River of Thames, as touching the Punishments for using unlawful Nets and Engines, as he hath within the said River. P. R.	108
31 Hen. 6. A. D. 1452.			115. The Charges and Benefit of the Heir of Cestui que Use,	ib.
90. John Cade shall be adjudged a Traitor, and all Indictments and Acts done by his Authority shall be void,	ib.	19 Hen. 7.	116. The Penalty for decaying of Houses of Husbandry, or not laying of convenient Land for the Maintenance of the same,	109
91. The Penalties for those who shall disobey the King's Writs, &c. or not appear before his Council when warned by Proclamation,	79		117. Several Charges imposed upon the Lands and Persons of Cestui-que Use,	110
92. A Remedy for several Extortions committed by the Officers of the Exchequer,	80	3 Hen. 8.	118. An Act for Payment of Wages to Soldiers,	111
93. No Person brewing Ale or Beer in Kent to be sold, shall, during five Years, make above an hundred Quarters of Malt to his own Use,	81	4 Hen.		
94. No wrought Silk belonging to the Mystery of Silk Women, shall be brought into this Realm by the way of Merchandise, during five Years,	ib.			
95. Certain Privileges granted to the Abbot of Fountain, in the County of York,	ib.			

CONTENTS of the APPENDIX.

119. An Act for Punishment of Murder, ———	112	<i>Act for the bringing of a fresh Streams of running Water to the North Partes of the Citie of London,</i> ———	170
120. An Act for sealing of Clothes of Gold and Silver, <i>ib</i>		7 <i>Jac.</i> 1.	
121. An Act concerning <i>Richard Strade</i> , ———	113	140. An Act for the bringing of fresh Streams of Water, by Engine, from <i>Hackney Marsh</i> , to the Citie of <i>London</i> , for the Benefit of the King's Colledge at <i>Chelsey</i> , ———	171
22 <i>Hen.</i> 8.		12 <i>Car.</i> 2. <i>A. D.</i> 1660.	
122. An Act concerning the Trial of forren Pleas pleaded by Felons, ———	114	141. An Act for erecting and establishing a Post-Office, ———	173
23 <i>Hen.</i> 8.		13 <i>Car.</i> 2. <i>Stat.</i> 1.	
123. An Act concerning Restraint of Payment of Annates to the See of <i>Rome</i> , ———	115	142. An Act for ascertayning and establishing the Fees of the Masters of the Chancery in ordinary, ———	176
28 <i>Hen.</i> 8.		143. An Act for Safety and Preservation of his Majesty's Person and Government against treasonable and seditious Practices and Attempts, ———	178
124. An Act for the Establishment of the Imperial Crown of this Realme, ———	117	144. An Act for the establishing Articles and Orders for the regulating and better Government of his Majesty's Navies, Ships of War, and Forces by Sea, ———	180
31 <i>Hen.</i> 8.		13 & 14 <i>Car.</i> 2.	
125. An Act for abolishing of Diversity of Opinions in certain Articles concerning Christian Religion, ———	125	145. An Act for establishing an additional Revenue upon his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, for the better Support of his and their Crown and Dignity, ———	184
32 <i>Hen.</i> 8.		146. An Act for providing of Carriage by Land and by Water, for the Use of his Majesty's Navy and Ordnance, ———	187
126. An Act concerning the Lands and Goods of the Hospitals of <i>St. John of Jerusalem</i> in <i>England</i> and <i>Ireland</i> , to be hereafter in the King's Hands and Disposition, ———	131	147. An Act for preventing Abuses in Printing seditious, treasonable, and unlicensed Books and Pamphlets, and for regulating of Printing, and Printing Presses, ———	188
33 <i>Hen.</i> 8.		17 <i>Car.</i> 2.	
127. An Act concerning Crofs Bows and Hand Guns, ———	134	148. An Act for Continuance of a former Act for regulating the Press, ———	194
128. An Act concerning certain Lordships translated from the County of <i>Denbigh</i> to the County of <i>Flint</i> , ———	138	1 <i>Jac.</i> 2.	
1 <i>Edw.</i> 6.		149. An Act for erecting a new Parish to be called the Parish of <i>St. James</i> , within the Liberty of <i>Westminster</i> , ———	195
129. An Act for the punishing of Vagabonds, and for the Relief of the Poor and impotent Persons, ———	139	1 <i>W. & M.</i>	
3 & 4 <i>Edw.</i> 6.		150. An Act for a Grant to their Majesties of an Aid of twelve Pence in the Pound for one Year, for the necessary Defence of their Realms, ———	201
130. An Act touching the Punishment of Vagabonds and other idle Persons, ———	143	2 <i>W. & M.</i>	
1 <i>Mary.</i>		151. An Act for preventing vexatious Suits against such as acted for their Majesties Service in Defence of the Kingdom, ———	210
131. An Act declaring the Queen's Highness to have bene borne in a most just and lawful Matrimonie, and also repealing all Acts of Parliament and Sentences of Divorce had and made to the contrary, ———	146	5 & 6 <i>W. & M.</i>	
2 & 3 <i>Phil. & Mar.</i>		152. An Act for raising Money by a Poll, payable quarterly for one Year, for carrying on a vigorous War against <i>France</i> , ———	<i>ib.</i>
132. An Act that Purveyors shall not take Viſuals within five Miles of <i>Cambridge</i> and <i>Oxford</i> , ———	148	153. An Act for the licensing and regulating Hackney Coaches and Stage Coaches, ———	211
1 <i>Eliz.</i>		6 <i>W. & M.</i>	
133. An Acte giving Authoritee to the Quene's Majestie upon the Avoidance of any Archbishopspriche or Bishopspriche, to take into her Handes certeine of the Temporal Possessions thereof, recompensing the same with Parsonages impropriate and Tenthes, ———	149	154. An Act for granting to his Majesty certain Rates and Duties upon Marriages, Births and Burials, and upon Batchelors and Widowers, for the Term of five Years, for carrying on the War against <i>France</i> with Vigour, ———	214
134. An Act of a Subsidie and two Fiftenees and Tenth, by the Temporaltie, ———	150	1 <i>Ann.</i>	
8 <i>Eliz.</i>		155. An Act for enabling her Majesty to appoint Commissioners to treat for an Union between the Kingdoms of <i>England</i> and <i>Scotland</i> , ———	229
135. An Act for Bowyers, and the Prices of Bows, ———	164	4 <i>Ann.</i>	
13 <i>Eliz.</i>		156. An Act to prevent Frauds frequently committed by Bankrupts, ———	230
136. An Act for the bringing in of Bow Staves into this Realme, ———	165	5 <i>Ann.</i>	
27 <i>Eliz.</i>		157. An Act to explain and amend an Act of the last Session of Parliament, for preventing Frauds frequently committed by Bankrupts, ———	233
137. An Act for explaining of the Statute for the amending of the Highwaies betweene <i>Middleton</i> and the <i>King's Ferry</i> , leading into the Isle of <i>Sheppey</i> , in the County of <i>Kent</i> , ———	166		
39 <i>Eliz.</i>			
138. An Act for Punishment of Rogues, Vagabonds, and Sturdie Beggars, ———	167		
4 <i>Jac.</i> 1.			
139. An Act for Explanation of the Statute made in the third Yeere of the Reigne of King <i>James</i> , intituled, <i>An</i>			

A P P E N D I X.

Anno 51 HENRICI III. A. D. 1266.

Dictum de Kenilworth.

IN nomine sancte & individue Trinitatis Amen. Ad honorem & gloriam omnipotentis dei patris & filii, & spiritus sancti, gloriose & precesse dei genitricis & virginis Marie, & omnium sanctorum quorum meritis & intercessionibus in terris gubernamur, ad honorem & bonum prosperum & pacificum statum christianissimi principis domini H. Regis Angl' illustris, & totius Angl' ecclesie. Nos W. Exon, W. Bathon & Wellen, T. Wigorn, M. Menevens' episcopi, Gilbertus de Clare Comes de Glouc' & Humfred' Comes Hereford, Phineas Basset, Johannes Bailol, Robertus Walop' Alanus de la Suche, Rogerus de Somerie & Warenus de Basingbourne, providendi super statum terre, & nominatim super facto exheredatorum, habentes a domino rege predicto & aliis baronibus & consiliariis potestatem plenariam secundum formam conscriptam in literis publicis & sigillis predictorum regis & aliorum munitis, Volumus secundum equitatis tramitem incedere, de assensu venerandi partis G. sancti Adriani diaconi Cardinalis & apostolice sedis legati, & nobilis viri H. de Alemann' similiter habentium potestatem, ita duximus providendum, quod non fiat exhereditio sed redemptio, videlicet, quod incipientes et prefeverantes nunc.

Item qui fuerunt apud Cestrefeld contra regem in bello. Item violenter & maliciose detinentes Northampton contra regem. Item bellantes et expugnantes regem apud Lewes. Item capti apud Kenilworth, qui venerunt de predatione Winton', vel alibi fuerunt contra regem, quibus rex non remisit. Item bellantes apud Evesham contra regem. Item qui gratis & voluntarie & non coacti miserunt servitia sua contra regem vel ejus filium. Item ballivi & ministri comitis Leic', qui vicinos depredati sunt, & homicidia & incendia, & alia mala procuraverint, solvant quantum valet terra eorum per quinque annos. Item ipsi solvant redemptiones eorum, & rehabeant terras suas. Ita quod si terra debeat vendi, nullus, eam habeat, nisi qui eam tenet ex dono domini regis, si tantum velit dare, quantum quilibet alius communiter emens & eisdem terminis, quod si redimens terram satisfecerit pro tota terra sua in principio, statim totam terram suam rehabeat. Et similiter satisfaciens pro medietate, vel pro tertia parte, statim medietatem vel tertiam partem rehabeat. Quod si ultimo termino statuto redimens non satisfecerit, medietas remanentis terre remaneat illis, quibus terre collate sunt per donum domini regis. Liberum sit redimenti infra illum terminum totam vel partem terre sue vendere, et similiter ad firmam dare. Et si aliqui habeant nemora, & ea velint vendere ad redemptionem suam, ille qui tenet terram ex dono domini regis, habeat servientem competentem, qui recipiat pecuniam. Et redimens, qui vendit silvam habeat unum de quo confidit, & isti duo receptores solvant in conspectu comitatus illos denarios, quos recipiunt de nemore, illis quibus dari debet redemptio. Solutio istius redemptionis fiat per tres annos. Milites & armigeri qui predones fuerint, & cum principalibus predonibus in bellis & predationibus, si non habeant terras, habeant autem bona, solvant pro redemptione sua medietatem bonorum suorum, et inveniant fidejussores competentes, quod pacem regis & regni amodo servabunt. Qui vero nihil habuerint, veniant & jurent ad sancta dei evangelia, & inveniant fidejussores competentes, (1) quod amodo pacem servabunt, et subeant satisfactionem & penitentiam secundum judicium ecclesie, exceptis bannitis quibus solus rex potest remittere.

Ceterum domini heredum infra etatem existentium solvant redemptionem pro eis, & heredes cum ad etatem plenam pervenerint solvant redemptionem dominis eisdem terminis per tres vel duos annos, quibus et alii solverunt. Ita quod domini terrarum habeant custodiam heredum cum maritagio sine desparagatione, usque ad legitimam eorum etatem, & heredes solvant redemptionem sicut & alii solverunt, & eisdem terminis. Custodie autem, que debentur domino regi, remaneant illis quibus collate sunt per regem. Et cum pervenerint ad legitimam etatem, solvant redemptionem eisdem terminis, quibus & alii. Et nulla fiat destructio ab hiis qui habent custodias, sin autem, fiat justitia contra illos secundum quod continetur in Magna Charta.

Si quis ante bellum de Lewes steterit cum domino rege & post bellum, & sit exheredatus quia ad filium regis venire noluerit in ejus adjutorium, dicat rex voluntatem suam de illo per fidele dictum suum.

VOL. X. APPEND.

B

[Nemora

Cap. 1.

2.

(1.) For quod amodo, real, quicadamo.

3.

4. Nemora ab hiis, qui ea tenent nunc, non vendantur neque destruantur aliquo modo, nisi post ultimum terminum non observatum, necessaria tamen ad custodiam vel ad restaurationem domorum habeant illi quibus terre collate fuerint per regem : sin autem, graviter puniantur.
5. Si aliquis fuerit, de quo timeatur, quod velit guerram facere vel procurare ; provideant domini legatus & rex securitatem quam viderint expedire, mittendo eum extra regnum ad tempus, vel aliter, sicut expedire viderint. Ita tamen quod si contingat illum impediri a solutione sive redemptione, propter hoc non exheredetur.
6. Si quis non sit contentus ista provisione, subeat iudicium curie domini regis infra festum sancti Hilarii. Extra regnum existentes habeant inducias transmarinas secundum leges & consuetudines regni ; Ita quod teneant se in pace ; Aliter non sint in forma pacis.
7. Quia rex tenetur multis qui eum munierunt & ei fideliter affuerunt, quibus de terris non providit, & quidam plus habent quam habere debeant : provideat dominus rex quod de redemptione capienda habundanter eos respiciat, ne sit materia nove guerre.
8. Provideant dominus Legatus & Rex & H. de Alem' quod eligantur xii. qui diligenter & fideliter ista consequantur. Et ista faciat dominus rex & heredes sui firmiter observari & manuteneri. Ista etiam inquirent & compleant, que supradictis xii. electis sunt ordinata, secundum estimationes rationabiles & veraces, secundum quod xii. providebunt executores.
9. Firmarii qui fuerunt contra regem careant firmis suis, salvo jure dominorum suorum, quibus reddunt censum suum annuum : detinentes firmas elapso termino revertantur ad veros dominos.
10. De castris edificatis per chartas domini regis & consensum ejus, sine consensu tamen exheredati, dicimus quod post redemptionem solutam termino trium annorum, solvat dominus terre infra sex annos cultum qui ponebatur ante publicationem dicti per consensum regis vel rationabile escambium terre.
11. Laici manifeste procurantes negotia comitis Leyc' & complicitum suorum, attrahendo homines per mendatiam & falsitates, instigando parti comitis & suorum, detrahendo parti regis & filii sui, puniantur per quantum valet terra eorum per duos annos.
12. Coacti, vel metu ducti, qui venerunt ad bella, nec pugnaverunt, nec malefacerunt impotentes ; qui vi vel metu coacti miserunt servitia sua contra regem vel ejus filium ; Coacti, vel metu ducti, qui fuerunt depredatores, & cum principalibus predonibus predationes fecerunt, & quando commode potuerunt recesserunt & domos redierunt. [*Hic aliquid deesse videtur.*]
13. Emptores scienter rerum alienarum, valorem bonorum, que emerunt, restituant, & in misericordia domini regis sit, quia contra justitiam fecerunt quia rex inhibuit jam dimidio anno elapso.
14. Illi qui ad mandatum comitis Leyc' ingressi sunt North' nec pugnaverunt, nec malum fecerunt, sed ad ecclesiam fugerunt quum regem venientem viderunt, & hoc sit compertum per bonos. Illi qui non tenebant de comite Leyc', & veniebant ad mandatum ejus, solvant quantum valet terra eorum per dimidium annum. Illi que ex feodo comitis tenebant, sint solum in misericordia domini regis.
15. Impotentes & alii homines, qui nihil male fecerunt, statim rehabeant terras suas, & damna recuperent in curia domini regis.
16. Puniantur accusatores penes dominum regem, & quodammodo rex eis de facili non credat. Et talis pena fiat eis, qualis debeat fieri illis, qui injuste fideles domini regis exhered' & destrui fecerunt ; sine periculo vite mutilationis & exheredationis.
17. Maliciose accusati statim rehabeant terras suas, & damna recuperent in curia domini regis, ut supra proximo ante.
18. Mulieres habeant hereditates suas & dotes de primis dominis. De terris autem maritorum qui fuerunt contra regem, habeant secundum quod rex statuit & redimantur. Redemptio autem illorum que fuerunt contra regem stet. Sed in illis qui in nullo fuerunt contra regem non stet redemptio, sed statim rehabeant terras suas, & damna recuperent, ut supra. De maliciose accusatis dictum est. Et accusantes puniantur, ut ibi submissio facta dicto domini regis vel aliorum dominorum, vel res per concordiam vel pacem facta, stet in robore suo.
19. Omnes recepti ad pacem per illos, qui habuerunt potestatem ad hoc, remaneant in statu in quo recepti sunt. Omnes qui redempti sunt, non tenentur respondere de damnis & transgressionibus per eos factis, super quos impugnaverunt temporeurbationis predictae, sed damna & transgressionem ex utraque parte remittantur. Salva tamen exactione cuicumque se non intromittenti de dictaurbatione, salvo quod ecclesiam pertinet.
20. Quia periculosum esse videtur, quod castra essent in potestate ipsorum, qui male egerunt contra regem, dicimus & providimus de castris Herdley, Byham, & Chertsey, quod pro illis detur rationabile escambium.
21. De Simone de Monteforti & comitissa & filiis comitis nihil dicimus, quia dominus rex Angl. factum eorum posuit in manus regis Francie.
22. De London' laudamus prefatum regem & hortamur, ut ipse provideat per consilium suum de reformando statu civitatis quoad terras redditus domos & libertates eorum : et ista provisio statim fiat.
23. De Comite de Ferr' dicimus, quod puniatur per quantum valet terra ejus per septem annos.
24. Omnes de castro sint in communi forma pacis, excepto H. de Hastings, & mutilatoribus nuncii domini regis, qui in septem annis puniantur, vel in misericordia domini regis se ponant.
25. Omnes de cetero teneant firmam pacem : et nullus faciat incendia, homicidia, robberias vel alia mala contra pacem, & qui fecerit, & sit convictus, habeat iudicium secundum consuetudines terre.
26. Item omnes quorum interest jurent ad sancta dei evangelia, quod nullus capiet vindictam nec fieri procurabit, nec consentiet, nec fieri sustinebit, quod fieri videtur capiatur occasioneurbationis predictae. Quod si aliquis capiat vindictam puniatur per considerationem curie domini regis.

Satisfiat

Satisfiat ecclesie ab his qui eam leserunt.

Si quis autem non velit dictum istud tenere, vel iudicium domini regis per pares suos subire, sint de exhereditatis qui se dicunt tales, & nullum jus habeant ad recuperandum terras suas. Et si aliquis qui tenet terras exheredatorum rebellis fuerit dicto, nihil juris possit vindicare in terra vel redemptione per donum domini regis.

Insuper qui isti dicto non consenserit sit sicut inimicus domini regis & filiorum suorum & totius communitatis; & populus & clerus quantum canones & jura permittunt prosequantur eum tanquam inimicum pacis ecclesie & regis.

Imprisonati & incarcerati prestita sufficienti & rationabili securitate liberentur per obfides, vel per aliam securitatem competentem & rationabilem, secundum domini legati et regis provisionem. Datum & publicatum in castro apud Kenelworth. Pride Callend' Novembr' Anno domini m.cc.lxvi. Regni vero domini H. regis Angl. illustris anno quinquagesimo primo.

Nullus preterea occasione turbationis predictae possit amodo exheredare aliquem, qui sibi aliquo jure succedere debeat.

E perantiquo MS. olim penes honoratissimum Dominum Somers. Vet. Stat. IIa pars.

STATUTUM WALLIE.

Claus. 12 EDW. I. dorso. in Turr. Lond.

EDWARDUS Dei gratia, rex Anglie, dominus Hybernie, & dux Aquitannie, omnibus fidelibus suis de terra sua Snaudon. & de aliis terris suis in Wallia, salutem in Domino. Divina providentia que in sui dispositione non fallitur, inter alia dispensationis sue munera, quibus nos & regnum nostrum Anglie decorare dignata est, terram Wallie cum Incolis suis prius nobis jure feodali subjectam, jam sui gratia in proprietatis nostre dominium, obstaculis quibuscunque cessantibus, totaliter & cum integritate convertit, & corone regni predicti tanquam partem, corporis ejusdem annexuit & univit. Nos itaque natu divino volentes predictam terram nostram Snaudon. & alias terras nostras in partibus illis, sicut & ceteras ditioni nostre subjectas, ad honorem et laudem Dei & Ecclesie sancte, ac zelum justicie sub debito regimine gubernari, & Incolas seu Habitatores terrarum illarum, qui alto & basso se submiserunt voluntati nostre, & quos sic ad nostram recepimus voluntatem, certis legibus & consuetudinibus sub tranquillitate & pace nostra tractari, leges & consuetudines partium illarum hactenus usitatas coram nobis & proceribus regni nostri fecimus recitari, quibus diligenter auditis, & plenius intellectis, quasdam ipsarum de concilio procerum predictorum delevimus, quasdam permisimus, & quasdam correximus, & etiam quasdam alias adiciendas & statuendas decrevimus, & eas de cetero in terris nostris in partibus illis perpetua firmitate teneri & observari volumus in forma subscripta.

Providimus & decernendo statuimus, quod Justiciar. Snaudon. habeat custodiam & gubernationes pacis nostre regie in Snaudon. et terris nostris Wallie adjacentibus, & Justiciam exhibeat quibuscunque juxta Brevia regia originalia, leges etiam & consuetudines infrascriptas.

Volumus etiam & statuimus, quod Vicecomites, Coronatores, & Ballivi Commotorum sint in Snaudon. & terris nostris partium earundem.

Viccomes de Anglesea sub quo tota terra Angleseye, cum Cantredis, Metis & Bundis suis.

Viccomes de Karenarvan, sub quo Cantreda de Arvan, Cantreda de Arthlencoyth, Commotum de Cruthin, Cantreda de Thleen, & Commotum de Yvionith.

Viccomes de Meyronnith, sub quo Cantreda de Meironnith, Commotum de Ardudo, & Commotum de Penthlin, & Commotum de Dereynon, cum Metis & Bundis suis.

Viccomes de Flynt, sub quo Cantreda de Englefeud, terra de Meylor Seysnek, & terra de Hope, & tota terra conjuncta castro nostro & ville de Rothelan usque ad villam Cestrie, de cetero intendat sub nobis Justiciario nostro Cestrie, & de exitibus ejusdem Commoti [*al. eorundem Comitatum. Tot. & al.*] respondeat ad Scaccarium nostrum Cestrie.

Coronatores sint in eisdem Comitatibus per Breve Regium eligendi, cujus tenor invenietur inter originalia Brevia Cancellarie.

Sint etiam Ballivi Commotorum, qui officia sua fideliter faciant & exequantur, & eisdem diligenter intendant, secundum quod per Justic. & Vicecom. eis injungetur. Viccomes de Keyrnarthin cum Cantredis & Commotis, ac Metis & Bundis suis antiquis. Viccomes de Kardigan & Lampader, cum Cantredis, Commotis, ac Metis & Bundis suis.

Coronatores sint in eisdem Comitatibus, & Ballivi Commotorum ut prius.

De Officio Vicecomitis in Wallia & modo Commot. tenendorum.

Viccomes officium suum exercere debet sub hac forma, scilicet, Cum quis sibi conquestus fuerit de quaque transgressione sibi facta contra pacem domini regis, sive de captione & injusta detentione averiorum, sive de namio vetite, aut de debito, vel alio contractu non observato, & consimilibus, per Breve vel sine Brevi, primo capiat plegios de prosequendo clameum suum, vel per fidem si fuerit pauper, & postea faciat executionem, prout plenius declaratur, hoc modo. Defendentes in quolibet

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

casu summoneantur quod sint ad proximum Comitatum responsuri conquerentibus. Ad quem Comitatum facta summonitione & testificata, si non venerint, per considerationem Comitatus iterum summoneantur quod sint ad alium proximum Comitatum responsuri, ut prius: Ad quem, si non venerint, iterum summonitione & testificata, per considerationem Comitatus tertio summoneantur quod sint ad proximum tertium Comitatum responsuri, ut prius: Ad quem Comitatum, si non venerint, extunc conquerentes per considerationem Comitatus tam in placitis per Brevia quam querimoniis sine Brevi recuperant petitiones suas cum dampnis sive emendis, tam in rebus mobilibus quam immobilibus, prout Actiones requirunt, & pro huiusmodi defaultis pena secundum legem & consuetudinem Wallensicam domino regi incuratur. Et cum partes comparuerint ad placitandum, utraque narrando suam veritatem sine occasione admittatur, & secundum petitiones, responsiones, & allegata hinc inde, per considerationem Comitatus ad iudicium pro querente vel defendente procedatur, & secundum qualitatem & quantitatem delicti puniantur.

Et sciendum quod hoc modo debet Comitatus teneri, scilicet, de mense in mensem, in loco ubi dominus rex ordinaverit, & hoc per diem Lune in uno Com. per diem Martis in alio Com. per diem Mercurii in tertio Com. & per diem Jovis in quarto Com. & non per alios dies. Et Vicecomes ad Comitatum suum tenendum sic procedat.

In primis audiat & recipiat coram eo & coronatoribus & sectatoribus Com. presentationes feloniarum & caluum qui contigerint duos Comitatus de morte hominis hoc modo; quod quatuor Villate propinquiores loco ubi casus homicidii vel infortunii contigerit, veniant ad proximum Comitatum una cum Inventore & Walescheria, id est, parentela hominis interfecti, & ibi presentent Factum felonie, casum infortunii, & modum utriusque, ita pronuntiando, quod tali die & tali loco contigit, quod talis notus aut ignotus inventus fuit occisus per feloniam, vel submersus, vel alio modo mortuus per infortunium, & talis cum invenit qui presens est, &c. Et ista presentatio tam in Rotulo Coronatorum quam in Rotulo Vicecomitis statim inrotuletur. Et si ibi fuerit homo vel femina qui appellum sequi voluerit, statim recipiantur plegii de proseguendo, & deducatur appellum in Comitatu illo, ita quod si appellati comparuerint, statim capiantur, & in prisona Domini Regis usque adventum Justiciarii detineantur, & salvo custodiantur. Et si non comparuerint, tunc ad prosecutionem appellantis exigantur de Comitatu in Comitatum. Et si ad quartum Comitatum non venerint, vel manucapti non fuerint, utlagentur, & femine weyventur. Et ad primum Comitatum, ad quem exigentur, si non comparuerint, statim eorum terre & catalla capiantur & seisiuntur in manum Domini Regis, & tradentur custodienda villatis, ut infra.

Eodem modo procedatur in appello de plaga, mahemio, raptu, incendio, & roberia contra appellatos, si non comparuerint. Et si comparuerint, & plegios invenerint sufficientes, sex ad minus vel plures, standi recto in adventu Justiciarii, statim replegentur.

Et sciendum [est, *Tot.*] quod contra appellatos de vi, precepto, missione, vel receptamento, non est procedendum ad utlagariam quousque de facto aliquis convincatur.

Vicecomes faciet Turnum suum in singulis Commotis suis bis in anno in aliquo certo loco ad hoc assignando, scilicet, semel post Festum Sancti Michaelis, & semel post Pascha, ad quem Turnum omnes libere tenentes, & alii terram tenentes & in Commoto illo residentes, tempore summonitionis Turni tenendi, exceptis religiosis, clericis, & feminis, ibidem venire debent. Et Vicecomes per Sacramentum duodecim libere tenentium de discretioribus & legalioribus, vel plurium, pro discretionem Vicecomitis, diligenter inquirat de capitulis coronam Domini Regis tangentibus subscriptis. De Seductoribus Domini Regis & Regni, Domine Regine, & Liberatorum suorum, & eorum consentaneis. De furibus, de homicidis, de roboratoribus, de murtheratoribus, de incendiariis incendia feloniter facientibus, & eorum receptatoribus, & eis consentientibus. De macellariis carnes furatas scienter vendentibus, & ementibus. De whittanwariis, scilicet qui coria bovina & equina furata scienter albificant, ut sic non agnoscantur. De redobatoribus pannorum furatorum, eos in novam formam redigentibus, & veterem mutantibus, ut de mantello tunicam vel supertunicam facientibus, & similia. De utlagatis, & illis qui regnum abjuraverant reversis. De hiis qui contra adventum & iter Justiciarii se subtraxerunt, & post iter Justiciarii redierunt. De raptoribus virginum sanctimonialium & matronarum honeste viventium. De thesauro invento. De cursu atque diverso. De via obstructa, vel restricta, vel arctata. De muris, domibus, portis, fossatis, & marleris levatis & factis juxta iter publicum, ad nocumentum ipsius itineris, & in periculum transeuntium, & de predicta levantibus & facientibus. De falsariis monete & sigilli Domini Regis. De malefactoribus in parvis & vivariis. De frangentibus prisonam Domini Regis. De capientibus columbas volantes de columbariis. De facientibus *Puntbreche*, hoc est [de *Tot. & al.*] fracto.ibus parcorum, in quibus animalia imparcantur. De Forstallis, hoc est, de Rescussu averiorum. De *Hamesokne*, hoc est, de invasione domus. De *Thefbote*, hoc est, de emenda furti capta sine consideratione curie Domini Regis. De imprisonantibus liberos quoscunque. De Usurariis. De amoventibus vel corrumptentibus divisas. De Assisa panis & cervisie non observata, & [de, *Tot.*] eam infringentibus. De bussellis, galonibus, & aliis mensuris injustis [& per ea vendentibus, *Tot.*] De ulnis & ponderibus injustis, & per ea vendentibus. De hospitantibus ignotos ultra duas noctes. De sanguine effuso. De hutesio levato. De tondentibus multones noctanter in ovilibus, & eos excoriantibus, vel etiam alia animalia. De capientibus & colligentibus noctantur blada in autumnno, & ea asportantibus; & de omnibus aliis huiusmodi malefactoribus. Inquiratur etiam de juribus Domino Regi subtractis, ut de custodiis, wardis, maritagis, releviis, feodis, advocacionibus ecclesiarum, sique fuerint, factis Comitatum & Commotorum, quis ea subtraxerit, & a quo tempore. Et de hiis qui sibi appropriaverint

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

priaverint jura regalia sine warranto, ut furcas, emendas assise panis & cervisie fraete, placitum de namio vetito, & alia hujusmodi jura que specialiter & pper prerogativam pertinent ad curiam Domini Regis.

Viccomes autem in visu & in turno suo faciendo statim in principio convenire faciat coram se omnes totius Commoti, & eos jurare faciat, quod verum presentabunt duodecim juratoribus vel pluribus per Vicecomitem electis, & nullum verum celabunt, vel aliquod falsum dicent de hiis de quibus ab eis inquiratur ex parte Domini Regis, & facto Sacramento exponantur eis capitula suprascripta, iungatur eis, quod de singulis veritatem diligenter inquirent; & si quos invenerint, qui ob eorum maleficium vitam amittere debeant vel membra, eorum nomina in secretis Vicecomiti intiment, ne forte hujusmodi indictati, si presentes essent in Turno, aufugerent, si in publico indictarentur. De ceteris autem capitulis bene poterunt palam & publice respondere, & veredictum suum reddere, & tunc dicatur eis quod singuli seorsum vadant, & diligenter tractent, & inquirent de hiis que eis sunt injuncta; & cum bene certiorati fuerint, redeant, & veredictum suum reddant & presentent.

Viccomes vero in veredictis & recognitionibus admittendis non querat occasiones versus presentantes, nec capiat ab eis fines per sic quod non occasionentur. Recepto autem veredicto seu presentatione presentantium, Viccomes statim, vel quam cito poterit, indictatos de maleficiis, quorum pena est mors vel amissio membrorum, capiat, & in prisona detineat, vel per plegios sufficientes dimittat. Et de ceteris capitulis, secundum quod inquisierit, statim fiat correctio & debita executio in omnibus & singulis supradictis.

Ballivi autem Commotorum de cetero teneant Commotos suos, & justitiam facient & exercent inter litigantes.

De officio Coronatoris, videlicet, de Placitis Corone [in partibus Tot.] Wallie.

Provisum est, quod in quolibet Commoto Wallie sit unus Coronator ad minus, qui per Breve Domini Regis in forma inter cetera Brevia regia in Rotulo sequenti contenta, in pleno Com. eligatur, & coram Vicecomite ibidem faciat Sacramentum, quod erit fidelis Domino Regi, & quod fideliter faciat & exequatur omnia que ad officium Coronatoris pertinent. Eritque Officium ejus, quod statim postquam ad aliquo requisitus fuerit veniendi ad videndum mortuum interfectum per se oniam vel submersum, aut quocumque alio modo mortuum per infortunium, & etiam ad videndum hominem enormiter vulneratum, de cujus vita desperatur; quod statim mandabit Vicecomiti vel Ballivo Commoti, quod venire faciat coram eo certis die & loco omnes duodecim annorum & ultra, de villa illa in qua casus contigerit, & de quatuor villatis propinquioribus, & quod per eorum Sacramentum fideliter, caute & secrete, ac diligenter inquiret de felonis, de felonibus, & eorum catallis, similiter de facto, & de modo facti, videlicet, quis fuerit culpabilis de facto, quis de vi, & cujusmodi vi, quis de precepto seu missione, quis etiam de receptamento post factum, & de catallis eorundem hominum qui per inquisitionem inde culpabiles inventi fuerint. Inquirat etiam quis interfectum primo invenerit, & nomen ejus innotuletur, & attachietur per plegios, quorum nomina innotulentur veniendi ad proximum Commotum, & etiam coram Justiciario in adventu suo. Et quod facta inquisitione illa, eam statim distincte & aperte inrotulari faciat una cum nominibus eorundem qui inventi fuerint culpabiles, & eorum catallis, & quod nomina eorundem scripta Vicecomiti, si presens fuerit, vel Ballivo Commoti secrete liberabit, precipiendo ex parte Domini Regis, quod corpora eorum statim capiantur, & in prisona Domini Regis salvo custodiantur, donec inde fecerint rectum in curia Domini Regis; & quod catalla eorundem fideliter appreciari faciat, & tam catalla particulariter, quam precium eorundem in Rotulo suo ponet, & eadem catalla per visum Vicecomitis vel Ballivi & aliorum fidelium Domini Regis, qui interfuerint singulis villatis, in quibus catalla predicta inventa fuerint, integre liberari faciat, ut in adventu Justiciarii Domino Regi fideliter inde respondeant.

Coronator vero, cum fecerit inquisitionem super mortuum, interroget Walefcheriam, scilicet, parentelam interfecti; & si quis ex parte patris, & alius ex parte matris apparuerint, dicendo quod sunt de parentela sua, & hoc per fideles Regis testificatum fuerit, nomina eorum in Rotulo suo statim inrotulari faciat: Si autem nullus de parentela compareat, inrotulet similiter quod nullus comparet, ut Justiciarius in adventu suo evidentius facere possit quid in hac parte fuerit faciendum.

Coronator etiam diligenter inquirat casum infortunii & modum, & secundum quod invenerit per inquisitionem, distincte inrotulari faciat. Inquirat etiam de inventore, & nomen ejus inrotulari faciat, ut supra.

Preterea cum latro, vel homicida, seu alius malefactor, fugerit ad Ecclesiam, Coronator quam cito sibi confiterit, mandet Ballivo Domini Regis illius Commoti, quod certo die venire faciat coram eo probos & legales homines de visneto, & in presentia eorum facta recognitione Felonie, fieri faciat Abjuracionem hoc modo; quod se lo ducatur usque ad portam Ecclesie & assignetur ei portus Coronatorum, & extunc abjuret regnum, et secundum quod assignabitur ei portus propinquus vel remotus, prefigatur ei terminus exeundi regnum predictum, ita quod in eundo versus portum illum deferens quantum crucem in manu sua, non declinet a via regali aliquo modo, scilicet a dextris nec a sinistris, set semper eam teneat quousque regnum exierit.

FORME

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

FORME Brevium regionum originalium placitandorum in Wallia.

Breve de nova disseisina de libero tenemento, de quo quis liber homo injuste & sine iudicio fuerit disseisitus.

Rex Vicecomiti Anglesey salutem. Questus est nobis A quod B & C injuste & sine iudicio diss. eum de libero tenemento suo in N post pacem nostram in Wallia proclamata Anno Regni nostri undecimo. Et ideo tibi precipimus, quod si predictus A fecerit te securum de clameo suo prosequendo tunc facias tenementum illud rescindi de catallis, que in ipso capta fuerunt, & ipsum tenementum cum catallis esse in pace usque ad certum diem quem Justiciarius noster tibi scire faciet. Et interim facias duodecim liberos & legales homines de visneto illo videre tenementum illud, & nomina illorum imbrevari, & sum. eos per bonos Summonitores, quod tunc sint coram prefato Justiciario nostro parati inde facere recognitionem. Et pone per vadios & salvos plegios predictos B & C vel Ballivos suos si ipsi inventi non fuerint, quod tunc sint ibi audituri illum recognitionem. Et habeas ibi Sum. nomina plegiorum & hoc Breve. a Dat. apud Karnarvan, tali anno & tali die, vel alibi.

De nova disseisina de communia pasture [fiat Breve, Tot.] sic :

Questus est nobis A quod B & C injuste, &c. disseis. eum de communia pasture sua in N que pertinet ad liberum tenementum suum in eadem villa (vel in alia, si casus hoc velit) post pacem nostram. &c. Et ideo tibi precipimus, quod si predictus A fecerit te securum, &c. tunc facias duodecim liberos, &c. videre pasturam illam & tenementum, & nomina eorum imbrevari, & summonneas eos per bonos Summonitores quod [tunc, Tot.] sint coram prefato Justiciario, &c. parati inde facere recognitionem. Et pone per vad. & salvos plegios predictos B & C vel Ballivos suos, si ipsi inventi non fuerint, quod tunc sint ibi audiend. illam recognitionem. Et habeat ibi, &c. Dat. &c.

Vel sic :

Questus est nobis A quod B injuste, &c. levavit vel prostravit quandam sepem vel quoddam fossatum, vel obstruxit, vel arctavit quandam viam ; vel divertit cursum cuiusdam aque ; vel levavit, vel prostravit, vel exaltavit, quoddam stagnum in N ad nocumentum liberi tenementi sui in eadem villa (vel in alia, si casus sit) post pacem, &c. Et ideo tibi precipimus, quod si predictus A fecerit te securum, &c. tunc facias duodecim, &c. videre sepem illam, vel fossatum illud, vel viam illam, vel cursum illius aque, vel stagnum illud, & tenementum, & nomina eorum imbrevari, & summonneas eos, &c. quod sint coram Justiciario nostro, &c. parati, &c. Et pone per vadios, &c. predictum B vel Ballivum, &c. quod tunc sit, &c. Et habeas, &c. Dat. &c.

Et mutantur forme Brevium secundum diversitates casuum.

Breve de morte Antecessoris.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Si A fecerit te securum de clameo suo prosequendo, tunc summonneas per bonos Summonitores duodecim liberos & legales homines de visneto de N quod sint coram Justiciario nostro parati Sacramento recognoscere, si B pater predicti A fuit seisis in dominico suo ut de feodo de manerio tali cum pertin. vel de tanto terre cum pertin. in N die quo obiit post pacem nostram in Wallia proclamata Anno Regni nostri undecimo, & si idem A propinquior heres ejus sit, & interim manerium illud, vel terram illam videant, & nomina eorum imbrevari facias. Et summonneas per bonos Summonitores C qui manerium illud vel terram illam tenet, quod tunc sit ibi ad audiend. illam recognitionem. Et habeas ibi Sum. & hoc Breve. Dat. &c.

Et fiant Litere Patentes sub hiis verbis, quousque Dominus Rex aliud inde ordinaverit.

Rex Justiciario suo salutem. Sciatis quod constituimus vos Justiciarum nostrum, una cum hiis quos vobis duxeritis affoc. ad Assisas nove Disseisine, & mortis Antecessoris, in partibus Wallie capiendas : Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod ad certos dies & loca, quos ad hoc provideritis, Assisas illas capiatis, facturi inde quod ad Justiciam pertinet, secundum legem & consuetudinem Regni nostri, salvis nobis amerciamentis & aliis ad nos inde spectantibus. Mandavimus enim Vicecomitibus nostris, quod ad certos dies & loca, quos ad hoc eis scire facietis, Assisas illas coram vobis venire faciant. In cujus rei testimonium has Litteras nostras vobis fecimus fieri Patentes. Dat. &c.

Et fiat Breve clausum ad mandatum Justiciarii dirigendum Vicecomitibus sub hac forma.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Precipimus tibi quod omnes Assisas nove Disseisine & mortis Antecessor. coram Justiciario nostro arranatas per Brevia nostra venire facias coram eodem Justiciario certos dies & loca, quos tibi scire faciet, cum Brevibus originalibus, Attachamentis, & omnibus aliis Adminiculis dictas Assisas tangentibus, & hoc Breve. Dat. &c.

Et mutantur forma Brevis secundum diversitates casuum, videlicet, si vel mater, vel frater, vel soror, vel avunculus, vel amita, fuit seisis in dominico suo ut de feodo de re petita per viam mortis Antecessoris die quo obiit. Et quando plures coheredes & participes alicujus hereditatis petunt ipsam hereditatem, videlicet, quando unus ipsorum petit de morte patris, vel matris, fratris, vel sororis, avunculi, vel amite, & alius vel alii ex ipsis coheredibus petunt de morte avi sui vel avie sue, vel consanguinei sui vel consanguinee sue, fiat eis Breve mortis Antecessoris in suo casu, quia illa pars dicti Brevis que tangit

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

tangit naturam mortis Antecessoris juxta articulum inde usitatum attrahi ad se naturam aliorum articulo-
rum tangentium coheredes in gradibus remotioribus.

Breve commune quod in aliquo casu tangit jus, & in aliquo possessionem.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Precipe A quod juste et sine dilatione reddat B manerium de N cum pertin.
quod predictus A ei deforciat, ut dicit; & nisi fecerit & predictus B fecerit te securum de clameo suo pro-
sequendo, tunc summeas per bonos Summonitores predictum A quod sit coram Justiciario nostro osten-
surus quare non fecerit. Et habeas ibi Sum. & hoc Breve. Dat. &c.

Vel sic:

Precipe A quod juste, &c. reddat B tantum terre cum pertin. in N ut supra.
Et similiter concedatur istud Breve coram Justic. in Banco, si petens voluerit.

Breve de dote in Wallia.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Precipe A quod juste & sine dilatione reddat B que fuit uxor C rationabilem
dotam suam, que eam contingit de libero tenemento, quod fuit predicti C quondam viri sui in N unde
nichil habet, ut dicit, & unde queritur quod predictus A ei deforciat. Et nisi fecerit, & predicta B
fecerit te securum de clameo suo prosequendo, tunc summeas per bonos Summonitores [predictum,
Tot. at al.] A quod sit quorum Justiciario nostro, &c. ostens. &c. Et habeas ibi Sum. & hoc Breve.
Dat. &c.

Et mutetur forma Brevis secundum diversitatem casuum, videlicet, si mulier dotata fuerit ad hostium Ec-
clesie, de assensu & voluntate patris, vel alterius antecessoris cujus heres esse poterit vel esse debet.

Breve de Debito.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Precipe A quod juste & sine dilatione reddat B centum solidos, quos ei de-
bet & injuste detinet, ut dicit. Et nisi fecerit, & predictus B fecerit te securum de clameo suo prose-
quendo, tunc summeas per bonos Summonitores predictum A quod sit coram Justiciario nostro osten-
surus quare non fecerit. Et habeas ibi Sum. & hoc Breve. Dat. &c.

Et si catalla vel sacci lanarum exigantur, fiat eis Breve subscriptum.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Precipe A quod juste & sine dilatione reddat B unum saccum lane pretii de-
cem marcarum, quem ei injuste detinet; vel catalla ad valentiam decem marcarum, que ei injuste detinet,
ut dicit. Et nisi fecerit, &c. ut supra.

Et fiant formule confimilium Brevium secundum ostensiones petentium & diversitatis casuum. Et non
fiant hujusmodi Brevia de debito coram Justiciario placitanda de minori summa quam de quadraginta soli-
dis; set placita de debito que summam quadraginta solidorum non attingunt, in Comitatu placitentur,
& in Commotis similiter. Et si forte petens placitare voluerit de hujusmodi in Comitatu, tunc fiat ei tale
Breve quod vocatur Justicies.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Precipimus tibi quod justicies A quod juste & sine dilatione reddat B cen-
tum solidos, quos ei debet, ut dicit, sicut rationabiliter monstrare poterit quod ei reddere debet, ne
amplius inde clam. audiamus pro defectu Justitie. Dat. &c.

Vel sic:

Quod reddat ei unum saccum lane precii decem marcarum, quem ei injuste detinet, vel catalla ad va-
lenciam decem marcarum que ei injuste detinet, ut dicit, sicut rationabiliter monstrare poterit, nec amplius
&c. Dat. &c.

Et fiat inde Pone, si petatur, sub hac forma.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Pone ad petitionem petentis coram Justiciario, &c. tali die loquelam que est
in Comitatu tuo per Breve nostrum inter A & B de debito centum solidorum, quod idem A prefato B
exigit. Et summeas per bonos Summonitores predictum B quod tunc sit ibi prefato A inde respondurus.
Et habeas ibi Sum. & hoc Breve, & aliud Breve. Dat. &c.

Breve de Conventione.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Precipe A quod juste & sine dilatione teneat B conventionem inter eos factam
de uno mesuagio [cum, Tot.] decem acris terre, & quinque acris bosci cum pertin. in N. Et nisi fecerit,
&c. tunc summeas predictum A quod sit, &c. ostensurus, &c. Dat. &c.

Et fiant Brevia de conventionem secundum querimonias contrahentium & diversitates casuum, sive coram
Justiciar. vel in Com. juxta petentium voluntatem. Et si voluerint in Com. placitare, fiat eis Breve quod
vocatur Justicies, & postmodum inde poterit fieri Pone, si petatur.

Forma

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

Forma Brevis de Attornato.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Scias quod A attornavit coram nobis B & C ad lucrandum vel perdendum in loquela que est in comitatu tuo per Breve nostrum inter ipsum A petentem & D tenentem de uno mesuagio cum pertin. in N. Et ideo tibi mandamus, quod predictos B & C vel alterum ipsorum, si ambo interesse non possunt, loco ipsius A ad hoc recipias. Dat. &c.

Et eodem modo fiant Brevia de attornatis in aliis casibus, secundum diversitatis casuum & formas Brevium.

Forma Brevis de Coronatore eligendo.

Rex Vicecomiti salutem. Precipimus tibi quod in pleno Com. tuo de assensu ejusdem Com. elegi facias unum Coronatorem, qui prestitio Sacramento prout moris est, extunc faciat & conservet ea que ad officium Coronatoris pertinent in Com. predicto. Et talem eum eligi facias qui melius sciat & possit officio illi intendere. Et nomen ejus Nobis scire facias. Dat. &c.

Et si ipsi infirmetur vel moriatur, vel ob aliquam aliam causam Officio illi intendere nequiverit, tunc fiat aliud Breve mutatis mutandis.

Placitorum quedam habent terminari per Assisam, quedam per Juratas.

Per Assisam habent terminari, cum quis seiscitus de libero tenemento postea per vim disseisitus petit seisinam sibi restitui: Et in hoc casu provisum est Breve de nova disseisina in forma inter alia Brevia originalia Cancellarie superscripta. Similiter de communia pasture, cum quis disseisitus communia pasture sua pertinente ad liberum tenementum suum petit seisinam sibi restitui, & in hoc casu providetur idem Breve de nova disseisina, per mutationes quorundam verborum in forma inter alia Brevia originalia Cancellarie superscripta, in quibus sic est procedendum.

Primo receptis a querente duobus Plegiis de proseguendo Vicecomes faciat eligere duodecim liberos & legales homines, &c. de visneto ubi tenementum vel pastura existit, & faciat eos videre tenementum, & similiter pasturam, & attachiet disseisitores, prout continetur in Brevi. Postea, cum partes et Assisa venerint coram Justiciario, queratur a querente, de quo libero tenemento, vel de qua communia pasture queritur se disseisiri, & secundum ejus querimonium & responsionem partis adverte procedatur ad captionem Assise, nisi disseisitor aliquid sciat dicere quare Assisa debeat remanere. Et si Assisa faciat pro querente, recuperet querens Seisinam suam simul cum dampnis taxatis per Assisam versus disseisitorem, & disseisitor remaneat in misericordia Domini Regis, vel committatur gaole redimendus, si disseisina fracta fuerit enormiter & vi armata.

Sunt quedam alia Brevia que per Assisam habeat terminari, videlicet, de Stagno levato, prostrato, exaltato; de Fossato levato vel prostrato; Sepe levata vel prostrata; de Via obstructa vel arctata; de Cursu aque diverso: Et secundum diversitatem casuum diversificetur Breve originale, que quidem Brevia cum Brevis de nova disseisina superius continentur; & eodem modo sicut supradictum est in Brevi de libero Tenemento & de Communia pasture est procedendum in eisdem.

In supradictis Brevis Assise nove disseisine nullum jacet Essonium seu Dilatio, set prima die procedatur ad justitiam faciendam.

Aliud est Breve Assisarum quando aliquis petit Seisinam tenementi, unde Antecessor suus obiit seiscitus, videlicet, Pater, Frater, Avunculus aut Avus; in quo casu provisum est Breve mortis Antecessoris in forma inter cetera Brevia in Rotulo predicto contenta.

Contingit etiam aliquando quod petitur Seisina Antecessoris, in casu quando Antecessor non obiit seiscitus, set fuit seiscitus die quo habitum Religionis suscepit, vel iter pergrinationis arripuit, in quo itinere obiit: Et tunc loco illius clausule, die quo obiit, ponatur, die quo habitum Religionis suscepit, vel iter peregrinationis, &c. in quo itinere, &c. Et si iter, &c. In isto Brevi Antecessoris sic est procedendum.

Primo inventis Plegiis de proseguendo, & electa Assisa, & visu facto a Juratoribus, summonetur tenens per duos bonos & legales Summonitores quod sit coram Justiciario ad certum diem, &c. & contineat summonitio quindecim dies ad minus, ad quem diem si venerit, procedat Justiciarius in Officio suo exequendo. Et si ad diem illum non venerit, puniatur pro default sua secundum quod continetur in Lege Wallensica, scilicet, per tres vaccas vel per precium earundem, & resummonetur per alios duos Summonitores, summonitione similiter continente spatium quindecim dierum, sicut predictum est, ad quem diem, si venerit sive non, procedat Justiciarius ad Officium suum faciendum, nisi fecerit se essoniari de ultra mare, & tunc dabitur ei spacium quadraginta dierum, ut possit habere *Eb & Flod.* Set caveat sibi qui se sic essoniaverit, quod si existens intra quatuor maria de ultra mare falso se essoniaverit, & super hoc convincatur per bonam probationem vel per bonam Inquisitionem, puniatur tanquam pro default, primo per misericordiam quod continetur in Lege Wallensica, & precludatur ei Via aliquid dicendi contra Assisam, nisi vocare possit ad Warrantum.

Et sciendum quod nec in Brevi mortis Antecessoris, nec in alio Brevi de placito terre, jacet aliquod essonium, nisi tantum essonium de ultra mare, & hoc antequam tenens vel deforcians appareat in Curia; & essonium de servitio Domini Regis, quod jacet in omni loco placiti, cum Rex illud warrantizare voluerit. Set caveat sibi quod falso non faciat se essoniari de servitio Domini Regis, quia si deficiat de Warranto Regis, puniatur pro default per misericordiam Domino Regi dandam secundum Legem Wallensicam, & versus partem adversam de expensis sibi refundendis illa jorjeta secundum discretionem Justiciarii.

In

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

In istis Brevis mortis Antecessor. sic est procedendum.

Leto primo Brevis in quo continetur petitio Petentis, queratur a Deforciente, si quid sciat dicere quare Assisa debeat remanere; quod si nesciat, capiat Justiciarius Assisam per Juratores qui melius sciant veritatem secundum formam Brevis. Et si Assisa transeat pro Petente, adjudicetur Petenti seisinam cum dampnis taxatis per Juratores, & Deforcians remaneat in misericordia Domini Regis.

Multa quidem potest Deforcians dicere contra Assisam; potest enim vocare ad Warrantum, & tunc expectandus est adventus Warranti, quem Justiciarius faciat venire, primo per unam Summonitionem, & si necesse sit per Resummonitionem, sicut dictum est de principali Deforciente, & pro defaulta puniatur sicut predictum est. Post Resummonitionem si nondum venerit, nec se essonaverit, procedat Assisa versus eum per defaultam. Et si Assisa transeat pro Petente, adjudicetur Petenti Seisina rei petite, & Deforcians habeat de terra Warranti ad valentiam. Si vero Warrantus venerit, & petat sibi ostendi per quod debeat warrantizare, oportet quod Vocator ostendat cartam que faciat mentionem de Warrantia, vel de dono facto a Warranto vel Antecessore suo cujus heres ipse est, in quo fiat mentio quod de Feoffatore & ejus heredibus tenere debeat; vel quod ostendat quod Warrantus sit seisitus de homagio suo pro tenemento petito, quod habet inquiri si deditur, per eos in quorum presentia dicit se fecisse homagium simul cum aliis liberis & legalibus hominibus juratis; vel quod teneat tenementum illud in excambium pro alio tenemento. Si per ista poterit Deforcians ducere Warrantum suum ad warrantizandum remanebit in misericordia Regis quia dedixit warrantizare, & nichilominus considerabitur quod warrantizet & respondeat ad Assisam si voluerit.

Multa alia potest Deforcians dicere contra Assisam, videlicet quod Antecessor de cujus morte, &c. commisit feloniam pro qua fuit suspensus, utlagatus, vel tanquam publicus latro fugiens & juri non parens decapitatus, vel si confitens feloniam coram Coronatore Walliam abjuravit.

Potest etiam Deforcians obijcere Petenti Bastardiam, & tunc mandabitur Episcopo loci, quod rei veritatem super hoc inquirat, & certificet inde capitalem Justiciarium Wallie; & secundum quod Episcopus certificaverit, procedatur ad iudicium sine captione Assise. Et si Episcopus mandet quod Bastardus est, precludatur ei via petendi: Et si mandet quod legitimus est, Justiciarius faciet venire Deforcientem per Summonitionem, & si necesse sit, per Resummonitionem, reservata Regi misericordia pro defaulta ut sepe dictum est. Post Resummonitionem, si venerit si non, recuperabit Petens demandam suam per testimonium Episcopi, cujus testimonio non creditur in contrarium, & remanebit in misericordia Regis.

Multa alia potest dicere deforcians que difficile esset enumerare, sicut, Antecessor de cujus morte Assisa arraiata est fuit villanus, & terram tenuit in villenagio, vel quod tenuit ad voluntatem, vel ad terminum vite, vel annorum; in quibus casibus Assisa mortis Antecessoris non jacet.

Non debent autem supradicte Assise nove diffisine & mortis Antecessoris capi, nisi in propriis Com. ne patria laboribus & expensis fatigetur, set per Justiciarium capiantur Assise bis, ter, vel quater in anno.

Dictum est in parte de Brevis Assisarum, & de processu eorundem; modo dicendum est de Placitis que terminari habent per Inquisitiones seu per Juratas; quorum quedam sunt de rebus immobilibus, sicut de Tenementis; siue de mobilibus, sicut de debitis & catallis; quedam de utrisque; quedam de Transgressionibus. Set primo de Tenementis & Immobilibus aliquid est dicendum, de quibus provisum est Breve, cujus forma inter cetera Brevia partium illarum continetur.

Processus istius Brevis est talis.

Primo inventis Plegiis de proseguendo, Vicecomes faciet summoneri per bonos Summonitores Tenentem quod sit ad certum diem, ad quem si non venerit, fiat alia summonitio ad alium diem: Et si ad secundum diem non venerit, summonetur quod sit ad tertium diem, ad quem si non venerit, nec se essonari fecerit, adjudicabitur petenti seisinam per defaultam, & Deforcians remanebit in misericordia Regis, reservata nichilominus misericordia Regi pro qualibet defaulta, ut predictum est.

Cum vero Deforcians comparuerit, quia per verba Brevis non potest sciri petitio Petentis, eo quod multe & quasi infinite sunt rationes petendi, necesse habet ille qui petit, quod narret versus Deforcientem, & exprimat rationem petitionis sue, & hoc per verba veritatem continentia, sine calumpnia verborum, non observata illa dura consuetudine, Qui cadit a syllaba, cadit a tota causa.

De rationibus petendi quales sint & esse debeant, expedit quod aliquid sub brevitate dicatur.

Multoties habet Petens jus per hoc, quod Antecessor suus tenuit terram petitam, & fuit inde seisitus ut de jure & de feodo, & tunc necesse habet Petens narrare descensum parentele descendendo ad ipsum. Contingit etiam quod aliquis dimittit terram [suam Tot. & al.] ad terminum vite vel annorum, post quem terminum ad ipsum vel ad heredes suos terra debet reverti; vel etiam debet ad ipsum reverti post mortem mulieris tenentis in dote, vel tanquam eschaeta post mortem tenentis sui Bastardi, qui alium non potest habere heredem nisi de corpore suo legitime procreatum; vel post mortem tenentis sui Felonis: In quatuor casibus predictis, vel post mortem alicujus, debet terra remanere alii per formam donationis. In hiis casibus & similibus exprimat Petens petitionem suam secundum casum suum, & in casibus illis & consimilibus quibus utendum est Brevis predicto, illo & non alio utatur, & audita ratione Petentis, habeat Tenens visum terre, si petat, & detur dies intra quem fiat visus. Et ad diem datum post visum respondeat Deforcians, qui vocare poterit ad Warrantum per auxilium Curie, sicut dictum est in Brevis mortis Antecessoris. Et Justiciarius faciat venire Warrantum sicut venire fecit principalem per unam Summonitionem, & si necesse sit, per secundam & tertiam, ad quem si non venerit, puniatur tamen pro qualibet defaulta, ut predictum est, & adjudicabitur Petenti seisinam rei petite per defaultam Warranti, & Deforcians habeat de terra Warranti ad valentiam, & Warrantus sit in misericordia. Si Warrantus venerit, & gratis warrantizaverit, recipietur ad responsum & placiti defensionem sine visu terre habendo. Si autem warrantizare dedixerit, deducatur placitum de Warrantia

VPL. X. APPEND.

C

inter

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

inter eos secundum quod dictum est supra in Brevi [mortis Tot. & al.] Antecessoris. Si autem Deforciens excipiat contra petentem, quod Antecessor suus cujus seisinam petit, vel aliquis in descendendo, fuerit Bastardus, ita quod ab ipso vel per modum ipsius nichil potest ei descendere, audiatur; vel ostendat cartam Antecessoris sui de Feoffamento, vel alicujus in descendendo de queta clamantia; & per unius partis affirmationem & alterius negationem descendant partes ad legalem Inquisitionem, & per veredictum Inquisitionis terminetur placitum; quia placita de terris in partibus istis non habent terminari per Duellum, neque per magnam Assisam. Eodem modo, si excipiat quod Antecessor vel aliquis in descendendo commisit Feloniam, per quod sibi non competit actio; in quo casu si ille cui hoc opponitur neget, potius habet negotium terminari per Recordum Justiciarii, vel Inquisitionem patrie de suspensione, & etiam per Recordum Coronatorum de utlagaria abjuracione. Similiter in petitione Tenementi quod debet reverti post terminum preteritum, vel per modum donationis, per affirmationem unius partis & per negationem alterius descendatur ad Inquisitionem patrie, & per veredictum ejus judicetur.

De alio Articulo, scilicet, de mobilibus, debitis sive catallis, est dicendum, super quo provisum est Breve de debito in forma prescripta.

In hoc Brevi sic est procedendum.

Primo inventis plegiis de prosequendo, summoneatur debitor sive reus quod sit coram Justiciario ad certum diem, ad quem si non venerit, iterum summoneatur, & si ad secundum diem non venerit, nec se essonnaverit, adjudicetur Petenti debitum per defaultam, simul cum dampnis per discretionem Justiciarii, vel per Inquisitionem patrie, pro voluntate Justiciarii, & Debitor remaneat in misericordia Regis, reservata Regi semper misericordia pro qualibet defaulta. Si vero Debitor venerit, necesse habet Actor exprimere petitionem, et rationem sue petitionis, videlicet, quod tenetur ei in centum marcis, quas sibi accommodavit, cujus solutionis, dies preterit, vel pro terra, vel pro equo, aliis rebus seu catallis quibuscumque sibi venditis, vel pro arreragiis, redditus non provenienti de tenementis, vel de aliis contractibus, super quibus necesse habet producere sectam vel cartam obligationis, vel talliam ostendere. Audita & intellecta petitione & etiam ratione Petentis, respondeat Debitor, qui si debitum recognoscat, adjudicetur & levetur de terris & catallis, &c. Si neget debitum, & proferatur contra eum obligatio sua, oportet scriptum verificari per testes nominatos in obligatione, si sint superstites, simul cum patria. Et si non sint testes nominati, vel si fuerint mortui, verificetur solummodo per patriam, & secundum veredictum patrie procedatur ad judicium. Si vero querens non habeat obligationem, sed tantummodo producat sectam vel talliam, poterit pars adversa defendere [al. ostendere, Tot. & al.] se ei in nullo teneri, & hoc defendere per legem, scilicet per proprium Sacramentum cum undecim secum jurantibus, vel per patriam, prout eligere voluerit.

Contingit aliquando quod debitor confitetur quod aliquando debuit ei debitum, & allegat solutionem; tunc oportet ostendere acquietantiam de solutione, vel poterit Petens defendere per legem se nichil recepisse, vel etiam per patriam, &c.

Istud Breve de debito non concedatur de minori summa quam quadraginta solidis, quia de minori debito placitant in Comitatu sine Brevi & per Breve.

De tertio articulo in quo provisum est Breve de conventionione, per quod petuntur aliquando mobilia, aliquando immobilia, per vim conventionis inite inter partes, que legi derogat, in forma in loco prenotato conscripta.

Processus istius Brevis talis est.

Inventis primo Plegiis de prosequendo, summonebitur Reus semel, & si necesse sit, secundo; & si ad secundam summonitionem non venerit, nec se essonnaverit, audiatur petitio & ratio Petentis, & capiatur res petita, si sit tenementum, in manum Regis; & si fuerit catallum, illud vel ejus valor capiatur in manum Regis, & detur alius dies; & si infra quindecim dies replegiaverit rem sic in manum Regis captam, & ad diem sibi datam venerit, admittatur ad responsionem & defensionem: Sin autem, adjudicetur Petenti sua petitio per defaultam, simul cum dampnis taxatis, sicut supra dicitur in Brevi de debito, & remaneat in misericordia Regis, salva semper Regi misericordia pro defaulta, ut predicatur. Audita querimonia Querentis, & ratione sue petitionis, respondeat Defendens, & per affirmationem unius partis & negationem alterius procedi poterit ad Inquisitionem, & per Inquisitionem patrie poterit negotium terminari.

Et sciendum est, quod per Breve de conventionione aliquando petitur liberum tenementum, ut in casu quando aliquis dimittit terram alteri reddendo inde quandam certam firmam, apposita conditione in Scripto conventionis, quod nisi ei fuerit satisfactum de firma, liceat ei terram quam dimisit ingredi et tenere. Si ille cui terra fuerit dimissa, non satisfecerit de firma; & ille qui dimisit, non habeat potestatem secundum tenorem scripti sui ingrediendi terram quam dimisit propter potentiam sui Adversarii; in hoc casu per Breve de conventionione recuperare debet tenementum simul cum dampnis.

Aliquando cum conveniat inter aliquos quod unus feoffabit alium de aliquo tenemento, & ad certum diem ei seisinam faciet, si postmodum transtulerit illud tenementum in tertiam personam ipsam feoffando, cum non poterit illud feoffamentum per priorem contractum ad effectum non perductum infirmari, non poterit in isto casu cui fit injuria, per Breve de conventionione subveniri, nisi in hoc tantum ut iatisfiat ei de dampnis in pecunia. Et sic in casu competet actio petendi tenementum per Breve de conventionione, & in casu pecuniam seu dampna sine tenemento.

Et quia infiniti sunt contractus conventionum, difficile esset facere mentionem de quolibet in speciali, sed secundum naturam cujuslibet conventionis per affirmationem unius partis & negationem alterius, aut pervenietur ad Inquisitionem facendam super facto negotii, aut pervenietur ad cognitionem Scriptorum in judicio prolatorum, & secundum illam cognitionem erit judicandum; aut negabuntur Scripta, &

tunc

Ex. Rot. in Turr. Lond.

tunc pervenietur ad inquirendum de confessione Scriptorum per testes in Scriptis nominatos, si fuerint simul um patria; quod si testes non fuerint nominati, vel etiam mortui, tunc solummodo per patriam.

De quarto Articulo, videlicet, de Transgressionibus personalibus, de quibus provisum est quod omnes Transgressionibus, unde dampna non excedunt quadraginta solidos, placitentur coram Vicecomite in Comitatu sine Brevi per Vadios & Plegios: Transgressionibus que excedunt summam quadraginta solidorum, placitentur coram Justiciario Wallie sub hac forma.

Quod antiquam Justiciarius eum audiat, juret Querens quod actio sua excedat summam [*al. valorem, Tot. & al.*] quadraginta solidorum, & hoc facto, & Plegiis inventis de prosequendo, precipitat Justiciarius Vicecomiti vel Ballivō loci, quod in brevi termino faciat venire coram eo eum de quo fit querimonia, & audita querimonia Actoris, respondeat Reus; & cum vix in placito transgressionis evadere poterit Reus quin defendat se per patriam, de consensu partium inquirat veritatem Justiciarius per bonam patriam, & inquisita veritate, si invenerit Reum culpabilem, castiget eum per Prisonam vel per Redemptionem, vel per Misericordiam, & per Dampna Leso restituenda secundum qualitatem & quantitatem delicti, ita quod castigatio illa sit aliis in exemplum, & timorem prebeat delinquendi. Et quia dictum est supra de consensu partium, contingere poterit quod Reus refutabit Inquisitionem patrie; in quo casu si Actor transgressionem sibi factam offerat verificare per patriam, & Reus patriam refutaverit, habeatur pro convicto, & puniatur sicut si convictus esset per patriam.

Et quia Mulieres non extiterant dotate hætenus in Wallia, Rex concedit quod dotentur. Duplex est dos mulieris: Una est, assignatio tertie partis totius terre que fuit viri sui in vita sua, super quo fiat Breve de rationabili dote alibi in suo loco cum ceteris Brevibus Wall. expressum.

Processus istius Brevis est talis.

Inventis Plegiis de prosequendo, summoneatur Deforcians quod sit ad certum diem, ad quem si non venerit, iterum summoneatur, ad quem diem si non venerit, adjudicetur mulieri dos sua, scilicet tertia pars, &c. simul cum dampnis, &c. Si vero Defendens venerit, admittatur ad responsonem sine visu terre habendo, & formata petitione mulieris, dicatur Tenenti quod respondeat si sciat aliquid dicere quare ipsa dotem habere non debeat: qui si nichil sciat dicere, recuperet mulier ut supra.

Si forte objiciat quod non debeat dotem habere, eo quod nunquam fuit tali quem ipsa vocat virum legitimo matrimonio copulata; tunc mandabitur Episcopo, quod super hoc inquirat veritatem, & inquisita veritate, certificet Justiciario Wallie, & secundum certificationem Episcopi procedatur ad judicium in hac forma.

Si Episcopus certificet quod non fuit uxor legitima, preclusa erit ei via habendi dotem: Si certificet quod fuit uxor legitima, summoneatur Tenens quod sit ad certum diem auditurus judicium suum, ad quem diem si non venerit, iterum summoneatur quod sit ad alium diem, ad quem diem si venerit si non, nullo essonio allocato, recuperabit Mulier dotem suam & dampna, & Tenens in misericordia, salva Regi semper misericordia pro defaultis.

Si vero objiciat quod non debeat dotem habere, eo quod vir suus die quo eam desponsavit, nec unquam postea tenuit tenementum unde petit dotem in feodo, ita ut eam inde dotare potuit, hujus rei veritas per patriam solummodo est inquirenda, & per veredictum patrie ad judicium erit procedendum.

Si objiciatur ei quod non debet dotem habere eo quod vir suus commisit feloniam, tunc si constiterit de feloniam, dotem non recuperabit.

Similiter si objiciatur ei quod vir suus amisit terram de qua petit dotem per judicium, ut illam in quam jus non habuit; hoc convicto per recordum Justiciariorum si dedicatur coram quibus terra illa fuit amissa, vel per patriam si in Comitatu vel minori Curia fuit amissa, preclusa erit sibi vita de dote habenda.

Alia dos est quando filius dotat uxorem suam de voluntate patris sui, forma cujus Brevis inter cetera invenietur, cujus processus talis est.

Summoneatur Deforcians sicut in alio Brevi de dote, & eodem modo puniatur contumacia sicut in alio Brevi de dote. Si vero ad diem sibi datum venerit, tunc formata petitione Mulieris, respondeat, & si dedicatur dotatio facta in dicta forma, & consensus dotationis, & convinci poterit per patriam, quod vir dotavit eam ad hostium Ecclesie de tenemento patris sui, & quod pater personaliter vel per specialem nuncium ad hoc missum consensit illi dotationi, recuperabit Mulier dotem & dampna.

Sciendum est etiam quod in utroque Brevi potest Tenens vocare ad warrantum per auxilium Curie, & procedetur in placito warrantie sicut predictum est.

Set est differentia in casu isto de Dote & in casu superius per Precipe, ubi terminatur modus procedendi in warrantia, quia ibi in illo casu Patens semper recuperat rem petitam, & Tenens de terra warranti ad valenciam. In casu de Dote alio modo est quod Tenens tenebit in pace, & Mulier habebit de terra warranti ad valenciam Dotis petite, dum tamen Tenens habeat de terra viri sui ad valenciam, unde hoc fieri possit, alias vero non.

De modo Dotis aliter assignande nichil ad presens.

Quia aliter usitatum est in Wallia quam in Anglia quoad successionem hereditatis, eo quod hereditas partibilis est inter heredes masculos, & a tempore cujus non extitit memoria partibilis extitit, Dominus Rex non vult quod consuetudo illa abrogetur, set quod hereditates remaneant partibiles inter consimiles heredes, sicut esse consueverunt, & fiat partitio hereditatis illius sicut fieri consuevit, hoc excepto, quod Bastardi non habeant de cetero hereditates, & etiam quod non habeant decetero propartes cum legitimis nec sine legitimis.

Et si forte hereditas aliqua extunc pro defectu heredis masculi descendat ad legitimas Mulieres heredes ultimi Antecessoris sui inde seisisi, volumus de gratia nostra speciali quod cedem Mulieres legitime ha-

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

beant propartes suas inde sibi in Curia nostra assignandas, licet hoc sit contra consuetudinem Wallenfiam antea usitatam.

Et quia Wallenses Nobis supplicarunt, ut eis concedamus, quod de rebus suis immobilibus, veluti de terris & tenementis, inquiratur veritas per bonos & legales homines de visneto de consensu partium electos; & de mobilibus, sicut de contractibus, debitis, fidejussionibus, conventionibus, transgressionibus, catallis, & omnibus aliis hujusmodi mobilibus, uti possint Lege Wallenfica, qua uti consueverunt, que talis erat, Quod si aliquis conqueretur de alio de contractibus vel factis in tali loco, quod posset intentio Querentis probari per videntes & audientes; cum Querens per hujusmodi testes, quorum testimonium reprobari non possit, probaverit intentionem suam, recuperaret rem petitam, & condemnareter pars adversa: Et in aliis que non possent probari per videntes & audientes, esset pars defendens ad purgationem suam, aliquando cum pluribus, aliquando cum paucioribus, secundum qualitatem & quantitatem rei vel facti; & in furto, si furtum invenitur in manu, se purgare non posset, set pro convicto haberetur:

Nos pro communi pace & quiete predicti Populi nostri Terre nostre Wallie Premissa eis concedimus: Ita tamen quod ea in furtis, latrocinis, incendiis, murdris, homicidiis, & roberiis manifestis & notoriis locum non habeant, nec ad ea aliquatenus se extendant: in quibus volumus quod utantur Legibus Anglie, prout superius est expressum.

Et ideo vobis mandamus, quod Premissa de cetero in omnibus firmiter observetis. Ita tamen quod quotienscunque & quandocunque & ubicunque Nobis placuerit, possimus predicta Statuta & eorum partes singulas declarare, interpretari, addere sive diminuire, pro nostre libito voluntatis, & prout securitati nostre & Terre nostre predictae viderimus expedire.

In cujus rei testimonium Presentibus Sigillum nostrum est appensum. Dat. apud Rothelanum die Dominica in medio Quadragesime, Anno Regni nostri Duodecimo.

*Statuta Civitatis LONDON' edita apud Westm' Anno 13 E D W. I.
Regis, Stat. 5.**

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 42. in Schedula.

CES sont les articles le queus notre Seignur le Rey comaunde qe bien seient gardez en sa Citee de Loundres pur sa pes garder. Primerement pur ceo qe multz des mals com des murdres robberyes e homycides ont este fetz ca en arrere deinz la Citee de nuyt e de jour e gentz batues e mal tretres e autres diverses aventures de mal avenuz encontre sa pes defendu est qe nul seit si hardi estre trove alaunt ne batraunt parmy les ruwes de la Citee apres coeverfu parsonne a seint Martyn le grant a espey ne a bokuyler ne a autre arme pur mal fere ne dount mal suspecion poet venir ne en autre manere nule fil ne seit grant seignur ou altre prodome de bone conyssaunce ou lour certeyn message qe de els ferra garauntye qe vount la un a lautre par conduyt de lumere. Et si nul seit trove alant encontre la fourme avantdite ou qe il seit encheson de tart venir en vyle seit pris par les gardeyns de la pes & seit mys en le tonel la quel pur tiels messesours est assigne e lendemeyn seit amene e presente devant le gardeyn ou le meyre de la Citee qe pur tens ferra e devant les aldermans e solong ceo qe il troveront qil eit trespasse e a ceo seit coustumers seit puny. E pur ceo qe tiels messesours avaunt ditz alaunt nuauntre communalment ont lour recet e lour covynes e font lour mavveyes purparlances en tavernes plus qe aillours e silloekes querent umbrage attendant e geitant lor tens de mal fere defendu est qe nul ne tiegne tavernes overte de vyn ne de cerverseye apres le coeverfu avantdit parsonne mes qe il tiegne sa tavernes close apres cel heure e nul leiuz bevaunt ne receitant ne en sa mesoun hors de communes tavernes nul ne recette pur quy il ne voillu estre respoignant a la pes le rey. E si nul taverner seit trove qe autrement face primerement seit degage par soen hanap de la tavernes ou par altre bon gage leinz trove e seit amercye a quarante deniers e si altre fiez seit trove qe ceo faceo seit amercye a demy mark e a la tierce fiez a dyz souz e a la quarte fiez paie tute la peyne double cest asaver vynt souz e la quynte fiez seit fors jugge del mestier pur toutz jours. Ensement pur ceo qe sous qe sei delitent a mal fere vount aprendre eskirmye de bokyler e de ceo plus sei abaudissent de fere lour folyes purveu est e defendu qe nul ne tiegne eskole ne aprife de eskirmye de bokyler de deinz la Citee de nuyt ne de jour e si nul le faceo eit la prison de xl. jours. E pur ceo qe mals fesours pur trespas com de bateryes ianc espandu e autres malfetz encontre la pes nostre seignur le Rey e par mal suspecion pris e arestutz sovent font delivres par trop legiere manere par quey autres meyns doutantz tiels punyssementz sei abaudissent en lour folyes e en sovent mesprendre encontre la pes par veiaunce de tiele eyse delivraunce purveu est qe nul en tiele manere enprisonne seit delivres par viscounte ne par mynystre de south ly sanz agard del gardeyn ou del meyre qe pur tens ferra e de les aldermans si le trespas ne seit mult petit e adunqs seit prise bone meyn prise e sollempne e des gentz justizables a les bayll fs de la Citee qil seit devant le dit gardeyn ou meyre e les aldermans a certeyn jour a receyvre agard e juggement solong soen trespas. Derichief purveu est qe chescun alderman en soen gardemot ententivement enquerge de tiel messesours repeirantz e demorantz en sa garde e si nuls tiels seient trovez par presentement ou enditement des bones gentz de la garde ou de male suspetioun tantost seient attachez par

* This Statute was first printed in Mr. Serjeant Hawkins's Edition.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

par leur cors e veignent devant le gardeyn ou meyre e les aldermans e seient arefonez de ceo dont il font enditez ou four eus presentez e cels qe aquiter ne sei poent seient punyz par emprisonement ou autre punyssement par leur discretion e solong ceo qe le trespas demaunde.

E pur ceo qe akunes gent soient repeirantz en la Citee acuns des terres de outre. mer e acuns de la terre meismes e illoeskes querent umbrage e resu pur bannyssement hors de leur pays ou pur grant trespas ou autre forfet sei sont de leur pays aloignez e des tiels les uns se font abroceurs hostillurs e herberjours denz la Citee des privez e des estranges si avant com il fuyssient bons e leals de la franchise de la Citee e les uns riens ne sont fors qe aler sus e jus parmy les ruwes plus de nuyt que de jour e sont bien atirez com de vesture e munture e sei sont pestre de deliciouses vyaundres e coustoues ne il ne sont mestier ne marchaundise nule ne terres ne tenementz ne ount de quei vivre ne amy qe les trove e des tiels avenent multz des perils en la Citee sovent e multz des mals e les uns ont aperte mauveytez sont trovez com des roberyes e brusures des mesons de nuytz murders e autres mals purveu est qe nul de strange terre ne altre dont qe il seit ne seit rescant herberjour ne hostiler denz la Citee sil ne seit franc home de la Citee receue a forme devant le gardeyn ou meyre e les aldermans com bon home e leal e qe il eit bone tesmoignance del luy dont il ferra venu qe il seit bien e lealment departy e trove faus plegges justizables a les baylliffs de la Citee destre respoignant a la pes Rey e les citeyns e la Citee garder sans damage. Ne nul abrocour ne seit denz la Citee forceaus qe soient receuz e jures devant le gardeyn ou meyre e aldermans. E touz ceus qe sont herberjours hostiliers e abrocours en la Citee encontre la fourme avantdite del jour qe ces articles seront lus e publiez denz la Citee desks a un moys sei demettent e retireient qe mes ne le facent e si nul seit trove qe le faceo apres la dist meys ou altre de quy len eit male suspecion par soen mauveys port com par mauveyse compaignye ou par bone tesmoignance del vyne tantost seit arestu par soen cors par le gardeyn ou meyre ou les viscontes ou par alderman en qui garde il ferra trove e solong ceo qe il ferra trove contravenant la fourme avantdite ou en altre trespas sient punyz cestafaver les herberjours e hostiliers e abrocours seient noun receivables a la franchise pur tuz jourz e a la prisone ajuggez e les autres seient punyz par emprisonement ou en autre manere selonc ceo qe le trespas demaunde. Le Rey qe veut la pes de Citee estre bien garde entre eutez gentz ad entendu qe ces distz articles ne sont poynt tenuz ne estre ne poent pur ceo qe ses mynystres sovent ou ceste e enqueralez e grevement punyz devant les avotours des pleyntes e aillours en sa court pur enprisonementz e autres punyssementz de meffours e de suspecionous de mal pur ceo qe il ne eurent de Rey garaunt a ceo fere dont les distz mynystres ouceste e sunt meyns osez a chastier e punir les trespasseurs e partant sei abandissent de meffere e donna as autres ensauple de mauveyse a grant peril de la Citee a grant nuture des meffours veut e comande qe desormes nul de ses mynystres seit enquerale devant ses auditours des pleyntes ne aillours en sa court pur nul enprisonement ou autre punyssement de meffours on suspecionous de mal si ens ne seit qe mynystre le face par aperte malice e sa propre venjaunce ou par venjaunce de autri qe par malice le protrire e ne mys pur la garde de sa pes. E le Rey cestes purveaunces e ajouffementz veut qe en lavantdite Citee seient bien e sauvement gardez pur sa pes meyntenir ove les amendementz quant il li plerra mettre pur le proffist de sa Citee.

Forma concessionis et exemplificationis Cartarum. Anno 13 Edw. I. Stat. 6.^a

Claufe 13 Edw. I. membrana 7. in Cedula.

Supplicabant Domino Regi in Parlamento suo apud Westm. post Pasch. anno regni sui xiii plures de regno suo, tam Prelati, viri religiosi, & alie Persone Ecclesiastice, quam Comites, & Barones, & cetera persone seculares seu laice, ut idem Dominus Rex Cartas a progenitoribus suis Regibus Angl. vel ab aliis concessas predecessoribus seu antecessoribus ipsarum personarum, eis de sua gratia confirmaret, unde idem Dominus Rex habito super hoc cum suo consilio tractatu, concessit quod confirmationes Cartarum illarum fiant sub formis subscriptis.

Carta confirmationis libertatum sub hac forma. Edwardus, &c. Inspeximus Cartam donationis, concessionis, vel confirmationis, quam Dominus Hen. Rex pater noster, vel talis progenitor noster, avus vel proavus, vel talis antecessor noster, vel alius, fecit in hec verba, vel fecit tali in hec verba, Henr. &c. vel talis antecessor, vel predecessor, &c. Et Carta confirmanda de verbo ad verbum, sine additione, mutatione, transmutatione, vel aliqua diminutione, scribatur. Et in fine sic. Nos autem predictam concessionem, vel predictas concessionem, ratas habentes & gratas, eam vel eas, pro nobis, & heredibus nostris, predicto tali, & heredibus suis, vel tali, & successoribus suis concedimus & confirmamus sicut ipse talis & predecessores seu antecessores sui, libertatibus illis hucusque juste & rationabiliter usi sunt. Hiis testibus, &c. vel In cujus, &c.

Si autem Carta confirmationis doni, de terr. sive de ten. dato a Rege vel ab alio, tunc sic. Inspeximus, &c. sicut prius. Et in fine sic. Nos autem predictas donationem & concessionem ratas habentes & gratas, eas pro nobis & heredibus nostris, tali & heredibus suis, vel tali & successoribus suis, concedimus & confirmamus, sicut Carte predicta juste & rationabiliter testantur. Hiis testibus, &c.

Si autem in Carta confirmanda contineantur utraque, scilicet, concessio libertatum, & donum de ten. a predecessoribus nostris seu aliis, tunc sub hac forma. Edwardus, &c. Inspeximus Cartam quam talis predecessor vel antecessor noster fecit tali, de tali terr. vel de talibus ten. de libertatibus subscriptis, in hec verba.

^a First printed in Mr. Serjeant Hawkins's Edition.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

verba. Et tunc in fine confirmationis illius fiat mentio de utrisque sic. Nos autem predictas donationes & concessionibus ratas habentes & gratas, eas pro nobis & heredibus nostris, vel tali & heredibus suis, vel tali & successoribus suis concedimus & confirmamus, sicut predicta Carta, vel predicta Carte, talis predecessoris, vel antecessoris nostri, de tali terr. vel de talibus ten. & sicut Carta vel Carte ejusdem vel eorundem, de predictis libertatibus quibus ipse & predecessores, seu antecessores sui, hucusque rationabiliter usi sunt, iuste & rationabiliter testantur.

Si autem Carta vel Carte, alterius vel aliorum, de novo dono & nova concessione, de terr. five de tene-mentis petatur confirmari, tunc sic. Edwardus, &c. Inspeximus Cartam talis vel talium, &c. in hec verba. Nos autem predictas donationes & concessionibus ratas habentes & gratas, eas pro nobis & heredibus nostris, salvo jure nostro & jure cujuslibet, concedimus & confirmamus, sicut Carta vel Carte predicta rationabiliter testantur. Hiis testibus, &c. vel In cujus, &c.

Et si contingat quod post hujusmodi confirmationes oriatur dubitatio utrum articulus vel articuli in Carta contentus vel contenti plene fuerint vel fuerint usitatus vel usitati, vel non, tunc cum eventum fuerit ad illam dubitationem, fiat discussio coram Thesaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario de usu articuli vel articu-lorum, de quo vel quibus orta fuerit dubitatio. Et ad istam discussionem faciendam associant sibi Thesau-rarios & Barones Justiciarios de utroque Banco & omnes alios Justiciarios quos tunc London. presentes esse contigerit. Ita tamen quod si absentes fuerint Justiciarii de Banco Regis, & forte absens fuerit aliquis Justiciarius de alio Banco, vel aliquis de Baronibus predictis, non propter hoc remaneant illa facienda, sed Thesaurarius & ceteri Barones, assumptis secum Justiciariis tunc ibi presentibus, procedant ad discussionem illam faciendam, & determinetur per eos, ut de illo articulo vel de illis articulis per usum vel abusum eorum quid debeat imposterum observari. Et si quis petat alterius factum vel donum per Dominum Regem con-firmari, primo videndum est utrum donatio, vel concessio, vel factum, vel donum, sit novum, vel antiquum a Rege confirmatum; & si sit novum, differatur confirmatio quousque confiterit Domino Regi quod jus non habeat in ten. per alium Datum.

STATUTUM EXONIE, 14 EDW. I.*

Cotton MS. Claudius, D. 2.

Purveu est & ordene qe les enquerours maudent al Viscounte del lieu qil face venir au certain jour & en certain lieu qe maunde lui est per les avant dites enquerours les Baillifs de touz les fraunchises qe sont & quount este baillifs ou bedels fils soient en vie del temps qe P. de T. fust Coron' nostre Seigneur le Roi en tieles Countees & ceo fait a entendre touz les Baillifs & bedeux qi sont & qe eunt este dedein la purceinte de la baillie & appartenant a celui Coron' de qi ils prendront lenquest ou tous ses roubles de tout son temps de quel il fust Coron' nostre S' le Roi & touz ses Clercs qen vie sont & les enquerours maintenant mettent leur seals sur touz les roubles lavaunt dit Coroner & fauvement les enseient & les rebailent au Coron' qil les eit prest quele heure qe Justices en Eire vieignent faire en cele Countee ou qe le Roi ordeine de cele chose autrement. Et si le Coroner soit mort soit fait en mesme la manere a son' Heire del temps son Peire issint qe le Coroner ou son Heire ne leur Clercs puisse forger leur roubles encoutre la venue des Justices nautrement qe soit encoutre les pointz de la Corone & en prejudice du Roi & a damage du poeple & en arerissement de droit come avant ces heures ont fait.

Et apres facent les avaunt nomez enquerours touz les avaunt ditz Baillifs jurer qe bien & loialment ferount ceo qe eux leur chargeront per le Roi & son Counseil & riens ne conceleront & puis quaut ils averont fait le serement soit chescun Baillif de Wappn' Hundr' & Fraunchise charge per foi qil eit avant les avaunt nomez enquerours au jour & lieu certain qe done leur ferra per eux leur nouns de touz villes demy villes & hamelettes qe sont en son' Wappn' Hundr' & Fraunchise escript en roule & a mesme le jour & a mesme le lieu les deliverent suis as avaunt ditz enquerours & apres chargent les avaunt ditz enquerours les Baillifs au jour & lieu certain qils ordeineront facent venir devaut eux de chescun ville entiere viij hommes & demy ville vi hommes & de Hamelet iiij hommes & de puis sages & puis loialx horspris les Seignurs des villes demy villes Hamelettes avauntomez per les queux les avaunt ditz enquerours puissent eslire la graunt enqueste xij de chescun Wappen' Hundr' & Fraunchise & villes qe respoignent per xij si en la purceinte avaunt dit soient. Et chescun des avaunt dites Villes demy Villes & qe chesun eit seal Et adonques elisent les enquerours hors de viij vj & de vi iiij & de iii ii des meillours & puis loialx a ceo qils entendrent si les enchargent per tiel serement de part le Roi.

Ceo oiez vous A & B. enquerours assignez de per le Roi qe jeo verite dirrai & riens ne celeroi ne sufferai estre celee ne murdre devaut vous pur promesse ne pur don ne pur tremor ne pur doute ne pur affinite ne pur amistee ne pur amour ne pur haiour ne pur autre abettement ne procurement ne pur nul autre riens ne lerroie qe jeo verite ne dirroie & presenteroi a vous de ceo qe vous me direz & chargerez en cest enquest pur le Roi Si Dieu maide & les seintz a mon escient de ceo qe soi enquere ou purroi en nule manere aver.

Ceo

* This and the following Articles are taken from Vet. Stat. secunda pars.

Cotton MS.

Ceo serement ferrount Ville demye Ville & Hamelet per soi & de mesme cele serement si chargent les enquerrouns avauntnomez les xij & deliverount & apres banderount & les enquerrouns & a les jurez de chescun ville & Hamelet & chescun Wapent' Hundi' & Fraunchise dedeinz la purceinte avauntnome & dehors si miestre y soit les Chapiters dessouz escriptz & les comaunderount de par le Roi qe les franchises hommes sur peine deheriteson & les bondes sur peine de perpetuel prisonne si riens concelent ou murtherent pur nulle chose ou pur nul rien de ceo qils sceivent ou en nulle manere enquire purrount a les avantnomez enquerrouns e la dusseine de leur Wapentak' Hundi' & Fraunchise desouz leur seals en la fourme qe les enquerrouns dirrount & presenterount.

En chescun Ville demye Ville & Hamelet per soi doit estre endente leur presentement en la manere de Cyrograf ambedeux les partes & leur seals pendauntz & enseales & lune partie liverount a les enquerrouns & lautre partie retenderount vers eux & les banderount suis a la xij quant ils serrount jurez quele heure que les enquerrouns leur dirrount issint qe les xij apres cele presentement poent estre mieux certifiez de leur verdit devaunt les avauntiditz enquerrouns quant ils prenderount les enquestes de eux.

ARTICULI STATUTI EXONIE.

Cotton MS. Claudius, D. 2.

A Deprimis fait enquire de chescune Ville demy Ville & Hamelet & comandent eux de par le Roi & sur leur serement que loialment presenterent faunz rien celer les aventures racions & la manere des murtheres sacraburgh & felonies faites per qi queux & quaut en terre bois marreis et ewes ou dehors & per tout & dedeinz les marches de leur hundrede & de chescun Ville & demy Ville Hamelet en tout le temps le coroner avantnome primes si le Coronar en sa persone y alast de faire son office ou autre en son lieu envoia a faire ceo que lui appent de faire : Et si le fist quant des soitz le fist & as queux aventures & qe celui feust qil envoia en son lieu. Et si le Coronar a chescun aventure qil feust demande de venir faire son office vient faire voluntiers faunz delaie ou essoigne a son poair ou noun ou si rien demaunda ou son Clerc ou rien prist per issint qil se halta affaire son office ou si rien targent malicieusement pur rien avoir puis qil savoit d'aventure apres ceo qil estoit demande quei quele chose & combien & per qi main et quaut des soitz il fesoit. Et si les chateux as Felons leur armes pur leur avis auxibien come autre gent avant ces heures greindres ou meindres loialment per les Coroners feussent pris & a la ville baillez en garde come estre deussent per bone enqueste ou noun prises & enrollez. Et le Coron' prist rien pur prendre une fause procurement de nulluy pur murther le droit de nulluy ou preiser les chateux meins qe ne vaillent en prejudice de la Corone & a la perde nostre Seigneur le Roi ou as autres ou autrement fausement enroller fesoit les choses enrollez ou enrollast en autre manere qe ne feust per lenqueste dit ou presentee quei & quele chose & combien pur tieux fausines & quaut des soitz il le prist & per qi main. Et sil ou son Clerc prist riens des chateux vers lui puis qils furent preises a meindre pris qil fist enroller en ses rolles qe preises ne furent per lenqueste pur descharger en partie a la venue des Justices & la ou il se fausement deschargea quei & quele chose & combien ou si nule appelle de rape ou de tiele chose appendaunt a son office fesoit enroller fausement ou suffreit estre murther per lui ou per autre ou hors tret de ses rolles puis qils furent enrollez ou avant ne voleit le plainte del pleintif pur poverté ou pur haunge recevoir en prejudice du Roi & de sa Corone et a la plainte del pleintif ou arerissement del droit dascun ou de tiele plainte pur promesse ou per doun ou daffinite tremur amour del adverse partie fesoit ceste chose estre murther ou retret come est dit ou si rien prist pur tiele chose quoi & combien & per qi main.

En mesme la manere ou nul deoremes pristerent ou emporterent des biens au mort de qi corps ils fesoient la veu quoi quel chose & quaut des soitz ils le fesoient. Et si le fist ou faire fesoit toutes les attachementz appendantz a son office en due manere ou noun & sil fesoit nul attacher pur lui grever ou del soen attort avoir en autri noun ou pur autre fausement grever per qi procurement & pur quele chose ou sil a ses costages demeigne sanz rien prendre dautri selonc lestatut fesoit son office ou noun ou sil a nul Countee rien cela murther ou procura estre murther en grevaunce del appellour ou del appelle ou dautri en prejudice le Roi ou a sa perde pur tremour doute affinite amour promes ou procurement de nulle & sil le fesoit ou noun a la manere coment & per queux & pur lower & pur quele enchesone & quaut des soitz & en quele cas. Et si touz les attachementz appendantz a son office loialment & reddement pursuist come faire deust pur se Roi & pur se pleintif ou si purfuir fesoit ou noun. Et si les chateux as gentz retretz hors des villes ou ils mainent pur malueis suspecion de laroun murther & rettement apres ceo qils soient retretz leur chateux & leur hommes qi furent trovez dedeinz la pursuite de sa baillie fesoit attacher & loialment per bone enqueste preiser & selonc lenqueste en ses rolles entrer & ala per ville per la ou ceux biens furent trovez bailler en garde tanque al Eire des Justices come faire le deust. Et si a nul a qi & per quele garant & quele chose & si appelle ou nul manere de plainte a lui faite suffresit ou suffrist suitiete ou anienti ou per sui ou per autre procurement retrere hors des rolles per le pleintif ou per lautre partie ou per nulle abbattement ou pur autre chose.

Et sil pur cel fausyne rien prist ou pur tiele murtherement quei quele chose & combien & pur quele enchesone & en quele manere & quaut des soitz. Et si nul Tresore feust trove en le temps Coronar avauntidit desouz trefre ou demount en quele lieu & queu manere & combien & qe tresour & en pi meson ou mains est ore mys & per qi baillie.

En.

Cotton MS.

En celle manere doivent les enquerrouers aler de Wapentak en Wapentak de Hundred en Hundred de fraunchise en fraunchise & en villes respoignantz per xii si y soient en la pursuite ou baillie appartenant al avantdit Coroner & bailler as Jurours avantditz des avantditz Villes demy Villes Hamelettes touz les Chapiters avantnomez escriptz per eux celement counseiller denquere des avantditz choses.

Et done leur soit jour de quart jour apres ceo qils averont les Chapiters receux a rendre suz leur presentementz. Et si mieistr' soit qils eient plus long jour pur eux mieux certifier done & graunte leur soit per les enquerrouers & puis quant les enquerrouers averont resceux vers eux touz leur presentementz des Villes demy Villes & Hamelettes adonques facent venir devant eux xii de chescun Wapentak Hundred Fraunchise et ville respoignant per xii & selonc les pointes des Chapiters avantnomez & en touz autres maneres coment les enquerrouers savoront mieux ordeigner soient chargez.

Et si aviegne qe les enquerrouers trovent faulx ou concelément per leur entendement en leur enquestes prises per les dufzeins preignent adonques sur les xii. xxiii. a touz jours ceux qi sont tenuz plus sages & plus loialx de tout le Countee & per mesme le serement avantnome & per la manere qe les Chapiters soient chargez.

Et si aviegne qe les xii. soient atteintz per les xxiii. soit chescun per soi per bones mainpernours mainprifez davoir leur corps au quele heure qe le Roi maundera.

Et si le Coron' ou son Clerc ou autre faux-procurour en prejudice de la Corone soit atteint soit attaché & per bones mainpernours mainprise en la manere avantnome & quant les dufzeins rendront sus leur verditz & les avantnomez enquerrouers rendout ensement a eux touz leur presentementz qe liverez leur seront per les avandites Villes & Hamelettes.

Et quant les enquerrouers averont pris les en celle manere si eux sealent le verdit de xii. & de vint & quatre les queux ils tieignent plus veritables desouz leur seax si les envoient au Roi per un de les enquerrouers si en ira le Roi remedie et justicement fort & dure de la Coron' & de son Clerc & de touz les autres qi soient atteintz de murdrissement & concelément en prejudice de la Corone ou procurours de celles choses per ount le Roi ou autre fu perdaunt *Done a Excestre le xviii. jour de Sept. lan du regne le Roy Edward xiiii.*

Exilium Hugonis le Despenfer Patris et Filii.

Cotton MS. Claudius, D. 2.

AL Honour de Dieu & de seinte eglise & de nostre Seigneur le Roi & au profit de lui & de son roialme & a pees & quiete maintenir en son poeple & pur maintenant del estat de la Corone lui monstrent Prelates Countes & Barouns & les autres Piers de la terre & comune du roialme cointre Sire Hugh le Despenfer le fitz & Sire Hugh le Despenfer le Piere qe come le dit Sire Hugh le fitz au parlement de Everwyk feust nome & assentu destre en loffice de Chamberleyn nostre Seigneur le Roi de servir en celle office come afferit au quel parlement fuist auxint assentu qe certains Prelates & autres graundz du roialme demorerent pres du Roi per seifouns del an pur mieux counseiller nostre Seigneur le Roi saunz queux nulle grosse busoigne ne se deveroit faire le dit Sire Hugh le filz attreit a lui Sire Hugh son Piere qi ne fuist nient assentu ne acorde en parlement a demurrer ensi pres du Roi & entre eux deux acrochant a eux roial poair sur le Roi ses Ministres & le guyement de son roialme a deshonour du Roi embleissement de la Corone & destruction du roialme des graundz & du poeple & fesoient les malveistez desouz escriptes en compassant desloigner le coer nostre Seigneur le Roi des Piers de la terre pur avoir entre deux soul le gouvernement du roialme.

En primes qe Sire Hugh le Despenfer le fitz feust corouce devers le Roi & sur ceo corouce fist une bille sur la quele bille il voleit aver en alliance de Sire John Giffard de Brymmesfeld Sire Richard de Greye & dautres davoir mene le Roi per aspertee a faire sa volonte issint qen lui ne remist mie qil ne le eust fait La teneur de la bille sensuit souzescrit.

“ Homage & serement de ligeaunce est plus per reson de la Corone qe per reson de la persone le Roi & plus se lie a la Corone qe a la persone & ceo piert qavant qe lestat de la Corone soit descendu nulle ligeaunce est a la persone regardant. Dount si le Roi per cas ne soi mesne per reson en droit de la Corone les liges sont lies per serement fait a la Corone de remener le Roi & lestat de la Corone per reson & autrement ne seroit point le serement tenuz Ore fait a demaundre coment lem doit mener le Roi ou per seute de leie ou per aspertee Per seute de leie ne lui poet homme pas redrescer qar il naverait pas Juges si ce ne fait depart le Roi en quele si la volonte le Roi ne soit accordante a reson si naverait il forsque erreur maintenu & conferme.”

“ Dount il convient pur le serement sauver qe quant le Roi ne voet chose redrescer & oustier qest pur le comune poeple malveis & damageous pur la corone a juger est qe la chose soit ouste per aspertee qil est lie per son serement de gouverner son poeple & ses liges & ses liges sont liez de gouverner en eide de lui & en defaut de lui.”

Et

Cotton MS.

Et auxint per leur covyne & malveistes mesnerent & mal counseillerent nostre Seigneur le Roi si que a sa presence quel il doit de son dever monstrier a les grandz & a son poeple & a les graces & droit queux requerroint respoudre ne le fist point forsque a la volonte & a la taille les dites Sire Hugh & Sire Hugh en oustantz le Roi de son dever countre son serement & les coers des grandz & du poeple de leur Seigneur lige.

Auxint mesmes ceux per leur faux covyne ne soeffront pas les grandz du roialme ne les bones counseillers le Roi parler ne approcher le Roi pur lui bien counseiller ne le Roi parler a eux forsque en la presence & le oie les dites Sire Hugh & Sire Hugh ou lun deux & a leur volonte & selonc leur taille & chose qils voillent en rebotant les grandz & les bones counseillers le Roi de leur bone volonte vers leur Seigneur lige & acrochant a eux roial poer Meistrie & sovereinte sur la persone le Roi au grant deshonour & peril du Roi & de la Corone & de son roialme.

Auxint mesmes ceux pur atteindre a leur malveistes & covestiez a desheritaunce des grandz de la terre & destruction du poeple ousterent bones & convenables Ministres qi furent mys per assent & mistrent autres faux & malveis de leur covine qi ne soeffrent droit estre fait & Viscountes Eschetours Conestables des Chasteaux & autres en les offices du Roi nient convenables pur le Roi ne pur le poeple & fesoient mettre Justices nient conssantz en leis de la terre doier & terminer les choses touchantz les grandz & le poeple du roialme sicome le dit Sire Hugh le pere Sire Rauf de Basset Sire Rauf Camoys & Sire John Juge & autres leur aliez & Jurez especialment & per covyne des tieux Ministres & leur faux procurours & fauteurs fausement fesoient enditer per faux Jurours de leur alliaunce les Piers de la terre Cest assavoir le Conte de Hereford Monf' John Giffard de Brymsfeld & Monf' Robert de Mouhaut & autres bones gentz pur covetise davoir leur terres & issint ceo que deust estre a la maintenaunce du pees & bones & punissement des malveis mesnerent a desheritaunce des grandz & destruction du poeple.

Auxint fausement & malveisement counseillerent nostre Seigneur le Roi daler a Chivalx & as armes vers les parties de Gloucestre & lui firent chivaucher & ses gentz armez en celles parties a courre sur ses bones gentz countre la fourme de la graunt chartre & les garder des Piers de la terre & issint per leur faux et malveis counseils volent avoir meu guerre en la terre a destruction de seinte eglise & du poeple pur leur querele propre.

Auxint la ou le Counte de Hereford & le Seigneur de Wygemore comaundement du Roi assignez daler de guerre sur Thlewelyn Bren qi fuist leve encountre le Roi en Glamorgan taunt come les terres furent en la mein le Roi per la morte le Counte de Gloucestre le dit Thlewelyn se rendi a les ditz Seignurs a la volonte le Roi en sa grace & ceux Seignurs lui promistrent bone grace & sur tiel condition le recoverent & lui liverent a nostre Seigneur le Roi. Et nostre Seigneur le Roi en tiele fourme lui receust & puis tanqe come les ditz Seignurs furent hors de la terre les ditz Sire Hugh le fitz & Sire Hugh le pere qavoient accroche roial poer sicome desuis est dit pristrent le dit Thlewelyn & lui mesnerent a Kaerdif puis que Sire Hugh le fitz fust seisi illoques de sa propartie & per leur covaigne empernant jurisdiction la ou null en ceo cas ne poent per reson avoir & lui firent illoques treynner pendre decoller & quartrover felonessment pur chose faite en temps le Roi & ensi purpernant roial poer & jurisdiction qappendoit a la Corone en desheritaunce de la Corone & a deshonour de nostre Seigneur le Roi & des dites Seignurs de Hereford & de Mortimer & en malveis ensaumple & grant peril per cas en temps avenir. Et auxint mal counseillant nostre Seigneur le Roi de prendre en sa main les terres & les chateux Sire Hugh Daudele le fitz & le forjurerent des ses terres saunz due proces selonc leie de la terre per covetise davoir accroche au dit Sire Hugh le Despenier le fitz celes terres & per autres faux compassementz la entier del Counte de Gloucestre en desheritaunce des piers de la terre.

Auxint la ou nostre Seigneur le Roi per ses lettres patentes desouz son graunt seal en plein parlement a Westm' graunta a Counte de Warrewyk qe si mort lui avenist qe ses executours puissent avoir ses terres tanqe al age son Heir le quel graunt puis la mort le dit Counte le Roi conferma a son parlement a Nicole a la requeste & per assent des Piers de la terre le dit Sire Hugh le pere per maintenaunce abette & procurement le dit Sire Hugh son fitz fist nostre Seigneur le Roi repeller cel fait saunz encheson & bailler au dit Sire Hugh le Pere pur son propre profit la garde de mesmes celes terres & issint desefant per leur malveis conseil ceo qe le Roi leur avoit graunte en ses parlamentz per son bon conseil & per assent des piers de la terre a deshonour du Roi & encountre droit & reson.

Auxint mesmes ceux nount pas soeffert nostre Seigneur le Roi prendre resonables fines des Piers de la terre & autres qi sont entre son see auxi come ad este usee einz ces heures met pur covetise datteindre a tieux terres per poer roial a eux accroche ount fait mettre en tieux busoignes noundues empeschement surmettantz les terres estre forsfaizt come de Monf' John de Monbray pur les terres de Gower & des autres a damage & deshonour nostre Seigneur le Roi & countre le leie de la terre en desheritaunce des grandz & des autres du roialme ensi fesaunt le Roi veer en parlement encountre son serement.

Auxint par leur malveis covetise & per poer roial a eux accroche ne suffirent nostre Seigneur le Roi doier ne droit faire as grandz de la terre sur le demonstraunce qils fesoient a lui pur lui & pur eux de la desheritaunce de la Corone et deux touchant les terres qe furent as Templiers. Et issint per poair roial a eux acroche ont ils mesme nostre Seigneur le Roi son conseil & ses places qe des choses touchantz eux ou leur aliez ount empris & embrace per eux qe droit ne poet estre fait forsque a leur volonte & a damage & a deshonour nostre Seigneur Roi & peril de son serement & disheritaunce & destruction ne plusours grandz du poeple de son roialme. Et auxint les Esluz as Evesques Abbes Priories qi doivent estre droit reiceux de nostre Seigneur le Roi la ou ils sont en due fourme esluz ne poent approcher a nostre Seigneur Roi ne ove lui parler de quere sa grace tanqe ils avoient fait fine & tret Sire Hugh le filz a sa volonte.

Cotton MS.

Ne nul qe eust graunte a quere de nostre Seignur le Roi ne poet a nul graunt atteindre avant qil avoit fait fine a lui. Estre ceo la ou John de Latchelegh & autres furent agardez a la prisone pur un trespas qils avoient fait a la Dame de Merk a damage de la dite Dame de Merk C. Marz dount furent atteintz devant Monf. Robert de Maddingle & ses compagnons Justices assignes a oier & terminer cel trespas & le dit John fust en la prisone de Colecestre par lagard suisdite Sire Hugh le fitz accrochant a lui roial poer amena le dit John hors de la prisone countre leie de terre einz qil avoit faite gree a la dite dame des damages avantdites & lui fist vendre sa terre a lui & a lever sur ceo une fine. Les queux malveistes susescritz sont notoires et verrois sicome treuve est per examenement des Countes Barouns & autres Pieres de la terre.

Par quoi noz Pieres de la terre Countes et Barouns en la presence nostre Seignur le Roi agardons qe Sire Hugh le Despenfer le fitz & Sire Hugh le pere soient desheritez a touz jours come desheritours de la Corone & enemys du Roi & de son poeple & qils soient del tout exiles hors du roialme Dengleterre faunz retourner en nul temps si ceo ne soit de lassent nostre Seignur le Roi & de lassent des Prelates Countes et Barouns & ce en parlement duement somons. Et les donons port a Dovorr & nul part ailleurs a voidre & a passer hors du roialme Dengleterre entre cy & la feste de seint John le Baptiste preschein avenir ceo jour acounte. Et si les dites Sire Hugh & Sire Hugh demorgent en la roialme Dengleterre outre le dit jour qe done lour est de voider & de passer come desuis est dit ou qapres le dit jour retournent adonques soit fait deux come des enemys du Roi & de roialme.

Ne quis occasionetur pro felonis seu transgressionibus factis in prosecutione Hugonis le Despenfer patris et filii.

COME nadgayres plusours grandes du roialme surmeissent a Sir Hugh le Despenfer le fitz et Sir Hugh le Despenfer le pere plusours malveistes par eux faitz encountre lestat nostre Seignur le Roy et de sa corone et desheritance des grandes et destruction du poeple. Et pour fuer celles malveistes, et atteindre par force, que par proces de la ley ne poient estre atteintz, pur ceo que les avandites Sir Hugh & Sir Hugh avoient accroche a eux royal poiar en plusours maneres; les dites grandes se fussent entrelies par serment escriptz et en autre maner sans le conge nostre Seignur le Roi, et puis en pursuant les dits Hugh et Hugh et lour allies et adherantz a eux, les dites grandes et autres chivauchèrent as baners displayes des armes le Roy et de lour armes, et pristerent et occuperent chasteux villes manoirs teres et tenements biens et chateux, et auxint pristerent et emprisonnerent gentz de la ligeance le Roy et autres, et ascuns reinterent, et ascuns tuerent, et autres plusours choses fesoient, en destruantz les ditz Hugh et Hugh et lour allies et autres en Engleterre Wales et en la Marche; dount ascuns choses purront estre dits trespases, et ascuns felonies. Et les ditz Hugh et Hugh en le Parlement nostre Seignur le Roy, somons a Westm^a a trois semaines apres la nativite de Seint John le Baptiste lan de son regne quinzeme, pur les ditz malveistes fussent forejuges et exules du roialme par agarde des Pieres de la terre. Et les suisditz grandes en le dit parlement monstraient a nostre Seignur le Roy, qui les choses faites en la pursuite des ditz Hugh et Hugh par tieles causes de necessite ne doivent estre redressies ne punis par rigour de leye, ne poient, sans faire trop grand trouble, ou parcase, que par serroit, guerre en la terre; et priaissent nostre Seignur, que de tous alliances et trespases et felonies fussent quites a tous jours, pur bien de la peax, pur guerre eschuer, et pur ires et rancours asswager, et pur unite faire en la terre, et que nostre Seignur le Roy puisse le pluys entierement avoir les coeurs et les volutees des grandes et de son poeple, pur ses terres mainteyner et defender, et ses enemies guerroyer et grever. Accorde est et assensus en le dit parlement nostre Seignur le Roy, et par Prelates Countz et Barons et la Commen du roialme illoeques al mandement nostre Seignur le Roy assemble que nul, de quel estate ou condition que il soit, pur alliance quel temps que il soit fait par serment escript ou en autre manere, ne pur chivauchez faiz a baner displaye darmes du Roy ou dautre, ne prise occupation ou detinue des chasteux villes manoirs terres tenements biens et chateux, prise emprisonnement ou rauncener la gent de la ligeance le Roy, ou dautres homicides robberies felonies ou autres choses, que purront estre notes as trespases ou as felonies, faitz contre la pees le Roy par les ditz grandes lour allies ou lour adherentes en la pursuite avandite puis le primer jour de Mars darrein passe jesque a Mercuridi prochein apres la feast de lassumption de nostre dame, cest ascavoir le xix jour de August prochein ensuant, soit appelle ne challenge, prise ne emprisonne, nempeche moleste ne greve, nen jugement mesme, par le Roy ne par autres, a la suite le Roy ne a la suite dautre, que quil soit, en la courte le Roy ne nul part ailleurs: mez que de tous tielx trespases et felonies soient quites par cel accorde et assent. Sauve tous jours as tous, forpris les ditz Hugh et Hugh, action et reson davoir et recoverer lour chasteux villes manours terres tenements gardes et mariages, selonc les leies et usages ceo en arriere usez, sans punishment devers le Roy, ou damage recoverer vers partie, du temps avantdit.

Auxint est accorde et assensus, que les ditz grandes, fils voillent pur eux et pur toutz autrez quex eux en la serement de lour foialte fait au Roy vouldrent teimogner entre cy et le fest de Saint Michel prochein a venir par lour lettres patentz au Roy et a son Chancelier que ils seurent de lour adherance et lour compaignie en le dit pursuite, eient charters severaux desus le grande seale en la forme suisdit, de les choses suisdit.

^a Vet. Stit. secunda pars.

Forma

Forma chartarum prosequentibus Hugh le Despenser patrem et filium concessarum.

EDWARD par la grace de Dieu Roy Dengeleterre Seignur Direlande e Duke Daquitayn a tous ses bailiffes et soialx as queux cestes presents lettres vendront salut. Saches que come en ceste nostre present Parlement tenu a Westm' a trois semaines de la nativite de Seynt John le Baptiste procheime passe par Nous et par Prelates Countz Barons et la Comen de nostre Royalme, illoques par nostre mandement assemblez, accorde soit et assentu, que nul, de quel estate ou condition que il soit, pur alliance quel temps que il soit fait par serement escripte ou en autre manere ne pur prise occupation on detinue des chasteux villes manours tetres tenements biens ou chateux, prise emprisonner au ranceoner des gentes de nostre ligeance ou dautres, homicides robberies felonies, ou autres choses, que purront estre notes as trespases ou as felonies, faitz contre nostre peax par plusours grandes de nostre Royalme lour allies et lour adherentes eu un poursuite, que nadgaires fesoient par certaines enchesons contre Sir Hugh le Despenser le fitz et Sir Hugh le Despenser le pere puis le primer jour de Marche darrein passe jesque a Mercredi prochein apres la feste de l'assumption de nostre dame, cest ascavoir le xix jour Daugust prochein ensuant, soit appelle ne challenge, prise ne emprisonne, empesche moleste ne greve, ne en jugement mesne, par nous ne par autre, a nostre suite ne a la suite dautri, qui que il soit, en nostre courte ne nul part aillours: mes que de tous tielx trespases et felonies soient quites par cest accord et assent. Sauves tous jours as tous, forspris les dits Hugh et Hugh, action et reason davoit et recoverer lour chasteux villes manours terres tenements gardes et mariages, solonc les leies et les usages ceo en arriere usees, sans punishment devers nous, ou damage recoverer vers partie, du temps avantdit; sicome en les dites accorde et assent puis pleyne est contenu. Nous voillants mesmes ceux accorde et assent estre tenus et gardes en tous choses, volons que nostre soial et loyal H. de B. counte de Hereford et de Essex un des dits grandes pur alliance, quel temps que ceo soit, par serement escripte ou en autre maner, ne pur chose faite en la dit poursuite dedeins la dit temps, ne soit appelle ne challenge, pris nemprison, empesche moleste ne greve, nen jugement mesne, par nous ne par autre, a nostre suite nasuite dautri, qui quil soit, en nostre court ne nul part aillours, contre la forme de les accorde et assent avantdit. En tesmoignance des quels choses Nous avons fait faire cestes nos lettres patentes. Done a Westm' le xx jour Daugust lan de nostre reigne xv.

A Statute revoking the Pardon granted to the Pursuers of the Despensers, made Anno 15 EDW. II. and Anno Dom. 1322^b.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 32. D.

COM en le parlement nostre seignur le Roi EDWARD filz au Roi EDWARD somons a Westmonster a trois semaines de la nativite seint Johan le Baptiste lan de son regne xv^{mo} a la priere Humfrei de Bohun adones Counte de Hereford & des plusours autres grantz de roialme feut assentu & acorde qe nul de quel estat ou condicion qil fut por alliance quen temps qe ceo estoit fait par serment escript ou en autre manere ne por chivauche fait a banere desus des armes le Roi ou dautri ne por prise occupation ne detenue des chasteux villes manours terres tenementz biens ou chateux prise emprisonnement ou raungcour des gentz de la ligeance le Roi ou dautres homicides roberies felonies ou autres choses ne porreient estre notees a trespas ou felonies faites contre la pees le Roi par les ditz grantz lour allies ou lour aherdantz en pursuant & destruant Hugh le Despenser le fil & Hugh le Despenser le pere & lour allies & aherdantz puis le primer jour de Marz lan du regne le dit nostre seignur le Roi xiiij jesques le xix. jour d'Austre prochein suant ne fut appelez ne chalengez pris nemprisonnez empechez molestez ne grevez ne en jugement menez par le Roi ne par autre a la sute le Roi ne a sute dautri qi qil fust en la Court le Roi ne nul part aillours mes qe des touz tieux trespas & felonies fussent quites. Et puis au dit nostre seignur le Roi a son parlement somons a Everwyk a treis semaines de la Pask lan de son regne xv. susdit monstre lui fut par Prelatz Countes Barons Chivalers des Countes & la commun de son roialme illoqs assemblez par son mandement qe les ditz estatut ordenance purveance & acquitance estoient peccherousement & torce-nousement faitz & grantz contre reison & commune droit & contre le serment nostre seignur le Roi qil fit a son coronement & qe lassent qe eux fessoient as ditz estatut ordenance purveance & acquitance estoit faite por doute de la grante force que les ditz Counte de Hereford & les autres grantz entralliez sodeinement menerent au dit parlement de Westmonstr' as chevaux & armes in affrei & bassement de tut le people & qe eux ne eussent as ditz estatut ordenance purveance & acquitance assentu en nule manere si non par encheson de la dite force outrajouse & nondue par quoi y prierent nostre seignur le Roy qe por salut de sa alme & de lour almes il seit venir devant lui en dit parlement somons & tenuz a Everwyk la tenour des ditz estatut ordenance porveance & acquitance & les fait examiner repeller & de tut anentir. Et nostre seignur le Roi a lour requeste fit venir en dit parlement devant lui la tenour des ditz estatut ordenance porveance & aquitance en les paroles qe sensuont. Come nadgaires plusours grontz du roialme seimeif-sent a fire Hugh le Despenser le fi z & fire Hugh le Despenser le pier plusours mauveisteez par eux faites contre lestat de nostre seignur le Roi & de sa corone & a disheritance des grantz & destruction du poeple

D 2

& a

^b From Mr. Serjeant Hawkins's Edition.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

& a parfaire coles malveistees & attendre par force que par proces de lei ne poient estre atteinz por ceo qe les avantditz Hugh & Hugh avoient acroche a eux reale poer en plusieurs maneres des ditz grantz se fussent entreallez par sermentz escritz & en autre manere saunz coneise nostre seigneur le Roi & puis enpurvant les dit Hugh & Hugh & leur alliez & aherdantz a eux les ditz grantz & autres chivachassent as baneres despliez des armes le Roi & de leur armes & pristrent & occuperent chasteux villes manoirs terres tenementz biens & chateux a aussint pristrent & emprisonnerent genz de la ligeance le Roi & autres & aucuns rendrent & aucuns tuerent & autres plusieurs choses fesoient endestruantz les ditz Hugh & Hugh & leur alliez & autres en Engleterre en Gales & en la Marche dont aucunes choses porreient estre dites trespas & aucunes felonies & les dit Hugh & Hugh en le parlement nostre seigneur le Roi somons a Westmonstre a treis semeins apres la feste de la nativite seint Johan le Baptiste lan de son regne xv^{me} por les dites malveistees fussent forjugez & exilez du roialme par agard des tutz pieres de la terre & lez susditz grantz en dit parlement monstrassent a nostre seigneur le Roi qe les choses faites en la presence des ditz Hugh & Hugh par tiele cause de necessite devoient estre adreseees ne punitz par reddour de lei ne poient saunz faire trop grant trouble ou par cas qe pis seroit guerre en la terre priaissent a nostre seigneur le Roi qe de touz alliances trespas & felonies fussent quites a touz jours. Por bien de pees & por guerre eschuire & por ires & rancoures assuager & por unite faire en la terre & qe nostre seigneur le Roi peusse le plus entierelement aver les quers & les volutees dez grantz & de son poeple per ses terres maintenir & defendre & ses enemis guerroyer & grever accorde est & assentu en dit parlement par nostre seigneur le Roi & par Prelatz Countes Barons & la commune du roialme illoeqs a mandement le Roi assemblez qe nul de quel estat ou condicion qil soit por alliance quen temps qe ceo soit fait par serment escrit ou en autre manere ne por chivache fait a banere desplie des armes le Roi ou dautre ne por prise occupation ou detenue des chasteux villes manoirs terres tenementz biens ou chateux prise emprisonnement ou rancour des gentz de la ligeance le Roi ou dautres homicides roberies felonies ou autres choses qe porront estre notees a trespas ou a felonies faites contre le pees le Roi par les ditz grantz leur alliez ou leur aherdantz en la presence avandite puis le primer jour de Marz darcin passe jesus in Meskerdy prochain apres la feste del Assumption nostre dame cest assavoir le xix jour d'Aust prochain suant soit appelez ne challengez pris n'emprisonnez empechez molestez ne grevez ne en jugement menez par le Roi ne par autre a la suite le Roi ne a la suite dautri qi qil soit en la Court le Roi ne nule part ailours mes qe de touz touz trespas & felonies soient quites par cest acord & assent sauvee touz jours a touz forpris les ditz Hugh & Hugh action & reson daver & recoverer leur chasteux villes manoirs terres tenementz gardes & mariages solonc les leis & les usages or a enarere usees saunz punissement devers le Roi ou damage recoverir devers parties du temps avantdit. Et aussint est accorde & assentu qe les ditz grantz fil voillent por eux & pour touz autres queux eux en la ferment de lur seute faite au Roi vidront tesmoigner entre cy & la feste seint Michel prochain avenir par leur lettres patentes au Roi ou son Chaunceller qil faire de leur aherdance & leur compaignie en la dite peruite eient chartres severales desouth le grant seal la Roi en la fourme susdite des choses susdites. Les queux estatut ordenance purveance & acquitance illoqs rehercez & examinez en presence des Prelatz Countes Barons Chivalers des Countez & le communz du roialme au dit parlement d'Everwyk esseantz trove fu qe ceux estatute ordenance purveance & acquitance se fesoient contre reson & commune droit & contre le serment le Roi fait a son coronement & contre la tenour de la grante chartre des franchises d'Engleterre la quele est affirme par sentence de comenge & en la quele est contenuz qe le Roi ne niera ne delaira a nuly droit ne justice & qe la dite acquitance estoit grantee plus en boudour & favour de messieurs & distourbours de la pees & de felonies trespas and malveistees faire qe por remedie & adreusement de tort. Par quoi nostre seigneur le Roi eant regarde as les choses susdites & a ceo qe le dit Counte de Hereford & les autres entreallez vendrent au dit parlement de Westmonstr' nondument as chevaus & as armes & la tout leur force de la quele il ne fu pas devant aparceu & ensement qe la dite acquitance se fit a displeissance & grant deshonour de lui & embleissement de sa real dignite et en offense dautri droit & qil ne poeit adoncs arester la dit force si sodienement par droit faire sicome a lui appendoit qe suite dautri ne devoit il ne poeit relever ne pardonner saunz tort faire & auxi chargantz le conseil & la requeste des ditz Prelatz Countes Barons Chivalers des Countez de la commune du roialme fait en cest partie pur salut de sa alme & de leur almes & qe bien appendoit a lui & a sa real dignite & devoit si grante faite torcenouse & perilous redresser duement & ja avoit anienti & defait par assent des Prelatz Countes Barons Chivalers des Countes & la Commune du roialme au dit parlement d'Everwyk le dit agard fait pur les ditz Counte de Hereford & les autres entreallez contre les ditz Hugh & Hugh de leur exil & desheritance & de totes choses tochautes le dit agard en touz pointz par jugement rendu au dit parlement d'Everwyk & meismes ceux Hugh & Hugh avoit remis & reconseile pleinement a soi & a sa pees & ajuge a tiel estat qe eux avoient e en tiel estat come eux estoient avant le dit agard fait contre eux au dit parlement de Westmonstre en toutz pointz par causes resonables loials & suffisantes par quoi les ditz Hugh & Hugh & leur alliez & aherdantz & autres as queux les ditz Counte de Hereford & les autres entreallez firon les dites felonies & trespas des queux il devient aver leur recoverer solonc les leis & les usages du roialme a fuire vers touz qe a eux ount trespasse come est susdite tiele suite ne porront duement faire si les ditz estatut ordenance purveance & acquitance des felonies & trespas ne fussent repelez & anientez & ensement le dit dit nostre seigneur le Roi regardant qe les ditz estatut ordenance purveance & acquitance torcenousement se fesoient par force come est susdit & non pas de sa volonte dount il fit protestacion adoncs a Westmonstre en presence de aucuns Prelatz Countes Barons & autres grantz qe de son gre les ditz estatut ordenance purveance & acquitance ne estoient grantez ne assentu nostre seigneur le Roi par les causes susdites & pur toller malveis exemples de tieux mals du temps avenir en son dit plein parlement a Everwyk de son poer real par le conseil & lassent des Prelatz Countes Barons Chivalers des Countez & le com-

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

mun du roialme illoqs assemblez par son mandement les ditz estatut ordenance purveance & toutes les acquitances a quicumqes perſones faites par les ditz estatut ordenance & purveance acord & assent repele & anient a touz jours come chose faite contre reson lei & usage de son roialme & en prejudice de lui & de sa corone & de sa reale dignite & voet & commaunde de quant qui est contenuz en les ditz estatut ordenance & purveance & quant qe est enroule en les plez de sa court de les ditz estatut ordenance purveance & acquitance soit chancellez & anientez por touz jours & qe chescun eit sa action fuite & quant qe lei lui donne non contrestant les estatut ordenance purveance assent acord & acquitances avantditz & qe par cele estatut ordenance purveance assent accord & acquitance nul ne soit covert aide ne defendu en nul point.

REX Justiciariis suis de Banco salutem. Quedam statutum ordinationem providentiam & acquietantiam nuper in parlamento nostro apud Westm' a die nativit' sancti Johannis Baptiste proximo preterito in tres septimanas convocato ad prosecutionem Humfridi de Bohun tunc comitis Hereford' & Essex' & aliorum magnatum de regno nostro facta & quibus secta aliorum per nos minus provide remissa fuit & alii errores multiplices intervenerunt in presenti parlamento nostro apud Eborum a die Pasche prox' preterito in tres septimanas convocato de communi consilio prelatorum comitum baronum & aliorum procerum regni nostri ibidem existentium revocaverimus & adnullaverimus easdemque revocationem & adnullationem vobis sub sigillo nostro duximus transmittend' mandantes quod eas coram vobis in banco predicto legi publicari & in rotulis ejusdem banci irrotulari & predicta statuta ordinationem providentiam & acquietantiam que nuper vobis misimus sub sigillo nostro in banco predicto publicand' & irrotuland' cancellari & adnullari faciatis. T. R. apud Ebor. xx. die Maii.

Per ipsum Regem.

Eodem modo scribitur Henrico le Scrop & sociis suis Justiciariis Regis ad placita coram Rege tenenda assignatis. Teste Rege ut supra.

Eodem modo scribitur Thesaurario & Baronibus de Scaccario. T. R. ut supra.

*A Statute revoking an Establishment of the Household, made Anno 16 EDW. II.
Anno. Dom. 1323^a.*

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 31.

COME nostre seigneur le Roi EDWARD fitz au Roi EDWARD le sezime jour de Mars lan de son regne tierz al honour de Dieu & pur le bien de lui & de son roialme eust grantez as prelatz countes & barons de son roialme queux peussent eslire certaines perſones des Prelatz Countes & Barons & des autres loiaux queux leur sembleroient suffisantz de appeller a eux per ordener & establir lestat del hostel nostre dit seigneur le Roi & de son realme solonc droit & reson & en tiele manere qe leur ordenances feussent faites al honour de Dieu & al honour & profit de seint eglise & al honour du dit Roi & a son profit & au profit de son poeple solonc droit et reson et le serement qe nostre dit seigneur le Roi fist a son Couronnement et Lercevesque de Canterbirs Primat de tot Engleterre Evescques Countes et Barons a ceo eslutz eussent fait askunes ordenaunces qe comencent issint EDWARD par le grace de Dieu Roi d Engleterre seigneur d Irland & ducs d Aquitaine as touz ceuz as queux cestes lettres vendront salut. Sachez qe come le xvij^{me} jour de Marz lan de nostre regne tierz al honour de Dieu &c. et finissent issint Done a Loundres le quint jour d'Octobr lan de nostre regne quint. Les queles ordenances le dit nostre seigneur le Roi a son parlement a Everwyk a treis semeignes de Pask lan de son regne quinzime par Prelatz Countes et Barons entre queux furent touz le plus des ditz ordenours q' adoncs furent en vie et par le commun de roialme illoeqs par son maundement assemblez fist rehercer et examiner. Et pur ceo qe par cel examenement trove feust en dit parlement qe par les choses issint ordenees le poair real nostre dit seigneur le Roi feust restreine en plusors choses cointre devoir enblemissment de sa seignurie reale et encountre lestat de la coronne et auxi per ce qe en temps passe par teles ordenances et purveaunces faites par les suggetz sur le poaire real des auncestres nostre seigneur le Roi troubles & guerres souvent avenuz en roialme par quoi la terre ad este en peril accorde est et establi au dit parlement par nostre seigneur le Roi et par les ditz Prelatz Countes et Barons et tote la commune du roialme a cel parlement assemblez qe totes les choses par les ditz ordenours ordenees et contenues en les dites ordenaunces desoremes pur le temps avenir cessent et perdent noun force vertue et effect a touz jours les estatutz et establissementz faitz duement par nostre seigneur le Roi et ses auncestres avaunt les dites ordenances demorantz en leur force et qe desore james en nul temp nules manere des ordenaunces ne perveaunces faites par les suggetz nostre seigneur le Roi ou de ses heirs par quele poair ou commission qe ceo soit sur le poair real de nostre seigneur le Roi ou de ses heirs ou cointre lestat nostre dit seigneur le Roi ou de ses heirs on cointre lestat de la Coronne soient nulles et de nule manere de value ne de force Mes les choses qe serrount a establir pur lestat de nostre seigneur le Roi et de ses heirs et pur lestat du roialme et du poeple soient tretes accordees establies en parlement par nostre seigneur le Roi et par lassent des Prelatz Countes et Barons et la communalte du roialme auxint come ad este acustume cea enarere.

R E X

^a From Mr. Serjeant Hawkins's Edition.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

REX vic' Ebor. salutem. Cum nos quasdam ordinationes per quosdam prelatos comites & barones regni nostri ad hoc electos nuper factas in parlamento nostro apud Ebor. a die Pasche in tres septimanas anno regni nostri quintodecimo convocato per prelatos comites barones proceres & communitatem dicti regni ibidem existentes recitari & examinari fecerimus & ex certis causis per examinationem illam compertis ad dictum parlamentum nostrum per nos & dictos prelatos comites barones proceres & communitatem concordatum sit & statutum quod omnia per predictos ordinatores ordinata & in ordinationibus predictis contenta pro tempore futuro cellent & nomen robur virtutem & effectum amittant imperpetuum statutis & stabilimentis per nos vel progenitores nostros ante consecutionem dictarum ordinationum debite factis in eorum robore permanentibus prout in statuto in dicto parlamento nostro super premissis edito quod tibi mittimus sub sigillo nostro in forma patenti consignatum plenius continetur tibi precipimus firmiter injungentes quod statutum illud in pleno comitatu tuo legi & publicari & omnia & singula in eo contenta quantum ad te pertinet facias observari predictis statutis & stabilimentis antea editis in eorum robore permanentibus ut est dictum. T. R. apud Ebor xix die Maii.

Per ipsum Regem.

*Eodem modo scribitur singulis vicecomitibus per Angliam.**A Statute of Estreates, made Anno 16 Edw. II. and Anno Dom. 1323.**Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 30 D.*

LES Roi a nos chiers William de Ayremynn gardein des roules de nostre Chauncellerie & a ses compaignouns gardeins de nostre grant seal saluz. Nous vous enveoms une forme remembre en un escrovet enclos dedeins cestes par nous & nostre conseil ordeinee solonc la quele les estreates de nostre Chauncellerie qe serrount annuelment liveres a nostre Eschequer devient desore estre faites. Et voloms & vos chargeoms qe meisme cele forme facez entrer en voz roules & desoremes garder & tenir en feisaunt les estreates avantdites. A ceos vous enveoms un autre escrovet enclos dedeinz meismes noz lettres en la quele est contenuz coment Justices & enquerrours devient liverer leur estretez a meisme nostre Eschequer. Et vous mandoms qe entenduz ceo qest contenuz en meismes lescrovetz facez maunders noz brefs as Justices & as autres de faire ceo qe deinz est contenuz en due fourme. Done souz nostre prive seal a Cowyk le ix. jour de Juyn lan de nostre regne xvieme.

PUR la desturbance qil y ad eu en ces heures sur les accomptes nes viscountes al Eschequer de ceo qe en lestrete des roules de la Chauncellerie qe y ad est annuelmen livere al Eschequer les comptes ount este entremelliez le Roi voet qe desore lestrete soit fait en le manere qe sensuit.

Primerement soient entrez les fines qe plus sovenerement avenent come pur briefs avoir & totes autres fins ou la summe en deners est expresse & totes tieux manere de fines dun counte de tut lan soient escritz par eux en un lieu & par ordre de priorite selonc seo qe les fines serrount entreez en les roules & auxint des touz les autres countees generalment quant que touche ensuit un countee & pur plus prestement aver recours as roules si rien en temps avenir soit en enwer de summe ou dautre lettre trove en lestrete soit la date de jour quant la fine fust faite entre en lestrete livere al Eschequer.

Et procheinement apres tieux fines soient entrez chartres lettres patentes ou commissiions dunt ferme ou rente annuele est due au Roi ou acomptes soient arendre a ceo par comptes seferralment en prest manere.

Item apres ceo les homages & seautees dount reliveez sont a demander & les briefs de Diem clausit extremum & autres choses ou summe nest mie expresse ne annuele demaunde afaire.

Item en meisme lestrete soient entrez les chartres de don dount le Roi doit service avoir qe la court peusse aviser avisement quant a relefs & le service demaunder a temps.

Item soient entrez en meisme lestretez les nouns de touz ceaux qe cel an averount este assignez a chose oir enquere ou faire dount fyn amerciement ou autre profit appendaunt au Roi purra par cas ou devera fourdre illi qe home peusse savor a qi home devera maunder pur les estreates deliverer.

Et a la fine del estrete les reddisseines a fourcharge de pasture come en ces heures.

Pur ceo qe Justices enquerrours ou autres qe sont assignez a diverses besoignes oier & deliverer en reaume devient annuelment deliverer al Eschequer leur estreates des fines & amerciementz faits & taxez devant eux & de totes autres choses des meismes les besoignes issautes qe au Roi appendent issint qil empuisse de ceo estre duement respondu. Et sovent avient qe plosours tieles estretez sont si longement detenuz avant queles soient liveriez au dit Eschequer qe le Roi en ad eu de ceo par plosours enchecons grauntz damages & en temps son piere ordeine feust entre autres choses qe Justices & enquerrours qi qils fuissent & autres qe eussent estretez a liverer al Eschequer les eussent fait liverer de an en an a la seint Michel Et Justices de eyre meintenaunt leur estreates de meisme de eyre si tost come en eux le eussent fini soit desore tel ordeinement tenu & par brief expressement maunde & les Justices de lun Baunk & de lau re & gardein de la foreste de cea Trente & de la qe chescun de eux le faite de choie qe touche leur office.

Item

* This is printed in the Secunda pars veterum statutorum, and in Mr. Serjeant Hawkins's Edition.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

Item soit le Seneschal de Houstiel le Roi quest ou pur temps serra comaunde & charge depar le Roi a delivrer annuellement au Tresorier del Eschequer qi est ou par temps serra estretes distinctement & pleynement faites des fyns amerciementz islues forfaitz & de totes maneres dautres profitz fourdauntz al oeps le Roi des pleez ou queeles tenuz & oyz devant le dit Seneschal & Marefchaulz du dit Houstiel & qe ceo soit fait deux foith en lan a la cluse Pasqe & lendemeyn feint Michel.

Item soit charge & comande le clerk du marchee & des mesurors a delivrer ses estretes de ceo qe tuche son office en la fourme desusdite.

Item le gardein del aunage livre au Tresorier al Eschequer annuellement les estretes de son office qe distinctement conteignent totes les defautes qil avera trove par tut en reaume ou draps countre assise & ou & quant & a qi les draps sount qil trove countre lassise & le pris & a qi il les avera liverree & ou & quant & par quel garaunt.

Item soit le botiller le Roi quest ou pur temps serra charge desore qe tuz les vins qil purveera al oeps le Roi par lui ou par ses attornez en quel lieu qe ceo soit quil les face purveer par vewe des bones gentz de la ville ou la purveance avendra destre faite issint tote feth qe aumeyns la purveyaunce soit tesmoigne par deux hommes des mieuz vauiz de meisme le lieu. Et sil aveigne qe ceo soit en port ou il ount taillours de la custume le Roi adonqe soit par eux tesmoigne.

Et ne soit nul custumer desore lieu tenant le botiller taunt come il soit entendant a la custume garder.

Et face le botiller qest our pur temps serra par lui ou par ses lieux tenauntz mettre en rouse tutz ses achatz en ceste manere Cest asavoir quantz de toneux de qi ou des quex achate & ou & quant & par vewe des queux.

Item face enrouler les vyny des prises en meisme la manere quaut a nombre & tesmoignaunce & persones de queux la prise se avera faite & ou & quaut.

Et soient chargez tuz les custumers dEngleterre solonc ceo qe eux sont assignez a coiller la custume par certeynes boundes qe eux annuellement certifient au Tresorier & Barons deuz feth en lan a la quinzeme de Pasqe & a la quinzeyne de seint Michel quant de niefs averount arivez deinz lour boundes denz les temps chargez des vins & dount les niefs sount & a qi eles sount & quaut eles arivont & deschargeont & come bien eles portent &c. & come bien des niefs arivount dount le Roi prent prise de vyn & com bien de toneux & en queux niefs dount le Roi prent deux soudz pur le tonel & ne mie autre prise & com bien dount a prent deux soudz pur le tonel & ja le myns autre prise.

Memorandum quod magister Hugo de Ingolisme clericus & domini Johannis divina providentia Pape xxii per ipsum dominum Papam in Angliam missus ad negotia sua & ecclesie Romane faciend¹ venit ad dominum nostrum Regem apud Kenilworth in festo Natalis Domini anno &c. decimo septimo cum bulla ipsius domini Pape clausa dicto domino Regi directa super recommendatione dicti clerici & nuncii sui ac negotiorum sibi commissorum & supplicavit dicto domino Regi ut sibi licentiam concederet negotia predicta libere persequendi. Et idem dominus Rex habita inde deliberatione petebat bullas quibus dictus Hugo uti intendebat sibi & concilio suo exhiberi quibus eidem domino Regi & concilio suo per dictum Hugonem exhibitis ac transcriptis eorundem traditis dictus Dominus Rex pro eo quod non habuit magnum consilium suum juxta se tunc temporis dedit prefato Hugoni diem essendi coram concilio suo apud Westm² in octabis sancti Hillarii tunc proximo futuris & misit transcripta illa dicto concilio suo interim examinanda. In dictis octabis sancti Hillarii venit dictus Hugo coram concilio dicti domini Regis apud Westm² & examinatis istis transcriptis predictis & contentis in eisdem per idem consilium inhibitum fuit sibi districte ex parte domini Regis ne ipse aliqua faceret seu attemptaret que in prejudicium dicti domini Regis seu Corone sue aut oppressionem populi sui cedere posset adjecto in dicta inhibitione quod si aliqui predecessores sui in officio sibi commissio aliqua fecissent seu exercuissent in prejudicium dicti domini Regis seu Corone sue aut oppressionem populi quod ex hoc non assumeret audaciam talia faciendi quoniam dictus dominus Rex voluit quod ipse talia nullatenus attemptaret & quod si forsitan secus faceret attacharetur in curia dicti domini Regis inde responsurus tam ad sectam domini Regis quam ad sectam alterius conquerentis etiam si prohibitio specialis super sic attemptandis sibi delata non fuisset quia dicta inhibicio & prohibitio sic sibi facte per dictum concilium sufficiunt in premissis. Et hiis dictis prefatus Hugo dixit quod premissa sibi multum placuerunt & quod cum ipse de terra dicti domini nostri Regis de ducatu Aquitanie oriundus fuisset & alias in ducatu de concilio ipsius domini Regii extitisset ipse non intendebat aliqua facere vel attemptare que in prejudicium dicti domini Regis vel Corone sue cedere possunt quoquo modo.

Statutum De terris Templariorum, *made* Anno 17 Edw. II. Stat. 3. *and* Anno Dom. 1324³.

Ex. Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 31. D.

QUIA cessante & adnullante ordine Militie Templi terre & tenementa in manibus fratrum ejusdem ordinis in dominicis feodis & servitiis ut de jure fratrum predictorum in regno Anglie existentia tempore cessationis & adnullationis ordinis supradicti que de domino Rege & de aliis diversis dominis in eodem regno tenebantur seista fuerunt manibus domini Regis & aliorum diversorum domino-

11 C. 22.
1 Roll, 167.

¹ This was inserted by Pulton from the Secunda pars veterum Statutorum.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

Whether the
Order of Tem-
plers being dis-
solved, the
Lords of the Fee
might enjoy
their Lands.

rum feodorum illorum qui hujusmodi tenementa occasione predicta ad ipsos tanquam escaetas suas reverti debere vendicabant. Postmodum in Parlamento illustris principis domini EDWARDI Regis filii Regis EDWARDI summonito & convocato apud Westm' a die Purificationis beate Marie in tres septimanas anno regni ejusdem domini Regis decimo septimo magnus tractatus habebatur coram ipso domino Rege in presentia Prelatorum Comitum Baronum Procerum Magnatum & aliorum ibidem tunc existentium an scilicet domini feodorum predictorum seu alii qui predicta tenementa que fuerunt predictorum Templariorum ut predicatur occupabant & possent secundum legem terre & sana conscientia ea retinere. Super quo convocatis majoribus de concilio domini Regis tam Justiciariis quam aliis laicis personis Justiciarii predicti precise dixerunt quod dominus Rex & alii domini feodorum predictorum bene & licite possunt predicta tenementa tanquam escaetas suas per legem terre retinere occasione cessationis & adnullationis ordinis supradicti.

The chief Lords
shall not have
Templers Lands
by Escheat.

Set quia terre & tenementa predicta data fuerunt fratribus predicti ordinis ob defensionem Christianorum & Terre sancte contra paganos & Saracenos & alios inimicos Christi & Christianorum & universalis sacrosancte ecclesie placuit & videbatur domino Regi ac dictis Magnatibus & aliis in dicto parlamento congregatis ob salutem animarum & ob consentie serenationem quod cum dictus ordo Militie Templi ob defensionem Christianorum & universalis sancte ecclesie & expugnationem inimicorum Christi & Christianorum fuit originaliter institutus & canonizatus & ad Divini cultus augmentum ac elemosinarum largitionem magnificam quod predicte terre & tenementa in dominicis dominiis & servitiis libertatibus consuetudinibus & omnibus aliis ad ea pertinentibus & ab eisdem qualitercumque dependentibus secundum voluntatem donatorum aliis hominibus sanctissime religionis assignarentur & traderentur ad ipsorum terrarum & tenementorum & rerum aliarum inde provenientium fructus obventiones & emolumenta in pios usus ut predicatur convertenda & salubriter eroganda. Et super hoc in dicto parlamento concordatum est provisum & statutum pro lege in hac parte perpetuo duratura quod nec dominus Rex nec alius dominus feodorum predictorum seu alia quecumque persona titulum nec jus habeat predicta terras & tenementa cum pertineciis seu aliquam partem eorundem nomine escaete seu alio modo retinendi seu eadem tenementa imposterum vendicandi occasione cessationis & adnullationis predicti ordinis Militie Templi de quibus fratres ejusdem ordinis seisciti fuerunt in dominico suo ut de feodo tempore cessationis & adnullationis predictarum non obstante quod predicta terre & tenementa post dictas cessationem & adnullationem ad manus diversorum per successionem hereditariam donationem seu perquisitum vel alio modo deveniunt ac etiam quacumque lege seu consuetudine regni Anglie per quam seu per quas predicta concordia provisi & statutum seu assignatio & traditio de ipsis terris & tenementis vt predicatur impediri quovismodo debeat implugari seu contraplacitari.

All the Tem-
plers Lands
given to the
Prior of the
Hospital of St.
John of Hieru-
salem.

11. Co. 21.

Verum quia ordo fratrum hospitalis Sancti Johannis Jerusalem consimiliter ob defensionem Christianorum & sancte ecclesie provisus fuerat institutus & canonizatus concordatum est & statutum in dicto parlamento per predictum dominum Regem Prelatos Comites Barones et alios Proceres dicti regni ibidem existentes quod ex quo ordo predictus Templariorum cessat et adnullatur et predictus ordo Hospitalis in defensionem Christianorum et ecclesie sancte provisus institutus et canonizatus fuit sicut predictum est quod omnia terre et tenementa dominia feoda ecclesie advocaciones ecclesiarum et libertates cum omnibus ad ea qualitercumque spectantibus que fuerunt dictorum Templariorum et de tempore cessationis et adnullationis predictarum predicto ordini Hospitalis et priori et fratribus ejusdem ordinis assignentur et liberentur sibi et successoribus suis imperpetuum remansura. Per quod idem dominus Rex de unanimi consensu Comitum Baronum et Procerum predictorum de plenitudine regie potestatis omnia predicta terras et tenementa dominia feoda ecclesias advocaciones et libertates cum pertinentiis predicto ordini Hospitalis predicti et priori et fratribus ejusdem ordinis in eodem parlamento assignavit et ea eis liberari decrevit habend' et tenend' eisdem Priori et Fratribus et successoribus suis de domino rege et aliis dominis feodorum predictorum per illa eadem servitia per que fratres ordinis Militie Templi ea tenuerunt tempore cessationis et adnullationis ejusdem ordinis Militie Templi ut in refectioe pauperum hospitalitatibus divinarum celebrationibus defensione Terre sancte et omnibus aliis oneribus et servitiis prius debitis quocumque nomine censeantur imperpetuum. Ita semper quod pia et saluberrima voluntas predictorum donatorum sicut predictum est in omnibus teneatur et expleatur et perpetuo sanctissime perseveret salva semper cuilibet actione sua si quam habuit tempore cessationis et adnullationis predictarum versus ipsos Templarios in predictis terris et tenementis seu aliqua parte eorundem redditibus servitiis consuetudinibus pensionibus corrodiis liberationibus missarum celebrationibus elemosynis et aliis oneribus quibuscumque jus suum versus predictos priorem et fratres hospitalis predicti et eorum successores prosequendi secundum legem et consuetudinem regni sicut versus predictos Templarios haberet si ordo predictus non esset adnullatus. Et si forsan predicti prior et fratres hospitales predicti vel eorum successores de predictis terris et tenementis seu aliqua parte eorundem postquam seisciti fuerunt de eisdem sint ejecti habeant inde suum recuperare secundum legem communem.

Statutum

Statutum quod vocatur de Ragman de Justitiariis assignatis.

Cotton MS. *Vespasian*, B. 7.

A CORDE est per nostre Seignur le Roy qe Justices aillent par my la terre a oier & enquerre & terminer toutes lez pleintez & touz lez trespassez faitz dedeinz lez xv anz darrein passez devant la Seint Martyn lan du regne le Roy EDWARD fitz le Roy H. quart auxibien dez Bailliez & Ministres le Roy come Autres gentz horspris lez pleez de feloniez & lez pleintz qe plident aillours devant Justices le Roi & en Countee per briefe issint qe la buoigne qe seit devant eux a terminer qil oient & terminent & ceo auxibien dez outrageousez prisez conteks & offencez faitz au poeple come dez autres chofez & querels per comandement le Roy come dez trespassez puis faitz & nommement des grevancez faitz per Baillifs queux qil soient a la bone gent per qi serement lez enquestez furent faitz. Et voet le Roy qe lez pleintez de chescun soient devant lez avantditz Justices determinez auxibien per briefe come sanz briefe solonc lez articlez bailliez a mesmes ceux Justices & ceo auxibien dedeinz franchises come dehors. Ensement voet le Roy qe ceux Justices enquerrent oient & terminent lez pleintez de ceux qe pleindre se voudront de ceux qi venuz sont encontre les Estatutz le Roy auxibien de chose qe touche le Roy mesmes come le poeple et voet le Roy auxibien de ceux qi serront atteintz de trespas ou soulement apertement arreint qe la parole soit finablement termine & les amendez hastivement faite au pleintif En droit de ceux qe soient atteintz du trespas lou emprisonement ou raunson gist soient lez amendez hastivement faitz as pleintifs & de ceo soit execucion fait sanz delay & lez trespasseurs soient mys per bones meinpernours destre devant le Roy au prochein parlement suant fils puissent maynpernours trouver Et si noun demurgent en prison & lez Justices enquerrent de leur poeir en terre & en biens & de la manere du trespas & qe de ceo certifient le Roy a mesme le Parlement issint qe le Roy lez puisse adonqz punir solonc leur desert Et pur ceo qen tiele manere dez pleez deit la Court estre favorable le Roy voet & enjoint a lez Justices que nul enquerlant nen repoignent ne soit empris per hokettez ne per barettes per quei la verite ne soit suy & lez trespasseurs remeignent despunyz Et sur ceo lez Justices eint regard en temps du guerre & as covenantes faitz en mesme le temps & per encheson de tieu temps nul ne soit encheson pur lez covenantz avantditz.

Consuetudines et Assisa de Foresta sive Articuli de Attachiametis Foreste.

Cotton MS. *Vespasian*, B. 7.

SI quis forestarius, juratus cullibet facere attachiamenta, invenerit aliquem attachiabilem pro viridi in foresta; primo debet ipsum attachiare per duos plegios, si inventus fuerit in loco suspecto; si autem, debet ducere ipsum ad proximam Villam, & ibi ponere ipsum per vadium & plegium; Et si idem alias inveniatur cum viridi, debet ipsum attachiare per quatuor plegios: Et si tertio inveniatur cum viridi; coram viridario debet presentari, et poni per octo plegios: Et postea post tertium attachiamentum, corpus suum debet attachiari & retineri.

Ut memorialiter habeatur quid sit viride; sciend' est, quod omnes arbores fructum portantes, et etiam he que tenent viriditatem per totum annum, et fraxinus si antiquitus usum fuerit intra forestam, & arabillis qua dominus Rex est in seifina.

Si quis forestarius invenerit extra dominicum boscum & intra rewardum aliquem prostermentem quercum, sine visu aut liberatione forestarii aut viridarii; debet ipsum attachiare per quatuor plegios; et per visum viridarii debet quercus illa appreciari, et in rotulo forestariorum & viridariorum et regardatorum imbrevari, & debet poni per sex plegios salvos; et si alias inveniatur debent duplicari ejus plegii; Et si tertio, corpus ejus debet retineri. Et si aliquis attachiabilis fuerit contra vadium & plegium, debet distringi per catalla sua infra metas foreste ubi erunt inventa; si autem defecerint, licitum est corpus suum retinere, quousque fecerit id quod facere debuerit. Si autem infra metas foreste non fuerit; Nomen ejus debet irrotulari, & villa de qua fuerit, &c.

Liberatio housbote & haybote debet fieri, prout boscus potest pati in statu quo est, & non secundum exigentiam ejus cui fit liberatio. Non potest aliquis dare nec vendere de bosco domini Regis sine Warranto ejusdem Regis.

Si aliqua fera inveniatur mortua vel vulnerata, et non fuerit bercatorum; Ad prima placita debet fieri inquisitio per quatuor villas propinquiores, que debet irrotulari; et inventor debet poni per sex plegios; caro autem debet mitti ad proximam domum leproforum, si que prope fuerit in partibus illis, et hoc per testimonium viridariorum et patrie. Si autem nulla talis domus fuerit prope, caro debet dari infirmis et pauperibus; caput et cutis debent dari liberis hominibus proxime ville; et sagitta, si que inventa fuerit, debet presentari viridariis, et in veredicto suo irrotulabitur.

Si Leporarius inventus fuerit currens ad aliquod nocumentum foreste; capitalis forestarius debet eum retinere in presentia viridarioum, et mittere eum domino Regi vel capitali Justiciario foreste.

Si quis mastivus inventus fuerit currens super aliquam feram, & dictus mastivus mutulatus fuerit; ille cujus mastivus ille fuerit erit de facto illo quietus: Set si non fuerit mutulatus, ille cujus erit Mastivus

VOL. X. APPEND.

E

erit

a Vet. Stat. secunda pars.

b Ibid.

Cotton MS. *Vespasian*, B. 7.

erit culpabilis, tanquam de manupasto suo, et debet poni per sex plegios, quorum nomina debent imbre-
viari, et etiam qualis fuerit canis.

Si quis ceperit aliquam feram in foresta sine Warranto; corpus suum retinendum est, ubicumque in-
veniat in infra metas foreste; et quum captus fuerit, non liceat Forestariis ipsum deliberare sine speciali
precepto domini Regis vel Justiciariorum suorum.

Si quis videat aliquos malefactores infra metas foreste aliquam feram capere vel asportare; debet illos
capere secundum posse suum: Et si non potest, debet levare hu et cry; et si non fecerit, remaneat in
misericordia domini Regis.

Si quis Wodwardus videt aliquos malefactores in bosco, qui fuerit in custodia sua, vel feram bestiam
invenerit mortuam; debet monstrare capitali forestario vel viridario si autem non fecerit, et fore-
starius domini Regis tale delictum in dicto bosco, qui fuerit infra rewardum, invenerit; ille boscus ca-
piendus est in manum domini Regis per preceptum Justiciariorum, et Wodewardus attachiandus est per
quatuor plegios.

Si aliquis habuerit boscum juxta dominicum boscum nostrum; licitum est ei, postquam dominice haie
agistate sunt, habere in bosco suo tempore pannagii tot porcos quot dominicus boscus per visum fore-
stariorum viridariorum agistorum et aliorum proborum hominum possit pati: Et si plures ibi fuerint;
licitum est eis, capere pannagium de omnibus residuis, qui plures fuerint, quam dictus boscus posset pati.
Et fiat hoc in exitu porcorum, &c.

Ex alio MS.

Sciendum quod tempore pannagii, cum agistamentum debet fieri, debent forestarii et viridarii regardatores et
agistatores per communem assensum intimare Justiciariis de foresta Domini Regis, et inquirere voluntatem suam,
ut fiat agistamentum, tam in dominicis haieis, quam in forinsecis boscis; et secundum mandatum suum et tenorem
literarum debet fieri agistamentum, quas literas debent habere coram Justiciariis foreste proxime post itinerantibus.
Et preceptum est, ut deinceps capiatur de quolibet porco quantum potest pro pannagio ad opus Domini Regis, scilicet
unus vel duo denarii. De porcellis autem fiat sicut prius solitum est.

Si quis in alio comitatu miserit averia sua intra metas foreste; forestarius pro posse suo dicta averia debet
retinere, et ea ponere per vadios et salvos plegios; quod si non possit, per testimonium viridariorum debet vice-
comiti illius comitatus intimare, ut ipse districtionem faciat, quousque plegios invenerit; quod si vicecomes non fe-
cerit, forestarius Justiciariis foreste debet hoc intimare.

Nullus messor debet adducere secum mastivum magnum de nocte, ad fugandum Regis feras; sed licitum est ad-
ducere parvos catulos expeditatos, ad expectandum extra coopertum.

De his qui clamant habere libertates, sicut canes inexpeditatos, et leporarios, intra metas foreste; nihil eis
inde faciendum est sine warranto Domini Regis vel Justiciariorum suorum.

Si quis boscus remaneat in manu Domini Regis per unum annum et diem; in voluntate Domini Regis est, nisi
possit recuperari per iudicium Justiciariorum.

Omnes mete foreste integre sunt Domino Regi.

Sciendum quod bene licitum est Abbati de Burgo Sancti Petri, venari, et capere leporem et vulpem et murela-
gum infra metas foreste, et habere canes non expeditatos; quia sufficiens habet inde warrantum.

Sciendum quod Dominus Petrus de Monteforti nullum habet warrantum, quin possit fieri attachiamentum in
bosco suo.

Sciendum quod Justiciariis precipitur, quod si quis hominum Episcopi Lyncoln' intret in boscum suum forinsecum
extra parcum, corpus suum retinendum est; et ille boscus remaneat in manu Domini Regis pro defectu forestar'.

Ex Vet. Stat.
secund. pars.

Quando viridarii ceperint inquisitionem, unus apponat sigillum, et alius rotulum teneat; et sic de foresta
in forestam usque adventum Justiciariorum: tunc primo die ipse et omnes ministri presentabunt rotulum,
aut amercientur. Et manucapti pro foresta eo die proferantur, aut manucaptio incuratur.

Homo attachiatus pro ramis cesis, placitum illud pertinet ad Swainmotum coram senescallo; et atta-
chiatus pro quercu prostrata in dominica Regis vel alterius, pertinet coram Justiciariis. Et si noctanter
alicubi fecerit, jacet imprisonment.

Attachiatus ad Swainmotum pro viridi non presentato ad proximum, ad aliud presentatio non prejudicet;
sed capiatur ad forestarium pro concalemento, et eat attachiatus quietus per assisam.

Si forestarius in dominico bosco Regis consentiat delicto; capiat Rex suo superiori, et sibi si sufficiens sit.

Bosculus vastatus ad quodlibet iter Justiciariorum dabit Domino Regi dimidiam marcam.

Statutum Armorum ad Tornamenta^a.

E perantiquo MS.

A Nostre Seignur le Roi prient et requerent les Countes e les Berons e la Chivalerie de Engleterre
ke come il sunt accordez kil voille commander e confirmer un estatut des armes ke nul ne seit si
hardi desoremes Counte ne Baroun ne autre Chivaler ke au tornei voient de aver plus ke iii.
Esquires armes pur lui servir au tornei E ke chefcun esquier port chapel des arms son seignur kil servira
a la jornee pur enseigne E ke nul Chivaler ne esquier ke serve au tornei ne porte espeie apoint ne cotel
apoint ne baston ne mace fors espeie large pur torneer E ke tuz les banecours ke baneres portent seient
armez

^a Vet. Stat. secunda pars.

E perantiquo MS.

armez de mustilers e de quifers e de e espaillers de batin sans plus E si avient ke nul Counte ou Baron ou autre Chivaler voise encontre lestatut per lassent e le commandement Sire Edward nostre Seigneur fitz le Rey e Sir Edmund son frere e Sire Willame de Valence e Sire Gilbert de Clare e le Counte de Nichole ke celui Chivaler ke issi serra trouve enforset en nulli point encontre lestatut seit encoru cele peine ke il perde chival e armes e demoege en prison a la volonte des avantditz Sire Edward, &c. E lesquier ke serra trouve sefant encontre lestatut ke issi est devise en aucun point perde son chival le harneys e seit iii. anz en la prison E ke nul ne fake Chivaler a terre fors ceus ke ferront armes pur leur Seigneur servir ke le Chivaler puisse recoverir son chival e celui encontresefant, seit en la forfessure de esquiers avantditz E ke nul fiz de grand Seigneur cest asaver de Counte ou de Baron ne seit arme fors de mustilers e desquifers e ke nul porte coteil apoint ne espeie ne mace fors espeie large E si nul seit trove ke en aucun de ces pointz voit encontre lestatut kil perde son chival lequel il serra monte a la jornee e seit a la prison un an E ceux qe vendront pur veer le tornement ne seient armes de nule maner de armure ne kil ne portent espeie ne cotel ne baston ne mace ne pierre sur la forfessure desquiers avantditz E ke nul garcoun ne home a pie ne porte espeie cotel mace ne baston ne pierre E si il soit trove enforset ke il seit en prison vii. anz E si aucun grand Seigneur au autre tiegne mangerie ke nul esquier ne ameigne einz fors ces ke trencheront devant lor Seigneur E ke nul harald ne mareschal ne portent priveement arme ne autre fors leur espeices sanz point E ke les reys des haraus eient leur houces des arms sanz plus.

Statutum de visu terre, et essonio de servitio Domini Regis.

VISUS non concedetur in brevi de custodia; in brevi de consuetudinibus et servitiis; in brevi de advocacione ecclesie, nisi in casu quando sunt plures ecclesie in una villa de eodem Sancto; in brevi de dote assignanda; in brevi du Nuper obiit.

Essonium se servitio Domini Regis non jacet in brevi nove disseisine, in brevi de dote unde nihil habet, in brevi ultime presentationis, et appello de morte hominis.

Statutum de Justiciariis Assignatis^b.

Cotton MS. Claudius, D. 2.

CUM Dominus Rex ultimis statutis suis Westm' precepisset quod. in singulis Comitatibus certi Justiciarii assignarentur ad assisas juratas & certificationes capiendas in Comitatibus illis certis temporibus & non aliis ac pro eo quod tam Justiciarii de utroque Banco quam Justiciarii itinerantes cum in itineribus non fuerint qui ad premissa facienda assignati fuerint temporibus limitatis multotiens impediti tam ratione officii sui quam preceptorum Domini Regis sibi directorum venire non potuerunt ad dies & loca per ipsos assignatos per quod per eorum absentiam multi jure suo fuerunt elongati et injurie remanserunt impuniti.

Dominus Rex in quantum poterit volens quod unicuique de regno suo de injuria sibi facta celeris fiat justitia precepit quod de cetero assignentur octo Justiciarii circumscripti et discreti ad assisas juratas et certificationes capiendas per totum regnum Anglie duo videlicet in Comitatibus Ebor' Northumb' Westmerl' Cumbrie Lanc' Not' et Derb'. Et duo in Comitatibus Lincoln' Leyc' Warr' Stafford' Salop' North' Rotel' Glouc' Hereford' et Wygorn Et duo in Comitatibus Cornub' Devon' Somers' Dors' Wiltes' Suth' Oxon' Berk' Suffex' et Surr'. Et duo in Comitatibus Kant' Essex' Hertf' Norff' Suf' Cantebr' Hunt' Bed' et Buk'. Et assise jurate et recognitiones de Comitatu Midd' capiantur coram Justiciariis de Banco Qui quidem octo Justiciarii ut predictum est assignati ad assisas et certificationes capiendas specialiter intendant et assidue per totum annum videlicet locis quibus melius et plus ad commodum populi viderint esse faciend' terminis statutis in predicto ultimo statuto Westm' ad assisas capiendas nullatenus observatis. Nec concedantur aliqua brevua de assisis juratis & recognitionibus alicui coram aliis justiciariis quam coram prefatis Justiciariis assignatis nisi de speciali gratia Regis.

Compositio ulnarum et perticarum.

Cotton MS. Claudius, D. 2.

ORdinatum est quod tria grana ordei sicca & rotunda faciunt pollicem, duodecim pollices faciunt pedem, tres pedes faciunt ulnam, quinque ulne & dimidia faciunt perticam, & quadraginta pertice in longitudine & quatuor in latitudine faciunt unam acram.

^a Vet. Stat. secunda pars.

^b Ibid.

^c Ibid.

Statutum de brevi de inquisitionibus concedendo de terris ad manum mortuam ponendis. Anno 20 EDW. I.

DE religiosis terras aut tenementa de cetero de feodis suis aut aliorum perquirere volentibus, per quod terre aut tenementa illa ad manum mortuam deveniant, contra formam statuti Domini Regis nuper super hoc editi per ipsum Dominum Regem et Consilium suum in pleno Parlamento suo Provisum est et concordatum, quod de cetero, viz. de die lune proxime post festum beate Marie virginis anno regni sui xx. non concedatur alicui breve Domini Regis in Cancellaria de inquisitione facienda; si sit ad damnum Domini Regis vel aliorum, si ipse dare possit vel assignare aliquibus religiosis aut aliis terras aut tenementa aliqua, juxta formam brevis in Cancellaria usitati, in casu quo terre aut tenementa illa ad manum mortuam deveniant, nisi per petitiones in pleno Parlamento porrectas. Et ita quod, si religiosi illi aut alii quibus terre aut tenementa illa sic fuerint concedenda, sint ita pauperes et exiles, quod de suo proprio vivere non poterunt: Dominus Rex, super hoc habito consilio, faciet de gratia sua quod sibi placuerit.

Statutum de Judeismo.

See 37 H. 8. c. 9.
for the repeal of
all Statutes con-
cerning Usury

PUR ceo que le Roy ad viewe, que multz de males et disheritefons de prodes hommes de sa terre sont venus per les usuries, que les Jewes ont fait ceo en arriere, ut que multz des peches ent font surd de ceo; mes que luy et ses ancestors eient une grande preu de la Jewrie tout en ceo en arriere: nient purquant en lonour de Dieu, et pour la comen preu del people, ordeigne le Roy et establie, que nul Jew desoremes ne preste rien a usurie sur terres rents ne sur autres choses; et que nul usure ne courge del Seint Edward prochainement passe en avant. Mes que les covenants avant faitz soient tenus, sauve qe les usuries mes cessent: mes que tous que deivent dette a Jewes sur gages moebles, les acquient entre cy et la Pasche a pluys tard; et si non, soit encorus. Et si nul Jewe preste a usure contre cest establisement; le Roy pur luy ne pur nul de soens ne se entermettra, de faire luy recoverer son prest, eins luy punira a sa volonte pur la trespas, et au Christien fra droiture de son gage rocoverer.

Et purveu est, que les distresses pur dette des Jewes ne soient desoremes si grievoufes, qe la moyte de la terre et des chateaux as Christiens ne demorge a leur sustenance. Et que nul distrels ne soit fait pur det de la Jewrie sur le heure au dettour nosme en la chartre de Jew, ne sur autre que teigne la terre que suit a dettour, avant que la dette soit doreigne et conue en court. Et si viscount ou autre bailliff per commandement le Roy deve faire seisin au Jewe, a un ou plusours, pur leur dette, de chateaux ou de terre a la value de la dette; les chateaux soient prises par serement de prodes homes, et soient bailiz au Jewe ou a Jewes, ou a leur message, a la mountance de la dette; et si les chateaux ne suffisent, lez terres soient extendus par mesme le serement, avant qe la seisin soit liver au Jew ou a Jewes, a chescun solonc son afferant, issint que lem puisse savor certainement qe la dette soit quite, qe le Christien puis adonques avoir sa terre: sauve a tous jours au Christien la moitee de la terre et de ses chateaux a sa sustenance, come avant est dit, et la chese mees.

Et si nul chose emble apres cest heure soit trove en la seisin de Jew, et ascun voudra suer; le Jewe eyt son garant, si aver le poet, et si non, respoigne; issint que de ceo unques ne soit privilege auterement que Christien.

Et que tous les Jewes soient manantz en les cities et en les boroughes propres le Roy, ou les houches cyrograffes de la Jewrie soient estre. Et que chescun Jewe, puis que il averoit passe vii. ans, port un signe en son soyereigne garnement, cest ascavoir en forme de deux cables joyntz de seutre tandue, de la longure de vi. pous et de la lature de iii. pous: et que chescun, puis que il avera passe xii. ans, paie iii. deniers de chiefage par an au Roy, que serfs il sont, a la pasche: et ceo soit entende auxibien des femmes come de homes.

Et que nul Jewe eit poier, de seoffer autre Jewe ne Christien de leur mesons rentes ou tenements, que ils eient aprivoises, ne de alier en nul maner, ne de faire acquittance a nul Christien de sa dette, sans la conge le Roy especial; tant que le Roy eit autre chose ordeigne.

Et pur ceo qe seynt esglise voet et soeffre, que ils vivent, et soient gardez; le Roy les prent en sa protection, et leur doigne la peax, et voet que ils vivent et soient gardez et defendus per les viscountes et les autres bailliffes et par si soialx; et commande que nul leur face male tort ne fort en leur corps ne en leur biens moebles ou non moebles, et que ils ne pledent ne soient empledés travailles ne challenges en nully courte forsque en le court le Roy, que serfs ils sont.

Et que nul soit obesant respoignant ne rent rendant forsque au Roy ou a ses bailliffes en son nome, si ceo ne soit de leur meafons, que ils teignent ore pur rent rendant; sauve le droit de sant esglise.

Et le Roy leur grant, que ils vivent de leur merchandises loialx et par leur labour, et que ils commencent ovesque les Christiens, pur loialment merchanter en vendant et en achatant: Mes que par cest encheson ne autre ne nul Christien soit couchant de levant enter eux. Ex ne voet le Roy, que par encheson de leur merchandise, que soient en lottes ne en escotes nen tallage ove ceux de cities ne de boroughes ou ils meignent; de sicome ils sont tayllables au Roy come les soens serfs, et a nul autre.

†

† Vet. Stat. secunda pars.

§ Ibid.

Derechiese

Derechie le Roy leur grant, que ils puissent acheter mesons et curtilages en les cities ou en les bourghes, ou ils meignent; issint que ils les tiegnent en chief du Roy. Sauve as Seignorages les services dues et customes.

Et que ils puissent prendre terres a ferme a terme de dix ans, ou a meins, sans prendre homages et foyalties ne tiel maner dobeissances de Christien, et sans avoir avouson de saint esglise, pur gagner en le seele leur vivre, si ils ne scavent marchaunder, ou ne poient labourer. Et cest poiar, pur prendre terres a ferme, ne leur durera forsque xv. ans de cest heure an avant.

Statutum de Catall' Felonum^h.

Cotton MS. *Vespasian, B. 7.*

REX Vic' & omnibus aliis fidelibus suis Salutem. Sciatis quod provisum est in Curia nostra coram Justic' nostris, quod de cetero nullus captus pro morte hominis vel pro alia feloniam, pro qua deberet imprisonari, disseisietur de terris & tenementis vel catallis suis, quousque fuerit convictus de feloniam, de qua reatus fuerit: Set quam cito captus fuerit, per visum custodum placitorum Corone nostre, & per visum vic' vel aliorum ballivorum nostrorum, & legalium hominum, videantur tenementa & catalla predicta & inbrevientur, & salvo custodiantur pro ballivos ipsius capti, qui bonam securitatem nobis invenerint, ad respondendum coram Justiciariis de catallis vel de pretio, si ab eis exigatur: Salvis tamen ipsi capto & familie sue necessariis suis, quam diu fuerit in prisona, & rationabili estoverio; ut cum idem captus coram Justiciariis nostris fuerit convictus de feloniam, tunc residuum catallorum ultra estoverium suum secundum regni consuetudinem nobis remaneat, cum termino unius anni & unius diei de terris & tenementis suis.

Et si coram Justiciariis se defendere poterit de feloniam sibi imposita, tunc catalla sua sibi remaneant quiete. Et ideo vobis precipimus, quod in ballivis vestris de cetero ita faciatis fieri, & firmiter prohibemus vobis, ne predicta occasione aliter manum imponatis in terras et tenementa vel catalla alicujus predicto modo capta. T. &c.

Statutum pro tenentibus per legem Anglieⁱ.

CUM quis itaque terram cum uxore in maritagio ceperit, si ex eadem uxore sua heredem filium vel filiam clamantem auditum intra quatuor parietes habeat procreatum, si idem vir uxorem suam supervixerit, sive heres vivat, sive non, ipsi viro remanebit maritagium illud, post mortem viri ad donatorem vel ad ejus heredem reverfurum: Si autem nullum ex uxore sua habuerit heredem, tunc post mortem uxoris ad donatorem vel ad ejus heredem revertetur. Et hec est causa, quare in maritagio non solet recipi homagium. Si enim donata esset aliqua terra sic in maritagium, vel alio modo, quod eum recipiatur homagium, tanquam ad donatorem de cetero vel ad ejus heredem licite posset reverti, ut supradictum est. Illud viro iudicium erit de secundo viro, quod dictum est de primo, si heres reliquerit primo, sive non.

Prohibitio formata de Statuto Articulorum Cleri^k.

EDWARDUS, &c. Prelatis Archidiaconis Officialibus et aliis ministris ecclesiasticis per diocesim Norw' constitutis salutem. Cum cognitiones placitorum super feodalibus et libertatibus feodalium, officiis ministrorum, executionibus contra pacem nostram factis, felonum negationibus, consuetudinibus secularibus, attachiamentis vi laica, malefactoribus reattatis, roberis, arrestationibus, maneriis, advocacionibus ecclesiarum, conventionibus, sufficientibus assis et juratis et recognitionibus laicum feodum contingentibus, et rebus aliis ac causis pecuniarum et de aliis catallis et debitis, que non de testamento vel matrimonio; ad coronam et dignitatem pertineant ejusdem regni, de consuetudine ejusdem regni approbata & hactenus observata. Et procures seu magnates et alii de eodem regno temporibus nostrorum predecessorum Regum Anglie seu nostro, auctoritate alicujus non consueverant contra consuetudinem illam super hujusmodi rebus in causa trahi vel compelli ad comparandum coram quocunque iudice ecclesiastico. Nosque et progenitores nostri consuetudine predicta pro nobis et aliis de regno ubi fuerimus semper, et libertatibus hujusmodi tanquam pertinentibus ad regiam dignitatem nostram. Ac vos et ministri vestri de communitate comitatuum nostrorum Norf' et Suff' qui pro hujusmodi rebus per vices pro voluntatibus vestris trahitis in placitis coram vobis in curia Christianitatis ut ex relatu fide dignorum pro certo accipimus. Vobis prohibemus ne placitum illud teneatis in curia Christianitatis, maxime cum hujusmodi placita ad nos et non ad alium pertineant in eodem regno. Ac Nos super his et aliis quorum cognitio ad Nos pertinet parati sumus quibuscunque per Nos et ministros nostros in curia nostra plenam ac celerem iustitiam exhibere. Mandamus autem dilecto et fideli nostro R. vicecomiti nostro comitatum predictorum quod premissa vobis et aliis in partibus illis talia et consimilia in prejudicium dignitatis nostre regie acceptantibus

^h Vol. Stat. *secundo pars.*

ⁱ Ibid.

^k Ibid.

Cotton MS.

ceptantibus firmiter inhibeat ex parte nostra. Et quod siqui vestri hujusmodi placita teneant, vel siqui ea sequantur coram vobis in curia Christianitatis contra prohibitionem nostram predictam, dictus vicecomes vos et alios hujusmodi placita tenentes vel sequentes ponat per vadios et salvos plegios, quod sitis vel sint coram Justiciariis nostris apud Westm' ad certum diem, ad respondendum coram eis super premissis, et ad faciendum ulterius, quod haftenus in hujusmodi casibus et consimilibus fieri consuevit. Et quod non permittant quod aliqui laici in balliva sua in aliquibus locis conveniant ad aliquas recognitiones per sacramenta sua faciendas, nisi in causis matrimonialibus et testamentariis. Et ne super hujusmodi feodis, debitis, et catallis, coram vobis et aliis iudicibus ecclesiasticis in prejudicium jurisdictionis nostre regie ad coronam et dignitatem nostram spectantis ire presumant. Et quid vos in hac parte de his feceritis, reddatis Nos ad plenum certiores. In hujus rei testimonium, &c. Teste, &c.

Articuli et Sacramenta Ministrorum Regis in itinere Justiciariorum¹.

AD principium itineris Justiciariorum circa sacramentum scire debes, quod in primo vel adventu Justiciariorum in itinere suo breve per quod potestas eis concessa est in plena curia legi debeat. Deinde precipietur, quod nihil efficietur in villa vel in comitatu, nisi sit coram Justiciariis, vel in civitate preterea eorundem adventus. Deinde, quod nulle nundine nec ferie teneantur, sed quod comitatus teneatur solummodo ad profros faciendos, sed in eo nullum placitabitur placitum, nisi breve de recto, et appellum de morte hominis. Deinde precipietur, quod nullum conducatur hospitium, sed venientibus gratis concedatur.

Sacramenta vicecomitum et aliorum ballivorum.

Hoc sacramentum prestabitur a vicecomite et subvicecomite.

Ceo oies vous Justices, que jeo loialment frai loffice que est appendant a mon countee, et a moy come a viscount, et ceo ne lerrai pur riche ne povre, ne pur amour, ne pur haine, que loialment le frai. Si Dieu moy aide et ses saintz.

Istud sacramentum a ministris vicecomitis cum eligent duos milites.

Ceo oies vous Justices, que jeo loialment esllrai deux chivalers et deux autres prodes homes del hundred de N. qui ne sont appellors, nappelles, ne maintenours, de appeles, ne maintenours des plees que touchent la corone, et qui mieulx sachent et voillent faire ceo que lour ferra commande de par le Roy; et pur rien ne lerrai, qe jeo ne frai a mon escient. Si Dieu moy aide et ses seintz.

Istud sacramentum prestabitur a militibus electis per predictos ballivos.

Ceo oies vous Justices, que nous loialment esllrons, auxibien de nous mesmes comes des autres prodes homes de nostre hundrede, qui mieux savent et voillent et puissent verite dire de ceo que lem lour demandera de par le Roy, et qui ne sont appellors, nappellees, ne mainteynours des plees que touchent la corone, et pur rien ne lerrons, que loialment ne frons. Si Dieu moy ayde et ses seyntz.

Hoc sacramentum prestabitur a xij. militibus, quum per duos eliguntur.

Ceo oiez vous Justices, qe jeo loialment dirrai, et loialment frai, ceo que lem moy demandera de par le Roy; et vos counfels celerai; et pur rein ne lerrai, que loialment frai a mon escient. Si moy aide Dieu et ses seyntes.

Hoc sacramentum prestabitur ab omnibus ballivis alio modo quam prius.

Ceo oies vous Justices, que jeo loialment frai ceo que a mon office appent, et vos counfels celeray, ne nul home pur hainge greverai, ne pur favour aiderai. Si Dieu moy aide et ses seintes.

Deinde liberentur omnes articuli de comitatu xij juratoribus cujuslibet hundredi, et deinde assignabitur eis tempus veredicta sua reddendi sub pena misericordie Regis. Et si non reddiderint amerciabuntur secundum quod Justiciarii melius viderint expedire.

De Magnis assis & duellis^m.

Cotton MS. *Vespasian*, B. 7.

Vet. N. B. 1.

BATAILLE ne grand Assise se joynent parentre parentz, jesques il seit passee la tierce degree, lou ils cleymont per mesme la descent: mes bataille se joint entre freres; lou lun est seffe, & lautre cleyme per descent de heritage. Bataille se joint, & grand assise nent; lou un homme est seffe, & vouche a garant per chartre, qil ad de son seffour; le vouche poet dedire la chartre per le cors un son franc homme; & la ne gist point grand assise. Grand assise se joint, & bataille nent; lou homme vend terre a autre, & celluy vend avant celle terre, & il nad plus de terre per quoi il rend sa chartre dont il fuist seffe, vient le Heir le primer seffour & luy emplede per brieve de droit; il ne purra sa seisine defendre per le cors un son franc homme, mes il se purra mettre en Dieu & en la grand Assise. Bataille & grand assise se joint nent, lou le demandant cleime tenir en franc mariage, franc burgage, et en Gavelkynde, & en autres manerez, sicom il demand fors que petit chose, ficum acre, toft, ou estank, donque per agard

¹ Vet. Stat. secunda pars.^m Tottell, Mag. Chart.

Cotton. MS.

des Justices si poet il consentier en une Jurr. de xii franks hommes, en lieu de grand assise, pur espar-
tir le travaille de xii chivalers, ° per ceo qil dirront & front leur serement arecountré verité, sanz dire a leur
ascient.

De dimissione [seu divisione] denariorum¹.

QUIA multorum Regum temporibus provifum fuit, quod propter pauperes denarius argenti, ce-
stafcavoir sterlingus, quotiens necessitas expostulat, divideretur in obolos et quadrantes, ex parte
domini Regis diftrictè precipitur, quod quicunque in emptionibus et venditionibus obolum seu qua-
drantem legalis metalli et debitam habentem formam recusare presumpferit; tamquam regie maje-
statis contemptor capiatur, et in carcerem detrudatur. Preceptum est etiam, quod fubeat judicium
pillorii.

An Ordinance for Measures.

BY the consent of the whole Realme of England the measure of our Sovereigne Lord the King
was made, that is to say, an English penie, called a sterling, round and without any clipping,
shall weigh xxxii. wheat cornes in the middes of the eare, and xx. d. shall make an ounce and xii.
ounces i. li. and viii. li. shall make a galon of wine, and viii. galons of wine shall make i. bushel
London, which is the eight part of a quarter.

N O V A S T A T U T A.

Anno primo EDWARDI III.

*Statutes made at Westminster, the Seventh of March, in the First
Year of the Reign of the Noble King EDWARD the Third, Stat. I.
in the Year of our Lord 1327.*

A Confirmation of the Banishment of *Hugh Spencer* the Father, and *Hugh
Spencer* the Son.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 29.

COME Hugh le Despenfer le pere & Hugh le Despenfer le fiuz nadgares a le suite Thomas **EXP.**
adonques Counte de Lancast' & de Leycast' Seneschal d'Engleterre par commun assent & agard
des piers & du poeple du Roialme & par l'assent du Roi EDWARD pere nostre Seigneur le Roi quore est
come treitres & enemys du Roi & du poeple feussent exiles desheritez & banuz hors du Roialme pur
tous jours puyz apres mesmes ceuz Hugh & Hugh par malveis conseil qe le dit Roi avoit pres de luy
adonques faunz assent des piers & du poeple revindrent en dit Roialme & eux & autres abetterent le dit Roi
EDWARD a pursure le dit Counte de Lancastre & autres graunz & gentz du poeple du Roialme en quele
pursuite le dit Counte de Lancastre et autres graunz et gentz du poeple du Roialme voluntrivement furent
mortz et desheritez et ascuns utlagez banuz et desheritez et ascuns desheritez et emprisonnez et ascuns reintz
et desheritez et apres tieux mauvoistez les ditz Hugh et Hugh Mestre Robert de Baldok Esmon jadis
Counte d'Arundell acrocherent a eux roial poer en tieu manere qe le dit Roi EDWARD rien ne fist ne
voleit

• Pur ceo qe il dirrunt et front leur serment sanz dire qe il dirrunt veyr a leur ascient. *Bibl. Reg. 9. A II. 21.* Pur ceo qil dirront
et front serment sanz dire a lur ascient. *Al. MS.* Et ils serront le serment sanz delay dont ils dirront vier a leur ascient. *Tottell.*
f Tottell, Mag. Chart.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 29.

voleit faire fors qe ceo qe les ditz Hugh & Hugh Robert Esmon Counte d'Arundell luy conselerent ne fust ceo ja si grant tort duraunt quele acrochement par durte & par force cointre volonte des gentz de la terre ils purchacerent terres par fins en la Court le dit Roy EDWARD et en autre manere. Et come apres la mort le dit Counte de Lancastre & des autres grantz nostre Seigneur le Roi qore est & madame Isabele Roine d'Engleterre sa miere de la volonte le dit Roy EDWARD & par commun conseil du Roialme a lassent es parties de France par procurer bien de pees entre les deux Roialmes de Fraunce & d'Engleterre sur aucuns debats qe adonques estoient meuz les ditz Hugh & Hugh Robert & Esmon Counte d'Arundell continuantz leur mauvesse moverent le corage le dit Roi EDWARD contre nostre Seigneur le Roi son fruz qore est & la Roine sa compaignie & par poair roial qil avoient a eux acrochez si come desus est dit tantz de durte procurerent estre fait par lassent du dit Roi EDWARD au dit nostre Seigneur le Roi qore est & la Roine sa miere adonques esteauntz dela la miere qe eux y demorerent relinquiz du dit Roi EDWARD & come exilez hors du Roialme de d'Engleterre. Par quoi il convenist nostre dit Seigneur le Roi qore est & la Roine sa miere casimys a si grant meschefs de eux mesmes en estrange terre & attendauntz les destructions damages oppressions & disheritisons qe notoirement furent faitz en dit Roialme d'Engleterre sur seinte eglise Prelatz Countes Barons & autres grauntz & sur le poeple du Roialme par les ditz Hugh & Hugh Robert Esmon Counte d'Arundell par poair roial a eux issint acroche mettre y le bon conseil qil purroient & veiauntz qe eux ne poient remede mettre fors qe par force taunt fesoient qil vindrent en Engleterre a graunt force des gentz darmes & par la grace de Dieu ove cele force & ove leide des grauntz & du poeple du Roialme unt vencuz & destruit les ditz Hugh & Hugh Robert Esmon Counte d'Arundell dount nostre Seigneur le Roi EDWARD qe ore est fruz du dit Roy EDWARD qe fut fruz le Roi EDWARD fruz le Roi HENRI a son parlement tenu a Westminster a son coronement lendemeyn de la Chaundelure lan de son regne primer sur aucuns petitiones & requestes qe luy furent faites au dit parlement sur les choses motez a desus par commun conseil des Prelatz Countz Barons & autres grauntz & le commun du Roialme illoeqs esteauntez par son comaundement provist ordina est establi en la fourme qe sensuit.

C A P. I.

None shall be impeached which took Part with the King against his Father.

E X P.

Primement qe nul graunt ou outre de quel estat dignite ou condition qil soit qe vindrent ove le dit Roi qore est & ove la Roine sa miere en Roialme d'Engleterre ne autres adonques demorauntz en mesme le Roialme & qe vindrent as ditz Roi & Roine en leur aide a pursure leur ditz enemys en quele pursuite le Roi le pere fust pursuy pris & mis en garde & uncore demort en garde ne soit empeche moleste ne greve en persone ne en biens en la Court le Roi ne en Court dautri pur la suyte du dit Roi pris & detenue de son corps ne pur suyte dautre prise des personnes chasteux ou de Chateux mort de home ou queuncques autres choses faites en la dite pursuite de jour qe les avautditz Roi & Roine arriverent taunque au jour du coronement du dit Roi. Et nest pas lention du dit Roi qe messieurs qe firent trespas ou autres malx hors de la dite pursuyt soient covert ne avantage eient de cest estatut einz qils ent soient respoignanz a la lei.

C A P. II.

The Repeal of the Exile made void.

ITEM qe le repeal du dit exil le quel fut fait par force & par durte soit anenti & nul a touz jours & qe mesme cel exil fait par agard des piers & du poeple & par assent du Roi sicome desus est dit seigne force en touz pointz solonc la tenur de chescun article contenu en ycel.

C A P. III.

The Executors of those that were wrongfully slain shall have Action to recover their Testators Goods. (2) All Assurances made to the Rebels by Durels shall be void.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

E X P.

ITEM qe les executours des testamentz de touz ceux qe furent de la dite querelle eient action & recoevrent les biens & les chateux de ceux de mesme la querelle dount ils sont executours auxiavant come ceux de mesme la querelle qe sont en vie le unt par cause de la querelle.

Et qe fins ventes & dons de terre & reconnaissances des dettes puy le temps del exil des ditz Hugh & Hugh fait par force & durte as ditz Hugh & Hugh Esmon Counte d'Arundell Robert de Baldok & Walter de Stapelton jadis Eveque d'Excestr' ou au aucun de eux soient defaiz. Et ex acorde & establi qe en cas ou nul vouldra par voi d'action defaire syn vente ou don de terre ou reconnaissance de dette faire par force ou par durte as dites personnes si come desus est dit eit bref de la Chauncellerie affaire venir le transecrit du pee de la syn & la tenour de la reconnaissance devant le Roi & les Justices assignez a tenir les ples devant le Roi associe a eux deux Eveques deux Countes deux Barons ou de chescun estat un & garnie la partie tenaunt de la terre dount tiel syn est leve don ou vente faite si trove soit en la Court le Roi par reconnaissance de partie ou par loiale enqueste aprendre qe tiel syn vente ou don fust leve ou faite par durte de

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

de prison ou par doute de morte adonques soit defait & execution soit faite oultre pur le pleintif come appent sur la restitution des terres & tenementz qe sont en autri meyn qe en les meyns le Roi Au tiel procces soit fait des terres qe sont en la meyn le Roi dount fins sont levez garni le gardein des dites terres. Et en cas ou nul voudreit demaunder terre par commune lei & tiel fin ou autre fait soit mis en barre de la demande adonques soit fait auxicome ad este cea en arere ou reles ou quite clamer ad este mys en bar daction entre parties ou emprisonement ad este alegge. Mes nest pas lention du Roi ne de son conseil qe ceux qe unt vendu lour terres ou relese ou quitclame de lour fraunche volunte eient avantage par cest estatut.

*Statutum de Cibariis utendis, editum apud Nottingham, Anno 10 EDW. III.
Stat. 3. & Anno 1336.*

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 24. D.

PUR ce qe avant ces hebres par outrajoues & trop des maneres des coustoues viandes qe les gentz du Roialme unt usez plus qe nul part aillours moultz des mescheefs sont avenuz as gentz du dit Roialme. Car les grantz par tieles outrages ont estez moult grevez & les menes gentz qe safforcent solement de contrefaire les grantz en tiel manere des viandes sont moult empovres dont ils nont poair dader as eux meismes ne a lour liege Seigneur en temps de busoigne sicome ils deivent. Et autres assez des mals sont avenuz auxibien as almes come as corps & les susedites choses & grevances proposez & monstrez devant nostre Seigneur le Roy en son grand conseil tenu a Notyngh' Lundy proschein apres la feste de Saint Matheu l'apostle lan de son regne disme supplie feust par les Prelatz Countes Barons & les communaltez de son Roialme illoeqes assemblez per ses mandementz qil voulist sur ce pur profit de son poeple ordener remede covenable nostre dit Seigneur le Roi desirant commune profit auxibien de grantz come de son commune people de son Roialme & considerantz les mals grevances & meschiefs avanditz par commune assent des Seigneurs & communes suseditz qe illoeqes estient a loneur de Dieu & lamendement de l'estat de la commune de son Roialme ad ordene qe nul de quel estat ou condition qil soit se face servir en son houstel ne nulle part aillour a diner manger ne souper ne nul autre temps forsque de deux cours & chescun mees de deux maners des viandes a plus soient ils des chares ou de peslhons ove communes potages sauns sawes ou autre manere de viande & si nul home voet avoir sawes pur meese les eit si qils ne soient faitz de grantz coustes & chares ou pesson y deivent estre mys ne soit mys forsque deux maneres ou de chares ou de pesson a plus & estoise en lieu de meese forspris le plus grantz festes del an cest assavoir la veile & le jour de Noel le jour de Saint Estiephne le jour del an renoef les jours de la Tiphaynei & de la Purification de nostre Dame & la veile & le jour de Pasche & lendemain del dit jour de Pasche & le jour de l'Ascension le jour de la Pentecost & lendemain le jour de la Trinitee le jour de la Nativitee de Saint Johan le jour de Saint Pier & de Saint Paul les jours del Assumption & la Nativitee nostre Dame & le jour de toutz Seintz queux festes & jours chescun se puisse servir de trois cours ou plus en la manere avandit. Et voet nostre Seigneur le Roi & commande par assent avandit qe cestes ordenance & estatut commencent de tenir par tout le roialme le Lundy proschein apres la feste de Toutz Seintz proschein avenir & soient criez en chescun Conte & qe chescun de quel estat qil soit sanz nul frosprendre les avanditz ordenances & estatutz garde & tiegne en la forme & manere suseditz sanz ajoustrer ou fraude faire a yceles par cautele art ou engyn ou par interpretation des paroles ou queconques autres colours quere sur la foy & ligeance qils deivent a nostre dit Seigneur le Roi & a ses heirs Rois d'Engleterre & sicome ils aiment le honneur de Dieu & auxint le honur & profit du Roi & profit du roialme avandit & sur le peril q'appent si nul soit trove fessant le contraire de chose qest fait par commune assent de touz & pur si graunt profit du roialme.

REX vic' Ebor' salutem. Quedam ordinationem & statutum per nos in magno concilio nostro apud Nottingham die Lune prox' post festum sancti Michaelis archangeli prox' preterito convocato de assensu prelatorum comitum baronum & totius communitatis regni nostri ibidem existentium ad communem utilitatem tam prelatorum & magnatum quam populi ejusdem regni edita tibi mittimus sub sigillo nostro consignata mandantes quod ordinationem & statutum illa in pleno comitatu tuo ac in civitatibus burgis villis mercatoriis & aliis locis in balliva tua ubi expedire videris tam infra libertates quam extra legi & publice proclamari & quantum in te est firmiter observari facias. T. R. apud Aukland xv die Octobr'.

Per ipsum Regem.

*Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.**Eodem modo mandatum est singulis vicecomitibus per Angliam.*

Memorandum quod istud statutum in forma patenti ac consimilia brevia mutatis mutandis diriguntur singulis archiepiscopis episcopis ac comitibus & nobilibus dicti regni mandantes quod in fide & ligeantia quibus regi sunt ascripti & sub periculo quod incumbit ordinationem & statutum predicta juxta formam & effectum eorundem penes se observari fac' nec quicquam intra ea attemptent seu attemptare presumant quovis modo videlicet

<i>Decanis & Capitulis ecclesiarum</i>	{	<i>Beati Petri Eborum.</i>	<i>Comitibus.</i>	{	<i>Cestr'.</i>
		<i>Beate Marie Lincoln'.</i>			<i>Lancast'.</i>
		<i>Sancti Pauli London'.</i>			<i>De Warena.</i>
		<i>Sancte Trinitatis Cioestr'.</i>			<i>Com' Norff' & marescallo Angl'.</i>
		<i>Sancti Petri Exor'.</i>			<i>Arundell'.</i>
		<i>Beate Marie de Nova Sarum.</i>			<i>Devon'.</i>
		<i>Sancti Andree Wellen'.</i>			<i>Hereford'.</i>
		<i>Sancti Ethelberti Hereford'.</i>			
		<i>Sancti Cedde Lichfeld'.</i>			

Item eodem modo mandatum est majoribus & ballivis civitatum & villarum subscriptarum videlicet Ebor'

A Statute made at Westminster, April 16th, Anno 14 Edw. III. Stat. 3. and Anno Dom. 1340. reciting some former Grants, and limiting the Custom on Wool, Plate, &c.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 21.

ET auxint a la requeste des ditz Prelatz Countes Barons communes citeyns burgeys & marchantz eiant regard al eide qils nous ount grauntez en la manere susdite les avons pardonez & relesez pardonons & releseons chateux des felons et des futifs eschape des prisons fines issues forfaitz & amercementz de mures totes maners des trespas de la forest auxibien de enbleyour come de vert de vneyson wast & queuncques autres trespas faitz deinz la foreste jugge ou a jugger releves escuages tant qe au temps de nostre passage devers Brabant cest assaver le xvi. jour de Juyl lan de nostre regne douzisme. Et auxint eide pur faire nostre fitz chivaler & nostre fils marier pur tout nostre temps. Et auxint les avons pardonez & relesez pardonons & releseons pur nous & pur noz heirs & successeurs toutes maneres des dettes acomptes & arerages des fermes & dacomptes a nous dues en queuncque manere auxibien de temps de noz progenitours come du nostre temps demeigne tanqe au comencement del an de nostre regne dEngleterre disme. Et avons grantez as ditz Prelatz Countes Barons & communes qe les dettes atterminez al Eschequer avant nostre temps & ausi les dettes atterminez a mesme Leschequer en nostre temps des aunciens dettes dues avant nostre temps soient anientz & pardonez & relesez pur touz jours ensi totes soit qe les atterminementz faitz des dettes duz a nous & sordantz de nostre temps demeigne estoient en leur force. Et qe les viscountes eschetours fermers des manoirs taxours customers vitailleurs & autres receivours de noz biens & deners de nostre temps qe uncore sont en vie respoignent des biens & deniera queux ils ont levez & receuz a nostre oeps sanz ceo qils soient on autre manere chargez fors foulement de ce qils ount resceuz mes qe les heirs executours & terre tenantz de tieux maners des ministres & resceivours qe sont mortz soient quitement dischargetz des totes maners dacomptes & dettes les queux nous pooms demander par cause des leveez & resceites avantdites tanqe al comencement del an disme susdit. Et de ceux qe devient a nous dettes daprest & voillent acompter od nous qe mesme la somme daprest soit allowe a nous en leur accompt & sur eux charge come chose resceu par nostre meia nient contrestant le statut sur ce fait en cest present parlement. Et come les ditz Prelatz Countes Barons & communes pur grosses busoignes qe nous avoms ore entre meyns nous eient a nostre requeste grantez qe nous preignons de chescun sak de leyne qe passera outre meer entre cy & la fest de Pentecost proschein avenir & de meisme la fest tanque al fest de Pentecost proschein fuyant quarant soldz & de trois centz pealz lanutz quarant soldz & de un last de quirs quarant soldz. Nous pur ceo graunt par assent des avantditz Prelatz Countes Barons & toutz autres assemblez a nostre dit parlement avoms grante qe de la dit fest de Pentecost qe vendra en un an nous ne noz heirs ne demanderoms ne asseroms ne prendroms ne ne feroms prendre plus de custume de un sak de leyne de null Engleys forsque un demi marc & de trois eentz pealz lanutz demi marc & de un last des quirs un marc de custume tantseulement & deit le sak contenir vynt & sys peres & chescun peer quatorze livres & qe chescun qe passera leynes as parties de dela Engleys ou autre reseant habitant ou repeiraunt en Engleterre troesie bone & suffisant seurte as customers avant son passer de reporter de chescun sak de leyne plate dargent a la value de deux marcs dedeins les trois moys qe les leynes ensi chargez passeront hors du port & mesme la plate porte al eschaunge le Roi & illoques resceive ses deners cest assaver deux marcs & qe les customers des portz ou les leynes se chargeront parnount de ceaux en qui noun les leynes ferront chargeez tiel seurte pur quele ils voudront respoudre de reporter plate en la fourme susdite et qils certifient les gardeins des eschaunges le Roi a la Tour de Londres trois soit par an cest assaver a la Nativite de Seint Johan le Baptistr' a la routz Seintz & a la Purification de nostre Dame des nouns de toutz ceux qe averont trove tiele seurte & de nombre des saks qils averont

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

averont chargiez. Et en cas que le dit gardein navera resceu plate en la fourme susdite de ceux dont la certification lui vendra a la Seint Johan avant la toutz Seintz profchein suyantz adunques ent certifie les Tresorer & Barons del Eschequer & les-ditz Tresorer & Barons resceu la certification du dit gardein facent outre tiel proces que la plate soit porte a les eschaunges en la fourme susdite auxibien contre les custumers come contre ceux que tiel seurte averont trovez & naveront pas reporte la plate come defus est dit. Et en mesme la manere soit fait a la Purification de certification faite au dit gardein a la toutz Seintz devant & auxint a la Seint Johan de la certification faite a lui par mesmes les custumers a la Purification devant & ensi de temps en temps as termes susditz. Et que nul ne cokette leynes forsque en le noun de celui a qi celles leynes ferront & si nulles leynes soient trovez autrement cokettez soient pris en la main le Roi come forfaites. Et coment que plusurs des articles susescritz soient compris deinz lestatut fait en mesme cest parlement par commune assent nient meins pur monstrier les clerement & overtement as grantz & as communes susditz ensi que chescun purra avoir conisaunce des grantes et quittances queles nous les avoms fait & grante en celle partie a la request des ditz grantz & communes les avoms fait autrefoith mettre en cestes noz presentes lettres overtes. Don' a Westmonster le xvi. jour d'Averil lan de nostre regne d'Engleterre quatorzisme & de nostre regne de France primer.

Statutes made at Westminster Anno 15 Edw. III. and Anno Dom. 1341.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 19.

NOSTRE Seigneur le Roi EDWARD tierz apres le conquest a son parlement tenutz a Westmonster a la quinsyne de Pasche lan de son regne quinsisme desirant que la pees de la terre & les leis & les estatutz avant ces heures ordeines soient gardes & meintenus en toutz pointz al honour de Dieu & de seinte esglise & al commun profit du poeple par assent des Prelatz Countes & Barouns & autres grantz & de tout la communalte du Roialme d'Engleterre al dit parlement somons ordeina & establist en mesme le parlement les articles southescriptes les queux il voet & grante pur luy & pur ses heires qils soient fermement gardez & tenuz a toutz jours.

Repealed by the Statute following.

C A P. I.

A Confirmation of the Great Charter and former Statutes.

EN primes est acorde & assentu que la fraunchise de seinte esglise & la Grante Chartre & la Chartre de la Forest & les autres estatutz faites par nostre dit Seigneur le Roy & ses progenitours Piers & la communalte de la terre pur commun profit de poeple soient fermementz gardez & maintenez en toutz pointz. Et si rienz defore soit fait coudre la Grante Chartre & la Charter de la Forest soit desclare en profchein parlement & par les piers de la terre ferra duement redresse. Et si nul quele condition qil soit rienz face al encountre estoise al jugement des piers en profchein parlement & issint de parlement en parlement ausibien des fraunchises usees come de icelles que ferront ore grantez. Et que les fraunchises grantes par nostre Seigneur le Roi et ses progenitours a seinte esglise as piers de la terre a la Citee de Loundres & as autres citees & burghs & a ceux de cink portz & a la commune de la terre & toutz leur fraunchises & fraunches custumes soient maintenez en toutes pointz sanz rien faire al encountre. Et que briefs demaundez daver allowaunce des chartres fraunchises & custumes & chartres des pardouns de dettes & de toutes autres choses grantez par le Roi & par ses progenitours avant ces heures soient frauchement grantez sanz disturbance devant queuncques Justices ou autres ministres ou il busoigne davoir allowaunce et soient faites quites en le Eschequer & aillours.

C A P. II.

The Peers of the Realm and great Officers for great Offences shall be tried in Parliament.

ITEM pur ceo que avant ces heures Piers de la terre ount este arestutz & emprisonnez & leur temporales terres & tenementz biens chateux seisis en mains des Rois & ascunes mys a la mort sanz jugement de leur Piers acorde est assentuz que nul pares de la terre officer ne autre par cause de son office ne des choses touchantz soun office ne par autre cause soit menez en jugement a perdre leur temporaltez terres tenementz bienes & chateux ne estre arestutz n'emprisonnes utlagez exulez ne forsjugez ne respoundre ne estre jugez sinoun par agarde des dites pares en parlement Sauvez totesfoitz a nostre Seigneur le Roi & a ses heires en autres cas les leis dreiturelment usees & par due proces & sauvee auxint seute des parties. Et si par cas nul pares de soun gree voille aillours respoudre ou estre jugez forsquen parlement que cella ne tourne en prejudice des autres pares ne a lui mesmes en autre cas forpris si nul des piers soit viscount ou fermer de fee ou ad este officer ou eit resceu deners ou autres chateux le Roi par cause de quele office ou resceite il est tenutz dacompter que mesme celui acompte per luy on soun atturme es lieux acoustomes. Issint que les pardouns eins ces heures faites en parlement se teignent en leur force.

F 2

CAP.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

C A P. III.

The Chancellor and other great Officers to swear to keep the Laws.

ITEM pur ce que les pointes de la Grant Chartre sont blesmys en moutz maneres & mienz bien tenuz qestre ne deussent a grant perile esclandre du Roi & damage de son poeple especialment en tant que clers piers de la terre & autres francs hommes sont arestutz & emprisonnez & de leur biens & chateaux houstez queux ne furent appelez nenditez ne feute de partie devers eux affermez acordez est & assentuz que desore tieles choses ne soient faites. Et si nul les face ministre le Roi ou autre persone de quele condition qil soit ou viegne contre nul point de la Grant Chartre autres estatutz ou les leis de la terre respoigne en parlement auxibien a la feute le Roi come a feute de partis la ou remedie ne punissement ne suit ordeine avant ses heures tant avant ou il le fait par comission ou comandment du Roi come de sa autorite demesme nient contrestante lordenaunce avant ces heures fait a Northampton la quele par assent du Roi Prelatz Countes & Barouns & la communalte de la terre cy en ce parlement est repelle & du tut anienty. Et que le Chaunceller Tresorer Barouns & Chaunceller de Escheker Justices del un banc & del autre Justices assignez es pays Seneschal & Chamberlein del hostiel le Roi Gardein del privee seal Tresorer de la garderobe Countrerouler & ceux que sont chiefs deputez a demorer pres de fuz le Roi Duk de Cornewaille soient ore jureez en ce parlement & issint desore a toutes les foiths qils seront mys en office de garder & mayntenir les privileges & les fraunchises de seinte esglise les points de la Grant Chartre Chartre de la Forest & toutz les autres estatutz saunz nul point enfreindre.

C A P. IV.

At every Parliament the King may take several great Offices into his Hands, and retain them four or five Days. Those that attempt Suits against the Laws and Statutes of the Realm shall answer it in Parliament.

ITEM assentu est si nul des officers avantditz ou contrerouler ou chief clerc en commune banc ou en banc le Roi par mort ou par autre cause soit houst de son office que nostre Seigneur le Roi par accord des grantz que seront trevez plus pres en pays les queux ils prendra devers luy & par le bon conseil qil avera entour luy mettera autre covenable en le dit office que ferra juree solonc la forme avantdite. Et que a chescun parlement al tierz jour de mesme le parlement le Roi prendra en sa main les offices de toutz les ministres avantditz & issint demoergent quatre ou cinq jours forpris les offices des Justices del un place & del autre Justices assignez & Barouns del Escheker issint totesfoiths que ceux & toutz autres ministres soient mys a respoudre a chescun plainte & si defaute soit treve en aucunes des dites ministres par plaint ou en autre manere & de ce soit atteint en parlement soit puny par jugement des pares & houstes & autre covenable mys en son lieu. Et sur ce nostre dit Seigneur le Roi ferra pronuncier & faire execution saunz delay solonc le jugement des ditz pares en parlement.

C A P. V.

Punishments of Usury by the King or the Ordinaries.

ITEM acorde & assentuz est que le Roi & ses heirs eient la conisaunce des usereres mortz & que les ordinaires de seinte esglise eient la conisaunce des usereres vifs desicome a eux attient faire compulsion par censures de seinte esglise pur le peche de faire restitution des usures prises contre la lei de seinte esglise.

C A P. VI.

Ministers of the Church shall not answer before the King's Justices for Things done touching the Jurisdiction of the Church.

ITEM acorde est que les ministres de seinte esglise pur deniers prises pur redemption de corporele penance ne pur proeve et acompte des testamentz ou pur travaille entour ceo mys ne pur solempnete des esposailles ne pur autre cause touchaunte la jurisdiction de seinte esglise ne soient apechez ne arefenez ne chacez a respoudre devant les Justices le Roi ne ses autres ministres & sur ceo eient les ministres de seinte esglise briefs en la Chauncellerie a les Justices & autres ministres totes les foiths qils les demanderont.

Statutum

Statutum apud Westm' editum eodem, Anno 25 EDW. III. Stat. 7. Anno Dom. 1350.

The King granteth to the Commons in Aid of a Disme and Fifteen by them before granted to him, all the Issues, Fines, Forfeitures, and Amerciaments levied of Labourers, Artificers, Regrators, Victuallers, and Servants.

Cotton MS. Nero, C. 1.

COME nostre Seigneur le Roi Prelatz Ducs Countz Barouns & autres Graundz assemblez en cest present parlement tenuz a Westm' en la feste de seint Hillar' lan de nostre Seigneur le Roy Dengleterre xxv. & de Fraunce xij. eient grauntez as lez Communes du Roialme Dengleterre en eide de x & xv queux lez ditz Communes ount grauntez a nostre Seigneur le Roi, pur lesloit de sa guerre de Fraunce & defence de son Roialme Dengleterre, pur trois ans proscheinz ensuantz, toutz lez fyns issuez forfaitz amerciamentz & touz autres profitz, qe sont ou serount levez ou pris dez laborers artificers regratiers vitailers Hostillers & toutz maners dez overours & des servauntz en toutz pointz, come pleinement est contenuz en lestatut ent fait au darraign parlement tenuz a Westm' as lez Oeptavez de la Chandeure lan suifdit, de la feste de Pasqz darreigne passe tanqe au darreigne terme du paiement dez disme & xv avaunt ditz. Et ovesqe ceo si riens soit aderere dez ditz fins & amerciamentz & autres profitz suifditz de la sesance du dit estatut, qe nest mye paieez a lez Communes en eide de leur disme & xv curant devaunt cez heurez ou dez sommez dez queux le Roy nest mye respondue, adonqes eient lez ditz Communes ceo qest issint aderere en eide de leur x & xv trienalx a ceo pleinement grauntez: lez ditz Communes prient a nostre Seigneur le Roi & as lez graundz, qe Commissions dez laborers soient faitz as certeinz gentz en chescune Countee nommez per lez ditz Communes en mesme le Parlement, denquere & de faire droit solonqe lestatut avaunt dit. Et qe mesme lez Justices preignent gagez resonablez, chescune solonqe son' estate, dez issuez & profitz sordantz a leur Sessions: et qe lez Justices facent deliverer leur extretz as Coillours dez ditz x & xv es Countees ou ils serount per endenture. Et que les estretz ent livez en leschequer soient livez as ditz Justices, qe lez facent liverer hors de leur garde as ditz Coillours. Et mesme lez Justices avant leur lever en chescune Countee facent afferer lez amerciamentz come appent, et quaut ils serount issint affeere, soient toutz lez estretz & toutz lez profitz de leur Session a la fyn de chescune Session mys en certain somme en la presence dez ditz Justices & coillours & des Chevalers & serjantz de meuz vauz de pais, & soit apportionee mesme la somme per serement dez bonez & loialx Chevalers & autres. Et de chescune Hundred' soient certains gentz eslieux devaunt mesme lez Justices tantz come busoignera jurrez a monstrier & a dire de chescune ville del Hundred' & de chescune hamlette la gast meschief & empoverissement dicelle, sibien deinz fraunchisez come dehors, faunz celer ou favour faire a nulluy: Et soit la somme, quaut ele serra mys issint en certain, au syn' de chescune Session apportionee entre lez villez avaunt ditz & Hamelz per ladys dez ditz Justices & per le serement dez ditz Coillours & autres suis nommez solonqe lestate dez ditz villez Hamelletes & leur meschiefs, & solonqe ceo qe leur necessite demande; issint qe a chescune ville & Hamellette soit allowe sa portion, & mys en certain, & la cause dicelle, devaunt lez ditz Justices, & mys en leur record; & recoupe en partie de paiement del ancien taxe dez ditz villes & Hamelletes; et qe le remenant du taxe dez ditz villes & Hamelletes soit levee per lez ditz Coillours oustre lez estretz livez a eux per lez ditz Justices, solonqe lappportionement suifdit, & nient puis, sur peyne de perdre la treble as partiez dez queux lez chofez seront levez, & qe de ceo soi sentont grevez, & destre reintz a la volente le Roi. Et qe lez Justices eient power doier & terminer, sibien a suite de partie come al suite le Roi, dez Coillours & Southcoillours taxours & autrez Ministrez qeconqes, & des toutz autres qe serount ou viendront countre lez ordeignances suis ditz, & affaire sur ceo redde punissement. Et qe toutz lez profitz issantz dez tielx punissementz en qeconqe manere, qe serount ajuggez devaunt lez ditz Justices, dez tielx Laborers overours & artificers, ou per cause deus, soient en eide de la communalite, pur porter la charge de leur x & xv avaunt ditz. Et qe contene soit en lez Commissions ent faitz qe toutz Ministrez dez Seignurs dez fraunchisez & leur baill' soient entendantz a lez ditz Justices, sur greve peyne. As queux chofez nostre Seigneur le Roi & lez Prelatz Ducs Countz Barouns & autres graundz au dit parlement assemblez ount donez leur assent plenerement; issint toutz voiez, qe per cause de null' point suifdit de lever ne de paier lez ditz x & xv trienalx ne soit pas delaie en null' manere a nul dez termes suifditz.

Ordinatio facta pro statu terre Hibernie. 31 EDW. I. Stat. 4.*

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 12.

REX Archiepiscopis Episcopis Abbatibus Prioribus Ministris nostris tam majoribus quam minoribus & quibuscunque aliis de terra nostra Hibernie fidelibus nostris ad quos &c. salutem. Quia ex frequenti fidedignorum infirmatione accepimus quod terra nostra Hibernie ecclesiaque Hibernicana ac clerus & populus ejusdem nobis subditus ob defectum boni regiminis ac per negligentiam & incuriam ministrorum

* This Statute is found upon the Roll, and is supposed to have been made about this Time.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ministorum regionum ibidem tam majorum quam minorum hæcenus turbati fuerant multipliciter & gravati marcheeque terre ipsius juxta hostes posite per hostiles invasiones vestate occisis marchionibus & depredatis & eorum habitationibus enormiter concrematis ceterisque coactis loca propria deferere quibuldam videlicet ad hostes ceteris ad loca extranea fugientibus diverseque partes dictarum marchiarum taliter desolate & derelictæ per hostes eosdem occupate nostraque & ejusdem terre negotia incongrue & inutiliter agitata leges & approbate consuetudines minus debite observate populus noster bonis & rebus sua contra justitiam legem & formam statutorum inde editorum diversimode spoliatus paxque nostra lesa & minime custodita ac proditores latrones & malefactores non sicut convenit castigati quorum malorumque occasione majora dampna irreparabilia evenire quod absit timentur nisi premissis opportunis remediis occurratur: Nos desiderantes utili regimini & quieti eorundem terre & populi providere que sequuntur propterea de assensu consilii nostri ordinanda duximus & firmiter observanda.

C A P. I.

IN primis videlicet volumus & precipimus quod sancta Hebernicana ecclesia suas libertates & liberas consuetudines illesas habeat & eis libere gaudeat & utatur.

C A P. II.

ITEM volumus & precipimus quod nostra & ipsius terre negotia presertim majora & ardua in consiliis per peritos consiliarios nostros ac Prelatos & Magnates & quosdam de discretioribus & probioribus hominibus de partibus vicinis ubi ipsa consilia teneri contigerit propter hoc evocandos in parliamentis vero per ipsos consiliarios nostros ac Prelatos & proceres aliosque de terra predicta prout mos exigit secundum justitiam legem consuetudinem & rationem tractentur deducantur & fideliter timore favore odio aut pretio postpositis discutiantur & etiam terminentur.

C A P. III.

ITEM cum Justiciarii & quidam alii Ministri nostri dicte terre qui hæcenus extiterant ducti consiliis privatorum consiliarios suorum non nostrorum ne dicamus broccatorum innumeras injurias tam nobis quam personis aliis singularibus irrogaverint commoda in ea parte illicite acquisita suis propriis non nostris usibus applicando volumus & precipimus quod ipsi Ministri nostri majores maxime tales consiliarios ut premittitur broccatores presertim illos de hujusmodi broccagiis diffamatos qui cum hujusmodi Majoribus Ministris ante hæc tempora extiterant secum non teneant & si quos tenuerint ipsos ab eis statim amoveant ne nostra & terre negotia per ipsos broccatores impetantur nec commoda ad nos pertinentia a nobis per ipsorum fabricata consilia auferantur et si hujusmodi privati consiliarii quod absit in eorundem Ministrorum nostrorum comitivis contra ordinationem predictam retenti quicquam a populo seu eorum quolibet in eorum gravamen ex broccagio vel alio sinistro pacto ad suum vel dominorum suorum opus receperint illud plene solventi restituant & nichilominus pro excessu hujusmodi erga nos per Justic' & consilium nostrum Hibern' debite puniantur & rationabilem prout eisdem Justic' & consilio nostris expedire videbitur faciant nobis finem & amoveantur statim ut pretangitur a comitivis eorundem districtius Justiciario nostro Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerit injungentes quod hoc penes se fideliter observet & penes alios faciat observari.

C A P. IV.

ITEM cum populus quasi per totam Hiberniam nobis subjectus per spoliaciones captiones victualium & aliorum bonorum suorum per provisos dictorum [majorum Ministrorum & sepissime de mandato ipsorum Ministrorum lamentabiliter sit depressus volumus & firmiter precipimus quod provisiones victualium ad nostrum & dictorum majorum Ministrorum nostrorum opus in dicta terra Hebernie faciente fiant juxta formam statutorum & articulorum per nos in parliamentis & aliis magnis consiliis ad utilitatem populi nostri editorum & factorum & non aliter ita quod victualia sive res alie quecunque ad opus hujusmodi capienda per probos & legales homines locis ubi ea capi contigerit vicinos juratos non comminatos nec comminationibus compulso habita consideratione ad pretium quo talia victualia & res in vicinis mercatis venduntur appretientur & statim pretium persolvatur & si imminente pecunie defectu provisos predicti tallias de pretio ipso illis a quibus victualia & res capta fuerint juxta dictum pretium faciant infra unum vel duos menses pretium ipsum solvant Ita semper quod pro modicis victualibus & rebus sic emptis & captis videlicet infra summam viginti solidorum in manu solutio prompta fiat et si majores Ministri nostri facere neglexerint volumus & precipimus quod Thesaurarius noster Hebernie qui pro tempore fuerit dictum pretium de feodis que ipsi majores Ministri nostri ad Scaccarium nostrum Dublin precipiant sine difficultate solvat alioquin tantum de feodo dicti Thesaurarii subtrahatur et pro eisdem victualibus ob ejus in hac parte culpam solvatur & quod provisos ad victualia hujusmodi providenda deputati coram consilio nostro Hibernie corporale prestant super sancta Dei evangelia juramentum quod victualia ipsa providebunt & capient ubi ad majus commodum nostrum & Ministrorum nostrorum & minus dampnum populi nostri fieri poterit secundum formam commissionum nostrorum eis sub magno Sigillo nostro Hibernie inde faciendarum que contineant modum & formam providentiarum hujusmodi juxta tenores statutorum & articulorum predictorum faciendarum & specialiter illam clausulam *Si aliter fecerint fiat de eis sicut de latronibus*

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

nibus quodque fines seu dona ab aliis non recipiant ut eis parcant & alios gravent & quod nulla victualia seu res alie ad opus predictum per aliquas commissiones dictorum majorum Ministrorum nostrorum sub sigillis suis set tantum per commissiones sub magno Sigillo nostro Hibernie capiantur seu provideantur ut est dictum. Et volumus insuper quod provisiones hujusmodi fiant per deliberationem tam consilii nostri quam quorundam proborum & fidedignorum hominum de majoribus de vicinis partibus in quibus ipsi majores Ministri nostri moram traxerint vel ad quas eos contigerit declinare ut cessent in ea parte gravamina que populum nostrum fidelem Hibernie haecenus lacrimabiliter oppresserunt Nolumus tamen ob honorem & reverentiam Dei sancteque matris ecclesie quod quicquam in ecclesiis aut ecclesiarum dotibus & feodis ad nostrum aut ipsorum Ministrorum opus per ipsos Ministros nostros provisores seu quosvis alios contra voluntatem prelatorum aut ecclesiasticarum personarum seu custodum locorum & bonorum eorundem aliquammodo capiatur.

C A P. V.

ITEM cum propter defectum & desidiam dictorum majorum Ministrorum nostrorum pax nostra in diversis ejusdem terre partibus tam extra marchias quam in eis fuerit improvide custodita per quod latrones malefactores & dicte pacis perturbatores audaciores effecti homicidia & robaries tum in terris pacis quam in marchiis haecenus publice perpetrarunt & fines & redemptiones a diversis hominibus ut eos in pace dimitterent exegerunt & per comminationes de corporibus interficiendis & domibus incendiis extorserunt sicque in diversis partibus ubi pax viguit facta est guerrina marchia & afflictio populorum volumus & districte precipimus quod Justitiarius noster Hibernie qui nunc est vel qui pro tempore fuerit in quolibet comitatu ubi sessiones suas fecerit de hujusmodi homicidiis & homicidiis latronibus & latrociniiis transgressoribus & transgressionibus ac hujusmodi fines & redemptiones exigentibus & extorquentibus nec non de illis qui dicuntur homines otiosi & malefactoribus qui etiam Kernys dicuntur & eos ducentibus per quos populus fidelis diversarum partium opprimitur & destruitur & quamplures eorum loca propria relinquere coartantur sepe & sepius in anno inquisitiones faciat diligentes & subire justitiam indictatos si indignationem nostram & debitam erga nos punitionem voluerit evitare. Volumus insuper & precipimus quod residentes in patria ubi hujusmodi latrones & malefactores vagari & furta & latrocinia perpetrari continget illi de eadem patria de bonis suis per predictos spoliatis & derobatis satisfactionem exhibeant competentem si hujusmodi latrones & malefactores cum clamore & hutesio persecuti non fuerint nec responderint de corporibus eorundem juxta formam statuti dudum apud Wynton editi & provisi. Et si custodes pacis in comitatibus dicte terre nostre Hibernie circa executionem officii sui fuerint negligentes volumus & precipimus quod de eorum negligentia & improvido gestu per Justiciarium nostrum Hibernie sepeffime inquiratur & ipse eos per incarcerationem corporum suorum & per fines nobiscum faciendos juxta modum qualitatem & quantitatem culparum negligentiarum & defectuum suorum puniat & castiget.

C A P. VI.

ITEM cum occasione cartarum de pardonatione feloniarum & transgressionum per Justiciarios nostros Hibernie qui haecenus exierunt generaliter & improvide concessarum seditiones homicidia roberie latrocinia & transgressiones frequentius fuerint perpetrata aliaque mala exinde innumera sunt secuta volumus & precipimus quod carte hujusmodi de cetero non nisi in parlamentiis aut conciliis de assensu et deliberatione eorundem parliamentorum & conciliorum consideratis personarum & malefactorum perpetratorum qualitatibus concedantur ita quod nulla generalis pardonatio inde fiat set specificentur & exprimantur in eisdem perpetrata felonie five transgressionis juxta tenorem cujusdam statuti per nos & concilium nostrum Anglie editi & missi ad Hiberniam observand.

C A P. VII.

ITEM cum concilium nostrum Hibernie nonnullique Prelati Magnates communitates civitatem & villarum & alii etiam missi nuntii de Hibernia per literas & suggestiones nos & consilium nostrum in Anglia de diebus in dies certificaverint minus vere quod bona pax in dicta terra nostra Hibernie viguit & paces ubilibet five in diversis marchiis fuerant reformatae quibus temporibus majora ex repentinis hostium invasionibus homicidia incendia & depredationes marchiarum Anglicarum & alia incommoda quam guerrarum temporibus contingebant nosque de hujusmodi certificationibus confidentes defensiones aliaque remedia prout oportuit non providimus temporibus opportunis unde debilitantur diverse patrie & vastantur quas deceptiones & delusiones in certificationibus hujusmodi sub silentio transire non intendimus set punire volumus & sub gravi forisfactura nostra precipimus quod nulli de cetero Prelati Magnates communitates aut quivis alii nos & consilium nostrum in tali casu nisi de facti veritate ad procuraciones quorumcunque Ministrorum nostrorum seu alias certificare pro evitandis futuris periculis audeant vel presumant quod si facere presumpserint eos si culpabiles inventi fuerint puniri pena debita faciemus.

C A P. VIII.

ITEM cum per maritagia & alias diversas allegationes & infantium nutrimenta inter Anglicos morantes in marchiis & Hibernicos & per premunitiones & explorationes utrobique factas occasionibus supradictis infinite destructiones & mala alia haecenus evenerunt & expeditiones nostre Justiciariorum nostrorum

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

nostrorum ibidem nostro nomine tam in guerrinis actibus quam aliis commodiferis progressibus extiterant impedire volumus & precipimus quod hujusmodi contrahenda inter Anglicos & Hibernicos matrimonia ceteraque private allegationes & nutrimenta infantium cessent de cetero & penitus dimittantur & quod Justiciarius noster Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerit de tempore in tempus de hujusmodi matrimoniis inter Anglicos & Hibernicos allegationibus infantium nutrimentis ac de adhesionibus premunionibus & explorantionibus hiis occasionibus faciendis si que de cetero contrahi vel fieri contingant diligenter inquirat & puniat secundum legem & consuetudinem terre nostre Hibernie deliquentes.

C A P. IX.

ITEM cum majores constabularii & alii ministri stapule Hibernie colore statuti ejusdem stapule in placitis debitorum transgressionum & aliarum diversarum querelarum que mercimonie de stapula non concernunt & de antiquis actionibus dictam stapulam precedentibus sicut in negotiis & placitis de stapula cognoscant & processus faciant erroneos & injustos in dampnum populi nostri earundem partium valde grave volumus & prohibendo precipimus ne dicti majores constabularii aut alii ministri dictæ stapule placita alia teneant nisi ea que ad eos pertinent secundum vim formam & tenorem statuti de stapula supradicti quod si fecerint dictus Justiciarius noster de tempore in tempus inde inquirat & debite puniat excedentes.

C A P. X.

ITEM cum quidam Ministri tam majores quam minores ac servientes in curiis nostris ibidem placitantes & quandoque clerici placearum non obstantibus statutis de cambipartiis editis tam propter munera & pacta quam mutuas conventiones inter ipsos & quosdam partium coram eis placitantium de terris placitatis cum recuperare fuerint habend' alteram partem manutenerint defenderint & juverint ita quod communiter terra hujusmodi placitata & per manutentionem & defensionem ministrorum & servientum predictorum errante justitia recuperata penes aliquem eorum nichil provide solvendo vel modicum remanebat sicque partes terra sua fraudate factisque expensis circa ipsa placita perditis ac paupertatem vel statum miserum ducebantur volumus & precipimus & sub gravi forisfactura nostra & sub penis etiam in dictis statutis contentis districtius inhibemus ne qui Ministri nostri majores vel minores servientes aut clerici quicunque hujusmodi manutentiones defensiones seu auxilia partibus hiis occasionibus contra justitiam faciant vel impendant nec hujusmodi terram placitam sic adquirant ne quicquam aliud attemptent contra formam statutorum eorundem.

C A P. XI.

ITEM cum brevia de debitis transgressionibus & alia etiam que coram Justiciariis nostris ad communem legem placitari deberent in Scaccario nostro Dublin' per brevia ejusdem Scaccarii communiter placitentur per quod Thesaurarius & Barones nostri ac clerici de eodem Scaccario circa hujusmodi placita intendentes impediti existant quo minus circa nostra & populi nostri negotia que ad officia sua in eodem Scaccario de jure & consuetudine ejusdem Scaccarii pertinent vacare possint per quod ipsa negotia in nostri & populi nostri grave dampnum indies retardantur volumus & firmiter inhibendo precipimus ne hujusmodi communia placita in dicto Scaccario placitentur contra formam statuti inde editi & provisum & quod Cancellarius ejusdem Scaccarii si hujusmodi brevia ad communem legem sub sigillo dicti Scaccarii consignaverint vel consignari fecerit vel permiserit de contemptu nobis facto ac de gravamine parti illato coram Justitiario nostro per breve nostrum vel per billam respondeat ut debet.

C A P. XII.

ITEM cum per falsas & minus veras suggestiones quorundem de Hibernia intercurrentium & labia habentium latrantia nitentiumque famam & opinionem bonorum Ministrorum nostrorum & aliorum fidelium in illis partibus tam per billas quam suggestiones non sine scandalo depravare per quod nostra & terre nostre negotia frequentius impetuntur volumus & ordinamus quod de cetero hujusmodi bille & suggestiones in scriptis redactæ sub sigillo Cancellarii Anglie pro tempore existentis ad Justitiarium Cancellarium & Thesaurarium nostros Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerint transmittantur ut ipsi vocatis ad se aliis quos vocandos viderint in presentia dictorum intercurrentium sive broccatorum quos similiter ad Hiberniam remitti volumus de contentis in billis hujusmodi & suggestionibus predictis diligenter inquirant & si bille & suggestiones veritatem contineant defectus juste corrigant & emendent et si ipsi intercurrentes & broccatores falsa & mendacia suggererint pena debita puniantur ut pena ipsa exemplum aliis prebeat a talibus abstinendi.

C A P. XIII.

ITEM licet in pacem reformationibus inter Justitiarium nostrum Hibernie et Hibernicos super guerris hinc inde motis fuisset communiter expressatum quod de dampnis datis per injuriantes violatis pacibus vel factis per invasiones mutuis depredationibus fieri bonorum restitutio vel debita satisfactio dampna passis ipsi tamen Justitiarii circa satisfactionem hujusmodi injuriarum Anglicis impendendam hactenus insistere non curabant per quod dicti Anglici hactenus depreßi fuerant & ditati exinde hostes paces eo citius

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

titius rumpere & depredationes ac alia dira mala facere satagebant volumus & firmiter precipimus quod Justitarius Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerit cum per paces & pacum tractatus seu alias ordinatum fuerit quod hujusmodi satisfactio fieret hinc & inde diligenter insistat & intendat ut fiat in casu hujusmodi mutua justitia & celeris satisfactio injuriam patientibus in hac parte.

C A P. XIV.

ITEM cum vicecomites comitatum Hibernie nonnulla & diversa debita de veridi cera & alia currentia per summonitiones & extractas & alia in demandis de ballivarum suarum populis sepe & iteratis vicibus per graves districtiones levaverint & nec se in compotis suis oneraverint nec solventes ad dictum Scaccarium acquieverint in nostri grave dampnum & depressionem populi manifestam Volentes remedium apponere in hac parte volumus & firmiter precipimus quod Justitarius noster Hibernie pro tempore existens in singulis comitatibus in quibus suas fecerit sessiones diligenter videlicet ad minus semel in anno inquireat de hujusmodi debitis per ipsos de populo sive semel sive pluries vicecomitibus sic solutis videlicet tam de tempore preterito prout expedire viderit quam futuro & omnia hujusmodi debita que per tallias seu acquietantias dictorum vicecomitum aut subvicecomitum seu servantium eorundem com. generalium seu fenscallo- rum vel ballivorum aut aliorum ministrorum vel per inquisitiones inde faciendas aut alio modo legitimo constare poterit eis per ipsos de populo soluta fuisse una cum nominibus recipientium & solventium irrotulari & in scriptis redigi & rotulos illos sub sigillo suo ad Scaccarium predictum mitti faciat ad effectum ut Thesaurarius et barones de eodem scaccario inspectis rotulis ipsis scrutatisque rotulis ipsorum vicecomitum et aliorum ministrorum predictorum ibidem residentibus ac aliis rotulis & memorandis premissa tangentibus vocatis ipsis vicecomitibus ministris & aliis qui fuerint evocandi eosdem vicecomites & ministros de summis quas eos constare poterit sic levasse & se in compotis suis aut alio modo non onerasse eosdem onerari & pro concelamentis in ea parte puniri & solventis inde ad idem Scaccarium acquietari. Et si iidem debitores unum & idem debitum pluries solverint eosdem vicecomites & ministros seu eorum heredes aut executores ad restituendum illud ultra unam vicem receptum ipsis debitoribus eorum heredibus seu executoribus compelli faciat ut est justum. Et si Justitarius predictus circa hec vacare non poterit ex causis variis prepeditus volumus & precipimus quod tres vel duo de fidelioribus & legalioribus hominibus ipsorum comitatum per commissiones sub magno sigillo nostro quo utimur in Hibernia assignentur ad inquirendum & ad omnia alia in eodem articulo contenta faciendum & explendum in forma predicta.

C A P. XV.

ITEM quamvis nonnulli debitores nostri debita sua ab eis exacta ad Scaccarium predictum solverint & in magnis rotulis ejusdem Scaccarii inde exonerati fuerint & quieti ipsi tamen debitores in rotulis rememoratorum ejusdem Scaccarii unde exactio ipsorum debitorum processerit de ipsis debitis minime quietantur per quod ipsa soluta debita currunt quasi cotidie in demanda & ipsi quieti nichilominus pretextu exactio- num de officiis rememoratorum exeuntium per graves districtiones cum expensis & laboribus gravibus coacti ad dictum Scaccarium ea occasione venire & placitare & summas graves pro scrutiniis in eisdem rememoratorum officiis faciendisolvere miserabiliter deprimuntur volumus igitur & firmiter precipimus quod Thesaurarius & Barones de Scaccario predicto injungant & faciant grossarios ejusdem Scaccarii cum quicunque tales debitores de debitis in eisdem rotulis quieti facti fuerint illas quietantias statim predictis rememoratoribus ostendere & ipsos rememoratores in rotulis suis inde similiter exonerari & quietari sub gravi pena illis in quibus negligentia vel omissio in hac parte reperta fuerit per dictum Justitarium nostrum & alios de concilio nostro vel pecuniaria vel alia debita pro eorum moderamine imponenda.

C A P. XVI.

ITEM cum quidam Justitarii nostri Hibernie diversos homines Hibernie majores & minores per brevia precepta billas & aliis modis voluntarie & absque indictamentis presentationibus seu debitis processibus arectaverint ceperint & imprisonaverint in prisionisque obscuris & in ferris ligatos detinuerint donec per duritias imprisonamenta & inflictas penas fines & redemptiones cum ipsis Justitiariis & eorum privatis conciliariis & broccatoribus pro eorum voluntatibus ad ipsorum singulare & non nostrum commodum fecerint contra formam Magne Carte & aliorum statutorum nostrorum inde editorum & contra legem & consuetudinem dicte terre Ita quod per hujusmodi privatos conciliarios eorumque cupiditates & singularia sua commoda jura nostra & corone nostre ac commoda nostra sepius subtrahita lesa subversa & perdita fuerint et etiam nonnulli tam indictati quam non indictati & imprisonati petierint a dictis Justitiariis suas deliberationes secundum legem & consuetudinem dicte terre quas ad communem legem habere non poterant donec fines & redemptiones hujusmodi cum ipsis Justitiariis & eorum privatis conciliariis ad opus suum & non nostrum percipiendos pro liberationibus suis ad communem legem habend' similiter fecerint & solverint vel inde eis securitatem fecerint unde reputaverint se contentos volumus et firmiter precipimus quod homines subditi nostri absque indictamentis presentationibus aut aliis debitis processibus contra formam carte et statutorum predictorum ac legem & consuetudinem supradictas per Justiciarios nostros Hibernie qui pro tempore erunt seu eorum loca tenentes aut eorum precepta vel mandata seu billas nullatenus capiantur nec imprisonentur Et si contrarium factum fuerit tam pro tempore preterito quam futuro contra

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

excedentes juxta deliberationem consilii nostri ad querelas gravatorum & conquerentium apponi*opportu-
num remedium faciemus.

C A P. XVII.

ITEM cum per bonum & discretum Ministrorum regimen terra & populus solidentur & prospere nego-
tia peragantur sic per horum negligentiam & incuriam insperata procurantur adversa oriuntur injurie &
expeditiones varie retrocedunt volumus & pro nostra terreque & populi nostri Hibernie utilitate publica
ordinamus quod Justiciarius noster Hibernie qui pro tempore fuerit assumptis sibi uno Prelato & uno Co-
mite de vicinioribus partibus ubi subseqentes inquisitiones fieri debent ac Cancellario & Thesaurario ac
quibusdam aliis de peritioribus Justiciariis placearum & Baronibus de Scaccario ibidem quolibet anno cir-
ca anni medium per sacramentum proborum & legalium hominum tam clericorum quam militum alio-
rumque legalium hominum de comitatu Dublin' & aliis etiam si opus fuerit comitatibus dicte terre nostre
Hibernie de gestibus & factis ministrorum nostrorum terre predictae Cancellario Thesaurario Justicia-
riis de utraque placea & Baronibus de Scaccario predicto qui in suis placeis sunt iudices & reddunt judicia
dumtaxat exceptis qualiter videlicet quilibet in officio suo se habeat & officium suum regat & justiciam vel
injurias seu oppressiones vel gravamina aut dampna nobis aut ipsi populo nostro tam in partibus quam in
placea sua colore officii sui seu commissionum regiarum sibi inde factarum faciat vel propter munera justi-
ciam pervertat seu quenquam gravet ac de omnibus circumstantiis & aliis que nobis dampnum seu preju-
diciam & populo nostro injuriam generent vel gravamen diligenter inquirat & de hiis singulis que sic per
inquisitiones hujusmodi comperta fuerint nos & consilium nostrum in Anglia sub sigillo suo & sigillis sic
assumptorum ac eorum etiam per quos facte fuerint certificet indilate injungentes eidem Justiciario quod
dictas inquisitiones in forma predicta annuatim capiat & nos inde certificet ut est dictum. Volumus in-
super & precipiendo ordinamus quod dicti inferiores ministri nostri exceptis majoribus Ministris ut pre-
dictum est videlicet eorum singuli in fine cujuslibet anni si opus fuerit ac etiam si cum remoti fuerint ab
officiis suis statim post remotiones suas hujusmodi coram prefato Justiciario & aliis assumendis predictis de
excessibus suis & aliis supradictis tam ad nostram quam populi nostri & singularium personarum de eodem
populo sectam respondeant & justiciam subeant secundum legem & consuetudinem terre nostre Hibernie
antedicte quod per dictum Justiciarium fieri volumus & mandamus ac idem Justiciarius & alii sibi assumpti
nos & consilium nostrum in Anglia quotiens opus fuerit etiam certificet de statu ejusdem terre nostre &
negotiorum nostrorum ibidem ac gestibus ministrorum predictorum.

C A P. XVIII.

ITEM licet tam illi de Hibernia Anglici oriundi quam ipsi de Anglia nati & in Hibernia conversantes
sint veri Anglici & sub nostris degant dominio & regimine & eisdem legibus juribus & consuetudinibus
utantur varie tamen dissensiones & manutenentie ratione nationis inter ipsos de Hibernia et illos de An-
glia natos sunt suborte & sunt hinc & inde unde nonnulla mala hactenus contigerunt & de futuris majo-
ribus est timendum nisi super hoc remedium apponatur volumus & firmiter precipimus quod dictus Justi-
ciarius noster vocatis ad se Cancellario & Thesaurario nostris Hibernie ac quibusdam Prelatis & Comitibus
quos evocandos noverit cum in vicinis partibus fuerit de hujusmodi dissensionibus cum oriantur & manu-
tenentiis ac de nominibus illorum hujusmodi dissensiones & manutenentias & se partes facientium sepe &
sepius cum opus fuerit serventer inquirat & delinquentes servato processu debito cum inde convicti seu
culpabiles inventi fuerint per imprisonment corporum & graves redemptiones nobiscum faciendas & alias
prout justum fuerit puniat & castiget cum tales dissensiones & manutenentie non aliud sapiant quam scis-
ma & divisiones ac prodiciones quodammodo in populo nobis subdito procurare.

C A P. XIX.

ITEM cum firmarii officii clerici mercati in Hibernia lucra propria sitientes non dicti officii debitum
juxta formam statuti inde editi nec alias rationabiliter exequantur set communiter pro finibus &
aliis redemptionibus mensuras & alia instrumenta ad officium illud spectantia non vident nec exami-
nant nec frangunt falsa nec bona consignant nec alias delinquentes debite puniunt & sepiissime fines
nobis coram eis factos & amerciamenta ad nos pertinentia in rotulis suis inserta & irrotulata solutis eis
pecunia aut muneribus aliis ab ipsis culpabilibus fines & amerciamenta hujusmodi ad nos sic spectantia
ab eorum rotulis vel radendo delent vel novos scriptos rotulos faciunt in quibus ipsa fines & amercia-
menta sic deleta non scribunt set extra dimittunt & fines & amerciamenta facta & non irrotulata remit-
tunt & alias falsitates extortiones oppressiones gravamina & excessus tam nobis quam populo nostro in
partibus illis quasi per totam Hiberniam faciunt & ea ac alia predicta fecerunt remiserunt & perpetrarunt
in nostri contemptum & prejudicium & ipsius populi destructionem & injuriam manifestas ac contra
justitiam & formam statuti predicti volumus & firmiter precipimus quod Justiciarius noster Hibernie qui
pro tempore fuerit in singulis comitatibus & partibus per quos transierit associatis sibi Prelato loci & ali-
quo Comite seu alio nobili vel milite earundem partium vicinarum de predictis falsitatibus extortionibus
oppressionibus gravaminibus & excessibus & omnibus supradictis per ipsos firmarios quomodolibet per-
petratis & de ipsorum factis & gestibus in hac parte tam ad sectam nostram quam aliorum quorumcunque
inde conqueri volentium tam de tempore preterito quam futuro inquirat & versus eos procedat & con-
temptus falsitates extortiones oppressiones gravamina & excessus ac alia predicta audiat & terminet nec non
delinquentes & culpabiles cum tales inventi fuerint castiget & puniat secundum legem & consuetudinem
terre nostre Hibernie antedictas & nos & consilium nostrum in Anglia de nominibus sic culpabilibus ac de
falsitatibus

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

falsitatibus extorsionibus oppressiōibus & gravaminibus & aliis predictis sub sigillis ipsius Justiciarii & sibi associatorum distincte & aperte de tempore in tempus nichilominus certificet ex certa causa. In cujus &c. T. R. apud Westm' xxv die Octobr'.

Per ipsum Regem & Consilium.

*Rotulus Parliamenti de Regni Regis EDWARDI tertii quadragesimo sexto^a.**Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.*

EN le Parlement somons a West' Lendemayn des Almes Lan du regne le Roi EDWARD tierce quarantisme Adeprimes per cause qe les grantz & communes somons au parlement ne estoient venuz fust le dit parlement ajourne tanqe Vendredi suant quel jour &c.

Les Petitions queles les communes avoient mis en parlement & les respons sur eles donez furent luez & auxi une ordenance faite en mesme le parlement en manere qenfuyst Pur ce qe gentz de ley qz pursuent diverses busoignes en les Courts le Roi pur singuliers persones ove queux il sont procurent & font mettre plusours petitions en parlement en noun des communes qe rien leur touche mes seulement les singuliers persones ove queux ils sont demorez Auxint Viscontz qz sont communes Ministres au poeple & devient demurer sur leur office pur droit faire a checunz sont nomez & ont ete devant ces heures & retournez en parlement Chivalers des Countees per mesmes les Viscontz est accorde & assentu en cest parlement qe de formes null homme de ley pursuant busoignes en la Court le Roi ne Viscont pur le temps qil est Viscont soient retournez ne acceptez Chivalers des Countees ne qe ces qz sont gentz de ley & Viscontz ore retournez en parlement eint gages Mes voet le Roi qe Chivalers & serjantz des meulx vaues du paies soient retournez desore Chivalers en parlamentz & qils soient esluz en plein Countee Et apres ce conge done as Chivalers des Countees a departir & de suer leur briefs pur leur despesnes & issint departirent ils Mes comande feust as Citezeins & Burgois qestoient venuz au dit parlement qils demuraissent pur ascuns causes queux Citezeins & Burgois mesme le jour apres assemblez devant le Prince & autres Prelatz & grauntz en une Chambre pres la blanche Chambre feust monstre a eux coment lan passe estoit graunte pur un certain terme pur le sauf & seure conduement des niefs & merchandises venantz en ceste terre per meer & passant dycelle un subside Cestassavoir de chescun tonell. de vyn venant en ceste terre deus soldz & de chescun livre de qeconqe merchandie qe ce feust venant ou passant vi d. quel terme est ja passe qe ils voloient avoir consideration as perils & meschiefs qz poent avenir a leur niefs & merchandises per les enemys sur la meer graunter un autiel subside a durer per un an pur les causes suisdites quel subside ils graunteront au Roi a prendre et lever en manere come estoit pris et leve lan darein passe et issint departirent.

Les petitions des communes & de Citezeins & Burgeis & les respons sur ycelles faites sont en un roule attache & cusu a cestes.

A Leur tresdoute & graciouse Seignur le Roi supplient sez poures Liges communes qe la grande Chartre & la Chartre de la Foreste & touz les autres estatuz faitz per nostre dit Seignur le Roi & sez progenitours en amendement de son Roialme & a tranquillite & ease de son poeple soient tenuz gardez & dument executz en touz pointz.

ITEM prie la dite commune qe nul homme petit ne grant de quel condition qil soit ne attempte ne pursue brief nen autre manere face chose a contrere des estatuz faitz en temps nostre Seignur le Roi ne sez nobles progenitours en plein parlement nencontre lestatut qe ferrá fait en cest present parlement ne qe nul homme ne soit restreint ne article de nul estatut repelle per les privies de conseil nostre Seignur le Roi nen autre manere sanz assent de parlement et si ascun persone soit trove qe face alencontre soit greve peyne mys sur lui en cest present parlement. R. Le Roi voet qe les estatuz soient tenuz & gardez.

ITEM prie la commune come autrefoith nostre Seignur le Roi de sa grace especial en revelacion et ease de son poeple granta general pardon a la dite commune des touz maners trespases mespriions negligences et ignorances des totez articles de Eyr dont le punissement cherroit en syn ou en raunson ou en autre manere peine pecunieile et des autres plusours mesfaites per son dit poeple perpetrez devant la date de dit pardon Grantant oultre qe nul home fuisse empesche mys a respouns ne processe fait de nul point contenue en ycelle come puis pleinement est contenu el dit pardon Ore tarde plusours gentz de Roialme des diverses conditions sibien merchantz come autres sont empeschez en diverses places nostre Seignur le Roi sibien en Leschequer come aillours des diverses trespases fai. z devant le dit pardon per force

G 2

des

^a As one of the Ordinances of this Parliament is printed as a Statute in the Preface to the Third Volume of Lord Coke's Reports, and is cited as such in Colonel Sidney's Trial, 35 Car. 2. and in Lord Preston's Trial, Anno 2 Will. et Mar. The Ordinances are printed here, with so much of the Record, as to shew that they were not made till after the Dissolution of the Knights of Shires, which Irregularity might perhaps be the Reason, why they were not entered upon the Statute Roll, or printed in the Statute Book before.

En Rot. in Turr. Lond.

des enditementz malicieusement sur eux faitz & les Justices & Barons del Eschequier ne voillent a eux le dit pardon allower pur soleins interpretations ceux ils fount de dit pardon a grant empoverissement de la commune qe pleise a nostre dit Seigneur le Roi & as Pieres de la terre qe tiels recordes ceux pendent devant Justices ou Barons soient vewez en parlement issint qe jugement se face solom leffecte & verröie entant de la petition de poeple adonqz prie & si les paroles contenuz en le dit pardon ne soient trovez assez suffisantz reles & descharge a poeple qe pleise a Roi denforcer le dit pardon per overtes paroles affyn qe totez tieles trespasses forsfaictures & mesprisöions purroient plenerement estre relesees en totez tieux cas solom leffecte & l'entente de dite petition. *R. Le Roi voet qe le pardon estoise en sa force & si nul soit greue de fait a contrarie Monstre en especial & droit lui serra fait.*

ITEM prie la Commune qe come les marchantz & mariners Dengleterre qe xx anns passez & toutdiz adevant la Navie de dit Roialme estoit en touz portz & bones Villes sur mier & sur Ryvers si noble & si pleintivouse qe touz les pays tenoient & appelloient nostre avantdit Seigneur le Roi de la mier & lui & tout son Pays dotoient le plus per mier & per terre per cause de la dite Navie. Et ore il est ensi desencresceez & anientyz per diverses causes qe apoy ylia demure sufficientis a defendre la dite pays si grant mestier estoit encontre roial poiar y fuisse a grant perille communement de tout la Roialme les queux causes serroit trop longe des touz escrire mes une cause est principal la longe arrest qe sovent ad este fait sur les Niefs en temps de guerre cestassavoir per un qarter Dan ou plus avant qils passent hors de leur Portz sanz rien prendre pur les gages de leur Mariners durant cell temps ou les Seignurs des niefs rien prendre de guerdon pur les appareillementz d'e leur ditz niefs & custages dount ils prirent en covre de charite covenable remedie. *R. Y plest au Roi qe la Navie soit maintenus & gardes a greindre ease & profit qe faire se peut.*

34 Ed. 3. c. 12. **I**TEM purceque diverses meschefs & desheritefons sont avenuz as diverses gentz de Roialme per cause qe Eschetours & autres Ministres nostre Seigneur le Roi ount seisez plusieurs terres & tenementz en la main nostre dit Seigneur le Roi come forsfaictz a Roi pur treson ou felonie surmys en persones mortz qe unques en leurs vies furent atteintz dount les ditz communes prient qe terres & tenementz de queconques persones deviantz a la foie & ligeance nostre dit Seigneur le Roi ne soient deformes seisez ne tenuz come forsfaictz per cause qe nulle felonie ne treson surmys es persones mortz. *R. Le Roi voet qe lestatut en ce cas fait soit tenuz.*

ITEM prient les communes de les Countees de Somerset & Wiltes' qecome la Ryvere appelle Avene perentre la Citee de Bathe & la Ville de Bristuo currant en partie perentre les Countees de Somerset & Glouc' per la quele vitailles as ditz communes necessaries en Craers & Batailles poent estre amegnez & nemye per terre per obstacle de marreys per gorfes de piepé & pale en le dit Ryvere mis & faitz & la terre dun part & dautre de dit Ryvere enhaufe entaunt qe lewe est eskoie arte & confreint qe terres prees & pastures adgisantz sont enoudez & per quele les ditz terres prees & pastures sovent sont destruitz & le passage des ditz Craers & Batailles ove Vitailles & autres necessaries pur les ditz communes perentre les avantditz lieux sont destourbez en damage & grevance des ditz communes dount ils prient remedie qe les ditz gorfes purrient estre abatuz ou overez issint qe les Craers & les Batailles purront passer entre les deux Villes en ease des communes avantditz. *R. Pursue celui qi se sent grevez & droit lui serra fait selonc la fourme de lestatut en ce cas ordeine.*

ITEM a nostre dit Seigneur le Roi & a son dit conseil prient les communes qecome il estoit per lui grante qe nul purveieur fuisse sil ne sefoit son paiement sur laccat qe pleise a lui qe ceste ordeinance soit tenuz come il estoit grante. *R. Il plest au Roi & celui qui se sente grevez pursue & droit lui serra fait.*

ITEM prie la commune qecome einz ces hures la ou plee ad este pendant entre nostre Seigneur le Roi & autres de communes de Roialme si bien en Leschequer come ailours certains ministres de conseil nostre Seigneur le Roi ount fait enpaneller certains gentz de eux mesmes autres qe le Viscount de ly mesme voudroit avoir retourne & le dit panell ount baille a Viscount pur retourner a grant damage de la partie per qe pleise a nostre Seigneur le Roi granter qe deformes null panell soit baille a Viscount pur retourner per ascun ministre nostre dit Seigneur le Roi eins qe les Viscountes puissent faire les retournes deux mesmes tiels pur queles ils voudront respondre a Roi & a la partie & si einz ces hures nul panell eit en tiel manere este retourne qel soit de tout ouste & tenuz pur nul a quel hure qe la partie a qi il touche le voudra suire ou chalenger sur le passer de dit enqueste. *R. Le Roi voet qe tiels executions soient faites en manere come la ley demande.*

ITEM purce qe laborers & servantz sey fuernt dun Countee en autre dount les uns vont as grantz villes & devignent artificers les uns en estrange pays pur laborer per cause des excessives lowers nient demurant en certain en nul lieu per qi execution de lestatut ne puist estre fait vers eux & les uns devignent larons & pur ce qe punissement suffisant nest ordeine sur tiels qe les preignent & recettent dount soit ordeine remedie. *R. Soient les estatutz ent ordeinez gardez & duement executz.*

ITEM prie la commune qe la Cirographer ne sez Clerks ne preignent deformes pur la note & pur lengrossier dun syn fors soulment iiij s. come per lestatut fuist & qils facent engrossier les syns a plus toust come la ley le suffre sans delay faire as parties pur plus avoir pur leur travail ou per colour de leur office sur peine de forseiture de leur office & de paier a la partie greve sez damages a double. Et qe les Justices

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

Justices de Bank facent execution de ceste ordeinance per pleint a suite de partie & qe les Attornes faitz ou assignez a prendre la partie de cirographs eient power per force de mesme lordeinance cestassavoir chescun pur son Mestre a prendre tiels plaintes sans autre garrant de attornie. R. *Il plest au Roi.*

ITEM pleise a nostre dit Seigneur le Roi qe touz les Viscountes & Eschetours soient remuez chescun An come il estoit nadgairs ordeine per lestatut Et qe les Viscountes & Eschetours soient faitz des meultz vaues de de Countee qe purront respondre a Roi & a partie. R. *Le Roi le voet.*

ITEM monstre sa commune qils sont grandement empoverez per le savagnie qe destroient lours blees & pâtures issint qe plusieurs lessent lours terres giser freschez & plusieurs villes desenhabitez pres les Forestes pur quel desenhablement les communes portent grevoues charges en diverses subsidez et autres aides grantez a Roi per la commune. Et auxint plusieurs sont enditez per savagnie pris hors del bounde del Foreste et per tiels enditementz pris et emprisonnez et pur lours delivrancez paient syns et raunsons a Roi fees a foresters et as autres Ministres al anientifement del dist commune et nul profit pur le Roi sur quoi supplie la dite commune qe nul fee nautre chose pur tieux enditementz desormes soit pris et qe gentz de pays purront chafer le pufale sanz reez ou stableye faire sanz estre attache endite ou empesche par Forester ou autre Ministre. R. *Estoise la Chartre de la foreste en sa force & vertue.*

ITEM prie sa commune qecome avant ces hures fuist ordeine qe le Archevesque de Caunterbirs et autres Evsques fassent amendement de ce qe lours Commissaries et Officials des Archedekenes et autres de lours Ministres pernent excesses pur proeve de testament & en acquittance faire & fils ne fassent qe le Roi face enquere per ses Justices de tiels excesses & fils le troevent dajuger pur extortion & pur ce qe tiels Justices sont rerelement affiz per comission de enquere de tiels excesses & extortions homme ne puit mye estre aide de tiels injuriez faitz & per cel cause les avantditz Commissaries & Officials & lours Ministres ount pris pluis qils ne soleient faire pur defaute de punissement qe pleise de mettre en certain combien ils prendront & fils pernent outre qe chescun qe soi sente greve qil poet pursure en chescun Court ou il pleist per bref original ou per bille devant Justices de record & qe cely qe soit trouve coupable de tiel extortionouse prise qil paiera disoith atant dount le Roi eit le moite & la partie qe fuist lautre moite. R. *Le Roi ad comande as Prelatz qils facent due & convenable amendement & fils ne facent le Roi ordeinera de sa Seigneurie convenable remedie.*

ITEM prient les communes del Roialme Dengleterre qe come Lercevesques Evsques Archideaknes & lours Officials Commissaries & autres Officers preignent des executours les sealx ove les cheynes de les testatours ou syns & redemptions pur les ditz sealx ou autrement ils ne voillent delivrer administration des biens des ditz testatours a les executours per qi prient les ditz communes a nostre dit Seigneur le Roi qe si les ditz ministres de seint esglise de ceo soient atteintz a suite de Roi ou de partie per brief ou per bille qils paient disoith atant come ils resceivont & eit cely qe sue pur le Roi ou pur lui mesmes lune moite & Roi lautre moite auxibien de temps passe come de temps avenir. R. *Eient les Prelatz & autres lour Ministres les sealx & Cheynes de ces qi les voillent doner de leur bon gree issint qe nul soit constreint a ce faire contre sa volonte.*

ITEM prie la commune qe desicome en la grande Chartre soit contenuz quod nulli negabimus nulli vendemus aut differemus rectum ad justitiam al entente des ascuns syns qe sont pris en la Chancelerie en plusieurs briefs a contraire del dit estatut en grant empoverissement de poeple de qui ils prient remedie & qe le dit estatut soi desclarree. R. *Le Roi asera sicome il & ses auncestres ont fait avant ces Heures & chargera son chancelier qe les fines soient resonables selonc lestat des persones.*

ITEM prie la commune qe come recordes & qeconque chose en la Court le Roi de reson devoient demurer illoeqes pur perpetuel evidence eide de touz parties a ycely & de touz ceux a queux en nul manere ils atteignent quant mestier lour fuist et ja de novel refusent en la Court nostre dit Seigneur de serche ou exemplification faire des nulles riens qe purra chier en evidence encontre le Roi ou desavantage de ly qe pleise ordeiner per estatut qe serche & exemplification soient faitz as touz gentz de qeconque recorde qe les touche en aucun manere auxibien de ce qe chiet encontre le Roi come autres gentz. R. *Le Roi le voet.*

ITEM prie la commune qe come de chescun Hundred des Countees sur la Mer sont trovez sur la garde de Mier pur enemys alienz certains gentz qest appelle Petiwacche a grant empoverissement des Countees fuissditz & les queux gentz ne fount illeques autre bien si noun de garnir le pays de la venue des enemys le quel puit auxibien estre fait per meindre noubre des gentz qe pleise abregger & descharger chescun Hundred de la moite des gentz fuissditz. R. *Les Gardeins sur les costers de la mier per avis des Seignurs & autres du pays facent mettre tiel nombre come leur semblera qe doit suffire de reson.*

ITEM prient totez les bones gentz des Countees Deseff & Hertford a cest present parlement qe come les Viscountes des ditz Countees soient chargez de lever per an cclvij. lb. des fermes profitz & serjaunties des ditz Countees en queles sommes avanditz chescun viscount perde per an c. li. et pluis ceux ne purreint en nul manere estre levez per cause qe nostre dit Seigneur le Roi nadgairs passe ad dore certainz hundredes baillies et fees a diverses gentz et plusieurs rantes services et comodites as ditz

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ditz viscountes et a son office appartenantz sont destrucitz per certyn de ewe de mer per quei chescun an un homme de bien des ditz countees est destrucitz ameyns pur touz jours dount ils priont remede. R. *Le Roi leur ad fait grace.*

Les Petitions des Citezens & Burgeis.

A Nostre Seigneur le Roi et son noble conseil monstrent les Citezens de la Citee de Londres qe come per estatut nadgaires fait fust ordeine qe nul homme de sa ligeance passeroit ove laynes hors du Roialme sur peyne forfaiture de vie et membre terres tenementz biens et chateux a grant profit des aliens et a descres du pris de laynes et a damage de tout la Roialme et puis per une autre estatut fust repellee la forfaiture de vie et membre sibien de temps passee come de temps avenir la forfaiture des terres et tenementz biens et chateux esteante en sa force per quele cause tout la commune des marchantz Engleys pur la greindre partie eschueront et lesseront lachat et marchandise de laynes a grant amenuement du pris de laynes et damage de tout la commune. Et ou tard pur greindre profit du Roi et de tout la commune de son Roialme per avys et accord de son conseil estoit assentu et ordeinee qe toutes gentz devoient et purroient passer laynes sibien denzeins come foreins sur quele achat et passage des laynes quirs et peaux lanuz les ditz marchantz Engleys sont et se doutent estree empechees et damages sibien du temps passe come en temps avenir pur cause de la forfaiture de leur terres tenementz biens et chateux pur quoy plese en ceste present parlement faire pardon as ditz marchantz et a chescun de eux de tout forfaiture des terres tenementz biens chateux compris en la dite ordenance sibien du temps passe come en temps avenir et qe briefs et maundementz soient sur ce faitz en Lescheber et totes autres places le Roi et aillours ou bosoinera de surcefer de tout de faire enquerres processe ou execution contre eux ou ascune autre persone pur cele cause et qe la dite ordenance de forfaiture de terres et tenementz biens et chateux soit de tout repellee sibien de temps passe come de temps avenir. R. *Est acorde & assentu qe la forfaiture de terres & tenementz cesse de tout & si nul vorra faire syn pur tiel trespass trete ove le conseil le Roy & reson lui ferra fait.*

ITEM ils monstrent qe les gentz qi ont passez leur laynes quirs peaux lanuz per patente nostre Seigneur le Roi defouz son grant seal sibien a Middlebourgh come aillours paient la custume et subside quele passage est encontre lordinance en la darrein parlement qe leur pleie garantir la dite passage sanz damage ou perde as ditz marchantz ou nul autre solonc la tenure des ditz patentes nient contrestante le dit estatut et qe leur plese avoir regard qe lestaple des laynes ad estee ordeineez destre en diverses lieux et sodeinement changez a damage du Roi et sa terre et sur ce ordeiner qe le dit estaple puis estre ordeinee en ceste parlement destre en certain lieu et per bon avisement come mieulz ferra au Roi et sa terre. R. *Le Roi ne voet qils soient grevez nenpesehez contre la fourme de leur patentes.*

*A Statute made Anno 10 RICH. II. and Anno Dom. 1386.**Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.*

LE Roy a nostre viscont de Kent salut. Sachez qal reverence de Dieu et pur nurrir paix unitee quiete bon Accord toutz partz deinz nostre Roialme dEngleterre et par especial pur commune profit et eese nostre poeple et bone gouvernement de mesme nostre Roialme les queux nous desirons souverainement delassent des Seignours et communes assemblez en nostre parlement tenuz a Westm' le primere jour dOobre darrien passe avons fait faire une estatut sibien pur amendement du dit gouveraile come pur le commune profit du dit Roialme en la fourme qe sensuit.

C A P. I.

The King's Commission to the Chancellor and others to examine into the State of his Courts, Revenues, Grants, and Officers Fees.

Exp. & Rep.
21 R. 2. c. 2.

COME nostre Seigneur le Roi soit apris par la grevoue compleynte des Seignurs & communes de son Roialme en ceste present parlement assemblez qe ses profitz rentez & revenues de son Roialme par singuler & nounfufficeant conseil & male gouveraile sibien des ascuns nadgairs ses grantz officers come des diverses autres persones estaantz entour sa persone sont entaunt sustrez degustez aloinez doneez grantez alienez destrucitz & malement despensuz qil est taunt empovry voide & nuee de tresor & davoit & la subsistance de la corone entaunt amenuse & descree qe son estat & lestat de son hostel ne poet honorablement estre sustenuz come affiert ne les guerres qe se habundent tout envyron son Roialme de jour en autre meyntenuz ne gouvernez sanz tres grantz & outrageouses oppressions & importables charges de son dit poeple & auxint qe les bones leys estatutz & custumes de son dit Roialme as queux il est affricte et obligez a tenir ne sont esteez durment tenuz ne executz ne pleine Justice ne droit faitz a son dit poeple paront plusieurs disheritefons et autres tres grandes mischies et damages sont avenuz sibien au Roi come au son dit poeple et a tout son Roialme dount il al honour de Dieu et pur le

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

le bien de luy et de son dit Roialme et per la quiete et relevation de son dit poeple qont este grandement chargez en plusieurs maneres devant ces heures voillant ove la grace de Dieu coudre tieux mischiefs mettre bone et due remedie a la requeste des Seignurs et Communes susdites ad ordeigne fait et assignee ses grantz Officers tielx com il tient bones loiax et sufficeantz pur le honour et profit de luy et de son dit Roialme. Et outre ceo des ses auctoritees roial certain science et bon gree et fraunche volonte et par avys et assent des Prelatz Seignurs et Communes susditz en plein parlement en eide de bone gouvernaunce de son Roialme et bone et due execution de ses ditz leys et en relevement de l'estat de luy et de son et poeple en temps avenir sur la pleine assaunce qil ad del bone avissement sen et discretion des honorables pieres en Dieu l'arcevesque de Cantebirs l'arcevesque d'Everwyk ses treschiers Uneles le Duc d'Everwyk le Duc de Gloucestre les honorables pieres en Dieu levesque de Wyncestre levesque d'Excestre labbe de Waltham ses chiers et loiax le Count d'Arundell Johan sire de Cobham monsieur Richard Lescrop et monsieur Johan Devereux yceux ad ordyne assigne et depute par ses lettres patentz desouz son grant seal destre de son graunt et continuel conseil del veill de seynt Edmond le Martir par un an entier proschien enfuant apres la date des dites lettres patentz a surveer et examiner ovesque ses grants officers cestassavoir Chauncellor Tresorer et Gardein de son prive seal sibien l'estat et gouvernaille de son hostel et de toutz ses courtz lieux et places come l'estat et gouvernaille de tout son Roialme et des touz ses officers et ministres de queconque estat degree ou condition qils soient sibien dedeinz son hostel come dehors et denquere et de prendre information par touz les voies qe meultz lour semblera des touz les rentes revenues et profitz qe a luy appartient et sont dues et deussent appartiegner et estre duez sibien deinz son Roialme come dehors en queconque manere ou condition et de toutes maneres des douns grantez alienations et confirmations par luy faitz des terres tenementz rentz annuites profitz revenues gardes mariages eschetes forfaitsures franchises libertees voidances des Archevesches Eveschees Abbathies et Priories fermes des mesons et possessions des aliens et des touz autres possessions sommes de deniers biens et chateux et d'autres choses queconques et as queux persones et par quele cause et coment et en quele manere et nomement dyceux persones qe lont pris sanz desert et des revenues et profitz queconques sibien de son dit Roialme come des terres Seignories citees villes chasteux fortresses et queconques ses autres possessions sibien de cea la meer come dela et des profitz et emolumentz de ses monies et bullions et de la prise des prisoners villes et lieux niefs carakkes biens et raunsons de guerre par terre et par meer et des benefices et autres possessions des Cardinalx rebelx et touz autres aliens et auxint des apportz de monie hors de son Roialme par les collectours de Pape procuratours des Cardinalx Lumbardz et autres persones queconques sibien aliens come denzeins et des emolumentz et profitz provenantz et fourdantz des custumes et subsides des leyns quirs et pealx lanutz et de les petites custumes et autres subsides des draps vyny et touz autres marchandises et de dismes quinzismes et de touz autres subsides et charges grantez par la clergie & la communalte et auxint des les recettes profitz et paiementz del Hanaper de la Chauncellerie et queconques ses autres recettes de temps de sa coronation tanqe en cea et des fees gages et rewardes des officers et ministres greindres et meindres et auxint des annuites et autres rewardes et douns graunteez et faitz as aucuns persones par luy et par son pere et son aiel en fee ou a terme de vie ou en aucun autre manere et si gree ou paiement lour ent soit fait et par queux et en quele manere et combien ils ount releffez ou donez as officers ou autres pur avoir leur paiementz et as queux persones coment et en quele manere et des terres tenementz rentz revenues et forfaitsures bargaynez et venduz a prejudice et damage de luy ou de sa corone et par queux et as queux et coment et en quele manere et de vente ou bargain de tailles et patentz pur singuler profit sibien en temps son dit Aiel come en son temps et coment et par queies persones et ensemment de touz les joyalx et biens qe feuront a son dit aiel al temps de son moriaunt et queux et de quel prie ou value et ou ils sont devenuz et coment et en quele manere et de touz chevaunses aucunement faitz a son oeps par queconques persones et de touz les perdes et damages qil ad eu et sustenu par ycelle et par queux persones et coment et en quele manere et des chartres des pardons generales et especiales et auxint de les sommes et paiementz et manere des despenses sibien de son dit hostel come pur la salvation et defense de ses Roialme terres Seignories villes chasteux fortresses et autres lieux de cea la meer et dela faitz et relceux par queconques persones sibien soldeours come autres et par queconque voie et coment et en quele manere et combien ils ount donez pur avoir leur paiementz et des contelementz des ses droitures et profitz et par queux coment et en quele manere et des meytenours et emparnours des querelles et densitres des enquestes et des officers et ministres faitz par brogag et de leur broggours et de ceux qont pris le brogag et coment et en quele manere Et des touz les defautes et mesprisions faitz sibien el dit hostel et ses autres courtz places et lieux susditz come en touz autres lieux deins son Roialme par queconques persones paront les profitz de luy et de sa corone ount este empeirez et amenusez ou la commune ley destourbee et delai ou autre damage a luyvenu Donaunt et commettaunt de sa auctoritee et par avys et assent susditz a ses ditz Counseillers et a sys de eux et ses ditz grantz officers plein poer et auctorite general et especial dentrer son dit hostel et touz les offices dycelle et touz ses autres courtz places et lieux a tant des soitz come leur plerra et de faire venir devant eux ou et qant leur plerra roulles recordes et autres munimentz et evidences tieux come leur semblera et touz les defautes gastes et excesses trovez en son dit hostel et auxint touz defautes et mesprisions trovez en les autres courtz places lieux officers et ministres susditz et en touz les autres articles et pointz defus nomez et chescun dicelles et auxint touz autres defautes mesprisions excesses faucines deceites extortions oppressions damages et grevances faitz en prejudice damage et disrees de luy et de sa corone et l'estat de son dit Roialme en general ou en especial nient expressez ne specifiez paramount amender corriger reparer redresser resourmer et mettre en bon et du estat et establisement Et auxi doier et recevoir toutes maneres des pleintz et querelles des touz ses lieges qe vor-

ront

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ront feuer et se pleindre sibien pur nostre dit Seigneur le Roi come pur leur mesmes devant les ditz Counseillers et officers de toutes maneres de duresses oppressions injuriez tortz et mesprisions queux ne purront estre bonement amendez ne terminez par le cours de la commune ley de la terre avant usee et de ent doner et faire due et bone remede recoverir sibien pur nostre dit Seigneur le Roi come pur ses liges susditz et as toutes les choses avantditz et chescun de eux pleinement discuter et finalement terminer et de ent faire pleine execution solonc ceo que leur semblera meultz pur le honour et profit de nostre dit Seigneur le Roi et de son estat et redintegration des droitz et profits de sa dite coroné et mellieur gouvernance de la pees et leys de sa terre et releveement de son dit poeple Voillaunt auxi que si diversitee ou variaunce d'opinion sourde ou aveigne entre ses ditz Counseillers et officers que le juggement et opinion de la greindre partie eit force et teigne lieu sicome es ditz lettres patentz est continuz plus a plein. Sur quoi nostre dit Seigneur le Roi voillant que les corrections et redresses des defautes et mesprisions desusditz puissent estre pur son profit et pur le profit de son dit Roialme en la fourme desusdite mys en due execution sanz estre enfreintz ou destourbez par aucun de lassent des Seignurs et de la communalte de son dit Roialme en ceste present parlement ad ordeine et estably que chescun de ses liges greindre et meindre de quel estat ou condition qil soit soit entendant et obeissant en quant que touche les articles susditz et chescun dependance dycelx as les avantditz Counseillers et Officers en la fourme susdite et que chescun que serra ajugge devant eux come convict dascun des defautes ou mesprisions susditz preigne et resceive sanz debat faire tiel correction come luy serra par les Counseillers et Officers avantditz en la fourme desusdite ajugge. Et que nulle persone de quele estat nation ou condition qil soit greindre ou meindre ne doune a nostre Seigneur le Roi en prive ne en apert conseil excitation ou motion paront que nostre Seigneur le Roi repellee leur poair deinz le temps susdit en aucun point ou face riens au contraire de son dit grant ou dascun des articles susditz. Et si aucune persone greindre ou meindre de quel estat ou condition qil soit face encontre lordinance et establissementz susditz ou procure ou face chose queconque en aucune manere paront les ditz Counseillers soient destourbez en aucune point sur lexercice de leur poair avantdite ou que excite ou procure nostre dit Seigneur le Roi a faire ou comander chose queconque paront le poair des ditz Counseillers et Officers ou lexecution de leur juggementz et agardes a faire en ycelles soit defaite en aucune point et ce soit duement provee par bones et verraies tesmoignes que soient notoirement de bone fame ou condition nient suspectz convenablement examinez devant le Roi et les Counseillers et Officers desusditz prises a eux ascuns des Justices de lun Bank ou de lautre ou autres sages apries de la ley tieux come plerra as ditz Counseillers et Officers eit tiel penance cestassavoir al primere foitz qil serra issint convict forface touz ses biens et chateaux au Roi et nientmeines soit emprisonné a la volonte le Roi. Et si aucune tiele persone soit duement atteint en la forme susdite de conceil excitation ou motion done au Roi de faire le contraire de son dit grant come desus est dit tut ne face le Roi riens par tiel conceil excitation ou motion unquore il avera tiele penance come desus et sil aviegne de Dieu defende qil se porte en apres qil soit autrefoitz atteint come desus dascuns des defautes ou mesprisions avantditz adonques eit la dite persone al second foitz issint convict ou atteint la penance de vie et de membre Sauvez toutefoitz Dignite Pontifical et privilege de Seint esglise et clerical en toutes les choses avantdites et que ceste estatut teigne force et effect durant la dite commission tantfoulment. Et pur ceo vous mandons que le dit estatut facez overttement crier et publier es citees burghes villes feires marcheés et autres lieux notables deinz vostre baillie deinz franchise et dehors solonc le tenour et fourme dicelles. Don par tesmoignance de nostre grant seál a Westminster le primere jour de Decembre lan de nostre regne disme.

Au tiels mandements sont envoiez a toutz les viscounts d'Engleterre.

C A P. I.

The Archbishop of York and others attainted of High Treason.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

20 R. 2. c. 6.
Rep. 21. R. 2.
c. 12.
Revived 1 H. 4.
c. 3 & 4.
1 H. 4. c. 9.
2 H. 4. c. 12.

Primement nostre dit Seigneur le Roi entre autres petitions & requestes a lui faitz par la communalte de son dit Roialme en le dit parlement ad receu une petition en la fourme qensuit "ITEM prient les communes que la ou a darrein parlement par causes des grantz & orribles meschiefs & perils qalors estoient eschuez par malveis governance que fust entoure la persone du Roi par tout son temps devant par Alisandre alors Ercevesque d'Everwyk Robert de Veer alors Duc d'Irland Michel de la Pole alors Conte de Suff Robert Tresilian nadgairs Justice & Nichol Brembre Chivaler & autres leur adherents & autres paront le Roy & tout son Roialme estoient molt pres d'avoir este de tout anientez & destruitz & pur celle cause & pur eschuir tiels perils & meschiefs pur temps avenir estoit fait par estatut en la dit parlement certeine ordenance & une commission as diverses Seignurs pur le bien honour & sauve du Roi sa regalie & de tout son Roialme les tenures des quelles commission & estatut cy ensuient. RICHARD par la grace de Dieu Roi d'Engleterre & de France & Seigneur d'Irland a touz ceux que cestes lettres verront ou orront salut. Nous avons certainement conceuz de la grevoule complainte de Seignurs & Communes de nostre Roialme en ce present parlement assemblez que noz profitz rentes & revenues de nostre Roialme par singuler & nounsufficeant conseil & male gouvernaile sibien dascuns nadgairs noz grantz officers come de diverses autres persones estantz entour nostre personé sont entant s'ustretz

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

' fustretz degastez esloignez donez grantez alienez destruits & malement despandez que nous fumes tant
 ' empoveriz voides & nuez de tresore & davoit & la substance de nostre corone entant amenuise & des-
 ' creuz que lestat de nous & de nostre hostel ne poet honurablement estre sustenuz come affiert ne les guer-
 ' res que se habundent tout environ nostre Roialme de jour en autre meynutenuz ne gouvernez sanz tres-
 ' grandes & outrageouses oppressions & importables charges de nostre dit poeple & auxint que les bones
 ' leys estatutz & custumes de nostre dit Roialme as queux nous fumes astrictz & obligez de tenir & gar-
 ' der ne sont nont este duement tenuz ne executz ne pleine justice ne droit faitz a nostre dit poeple par
 ' ont plusieurs desheritesons & autres tresgrandes meschiefs & damages sont avenuz sibien a nous come a
 ' nostre dit poeple & a tout nostre Roialme. Et nous al honur de Dieu & pur la bien de nous & de nostre
 ' dit Roialme & pur la quiete & revelation de nostre dit poeple qont esto grandement chargez en plu-
 ' sieurs maneres devant ces heures Veullantz ove la grace de Dieu contre tieux meschiefs mettre bone &
 ' due remede Si avons de nostre franche volunte & al request des Seignurs & communes susditz ordeigne
 ' faitz & assignez noz grantz officers cestassavoir noz Chancelier Tresorer & Gardein de nostre prive seal
 ' tielx come nous tenons bones loialx & sufficeantz pur honur & profit de nous & de nostre dit Roialme.
 ' Et outre ce de nostre auctorite roial certaine science bone gree & franche volunte & par avys & assent
 ' de Prelatz Seignurs & Communes susditz en pleine parlement en-eide de bone governance de nostre Roi-
 ' alme & bone & due execution de noz dites leies & en relevement de lestat de nous & de nostre poeple
 ' en temps avenir consiantz pleinement del bone avisement sen & discretion de les honorables piers en
 ' Dieu William Ercevesqe de Cantorbis Alifandre Ercevesqe d'Everwyk noz treschiers Uncles Esmon
 ' Duc d'Everwyk Thomas Duc de Gloucestre les honorables piers en Dieu William Evsque de Wyncestre
 ' Thomas Evsque d'Excestre & Nichol Abbe de Waltham noz chiers & foialx Richard Conte d'Arundell
 ' Johan Sire de Cobham Richard Lescrop & Johan Devereux iceux avons ordeigne assignez & deputez
 ' ordeignons assignons & deputons destre de nostre grant & continuel conseil par un an entier prochein
 ' apres la date dycestes a surveier & examiner ovesque noz dirz grantz officers sibien lestat & gouvernaille de
 ' nostre hostel & de touz noz courtz lieux & places come lestat & gouvernaille de tout nostre Roialme &
 ' de toutz noz officers & ministres de queconque estat degree ou condition quilz soient sibien deinz nostre
 ' hostel come dehors & denquere & de prendre information par toutes les voies que meultz lour semblera
 ' de toutes les rentz revenues & profit qa nous appartient & sont duez & deussent appartenir & estre duez
 ' sibien deinz nostre Roialme come dehors en queconque manere ou condition qil soit & de toutes ma-
 ' neres de douns grantes alienations & confirmations par nous faitz de terres tenementz rentes annuitees
 ' profitz revenues gardes mariages eschetes forfaitures franchises libertees voidances des Ercevesches Evs-
 ' ches Abbacies & Priories fermes de mesons & possessions des aliens & de toutes autres possessions sommes
 ' de deniers biens & chateux & dautres choses queconques & as queux persones & par quelle cause &
 ' comment & en quelle manere & mesment de ceux persones que lont pris sanz desert & auxint des revenues
 ' & profitz queconques sibien de nostre dit Roialme come de terres Seignories citees villes chastelx for-
 ' trefces & queconques noz autres possessions sibien decea la mier come dela & de profitz & emolumentz
 ' de noz monois & bullions & de la prise des prisoners villes & lieux niefs carraks biens & ranceons de
 ' guerre par terre & par mier & de benefices & autres possessions de cardinalx rebelx & toutz autres aliens
 ' & auxint des apportes du monioie hors de nostre Roialme par les collectours de pape procuratours de
 ' Cardinalx Lumbardes & autres persones queconques sibien aliens come denzeins & des emolumentz &
 ' profitz provenantz & sourdantz de custumes & subsides des leynes quirs & pealx lanutz & de les petites
 ' custumes & autres subsides de draps vines & toutes autres merchandises & des dismes & quinzismes &
 ' toutes autres subsides & charges grantez par le clergie & la commune & auxint de les rescetes profitz &
 ' paiementz del hanaper de nostre Chancellerie & de queconques noz autres rescetes de temps de nostre
 ' coronement tanqe en cea & de fees gages & rewardes des officers & ministres greindres & meindres &
 ' auxint des annuitees & autres rewardes & douns grauntez & faitz as ascuns persones par nous & par
 ' noz pier & aiel en fee ou a terme de vie ou en ascun autre manere & si gree ou paiement lour ent soit
 ' fait & par queux & en quelle manere & combien ils ont relesees ou donnez as officers & autres pur
 ' avoir lour paiementz & as queux persones coment & en quelle manere & de terres tenementz rentes re-
 ' venues & forfaitures bargainez & venduz a prejudice & damage de nous & de nostre corone & par
 ' queux & as queux & coment & en quelle manere & de-vent ou bargaine de tailles & patentes pur
 ' singuler profit sibien en temps nostre dit Aiel come en nostre temps & coment & par quelles persones &
 ' enlement de toutz les joialx & biens que seurent a nostre dit Aiel a temps de son moriant & queux & de
 ' quelle pris ou value & ou ils sont divenuz coment & en quelle manere & de toutes chevances ascune-
 ' ment faitz a nostre oeps par queconques persones & de toutes les perdes & damages que nous avons eu &
 ' sustenu par ycelles & par queux persones & coment & en quelle manere & de chartres de pardon ge-
 ' nerales & especiales & auxint de les sommes & paiementz & manere de dispenses sibien de nostre dit
 ' hostel come pur la salvation & defense de noz Roialme terres Seignories villes chastelx fortrefces & au-
 ' tres lieux decea la mier & dela faitz & receux par queconques persones sibien soldiers come autres & par
 ' queconque voie & coment & en quelle manere & combien ils ont donez pur avoir lour paiementz & de
 ' concelementz de noz droitures & profitz & par queux coment & en quelle manere & de maintenours
 ' & emparnours des quereles & dufres denquestes & dofficers & ministres faitz par brogage & de lour
 ' brogours & de ceux qi ont pris le brogage & coment & en quelle manere. Et de toutes les defautes
 ' & mesprisions faitz sibien en nostre dit hostel & noz autres courtz places & lieux susditz come en toutz
 ' autres lieux deinz nostre Roialme par queconques persones par ont les profitz de nous & de nostre corone
 ' ont este empirez & amenuisez ou la commune leye destourbe ou delaie ou autre damage a nous avenuz
 ' VOL. X. APPEND. H donantz

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

donantz & committantz par ycesses de nostre auctorite & par avys & assent desusditz a noz ditz conseillers & sys de eux & a noz grantz officers avantditz pleine poair et auctorite general et especial d'entrer nostre dit hostel et toutz les offices dycell et toutes noz autres courtz places et lieux a tant de soitz come lour plerra et de faire venir devant eux ou et quant lour plerra rolles recores et autres munimentz et evidences tieux come lour semblera et toutes les defautes gastes et excesses trevez el dit hostel et auxint toutes autres defautes et mesprisions trevez en les autres courtz places lieux officers et ministres susditz et en toutz les autres articles et pointz desus nommez et chescun dycelles et auxint toutes autres defautes mesprisions excesses fauxines descrites extorsions oppreissions damages & grevances faitz en prejudice damage & descresie de nous & de nostre corone & l'estat de nostre dit Roialme en general ou en especial nient expressez ne specifiez paramont amender corriger redresser resourmer & mettre en bone & due estat & establisement & auxint de oier & rescayvre toutes maneres des plaintes & que-reles de toutz noz lieges qi vorront suir & se pleindre sibien pur nous come pur lour mesmes devant noz ditz conseillers & officers de toutes maneres de duresses oppreissions injuriez tortz & mesprisions queux ne purront bonement estre amendez ne terminez par la cours de la commune ley de la terre avant usee & de ent donir & faire bone & due remede & reloverir sibien pur nous come pur noz lieges susditz & a toutes les choses avantdites & chescun de eux pleinement discuter & finalement terminer & de ent faire pleine execution selonc ce que lour semblera meultz pur le honur & profit de nous & de nostre estat & redyintegration de droitz & profitz de nostre dit corone & melliour governance de la paix & leis de nostre terre & relevement de nostre poeple Veullantz auxi que si diversite ou variance d'opinion fourde ou aveigne entre noz ditz conseillers & officers que le jugement & oppinion de la greindre partie eit force & tiegne lieu Commandantz & chargeantz a toutz Prelatz Ducs Contes Barons Seneschall Tresorer Controllour & toutz autres officers de nostre Hostel Justices de lun Bank & de lautre & autres noz Justices queconques Barons & Chaumbreleins de leschequer viscontz eschetours mairs bailliffs & toutz autres noz officers ministres & lieges queconques que a noz ditz conseillers & officers en la manere avantdite soient entendantz obeiantz conseilantz & eidantz si sovent & par manere come noz ditz conseillers & officers lour ferront aslavoier depar nous. En tesmoignance de quelle chose nous avons fait faire cestes noz lettres patentz. Don souz nostre grand seal a Westm' le dys & noefisme jour de Novembr' lan de nostre regne disme.

Come nostre Seignur le Roy soit pris par la grevoufe complainte des Seignurs et Communes de son Roialme assemblez en son parlement tenuz a Westm' le primer jour d'Octobre lan de son regne disme Que ses profitz rentes et revenues &c. *ut supra in statuto proximo precedenti usque verbum* tantlouement, Et tunc sic, Et sur ce les avantditz Alex' Robert Michel Robert et Nichol et lour adherentz et autres avantditz veiantz lour dite malveis governance y ferroit aparceu et eux pur celle cause de leger estre puniz par bone justice affaire et auxi lour malveis faitz et purpos devant usez estre destourbez par les ditz Seignurs assignez par commission come desus firent conspirerent et purposerent plusours horribles tresons et malvestees encontre le Roi et les avantditz Seignurs ensi assignez et encontre toutz autres Seignurs et Communes queux seurent assentantz al sesance des ditz ordonances et commission en desefance du Roi sa regalie et d tout son Roialme Sur quoi Thomas Duc de Gloucestre Uncle du Roi nostre dit Seignur et fitz au Roi Edward qi Dieu assoille Richard Conte d'Arundell et Thomas Conte de Warr' aperceivantz les malveistes et purposes des traitours avant ditz soy assemblerent en forcible manere pur savete de lour persones pur monstrier et declarer les ditz tresons et malveis purposes et de ent mettre remede come Dieu le voloit et viendrent en presence du Roi nostre dit Seignur et affermerent envers les ditz cynk traitours appelez des hautes tresons par eux faitz au Roi et a son Roialme sur quell appell le Roi nostre dit Seignur ajourna les parties susdites tanque a cest present parlement et les prist en sa save protection come en le record fait sur mesme l'appell pleinement appiert. Et puis en grande rebelite et encontre la dite protection les ditz traitours ove lour adherentz et autres avantditz continuantz lour malveis purposes ascuns de eux assemblerent grant poair pur avoir destruit les ditz Duc et Contes appellantz & autres loialx lieges du Roi & pur acomplir lour tresons & malveis purposes susditz. Sur quoi le dit Duc de Gloucestre Hent' Conte de Derby les ditz Contes d'Arundell & de Warr' & Thomas Conte Marefcall veiantz loverte destruction du Roi nostre dit Seignur & de tout son Roialme si les malveis purposes des traitours avantditz & lour adherentz ne feussent destourbez que ne poiat avoir este fait alors si non a fortemain pur le bien & savete du Roi nostre dit Seignur & de tout son Roialme soi assemblerent forciblement & chivacherent & pursuerent tanque ils avoient destourbe le dit poair quille par les traitours & lour adherentz susditz queux cynk traitours sont atteintz en cest present parlement des tresons & malvestees susditz a la suite & appell des ditz Duc de Gloucestre Contes de Derby d'Arundell Warr' & Marefcall que pleise a nostre dit tresfedote Seignur le Roi d'accepter appover & affermer en cest present parlement tout ce que feust fait en le darrein parlement come desus & quant ad este fait depuis le dit darrein parlement par force de lestatut ordinance ou commission avantditz & auxi tout ce que les avantditz Duc de Gloucestre Contes d'Arundell & de Warr' firent & tout ce que mesmes ceux Duc & Contes & les ditz Contes de Derby & Marefcall firent ou ascun de eux fist ou ascun autre de lour compaignie ou de eide de eux ou de lour adherentz ou dascun de eux en ou touchant les assemblees chivaches appellees & pursuites avantditz come chose fait al honur de Dieu salvation du Roi nostre dit Seignur maintenance de sa corone & salvation de tout son Roialme & dordiner & establiir que les ditz Duc de Gloucestre Contes de Derby d'Arundell Warr' & Marefcall ne null de eux ne null qad este de lour retenue compaignie force eide conseil ou assent ou dascun de eux en les choses avantditz ne nulle autre persone pur ascune chose susdite ne soit empesche moleste ne greve a suite de Roi ne de partie que-

Ex Rot. in Tur. Lond.

conque nen autre mahere pur cause dascun assemble chivache combatement lever des penons ou des baners descomfiture mort de homme emprisonement dascune persone prise amefner ou detenu des chivalx ou dautres bestes prise ou emporter des biens hernois armures chateux ou autres moebles queconques arsurs des maisons ou dautres possessions ou biens queconques assaut baterie robberies larcines venir ou demorer ove force & armes ou arme en presence du Roi au parlement ou counseils ou aillours leve des gentz ou exciter les gentz a lever forciblement encontre-la pees par lettres commissions ou autre fait queconque ou dascune autre chose qe poet estre surmys qe eux ou ascun de eux deust ou deussent avoir fait ou purpose davoir fait du comencement de mond touchant ascuns des matiers susditz devant le syn de cest present parlement par nulle ymagination interpretation ou autre colour queconque mes soient ent quietz & deschargez a touz jours forspris qe le Roi soit respondu de toutz les biens & chateux queux fueront as ceux queux sont atteintz en cest present parlement ou a ascun de eux & queux biens & choses feurent prises par queconque persone le primer jour de Januer darrein passe ou puis en cea. Nous considerantz la matiere du dite petition estre veritable & la requeste de nostre dit commune en celle partie estre al honur de Dieu & profit de nous & de nostre Roialme de lassent des Prelates Ducs Countes Barons & touz autres en cest present parlement grantons la requeste du dite commune en touz poyntz solonc la fourme du dit petition. Et outre ce del lassent avantdit volons & grantons pur la greindre quiete de nostre Roialme coment qe les ditz Duc & Contes appellantz bu ascun de leur compaignie retenue force eide conseil assent ou adherance ou ascun de eux eient pris amefne ou detenue ascuns de noz justices ou autres noz ministres queconques en destourbanche de execution du ley de nostre Roialme ou autre manere queconque ou qils eient pris ascun autre persone traitour a nous & a nostre Roialme ou autre persone & les ount volontrement soeffert aler a large ou eschaper en autre manere del quatorziesme jour de Novembre darrein passe tanqe au fin de cest present parlement qe eux ne null de eux soit ne soient pur celle cause empesche moleste ne greve par nulle voie a suite de nous noz heirs ne dautre partie queconque mes ent soient quietez & deschargez a touz jours ne qe eux ne null de eux soit empesche moleste ne greve a suite de nous noz heirs ne dautre partie queconque pur ascun chose faite en ascun temps pur atteindre a leur purpos encontre les ditz appelez ou ascun de eux ou encontre ascun autre pur celle cause ne pur autre chose ou fait queconque pur affermer mesme le purpos tanqe au syn de cest present parlement mes ent soient quietz & deschargez a touz jours.

Et outre ce nous avons reseu un autre petition a nous baille en mesme ceste parlement par mesme la commune en fourme qensuyt: **ITEM** qe nulle persone qad este entour la persone le Roi nature persone queconque soit empesche moleste ne greve par appell. accusement ou en autre manere a cause de male governance ou mal conseil entour le persone le Roi en ascun temps devant le fin de cest present parlement ou a cause dascun autre chose qad este declare en cest present parlement pur treson ou mesprison forspris ceux qe sont atteintz & ajuggez en cest present parlement & forspris Johan Rypon clerk Henr Bowet clerk William Monketon clerk Johan Lancastre chivaler Henr Ferrers chivaler Richard Clifford clerk Richard Metford clerk Johan Lincoln de Grymesby clerk Nichol Slake clerk Johan Holcotes esquier Nichol Suthwel James Lustrak Henr Clerc de Thaxstede Symkyn Shiryngham Johan Fitzmartyn clerk William Chestreton parfone de Ratlesden frere Richard Roughton del ordre de Freres menours & Thomas son frere & touz ceux qe sont dela la mier oveles les traitours & touz autres qe voillent aler a eux en apres. **ITEM** qe nulle qad este de retenue compaignie force eide conseil assent ou adherance de ceux qe sont atteintz ou ajuggez en cest present parlement ou dascun de eux forspris ceux qe sont forspris adevant soit empesche moleste ne greve a suite de Roi ne dautre partie queconque nen autre manere pur cause dascun assemble chivache combatement leve des penons ou des baners descomfiture mort de homme emprisonement dascune persone prise amefner ou detenue des chivalx ou dautres bestes pris & emporter des biens hernois armures chateux ou autres moebles queconques arsures des maisons ou dautres possessions ou biens queconques assaut baterie roberies larcines venir ou demurer ove force & armes ou armee en presence du Roi en parlement counseils ou aillours lever des gentz ou exciter les gentz a lever forciblement & encontre la pees par lettres commissions ou autre fait queconque encontre lentent ou poursuite des avantditz Duc de Gloucestre Countes de Derby Arundell Warr & Marefcall quelle entente & poursuite sont declarez par leur appell en cest present parlement ou dascune autre chose qe poet estre surmys qe eux ou ascun de eux deust ou deussent avoir fait ou purpose davoir fait puis le comencement de mond touchant ascuns des matiers encontre lentent ou poursuite susditz declarez en lappell susditz. Quelle petition de lassent avantdit nous avons grantie en touz pointz & ent volons & grantons pleine pardon & remission a eux & a chescun de eux as queux il attient solonc la contenance de mesme la petition.

Et auxi nous avons reseu deux autres petitions a nous baillez en mesme ceste parlement par mesme la commune en fourme qensuyt: **ITEM** que les appellees poursuites accusementz processess juggementz & executions faitz & renduz en cest present parlement soient approuvez affermez & establis come chose faite duement pur le bien & profit du Roi nostre dit Seigneur & de tout son Roialme nient contreeffant qe les Seignurs esperitueles & procurateurs des Seignurs espritueles soy absenteront hors du parlement a temps des ditz juggementz renduz pur loneste & salvation de leur estat come contenu est en une protestation per mesmes les Seignurs espritueles & procurateurs livre en cest present parlement & qe par ymagination interpretation ou autre motion queconque nulles de celles soient reversez enfreintz ou adnullez en ascune manere & si ascune face poursuite denfreindre adnuller ou reversez ascuns des pointz susditz quelle poursuite soit de record soit ajugge & eit execution come traitour & enemy du Roi & de Roialme. Purveu toutfoitz qe ceste acceptation approve affirmance & establisement touchant les as-

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

sembles appellees poursuites accusementz processies juggementz & executions fudditz eient & tieignent force & vertue en cestes cases issint escheuz & avenuz ou declarez soulement & qils ne soient treitz en ensample nen consequencie en temps avenir ne qe la dite commission faite a darrein parlement soit treite en ensample nen consequencie en temps avenir mes quanqe est faite touchant les matiers fuddites estoise fermement desicome eles estoient si profitables au Roi sustenance & meyntenance de sa corone & salvation de tout le Roialme & faitz de si grant necessite et coment qe diverses pointz sont declarez pur trefon en cest present parlement autres qe ne furent declarez par estatut devant qe null Justice eit poair de rendre juggement dautre cas de trefon nen autre manere qils navoient devant le comencement de cest present parlement.

ITEM qe null des traitours atteintz par lappell fuddit ou accusement des Communes qe sont uncore en vie ne soient reconseillez ne restitutz a la ley par pardon nen autre manere savant la grace & pardon qest fait en cest present parlement & si ascun persue de les reconseiller ou les faire pardon avoir ou les restituir a la ley en ascun manere & ce duement & overtement & par record prove soit ajugge & eit execution come traitour & enemy du Roi & de Roialme & si ascune chartre de pardon ou licence de repairer en Engleterre ou autre grante soit faite as ditz traitours ou ascun de eux destre restitut a la leye ou demurer en Engleterre ou aillours qe limite est a eux en cest parlement qe toutz tieux chartres & grantes soient voidez & de null value & si ascuns des ditz traitours reviegne ou soi tiegne en Engleterre ou aillours deinz le poair & Seignurie le Roi nostre dit Seigneur ou ascuns de ses lieges par queconqe voie ou si ascuns des ditz traitours qe sont limitez a demurer en certains lieux soit trove hors ou passe le lieu a luy limite soit fait de luy come de traitour du Roy & de Roialme. Quelles petitions nous de lassent avantdit avons grante en toutz pointz & volons qe mesme nostre grante estoise ferme & estable solonc la contenue des ditz petitions sanz emblemement a touz jours,

C A P. II.

Clause to prevent fraudulent Conveyances of their Estates.

ITEM ordeignez est & establiz en cest present parlement qendroit des forfaitours de ceux qi sont ajugez en mesme cest parlement devant cest vintisme jour de cest present mois de Marz qe le Roi eit la forfaiture de toutz les chastelx Seignuries reversions terres tenementz sees advoesons franchises libertees & toutes autres possessions qestoient a Alexandre nadgairs Ercevesqe dEverwyk Robert de Veer nadgairs Duc dIrland Michel de la Pole nadgairs Cont de Suff Robert Tresilian Chivaler Nichol Brembre Chivaler Johan Blake & Thomas Usk ou a ascun de eux le primer jour du darrein parlement qestoit le primer jour dOktobre lan du regne nostre Seigneur le Roy Richard second disme ou puis en cea & qe ascun autre avoit du doun grante ou feoffement des avantditz Ercevesqe dEverwyk Duc dIrland Conte de Suff Robert Tresilian Nichol Brembre Johan Blake & Thomas Usk ou dascun de eux ou de doun grante ou feoffement dascun autre par bargaigne ou en ascune autre manere al oeps de mesmes ceux Ercevesqe dEverwyk Duc dIrland Conte de Suff Robert Tresilian Nichol Brembre Johan Blake & Thomas Usk ou dascun deux le dit primer jour du darrein parlement ou puis en cea soient forfaitz au Roi & qe toutz les biens & chateux qe fuerent as avantditz Ercevesqe dEverwyk Duc dIrland Conte de Suff Robert Tresilian Nichol Brembre Johan Blake & Thomas Usk ou a ascun de eux le dys & septisme jour de Novembr darrein passe ou puis en cea soient auxint forfaitz au Roi Et si ascun des avantditz Ercevesqe dEverwyk Duc dIrland Cont de Suff Robert Tresilian Nichol Brembre Johan Blake & Thomas Usk se eit demys dascuns de ses biens & chateux par colour de doun ou vente feinte ou paiement de debt nient due ou en autre manere par fraude ou collusion puis le dit primer jour du darrein parlement tanqal dit vintisme jour de Marz soient tieux biens & chateux forfaitz au Roi Et auxint qe toutz les terres tenementz reversions sees advoesons franchises libertees & toutes autres possessions qestoient al Robert Bealnap Johan Holt Johan Cary & William Burgh chivalers ou a ascuns de eux le primer jour dAugst darrein passe ou puis en cea & qe aucune autre avoit de doun grante ou feoffement des avantditz Robert Bealnap Johan Holt Johan Cary & William Burgh ou dascun de eux ou de doun grante ou feoffement dascun autre par bargayne ou en autre maneres al oeps de mesmes ceux Robert Bealnap Johan Holt Johan Cary & William Burgh ou dascun de eux le dit primer jour dAugst ou puis en cea soient forfaitz au Roi Et qe toutz les biens & chateux queux furent as avantditz Robert Bealnap Johan Holt Johan Cary & William Burgh ou a ascun de eux le sisme jour du dit mois de Marz quel jour ils feurent ajuggez ou puis en cea soient forfaitz au Roi Et si ascuns des avantditz Robert Bealnap Johan Holt Johan Cary & William Burgh soy eit demys dascuns de ses biens & chateux par colour de doun ou vente feinte ou paiement de debt nient due ou en autre manere par fraude ou collusion puis le dit primer jour dAugst tanqe le dit sisme jour de Marz soient tieux biens & chateux forfaitz au Roi Et auxint qe toutz les terres tenementz reversions sees advoesons franchises libertees & toutes autres possessions qestoient a Roger Fulthorp chivaler & Johan de Lokton ou a ascun de eux le vynt & quint jour du dit mois dAugst ou puis en cea & qe aucun autre avoit du doun grante ou feoffement des avantditz Roger Fulthorp & Johan de Lokton ou dascun de eux ou de doun grante ou feoffement dascun autre par bargaigne ou en autre manere al oeps de mesmes ceux Roger Fulthorp & Johan Lokton ou dascun de eux le dit vynt & quint jour dAugst ou puis en cea soient forfaitz au Roi Et qe toutz les biens & chateux queux feurent as avantditz Roger de Fulthorp & Johan Lokton ou a ascun de eux le sisme jour du dit mois de Marz quel jour ils feurent ajuggez ou puis en cea soient auxint forfaitz au Roi Et si

AUCUN

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

aucun des avantditz Roger Fulthorp & Johan Lokton soy eit demys daucuns de ses biens & chateux par colour de doun ou vente feinte ou paiement de debt nient duez ou en autre manere par fraude ou collusion puis le dit vynt & quint jour d'Augst tanqe le dit disme jour de Marz soient tieux biens & chateux forfaitz au Roi.

C A P. III.

The Estates of the Bishop of *Chichester* and others also forfeited.

ITEM ordeignez est & establiz qe le Roi eit la forfaiture des toutz les chastelx Seignuries reversions terres tenementz fees advoesons franchises libertees & toutes autres possessions qestoient a Thomas Evesqe de Cicestre Symond de Burley chivaler Johan de Beauchamp de Holt chivaler James Berners chivaler & Johan Salesbury chivaler auxint adjudgez en cest present parlement ou qestoient a ascun de eux le dit primer jour d'Octobre le dit an disme on qascun autre avoit de leur doun grante ou feoffement ou daucun de eux ou de doun grante ou feoffement daucun autre par bargain ou en autre manere a leur oeps ou al oeps daucun de eux le dit primer jour d'Octobre ou puis tanqal jour qils seurent adjudgez en cest present parlement soient forfaitz au Roi & qe toutz leur biens queux ils avoient ou ascun de eux avoit le dys & septisme jour de Novembre darrein passe ou puis tanqal le dit jour de leur jugement soient auxint forfaitz au Roi. Et si ascun de eux soy eit demys daucuns de ses biens & chateux par colour de doun vente feinte paiement de debt nient due ou en autre manere par fraude ou collusion puis le dit primer jour d'Octobre le dit an disme tanqe le jour qils estoient adjudgez en cest present parlement soient auxint forfaitz au Roi. Et si ascun rent charge soit demandez des ditz chastelx Seignuries terres & tenementz en demesne ou reversion forfaitz come devant est dit & le dit rent seusse grante nemye al entent destre paieez par le grantour effectuellement selonc le purport du dite graunte qen tiel cas les ditz chastelx Seignuries terres & tenementz issint forfaitz soient ent deschargez & tiele grante de null value.

C A P. IV.

The Penalty of concealing any Part of the said Estates after Proclamation made. Estates possessed by a Traitor in another's Right excepted.

ET outre ordeignez est & establiz qe proclamation soit faite es contees qe chescun qad aucuns de les biens & chateux issint forfaitz come desus est dit ou a qi mayns tieux biens & chateux deviendrent qil deinz deux moys apres la proclamation issint faite eveigne & certifie ent au conseil du Roy & sil ne face & de ce soit duement atteint soit tenuz de rendre au Roi mesmes les biens & chateux issint concelez ou le pris dycelles & outre ce a tant come mesmes les biens & chateux issint concelez vaill nt & eit lemprisonement dun an. Purveu toutesfoitz qe si ascun des ditz adjudgez soit ou feust seisez ou possessionez daucuns chastelx Seignuries terres tenementz reversions fees advoesons franchises libertees ou autres possessions quelconques par feoffement doun ou grante de quelconque persone al oeps & profit dascun autre qal oeps & profit des ditz adjudgez ou daucun de eux qe tieux chastelx Seignuries terres tenementz reversions fees advoesons franchises libertees & autres possessions quelconques ne soient forfaitz en null manere ne qe ceste ordinance ou establissement de forfaiture sextende a ycelles.

C A P. V.

Issues in Tail, and Jointures of Women, also excepted.

ET outre ce est ordeignez & establiz qe le Roi eit toutes les forfaitures avantditz sibien deinz franchise come dehors Savant le droit des Seignurs des ditz franchises si ascun droit a eux appartient en celle partie. Et nest pas lention du Roi ne des Seignurs & communes du parlement qe par force de ceste ordinance & establissement les issues en la taille ou ceux en reversion on remaindre ou femmes de leur heritage ou jointure ove leur barons des douns grantes ou feoffementz faitz devant les ditz temps limitz de forfaiture soient barrez ou forclozez de leur droit qant leur temps vendra selonc la commune leye.

C A P. VI.

Penalty of petitioning the King for any Grant of the said Estates during the War.

ITEM qe toutz maneres des Seignuries terres tenementz rentes services biens possessions & chateux quelconques forfeitz au Roi par cause des juggementz renduz devers les persones adjudgez en cest present parlement & auxint toutz autres tenementz eschetes forfaitures gardes mariages & autres profitz quelconques queux sont ou deviendront en la mayn du Roi par quelconque cause demoergent entierment en la mayn du Roi durant les guerres pur acquiter ses dettes & en aide de mayntenir son estat & ensement en ease & supportation de ses poevres communes du Roialme nient contrecteant ascun garrant ou grante fait a ascuni avant ces heures. Et qe null homme greindre ne meindre en lostel du Roi nentour la persone du Roi nature quelconque de quel estat ou condition qil soit en prive nen apert soit si hardy a demandete

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

mandere ou prendre de don le Roy aucuns des Seignuries terres tenementz rentes services biens possessions eschetes forsaitures gardes mariages chateux on profitz susditz ou autres profitz ou revenez quelconques durantz les guerres come desus sur peine de forsaire le double devers le Roy & repelle de mesme la chose issint demandee & estre reint & emprisonnez a la volonte du Roi forspris offices & baillies & benefices & avancement de seint esglise & forspris ce que le Roi ad donez en cest parlement. Issint qendroit des forsaitures ajuggez en cest parlement si aucun pretende davoit droit ou interesse en ycelles sue au conseil si luy semble affaire & droit lui serra faite et que les grantz officers du Roi par avys des autres Seignurs du conseil eient poair de vendre parcellle de les ditz forsaitures par leur bone discretion & que le don & grante affairs sur tiel vente soient ferme & estable.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 21 RICH. II. and Anno Dom. 1397.

C A P. II.

A Repeal of the Commission granted by the King to certain Noblemen to enquire of certain Abuses, and of the Statute made Anno 10 RICH. II.

ITEM come les Communes du parlement eient monstrez au Roy coment en le parlement tenuz a Westm' le primer jour d'Octobre lan de son regne disme Thomas Duc de Gloucestr' & Richard Conte d'Arundell traitours au Roy & son Roialme par faux ymagination & compassement firent faire par estatut une commission directe a eux mesmes & autres persones a leur denomination pur avoir la governaile du Roy & de Roialme sibien deinz lostiel du Roy come dehors & en les Seignories de Roy de pardela come contenuz est en la dite commission de quele le teneur sensuit: ' RICHARD par la grace de Dieu Roy d'Engleterre & de Fraunce & Seigniour d'Irland a touz ceux que cestes lettres verront ou orront salut. Nous avons certainement conceuz de la grevousse compleinte de Seignurs & Communes de nostre Roialme en cest present parlement assemblez que noz profitz rentes & revenuz de nostre Roialme par singuler & nounfufficeant conseil & male governaile sibien dascuns nadgairs noz grantz officers come des diverses autres persones esteantz entour nostre persone sont en tant sustretz degastez esloignez donez grantez alienez destruits & malement despenduz que nous sumes tant empoverez voides & nues de trefore & davoit & la substance de nostre corone en tant ameneuse & destruz que lestat de nous & de nostre hostiel ne poet honourablement estre sustenuz come assiert ne les guerres que se habundent tout environ nostre Roialme de jour en autre mayntenuz ne gouvernez sanz tresgrandz & outrageouses oppreffiions & importables charges de nostre dit poeple & auxint que les bones leys estatuz & custumes da nostre dit Roialme as queux nous sumes astrieuz & obligez de tenir & garder ne sont ne ont este duement tenuz ne executz ne plene Justice ne droit faitz a nostre dit poeple par ont plusours disheritefons & autres tresgrandes meschiefs & damages sont avenuz sibien a nous come a nostre dit poeple & a tout nostre Roialme. Et nous al honour de Dieu & pur la bien de nous & de nostre dit Roialme & pur la quiete & relevation de nostre dit poeple gont este grandement chargez en plusours maners devant ces heures Veullantz ove la grace de Dieu contre tieux meschiefs mettre bone & due remede Si avons de nostre franche volente & al request des Seignurs & Communes suisdites ordeignez faitz & assignez noz grantz Officers cestassavoir noz Chanceller Tresorer & Gardein de nostre prive seal tieux come nous tenons bones loialx & sufficeantz pur honour & profit de nous & de nostre dit Roialme. Et outre ceo de nostre auctoritee roiale certeine science bone gree & franche volunte & par avys & assent de Prelatz Seignurs & Communes susditz en plein parlement en eide de bone governance de nostre Roialme & bone & due execution de noz ditz leys & en relevement de lestat de nous & de nostre poeple en temps avenir confiantz pleinement del bone avisement fen & discretion de les honorables piers en Dieu William Ercevesqe de Canterbirs Alisandre Ercevesqe d'Everwyk noz trefchiers Uncles Esmon Duc d'Everwyk Thomas Duc de Gloucestr' les honorables piers en Dieu William Evesqe de Wyncestre Thomas Evesqe de Excestre & Nichol Abbe de Waltham noz chiers & foialx Richard Cont d'Arundell Johan Sire de Cobham Richard Lofcrop & Johan Devereux iceux avons ordeignez assignez & deputez ordeignons assignons & deputons destre de nostre grant & continuel conseil par un an entier proscchein apres la date dycestes a surveier & examiner ovek noz ditz grantz officers sibien lestat & governaile de nostre hostiel & de toutz noz Courtz lieux & piaces come lestat & governaile de tout nostre Roialme & de toutz noz officers & ministres de queconque estat degree ou condition qils soient sibien deinz nostre hostiel come dehors & denquere & de prendre information par toutes les voies que meutz lour semblera de toutz les rentes revenuez & profitz qa nous appertienent & sont dues & deussent appartenir & estre dues sibien deinz nostre Roialme come dehors en queconque manere ou condition qil soit & de toutz maners de douns grantes alienations & confirmations par nous faitz de terres tenementz rentz annuitees profitz revenuz gardes mariages eschetes forsaitures franchises libertees voidances des Erceveschees Eveschees Abbacies & Priories fermes de mesons & possessions des aliens & de toutz autres possessions sommes de deniers biens & chateux & dautres choses queconques & as queux persones & par quelle cause & coment & en quelle manere & mesment de ceux persones qi lont pris sanz desert & auxint des revenuz & profitz queconques sibien de nostre dit Roialme come de terres Seigniouries citees villes chastelx fortrefcees & queconques noz autres possessions sibien decca la mer come dela & de profitz

En Rot. in Turr. Lond.

fitz & emolumentz de noz monoies & bullions & de la prise des prifoners villes & lieux niefs caraks
 biens & raunceons de guerre par terre & par meer & de benefices & autres poffeffions de cardinalx rebelx
 & toutz autres aliens & auxint des apportes du monoie hors de nostre Roialme par les collectours
 de Pape procuratours de Cardinalx Lumbardes & autres perfonnes queconques fibien aliens come den-
 zeins & des emolumentz & profitz provenantz & foudrantz de custumes & fubfides des leynes quirs
 & pealx lanutz & de les petites custumes & autres fubfides de draps vines & toutz autres merchan-
 difes et de difmes et quinzifmes et toutz autres fubfides et charges grantees par le clergie et la com-
 munalte et auxint de les refceites profitz et paiementz del hanaper de nostre Chauncellerie et de
 queconques noz autres refceites de temps de nostre coronement tanqe en cea et de fees gages et rewardes
 des officers et ministres greindres et meindres et auxint des annuites et autres rewardes et douns grantes
 et faitz as afcuns perfonnes par nous et par noz Pier et Aiel en fee ou a terme de vie ou en afcune autre
 manere et si gree on paiement lour en soit fait et par queux et en quell manere et combien ils on releffez
 ou donnez as officers & antres par avoir leur daimentz et as queux perfonnes coment et en quelle manere
 et de terres tenementz rentz revenues et forfaitures bargainez et venduz a prejudice et damage de nous
 et de nostre corone et par queux et as queux et coment et en quelle manere et de vent ou bargaigne
 de tailles patenz pur finguler profit fibien en temps de nostre dit Aiel come en nostre temps & coment
 et par queles perfonnes et enfement de toutz les joialx et biens qe feurent a nostre dit Aiel a temps de
 fon moriant et queux et de quele pris ou value et ou ils font devenuz coment et en quelle manere et
 de toutes chevances afcunement faitz a nostre oeps par queconques perfonnes et de toutz les perdes et
 damages qe nous avons eue et fustenuz par icelles par queux perfonnes et coment et en quelle manere
 et de chartres de pardon generales et especialx et auxint de les sommes et paiementz et manere de
 despenfes fibien de nostre dit hofstel come pur la falvation et defenfe de noz Roialme terres Seignouries
 villes chafteix fortresses et autres lieux decea la mier et dela faitz et receux par queconques perfonnes fibien
 soldiers come autres et par queconque voie et coment et en quelle manere et combien ils ont donez pur
 avoir lour paiementz et de concelementz de noz droitures et profitz et par queux coment et en quelle
 manere et de maintenours et emparnours des querels et duftrés denquestes et officers et ministres faitz
 par brogage et de lour brogours et de ceux qi ont pris le brogage et coment et en quelle manere Et de
 toutz les defautes et mesprifions faitz fibien en nostre dit hofstel et noz autres courts places et lieux fuif-
 ditz come toutz autres lieux deins nostre Roialme et par queconques perfons par ont les profitz de nous
 et de nostre corone ont este empeirez et amenufez ou la commune ley destourbe ou delaie on autre da-
 mage a nous avenu donantz & comettantz par ycestes de nostre auctorite et par advys et assent deffusditz
 a noz ditz confeillors et fys de eux et a noz grantz officers avauntiditz pleine poair et auctorite generale
 et especialle dentrer nostre dit hofstel et toutz les offices dicell et touz noz autres courts places et lieux
 a tant de soitz come lour plerra et de faire venir devant eux ou et quant lour plerra rolles recordes
 et autres munimentz et evidences tieux come lour semblera et toutz les defautes gastes et excesses trovez
 el dit hofstel et auxint touz autres defautes et mesprifions trovez en les autres courts places lieux
 officers et ministres fufditz et en toutz les autres articles et pointz deffus nomez et chescun dicelles
 et auxint toutz autres defautes mesprifions excesses fauxcines descetes extorfions oppreffions damages et
 grevances faitz en prejudice damage et descresse de nous et de nostre corone et lestat de nostre dit
 Roialme en general ou en especial nient expressez ne specifiez paramont amender corriger reparer re-
 dresser reformer et mettre en bone et due estat et establisement et auxint devoier et refceivre toutes
 maneres des plaintes et querelles de touz noz lieges qi vorront fuir et se pleindre fibien pur nous come
 pur lour mesmes devant nos ditz confeillers et officers de toutz maners de dureses oppreffions injurias
 tortes et mesprifions queux ne purront benement estre amendez ne terminez par la cours de la commune
 ley de la terre avant usee et de ent donir et faire bone et due remede et recoverir fibien put nous come
 pur noz lieges fufditz et a toutes les choses avauntiditz et chescun de eux pleinement discuter et finalment
 terminer et de ent faire plein execution solonc ce qe lour semblera meutz pur le honour et profit de
 nous et de nostre estat et redyintegration de droitz et profitz de nostre dit corone et meliour gouvernance
 de la paix et leis de nostre terre et relevement de nostre dit poeple Veullantz auxi qe si diversite ou vari-
 ance doppinion fourde ou aveigne entre noz ditz confeillers et officers qe le jugement et oppinion de la
 greindre partie eit force et teigne lieu comandantz et chargeantz a toutz Prelatz Ducs Conts Barons Se-
 nefchall Tresorer Controller et toutz autres officers de nostre hofstel Justices de lun Bank et de lautre et
 autres noz Justices queconques Barons et Chamberleins de leschequer viscontz eschetours mairs bailliffs et
 touz autres noz officers ministres et leges queconques qe a noz ditz confeillers et officers en la manere
 avauntidite soient entendantz obeiantz confeillantz et eidantz si foyent et par manere come noz ditz
 confeillers et officers lour ferront assavoir depar nous. En tesmoignance de quele chose nous avons fait
 faire cestes noz lettres patenes. Don souz nostre grand seial a Westm' le dys et noefisme jour de No-
 vembr' lan de nostre regne disme.

Queles commission et estatut touchant mesme la commission sembla as ditz Communes estre prejudi-
 cieux au Roy et sa corone et usurpation de sa regalie et roial poiare et qe les ditz Duc de Gloucestre et
 Conte d'Arundell envoierent une grante persone pier de la terre en message a nostre dit Seigneur le Roy
 qi de leur part luy disoit qe si il ne vodroit granter et assenter as ditz commission et estatut il feust en
 grant peril de sa vie et issint fibien la dite commission come le dit estatut touchant mesme la commission
 feurent faitz par confreint et compulsion et encontre la gree du Roy et sa volente dont les ditz Com-
 munes prierent a Roy qe les ditz commission et estatut touchant mesme la commission ferroient ove touz
 les dependantz dicelles repelles et de tout adnulliez come chose fait traitoirusement et encontre sa regalie
 sa corone et sa dignitee Sur quoi nostre Seigneur le Roy de lassent de toutz les Seignurs espirituels et tem-
 porels

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

porels et les procureurs de Clergie a la requeste des ditz Communes si ad repellez le dit estatut en ceste article et mesme la commission et toutz les peines et dependances dicelles et de tout adnullez pur touz jours pur les causes susditz. Et outre ceo le Roy de lassent de touz les ditz Seignurs et Communes ad ordeine et establie qe null tiel commission nautre semblable jammes ne soit purchacez pursue ne faite en temps advenir et celluy qe purchace pursue ou procure deitre faite ou pursuez ascune tiele commission ou semblable en temps advenir en prive ou en apert ou use jurisdiction ou poair par vertue dascune tiele commission et de ceo soit duement conviçt en parlement soit adjudge pur traitour et ceo de haute traïson faite encontre le Roy et sa corone et de ceo le Roy eit la forfaiture de sez terres tenementz et possessions et touz autres enheritementz a luy et ses heirs sibien tenuz de luy mesmes come dautres.

Parliamentum de Anno secundo Henrici quinti Pars secunda.

De unione
Jurium et pos-
sessionum Co-
mitatus Here-
ford Ducatus
Eborac' f'ca.

ITEM fait assavoir q' le Roy de sa c'teine Science & del assent des S'rs asp'uelx & temp'lex & des Coe's assemblez en cest p'lement p' pleine auctorite de mesme le p'lement declarast g'ntast & ordeignast ent' aut's choses q' toutz les Hono's chasteux Hundredes Com'otes Manceirs t'res tenementz rev'sions Annuitees rentes Services fees avoelsons Possessions & S'ies q'conques sibien deins le roialme d'Englet're come es p'ties de Gales & es aut's lieux dedeinz les S'ees & peult du Roy queux soient descenduz ou descenderent enheritablement a Roy ap's la mort Dame Marie une des filles & Heirs Humfrey de Bohun nadgairs Count de Hereford Essex & Northt' & Constable denglet're come a fiz & Heir mesme cele Dame Marie ovesq; toutz les droitures lib'tees franchises & francs custumes a mesme cele inheritance app'tenan:z ou regardantz soient se'vez de la Corone denglet're & adjointz annectez uniz & encorperetz au Duchee le dit Roy de Lancastre a mesme le Roy & a ses Heirs come a mesme le Duchee issint adjointz annectez uniz & encorperetz p' petuelment a demurrerz & q' estoutz les honours Chasteux Hundredes Com'otes Manoirs t'res t'ents & rev'sions susditz & les aut's choses q'conques a la dite enheritance regardantz & les homes & tenantz a ycell app'tenantz soient auxi entierment enfranchisez & p' autielx Offic's tretez gardez & gov'nez en toutz points come les Possessions a le dite Duchee appartenantz & les homes & tenantz a mesme le Duchee regardantz sont enfranchisez tretez gardez & gov'nez purtoutz jours & ceo solont la forme force & effect de les p'oles contenuz en une cedula mys en ceste p'lement & p' le Roy del assent des S'rs avantditz & p' l'auctorite p'dce ovesq; toutz clauses en ycell contenuz pleinement affermez dount le tenure cy ensuit Henricus dei gra Rex Anglie & Francie & Dominus Hib'nie Om'ib'z ad quos p'sentes l're p'ven'nt salt'm Sciatis q'd cum Ducatus Lancast' ac q'm plura alia Com' Honores Castra Man'ia Feod' possessiones & D'nia infra Regnum n'rum Angl' & p'tes Wall' ac alibi carissimo d'no & p'ri n'ro d'no Henr' nup' Regi Angl' defuncto tam p' mortem celebris memorie Henr' nup' Ducis Lancast' p'avi n'ri ac carissimi d'ni & avi n'ri Joh'is nup' Ducis Lancast' necnon carissime D'ne & Avie n're D'ne Blanche nup' ux'is ejus filie & heredis p'dci p'avi n'ri jure hereditario anteq'm ad Statum & dignitatem regalem rer' d'ns om' sua ineffabili clemencia ip'um Pre'm n'rum nup'ime evocavit descenderent & accederint in quib'z quidem Ducatu Com' Honorib'z Castris Man'ijs Possessionib' & D'nijs div'fa Lib'tates jura regalia consuetudines & franchise d'cis p'genitorib' & antecessorib' n'ris quedam vid'elt eis & heredib' de corporib' suis exeuntib' et quedam sibi & Heredib' masculis de corporib' suis exeuntib' ac quedam p'fato D'no & Aao n'ro ad t'minu' Vite sue p' div'fas Cartas tam D'ni E nup' Regis Angl' p'avi n'ri q'm D'ni Ric'i nup' Regis Angl' Sc'di post conquestu' fu'ant concessa p'fatufq; Pater n'r nolens d'cam Hereditatem suam aut lib'tates ejusdem occasione assump'cois regalis Status & dignitatis sue in aliquo mutari t'nsferri diminui seu derogari set eandem Hereditatem sum in jurib' & lib'tatib' suis p'dcis eisdem modo forma condic'oe & Statue quib' sibi descenderant & evererunt accciam cum om'ib' & singulis talib' lib'tatib' suis p'dcis ac alij privilegijs com'oditatib' & p'ficijs quibuscunq; quib' p'dcus D'ns & Avus n'r dum vixit eam ad t'minu' Vite sue ex concessione p'dci Ric'i nup' Regis hu'it & tenuit eidem P'ri n'ro & d'cis Heredib' suis in Cartis p'dcis specificatis plenarie & integre conservari continuari & he'ri volu'it ac p' cartam suam ex c'ta sciencia sua de assensu p'liamenti sui Anno Regni sui primo tenti concesserit declarav'it decrev' & ordinav'it p' se & Heredib' suis tam Ducatus suus Lancastrie q'm univ'fa & singula alia Com' Honores Castra Man'ia Feoda Advocaco'es possessiones annuitates & D'nia quecunq; sibi ante ademp'coem dignitatis sue regie qualicunq; & ubicunc; jure Hereditario in D'nico S'vicio vel in rev'sione seu alias qualicunq; descensa eidem P'ri n'ro & d'cis Heredib' suis in cartis p'dcis specificatis in forma p'dca remaneant imp'pm 'et q'd talit' & tali modo & p' tales Officiar' & Ministros in om'ib' deducant & gub'nent & p'tractent sicut remanere deduci gub'nari & p'tractari deberent si p'dcus Pater n'r ad Culmen dignitatis regie assumptus minime fuisset ac insup' q'd talia & hujusmodi lib'tates jura Regalia consuetudines & franchise in Ducatu Com' Honorib' Castris Man'ijs feodis ac cet'is possessionib' & D'nijs p'dcis in om'ib' & p'om'ia imp'pm he'ant ex'ceant continuent fiant & utant' & p' tales Officiar' & Ministros gub'nent' & exequant' que & qualia & p' quales Officiar' & Ministros tam tempore d'ci D'ni & Avi n'ri q'm temporib' alior' p'genitor' & antecessor' suor' in eisdem Ducatu Com' Honorib' Castris Man'ijs feodis ac alijs possessionib' & D'nijs p'dcis uti & he'ri ac regi & gub'nari consueverunt virtute cartar' inde conf'car' Volens ult'ius & concedens p'fatus Pater n'r ac p' se & Heredib' suis ex c'ta Sciencia sua & assensu p'dcis plenarie declarans q'd univ'fi & singuli Tenentes sui de Ducatu Com' Honorib' Castris Man'ijs feodis ac alijs possessionib' & D'nijs p'dcis & Heredes sui adeo lib'i sunt & in om'ib' talis ac adeo lib'e et illese condic'ois tam in ingressib' suis in Hereditates

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

tates suas post Mortem antecessor' suor' q'm in tenuris suis ac alias qualitercunq; sicut esse potuissent & debuissent de Consuetudine vel de jure si d'ca dignitas regia d'co P'ri n'ro nusq'm accidisset d'ca assump'coe sue dignitatis regie aut eo q'd Ducatus Com' Honores Castra Man'ia feoda Advocaco'es possessiones D'nia & lib'tates p'd'ca in manu ip'ius P'ris n'ri adtunc extiterunt seu aliqua int'rup'coe Cessac'oe vel discontinuanc'oe Lib'tatu' p'd'car' seu aliquib' alijs oconib' causis colorib' vel impedimentis quibuscunq; que idem Pater n'r in contrariu' p'd'car' voluntatis concessionis & declarac'ois suor' vigorem seu eff'c'm aliquem he're noluit in aliquo non obstantib' Proviso semp' q'd Tenentes ip'ius P'ris n'ri infra Com' Palatin' Lancastr' Hereditates suas in manu p'd'ci P'ris n'ri & d'cor' Heredum suor' in d'cis Cartis specificator' post mortem antecessor' suor' seu alio modo seiscnd' & capiend' extra eandem manu' p'fati P'ris n'ri & d'cor' Heredum suor' in cartis p'd'cis specificator' p' Li'b'aco'em in Cancellar' Regalitatib' ibidem h'end' p'equant' ut est moris & fu'it faciend' r'one Regalitatib' sup'd'ce & q'd p'rogativa sua quoad Maritagia & p'ficia Maritagior' Heredum alior' Tenentiu' suor' ext' d'c'm Com' Palatin' seiscnd' & h'end' locu' h'eat & vigorem p'd'cus Pater n'r volu'it insup' & concesserit p' se & Heredib' suis ex c'ta sciencia sua & assensu p'd'cis q'd univ'ra & singula Beneficia eccl'astica ad Hereditatem suam p'd'cam spectancia p' se & d'cos Heredes suos in d'cis cartis specificatos continue futuris temporib' conferant' Ita q'd Cancellar' vel Thef' Angl' p' tempore existent' seu quivis alius Officiarius regius de Collac'oe vel p'sentac'oe seu etiam de visita'coe beneficior' h'mi r'one Officior' suor' seu nullatenus intromittant in futur' Et ult'ius idem Pater n'r volu'it et concesserit p' se et Heredib' suis ex c'ta Sciencia sua et de assensu p'd'cis q'd om'es et singuli Receptores feodarij Firmar' Ballivi Prepositi Officiarij ac quicunq; alij Servientes et Ministri p'fati P'ris n'ri et d'cor' Heredum suor' in d'cis Cartis specificator' p'd'cor' Ducatus Com' Honor' Castror' Man'ior' feodor' Possessionu' D'nior' et lib'tatu' de om'ib' et singulis denarijs firmis Redditib' exitib' revenc'oib' et p'ficiis quibuscunq; de eisdem Ducatu Com' Honorib' Castris Man'ijs feodis Possessionib' D'nij et lib'tatib' qualitercunq; p'venientib' coram c'tis specialib' auditorib' Officiarijs et Ministris p' ip'm P'rem n'rum et d'cos Heredes suos in cartis p'd'cis specificatos de tempore in tempus ad hoc limitand' et assignand' duntaxat et non coram Thef' et Baronib' de Sc'cio regio computent et respondeant continue in futur' Ita q'd Thef' et Barones de Sc'cio p'd'co de aliquib' h'm denarijs firmis redditib' exitib' revenc'oib' aut p'ficiis seu de aliquib' Compolis vel ro'cinijs inde audiendi h'end' reddend' vel t'minand' in futur' se non intromittant ullo modo ac cum p'fatus p'avus n'r p'cartam suam nup' concesserit p' se et Heredib' suis p'd'cis Avio et Avie n'ris q'd ip'i et Heredis sui de corporib' suis p'creati et om'es ho'mes sui de t'ris et feodis que fu'unt Henr' quondam Comitib' Lancastrie P'ris p'fati Henr' nup' Ducis p'avi n'ri Septimo die Maij Anno Regni d'ci D'ni P'avi n'ri sextodecimo imp'p'm sint quieti de Panagio Passagio Picagio lastagio stallagio tallagio cariagio p'fagio picagio et t'ragio p'totum Regnu' et potestatem ip'ius D'ni P'avi n'ri Postmodumq; p'fatus Ric'us nup' Rex p'Cartam suam concesserit p'd'co Avo n'ro q'd ip'e ad totam vitam suam h'eret om'es fines p' t'nsgressione et alijs malef'cis quibuscunq; acceciam fines p' licencia concordandi et om'imodos alios fines Redemp'coes et am'ciamenta ex quacunq; Causa et p' quacunq; Causam p'venient nec non Exitus forisf'cos et om'ib' hei'ib' et tenentib' de et in t'ris et feodis p'd'ci Avi n'ri et de om'ib' infra eadem t'ras et feoda residentib' q'mq'm iidem ho'ies tenentes seu residentes Ministri ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i vel Heredum suor' existent' Et q'd idem Avus n'r ad totam vitam suam h'eret quascunq; forisf'curas annu' diem vastum et estreppamentum et quicquid ad ip'm nup' Regem Ric'm vel Heredes suos p'tinere posset de Anno die vasto et estreppamento forisf'curis et Murdris infra t'ras et feoda p'd'ca in quibuscunq; Cur' suis et Heredum suor' sive in quacunq; Cur' alt'ius conting'et q'd p'd'ci ho'ies tenentes seu residentes fac'ent fines vel essent am'ciati vel Exitus forisfac'ent seu q'd p'd'ca Annus Dies Vastum et estreppamentum forisf'cura vel Murdrum adjudicata essent tam in p'fencia ip'ius Regis Ric'i et Heredum suor' q'm in absencia sua et Heredum suor' et tam coram ip'o et Heredib' suis et in Cancellar' sua et Heredum suor' ac coram Thef' et Baronib' de Sc'cio suo et Heredum suor' et coram Justic' suis et Heredum suor' de Co'i Banco necnon coram Senescallo et Marefcall' seu Coronatore hospicij sui et Heredum suor' vel Cli'co Mercati qui p' tempore essent et in alijs Cur' suis et Heredum suor' q'm coram Justic' suis itin'antib' ad co'ia pli'ta et ad pli'ta foreste Justic' ad Assisa capien'd' et gaolas delib'and' ac coram quibuscunq; alijs Justic' et Ministris suis et Heredum suor' tam in p'fencia sua et Heredum suor' q'm in Absencia sua et Heredum suor' adeo plene et integre sicut idem nup' Rex Ric'us ea h'eret si illa p'fato Avo n'ro non concessisset Ita q'd p'd'cus Avus n'r p' manus Ballivor' et alior' ministror' suor' levare p'cip'e et h'ere posset fines redemp'coes et am'ciamenta ip'orum ho'iu' tenenciu' et residenciu' de et in t'ris et feodis p'd'cis exitus forisf'cos et quicquid ad ip'm nup' Regem Ric'm vel Heredes suos p'tinere posset de Anno die vasto estreppamento forisf'curis et Murdris de et in t'ris et feodis p'd'cis que coram d'cis Justic' itin'antib' ad Co'ia pli'ta et ad pli'ta foreste ac coram p'd'cis senescallo et Marefcall' Coronatore vel Cli'co Mercati fieri seu adjudicari conting'it p' extractas eor'dum Justic' itin'anciu' in itin'ib' suis ac p'd'cor' senescalli Marefcall' Coronatoris et Cli'ci in Sessionib' suis Ballivis et Ministris p'd'ci Avi n'ri inde lib'and' Acceciam fines redemp'coes & Amerciament' de ho'ib' tenentib' & residentib' p'd'cis ac exitus forisf'cos & om'ia que ad ip'm nup' Regem Ric'm vel Heredes suos p'tinere possent de anno die vasto & estreppamento forisf'curis & Murdris de & in t'ris & feodis p'd'cis que coram ip'o vel Heredib' suis vel in Cancellar' sua & Heredum suor' seu coram Thef' & Baronib' suis de Sc'cio & Heredum suor' vel coram Justic' ad Assisas capien'd' & gaolas delib'and' aut Justic' & t'nsgressiones & felonias audiend' & t'minand' assign' seu coram alijs Justic' vel Ministris suis quibuscunq; & Heredum suor' fieri vel adjudicari conting'it p' extractas de Sc'cio suo & Heredum suor' Ballivis & Ministris p'fati Avi n'ri

Vol. X. APPEND.

I

p' Manus

Ex Rot. in Tur. Lond.

p' Manus Vicecomitum in quor' Ballivis d'ca t're & feoda exist'ent iado lib'and' sine Occ'one vel Impedimento ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i vel Heredum suor' Justic' Vicecomitu' Escaetor' aut alior' Ministror' suor' et Heredum suor' quor'cunq; Et q'd p'd'cus Avus n'r ad totam vitam suam p' se & Ministros suos in om'ib' t'ris & feodis p'd'cis tam in p'sencia ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i & Heredum suor' q'm in absencia sua & Heredum suor' fac'et & h'eret Assaiam & assiam panis vini & c'vise & omnimodor' alior' victualiu' quor'cunq; ac alior' ad Offic' Cl'ici de Mercato suo & Heredum suor' p'tinen' cum pu'nicoe eor'dem quociens & quando expediens foret et necesse Acceciam h'eret & p'cip'et fines Am'ciamenta & redemp'coes ac omimoda p'ficua inde p'veniencia Ita q'd Cl'icus Mercati ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i & Heredum suor' non ingrederet d'ca t'ras vel feoda p' aliquib' ad officiu' suum p'tinentib' faciend' seu exer'cend' Et q'd idem Avus n'r ad totam vitam suam h'eret Cattalla felonu' & fugitivor' tam felonu' de se q'm alior' quor'cunq; ac utlagator' ex quacunq; causa om'n' boi'um & tenenciu' de & in t'ris & feodis p'd'cis necnon om'n' residenciu' infra eadem t'ras & feoda q'mq'm iidem ho'ies tenentes aut residentes Ministri ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i vel Heredum suor' existent Ita q'd si aliquis ho'iu' & tenenciu' de & in t'ris & feodis p'd'cis seu aliquis residenciu' in d'cis t'ris & feodis aut aliquis alius in eisdem t'ris & feodis p' aliquo suo malef'co quocunq; debeat vitam vel Memb' amitt'e seu fug'et & iudicio stare nollet aut aliquam aliam t'nsgressionem fac'et p' qua ip'e deberet p'dere Cattalla sua in quo loco Justicia de eo fieri deberet sive in Cur' ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i & Heredum suor' vel in alijs Cur' Cattalla illa essent p'd'ci Avi n'ri Et liceret ei seu Ministris suis pon'e se in seissina d'cor' Cattallor' & eadem Cattalla ad opus p'd'ci Avi n'ri retinere sine Occ'one vel Impedimento ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i vel Hered' suor' Vicecomitu' Escaetor' aut alior' Ballivor' seu Ministror' suor' & Heredum suor' quor'cunq; Et q'd p'fatus Avus n'r ad totam vitam suam h'eret retorna om'n' br'ium ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i & Heredum suor' necnon Sumonic'onu' extractar' & p'ceptor' de Sc'cio suo & Sc'cio Heredum suor' ac extractar' & p'ceptor' Justic' suor' et Heredum suor' itin'anciu' t'm ad pl'ita foreste q'm ad Colia pl'ita aut alior' Justic' quor'cunq; necnon attachiamenta tam de pl'itis Corone q'm alior' in omnib' t'ris & feodis p'd'cis Et q'd p'd'cus Avus n'r ad totam vitam suam p' se et p' Ballivos et Ministros suos h'eret in eisdem t'ris & feodis execucoe'm eor'dem br'iu' Sumonic'ionu' extractar' et p'ceptor' Ita q'd nullus Vicecomes Ballivus seu alius Magister ip'ius nup' Regis Ric'i vel Heredum suor' p'd'ca t'ras et feoda ingrederet p' aliquo Officio vel aliqua re Officiu' suu' tangente faciend' nisi in des'm ip'ius Avi n'ri vel Ministror' suor' Ac insup' idem nup' Rex Ric'us p' eandem cartam suam concesserit p' se et d'cis Heredib' suis q'd si Vicecomites vel Ballivi Lib'tatu Hund'ror' seu Wapentachior' in aliquib' execucoe'ib' p' p'dco Avo n'ro p' B'ria seu Mandata sua vel Heredum suor' seu aliquo alio modo faciend' negligentes essent vel remissi p' quod conting'it ip'os am'ciari aut fines facere in Sc'cio vel in alijs Cur' suis et Heredum suor' h'mi fines et am'ciamenta essent p'fati avi n'ri et q'd levarent' ad opus ip'ius Avi n'ri p' Ministros suos sup'd'cos durante Vita sua Et q'd p'd'cus Avus n'r ad totam vitam suam h'eret infra om'ia p'd'ca t'ras et feoda om'ioda Cattalla vocat Wayf et stray deodanda Thesaur' inventum ac alia re vel Cattalla inventa et q'd ip'e p' se et Ministros suos seissire et cap'e posset ad voluntatem suam ad opus p'd'ci Avi n'ri Wayfs and Strays deodanda thesaur' inventum ac alia inventa sup'd'ca. Et q'd p'd'cus Avus n'r ad totam vitam suam h'eret quecunq; bona et Catalla Vocata Mannop'a capta vel capienda cu' quacunq; p'sona infra t'ras et feoda p'd'ca ac p' eandem p'senam coram quocunq; Iudice de advocata subsequen' q' Pater n'r ex c'ta Sciencia sua de assensu p'liamenti sui p' Cartam suam concesserit declarav'it et ordinav'it p' se et Heredib' suis q'd tam in Ducatu suo Lancastrie q'm in univ'sis et singulis alijs Com' Honorib' Man'ijs feodis possessionib' et D'nijs eidem P'ri n'ro ante adep'coem dignitatis sue regie qual'cunq; et ubicunq; jure hereditar' in D'nico Servizio vel rev'sione seu alias qual'cunq; descensis talia et h'mi lib'tates jura regalia consuetudines et franchise in om'ib' et p' om'ia imp'p'm h'eant' ex'ceant' continuent' fiant et utant' et p'tales Officiarios et Ministros gub'nent et exequant' que et qualia et p' quales Officiar' et Ministros tam tempore d'ci D'ni et Avi n'ri q'm temporib' alior' p'genitor' et Antecessor' suor' in eisdem Ducatu Com' Honorib' Castris Man'ijs feodis et alijs possessionib' et D'nijs p'd'cis uti et h'eri ac regi et gub'nari consueverint virtute cartaru' inde conf'car' p'ut in cartis p'd'cis plenius continet' et res autem concessiones declara'coes decretum Ordina'coem Voluntates Lib'tates consuetudines et Franchise p'd'ca ac om'ia alia & singula in Cartis p'd'cis contenta rata h'entes & grata ea p' nob' & Heredib' n'ris quantum in nob' est ex gra' n'ra sp'iali ac ex c'ta Sciencia n'ra ac de assensu D'nor' Sp'ualiu' & temporaliu' necnon conf'unitatis Regni n'ri Angl' in p'senti p'liamento n'ro existen' auctoritate ejusdem p'liamenti acceptam' approbam' concedim' & confirmam' sicut Carte p'd'ce r'onabilit' testant' Volentes ult'ius & concedentes p' nob' & d'cis Heredib' n'ris de assensu & auctoritate p'd'cis q'd Lib'tates consuetudines & Franchise p'd'ce & ear' singule in om'ib' & p' omnia in p'p'm h'eant' ex'ceant' continuent' fiant & utantur juxta tenorem cartar' p'd'car' sine Occ'one vel impedimento n'ri vel Heredum n'ror' Justic' Escaetor' Vicecomitum aut alior' Ballivor' vel Ministror' n'ror' seu Heredum n'ror' quor'cunq; et q'd Sigillum p' Ducatu p'd'co hactenus usitatum ad om'ia & singula que sub sigillo illo ante hec tempora data concessa acta f'c'a sive gesta fuerunt aut qual'cunq; emanarunt locum h'eant & vigorem imp'p'm absque reclama'coe seu cont'd'coe aliquali aut impeti'coe inquieta'coe vel molestia'coe n'ri vel Heredum n'ror' aut Justic' Baronu' de Sc'cio n'ro & Heredum n'ror' vel alior' Officiar' seu Ministror' n'ror' vel Heredum n'ror' Corone quor'cunq; q'dq; h'mi Sigillum ex nunc in Ducatu illo p' Negocijs & agendis ejusdem Ducatus faciendis & exequendis h'eant & ex'ceant' imp'p'm Preterea cum div'ia Honores Castra Hund'ra Comota Man'ia t're ten' rev'siones Annuitates Feoda Advoca'coes ac q'mplura alia possessiones & D'nia infra Regnu' n'r'm Angl' & partes Wall' p'dict' ac alibi infra D'n'm & potestatem n'ra que fuerunt de Hereditate p'clare Memorie D'ne Marie unius filiar' & Heredum Humfry de Bohun nup' Comit

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

mitis Hereford Essex & Northt' & Constabularij Angl' Matris n're carissime defuncte cujus Heres nos Sum' post Mortem p'd'ci D'ni & Pri's n'ri qui ea tenuit ad t'minu' vite sue p' legem Angl' nob' & Heredib' n'ris jure Hereditario descenderint & accederint Nos jam ex c'ta Sciencia n'ra & de assensu & auctoritate p'd'cis om'ia & singula Honores Castra Hundr'a Com'ota Mania t'ras ten' rev'siones Annuitates feoda Advocaco'es possessiones & d'nia p'd'ca d'ce Hereditatis n're Com' Hereford Essex & Northt' cum suis jurib' lib'tatib' franchesijs & lib'is consuetudinib' quibuscunq; a Corona n'ra Angl' tenore p'sencium separam' et ea p'd'co Ducatui n'ro Lancastrie adjungim' annectim' unim' & incorporam' nob' et Heredib' n'ris eidem Ducatui sic adjuncta annexa unita et incorporata imp'p'm ut p'd'cm est Remansur' Aceciam' ut d'ca Hereditas n'ra p'd'cor' Com' Hereford Essex et Northt' magnificencius insigniri et decorari ac univ'si et singuli ho'ies et tenentes Hereditates illius nec non residentes infra eandem eo quicquid honorificencius et t'nquillius ex nunc deduci gub'nari et p'tractari valeant cet'iq; ligei n'ri corda assumant hilariofa ad t'ras et ten' ejusdem Hereditatis n're indies consue' et ibidem libencius p'manere quo varijs fu'nt lib'tatib' f'nchesijs et immunitatibus ex n'ra lib'alitate suffulti ex c'ta Sciencia n'ra ac de assensu et auctoritate p'd'cis Volum' ac tenore p'senciu' concedim' declaram' et ordinam' p' nob' et Heredib' n'ris q'd in univ'sis et singulis honorib' Castris Hundr'is Com'otis Man'ijs t'ras ten' feodis d'nijs et alijs possessionib' p'd'ce Hereditatis n're Com' Hereford Essex et Northt' om'ia et singula lib'tates Consuetudines franchise et jura regalia p'd'ca que nob' et Heredib' n'ris remanere volum' in om'ib' et p' om'ia et p' Officiar' et Ministros n'ros Ducatus Com' Honor' Castror' Man'ior' Hundr'or' Com'otor' t'rar' ten' feodor' d'nior' et aliar' possessionu' p'd'cor' jam constitutos assign' et deputatos ac p' nos et Heredes n'ros de cet'o constituendos assignandos et deputandos ex nunc futur' temporib' adeo plene integre et pacifice h'eant' excec'cant' continuent' fiant et utant' p'd'caq; Honores Castra Hundr'a Com'ota Man'ia t're ten' feoda d'nia et alie possessiones ejusdem Hereditatis n're Com' Hereford Essex et Northt' regant' deducant' et gub'nent' eisdem modo et forma ac sub Sigillo p'd'co p'ut eadem Honores Castra Hundr'a Com'ota Man'ia t're ten' feoda d'nia & alie possessiones p' hujusmodi Officiar' & Ministros Ducatus p'd'ci ac sub eodem Sigillo melius & lib'ius regi deduci & gub'nari d'caq; lib'tates consuetudines f'nchesie & jura regalia in Ducatu p'd'co ext' Com' Palatin' Lancastrie h'eri exe'ceri continuari & fieri consueverunt Virtute Cartar' inde conf'car' q'dq' om'ia & singula d'cam hereditatem n'ram Com' Hereford Essex & Northt' conc'nencia que sub Sigillo p'd'co p' nos data concessa acta f'ca Sive gesta fuerunt seu qual'cunq; emanarunt locum h'eant & vigorem imp'p'm modo quo sup'ius quoad p'd'cum Ducatum n'rm Lancast' plenius est declaratum et q'd om'es & Singuli ho'ies & Tenentes ejusdem hereditatis n're Com' Hereford Essex & Northt' ac residentes infra eandem lib'tatib' f'nchesijs consuetudinib' & Juribus p'd'cis & eor' quo't de cet'o plene & integre gaudeant & utant' imp'p'm sine Occ'one vel Impedimento n'ri vel Heredum n'ror' Just'ic' Escaetor' Vicecomitum aut alior' Ballivor' seu Ministror' n'ror' vel Heredum n'ror' quor'cunq; q'dq' univ'sa & singula beneficia eccl'astica ad d'cam Hereditatem n'ram Com' Hereford Essex & Northt' spectantia p' nos & Heredes n'ros continue futur' temporib' sub Sigillo p'd'co conferant' Ita q'd Cancellar' vel The's Angl' p' tempore existen' seu quivis alius Officiarius regius de colloc'oe vel p'sentac'oe seu eciam de visitac'oe beneficior' h'mi r'one alicujus tituli n'ri aut Officior' suor' se nullatenus intromittant in futur' Volentes insup' & ex c'ta Sciencia n'ra ac de assensu & auctoritate p'd'cis concedentes & declarantes p' p'sentes p' nob' & Heredib' n'ris q'd om'ia & singula Honores Castra Hundr'a Com'ota Man'ia t're ten' rev'siones Annuitates feoda Advocaco'es ac alia possessiones & d'nia que ad manus p'fati P'ris n'ri aut n'ras post d'ca' concessionem declaraco'em decretu' & Ordinaco'em ip'ius P'ris n'ri de Assensu p'liamenti sui p'd'ci sic f'ca ut de Jure Ducatus p'd'ci Occ'one Escaete forisf'cure recup'ac'o'is remanere aut descensus sive alt'ius tituli seu alias qual'cunq; devenerunt p'd'co Ducatui adjungant' annectent' uniant' & incorporatent' nob' & Heredib' n'ris ut p'd'cm est remansur' Ac eciam q'd quandocunq; & quocienscunq; aliqua alia Honores Castra Hundr'a Com'ota Man'ia t're ten' rev'siones Annuitates feoda Advocaco'es aut alia possessiones & D'nia quecunq; ubicunq; infra D'nium & potestatem n'ra p'd'ca tanq'm ad d'cas hereditates n'ras vel alt'am ear'dem p'tinencia ad manus n'ras seu Heredum n'ror' s'one juris n'ri aut occ'one h'mi' escaete forisf'cure recup'ac'o'is remanere aut descensus sive alt'ius tituli seu alias qual'cunq; futuris temporib' deven'unt eo ip'o & q'm cicius Honores Castra Hundr'a Com'ota Man'ia t're ten' rev'siones Annuitates feoda advocaco'es ac alia possessiones vel D'nia illa in manib' n'ris vel Heredum suor' sic fu'nt uni vel alt'i Hereditatu' n'ar p'd'car' ad quam dinoscunt' p'tinere simil' adjungant' uniantur & incorporatent' nob' & Heredib' n'ris ut p'mittit' remansur' et q'd tam ea om'ia & singula q'm alia sup'd'ca que post concessionem declaraco'em decretum & ordinaco'em ip'ius p'ris n'ri p'd'ca ad manus suas sive n'ras sic devenerunt seu imposs'um ut p'd'cm est deven'unt p' n'mi' Officiar' & ministros n'ros vel Heredum n'ror' modoq; & forma sup'd'cis ac sub Sigillo p'd'co regant' & gub'nent' q'dq' lib'tates consuetudines franchise & jura Regalia om'ia & singula in eisdem plene & integre excec'cant' continuent' fiant & utant' imp'p'm sine occ'one vel impedimento n'ri vel Heredum n'ror' Just'ic' Vicecomitum Escaetor' aut alior' Ballivor' seu ministror' n'ror' vel Heredum n'ror' quor'cunq; In cujus rei testimoniu' has L'ras n'ras fieri fecim' patentes T. me ip'o apud Westm' xix die Novembr' Anno regni n'ri Sc'do Des queux p'oles lieuz en pleine p'lement le Roy de fassent & auctorite suis d'tes comanda son Chauncellor dent faire l'res Patentz de fouts sonn g'nde Seal solont la continue de mesme la cedula en ov'te tesmoignance & affermance de les declaracion g'nte & ordinance avantditz.

*Parliamentum de Anno tertio HENRICI quinti Pars secunda.**Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.*

De Ducatu Lancastrie & ipsius Senescallio.

FAIT assavoir q' les Co'es Denglt're assemblez en ceste p'lement baillerent une Petition en mesme le Parlement en le forme qeusuit please au Roy n're S^r Sov'ain de lassent des S^{rs} espirituelx & temporelx & de les Co'es en cest p'ent Parlement assemblez p' auctoritee de mesme la Parlement d'acceptier approuver ratifier granter & confermer voz L^{res} patentes p' vous faitz & grantez in v're Parlement tenuz a Westm^r lan de v're regne Second touchantz les lib'tees Custumes & franchises a usiers avoires & accustumers deinz voz Heritages de v're Duché de Lancastre & des Countees de Hereford Essex & Northt^r & auters choses comprises en les dites L^{res} solont effect tenure & p' port des mesmes les l^{res} en due forme adjoustantz & en outre p' voz l^{res} ent Affairs grantantz pour vous & voz Heirs de lassent des ditz S^{rs} & Co'es de mesme cest p'lement & p' autoritee dicell p'lement pour v're greinde profit de voz Heritages suifditz & pour la meillour gov'nance dicellas & en conservacion & sustentacion de les avant d'ces lib'tees & Custumes & franchises les clauses & p'oles q' cy ensuyent Volentes insup^r de assensu D^{nor} Sp^ualiu^r & temporalu^r ac Coⁱitatum regni n^{ri} Anglⁱ in p^{re}senti p^{re}liamenti n^{ro} existenciu^r & auctoritate ejusdem p^{re}liamenti concedentes & declarantes p^{re}nobⁱ & Heredibⁱ n^{ris} q^{uod} utq; Capitaliu^r Senescallor^r n^{ror} ac Heredum & assignator^r n^{ror} Hereditatum n^{rar} p^{er} te^{re}pe existen^t in singulis Com^{it} d^{omi}ni n^{ri} infra Ballivam suam vel in quib^{us} Officiu^m suum senescalcie ex^{er}cere seu ex^{er}cere debeat in singulis Com^{it}issioⁿib^{us} Custodum pacis ac Justic^{iar} laborator^{um} servientem & artificum nec non Justic^{iar} ad div^{er}sa felonias t^{ra}nsgressiones & malef^{ic}a audienda & t^{er}minand^{um} assign^{ari} faciend^{um} de tempore in tempus assignet^r & n^{on} oiet^r ult^{imum} num^{er}um hum^{an}oi Custodum & Justic^{iar} juxta formam Statuti inde editi prius limitator^{um} Statuto p^{ro} d^{omi}no non obstant^e q^{uod} d^{omi}no nulle donac^{io}es concessiones p^{ro}donac^{io}es remissiones aut relaxac^{io}es que d^{omi}no Hereditates n^{ras} aut Honores Castra Man^{er}ia t^{er}ras ten^{ent} redditus feoda advocac^{io}es lib^{er}tates & franchises ad eisdem Hereditates n^{ras} qualic^{un}q; p^{ro}tinencia seu aliquam parcellam eor^{um}dem aut Wardas Custodias Maritagia Relevia exitus fines am^{an}ciamenta p^{ro}ficua & comoditates aut Officiarios vel Ministros n^{ros} seu Heredum vel Assignator^{um} n^{ror} Hereditatum p^{ro} d^{omi}no sive Honores Castra Man^{er}ia t^{er}ren^{um} Redditus feoda advocac^{io}es lib^{er}tates & franchise illa in manib^{us} n^{ris} aut d^{omi}no Heredum vel Assignator^{um} n^{ror} sive in manib^{us} alior^{um} quor^{um}cu^mq; ex concessione sive feoffamento n^{ri} aut eor^{um}dem Heredum vel Assignator^{um} n^{ror} inde f^{er}co seu faciend^{um} ad t^{er}minu^m vite vel annor^{um} aut in feodo seu alias qualic^{un}q; ad opus n^{rum} seu Heredum vel Assignator^{um} n^{ror} conc^{on}nunt seu aliquo casu em^{er}gente aut quovis quofies colore conc^{on}ere pot^{er}unt aut ded^{er}is Hereditatib^{us} n^{ris} seu aliqua p^{re}cella eor^{um}dem in futur^{um} em^{er}gere aut in eisdem fieri vel oriri conting^{er}int sub aliquo alio Sigillo n^{re} Heredum vel Assignator^{um} n^{ror} p^{ro} d^{omi}no magno vel parvo p^{ro}quam sub Sigillo n^{ro} p^{ro} Ducatu p^{ro} d^{omi}no ut p^{ro}mittit^r ordinato vel ordinando duntaxat extunc faciend^{um} seu aliquo alio Sigillo alicu^{ius} contig^{er}int in futur^{um} valida Sint aur effectualia quovis modo Immo cassa irrita reputent^r et he^{re}ant^r imp^{ro}p^{ri}m La quele Peticion lieu ov^{er}tement en cest p^{re}lement et bien entendu fuist respondu en le man^{er}e qeusuit le Roy de lassent des S^{rs} espeulx et temporelx esteantz en cest p^{re}lement et a le requeste des Co'es avaptiditz le voet in toutz Pointz.

C A P. XI.

The Citizens of *London* may take Apprentices according to their ancient Customs.

O B.
The ancient Liberty and Custom of the Citizens of London touching the taking of Apprentices.

ITEM monstre fuist a nostre dit Seigneur le Roy par les ditz Communes pur les Mair Aldermans et Communes de la Citee de Loundres que come entre autres franchises libertees et custumes as eux par mesme nostre Seigneur le Roy et ses nobles Progenitours grauntez et confermez contenuz soit qe les manere et forme des apprentices prendre deinz la dite Citee auncientment usez et continuez soient gardez et observez et use soit par les custumes de mesme la Citee de dout temps dount memorie ne court continuez & approuvez en icell qe chescune persone q^{ui} ne feust de villaine estate ou condition mais de frank estate & condition p^ovoit mettre luy mesmes son fitz ou file en apprentice a qiconque frank homme de mesme la Citee pur apprendre son artifice ou mestier. Et qe semblablement chescun frank homme du dite Citee p^ovoit prendre chescune tile persone fitz ou file en apprentice sanz empeschement tanqe jatarde les ditz Mair Aldermannes & Communes sont & ont este grevousment vexez & inquietez par colour dune article destatut fait a Westm^r lan du regne le Roi HENRY le quart puis le conquest vij. reherceant par generalx parolles qe nulle homme ne femme mette leur fitz ou file en apprentice deinz ascune citee ne ville du Roialme sinon qil ait terre ou rent a le value de xx. s. par an & ceo par tesmoign desous les sealx des Justices du pees ne qe null receive apprentice au contrarie sur grevous peine limitez en le dit estatut.

Their old Custom confirmed, notwithstanding the Statute of 7 H. 4. c. 17. which is repealed by 11 H. 7. c. 11. 5 El. c. 4.

Nostre Seigneur le Roy considerant le grand arerissement qe par mye le dit article purroit turner a les inhabitantz du dite Citee fils ferroient par icell restraintz de leur ditz libertees & custumes & comment en le commencement de mesme lestatut et contenuz qe la dite Citee de Loundres ait & enjoia toutz ses libertees franchises & custumes quele est contrarie au dit article & auxi consideres les entiers affections & grandes naturelles faitz & monstrez a nostre dit Seigneur le Roi en toutz ses bofoignes par les Citezeins du dite Citee de Loundres & pur eux le plus encorager au tielx affections & naturelles en apres del advis & assent suifditz ad ordine par auctorite de cest parlement qe les ditz aunciens manere forme & custume

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

eustume des apprentices mettre & prendre usez & continuez en la dite Citee de Loundres soit desore gardez & observez tanqil plerra a nostre dit Seigneur le Roi sanz estre pur ceo empeschez ou encurrer la peine contenuz en ledit estatut.

C A P. XIII.

There shall not be excepted in the Protections of those that shall go with the King into France, Assise of Novel Disseisin.

ITEM pur ceo qe nostre tressoveraigne Siegnur le Roy de lassent de son tressage counseill se purpbe ove leide de Dieu de passer en son Roialme de Fraunce mesme nostre dit tressoveraigne Seigneur de ladvis des Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx & auxi des Communes de cest present parlement pur eviter les desheritaunces de toutz persones qi sont ou serrount retenuz oveqse nostre dit Seigneur le Roi a demurrer en son service es parties de pardela ad ordine & purveu qen chescune protection ove le clause de Volumus affaire pur qiconqe de mesmes les persones soit en lu clause dexception contenuz en icell omission de cestes paroles Affisis nove disseisine et qe toutz ceuz protections soient allouables & allouez pur eux & chescun de eux en toutz ses Courtz du Roi & aillours ou tiel protection soit mys avaunt pur aucun tiele persone en toutz ples daffises sibien de novell disseisine come de fresh force sanz aucun difficulte. Purveu toutz soit qe les juggementz a rendre desore enavaunt en tielx assises arrannez ou arrannerz ne soient mye prejudicielx a aucuns des ditz persones issint demurantz en le service du Roy par dela come devaunt est dit quont aucun chose en reversion ou en remaindre en terres ou tenementz dount tielx assises sont ou serrount arrannez sils quont en reversion ou remaindre en tielx terres ou tenementz ne soient nomez en mesmes les assises mes qe eles soient envers eux tout voidex & qe cest estatuit endurera par deux ans proschein ensuamz si mesme nostre dit Seigneur le Roi demurera par taunt de temps es ditz parties de pardela. Purveu auxi qe toutz les entrees faitz ou affaires apres le primer jour de cest present parlement ne soient comprifez en cest ordinaunce & qe null qi ad fait ou ferra autielx entrees apres le dit primer jour de parlement ait aucun benefice de mesme lordinaunce.

C A P. XVII.

Woolls, Fells, &c. shipped out of England, Wales, or Ireland, for any Place but Calais, shall be forfeited by the double, except by Merchants of Jean, Venice, &c.

ITEM come en le temps des nobles progenitours nostre Seigneur le Roy pur la prosperite profit et bien du Roialme dEngleterre et pur la sustentation de la ville de Caleys ordne soit par divers estatuits et ordinaunces qe lestaple serroit entierment a la dit ville de Caleys et en null autre lieu dautre le meer cest affavoir qe toutz lez lains pealx lanutz quirs plumbe et estain et tout autres merchandises passantz hors du dit Roialme et hors des terres de Gales et dIrland deussent entierment passer et repaier al dit estaple et a null autre lieu sur peine de forfaiture dicelles exceptz tielx merchandises qen lez ditz estatuitz et ordinaunces sont expressez et forspriez sicome en icelles est contenuz plus au plein les queux estatuitz et ordinaunces lan seconde nostre Seigneur le Roy qoreft feurent appovez affirmes et ordinez pur estre duement executz Nientmeins sibien souz colour des exceptions en lez ditz estatuitz et ordinaunces contenuz come par colour dez licences par nostre dit Seigneur le Roy as diverses persones grauntez grande quantite des lains pealx lanutz quirs plumbe et estain et plufours autres merchandises out estee continuelment de temps en temps et unqore sont mesnez et conveiez hors du Roialme et des ditz terres de Gales et dIrland en Flaundes Holand Zeland et Braban et as autres parties nient resortantz au dit estaple sicome ils deussent faire pur queles causes nostre dit Seigneur le Roy est defraudes de ses custumes et subsidies qe deussent amonter as notables summes a son encrese sil ent fuist duement responduz et content et outre la mynte du Roy a Caleys est semblable destre voide desolate et destruyt et auxi les commodites des merchandises du dit Roialme pur lez ditz causes deins brief temps pur estre grandement amenusez si remedie ne soit purveu celle partie. Nostre Seigneur le Roy considerant lez premissez & voillant en ceo cas purvoier de remedie de ladvis & assent suifditz par auctorite du dit parlement ad ordine qe nulle persone eskippe ne face eskipper desore enavaunt null maner des lains pealx lanutz quirs plumbe ne estain entier ne founduz ne ycelles mesne ne conveie hors de nulles parties du dit Roialme ne hors des terres de Gales ne dIrland a nulles autres parties dautre le meer mes soulement a le dit estaple a Caleys sur peine de forfaiture del double value de les merchandises ensy mesnez ou conveies as aucuns autres parties qe a la dit estaple a Caleys & auxi sur peine demprisonement de son corps par lespace de deux ans sanz baille ou mainpris. Et celuy qi sciet espier aucun persone de cy enavaunt qi offense ou face aucunement le contrarie dicelle ordinaunce et meme loffense presente au Tresorer dEngleterre pur le temps esteant ou si tiel trespasour confesse devaunt le Tresorer & Barons de leschequer autielx trespassez par luy faitz qadonques soit il conviet par sa propre confession & ait le presentour pur son labour la tierce partie del forfaiture de les merchandises amefnez ou conveiez encountre cest ordinaunce. Salvant toutz soit qe lez marchantz de Janue Venice Tuskan Lombardie Florence & Catheloigne puissent eskipper lains pealx lanutz quirs plumbe & estain en lour niefs galeys carrakes & autres vessalx & icelles amefner en lour pais vers le West en maner acy custume devaunt ces heures. Savant auxi a lez burgeis del vile de Berewyk sur Twede les privileges & benefices a eux devaunt ces heures grauntez sicome en divers estatuitz ent faitz il est plenement contenuz cest ordinaunce nient contristeant.

C A P.

C A P. XVIII.

Certain Ordinances made for the Prices of Merchandises, and Maintenance of the Town and Mint at *Calais*.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

EXP.
Confirmed for
three Years by
21 H. 6. c. 13.

ITEM nostre Seignur le Roy considerant certains articles ensuantz estre conceux & desirez sibien pur la prosperite & bien de luy & de son Roialme universell come pur le bone pollitique governance & supportation de son estaple a Caleys par advis & assent des Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx & auxi des Communes esteantz en cest parlement par auctorite dicell ad graunte mesmes lez articles destre gardez & observez a commencer al fest del Purification de nostre Dame proschein apres le commencement du dit parlement jesqe al est del Annunciation de nostre Dame adonques proschein ensuant & de mesme le fest de Annunciation a durer tanqe al fyn del trois ans alors proschein ensuantz solonc la forme qensuyt.

En primes qe lordinance & appointment jatarde fait en la dite estaple a Caleis sur lez lains pealx lanutz & estain soient justement gardez & observez en toutz cestes cynk pointz ensuantz cestassavoir qe la prise des ditz lains pealx lanutz & estain ne soit abatuz mes augmentez & mys au greindre encrese & avauntage.

Item qe lentier paiement soit fait en main pur lez ditz lains pealx lanutz & estain en ore & argent saunz aucun subtilite ou collusion.

Item qe la bullion soit porte a le mynte a Caleys cestassavoir pur chescun sarplere des lains de quell le poys de sakke est venduz pur xij. marcs vj. li. x. marcs v. li. viij. marcs iiij. li. & de les pealx lanutz solonc lasserant pur estre forgez en le coigne du Roy.

Item qe chescun homme qi vende ou face vender ascuns lains ou pealx lanutz a la dite estaple a Caleys face loial & egall partition del money de icell ovefque eux qi ount lains ou pealx lanutz de mesme le pois dount ces lains ou pealx sont & ovefque queux il est adjoyne & associez de faire partition saunz fraude ou male engine.

Item qe a tout temps les marchauntz vendours facent acquitances a les marchauntz achateurs pur estre encales desoubz le seial a ceo ordinez deins lestaple suissdit a lentent qe null merchaunt vendour nappretera derere a null merchaunt null maner de money par luy resceu des lains ne des pealx mes qe mesme la monieie puisse estre apportez deins le Roialme saunz subtilite ou fraude.

C A P. XIX.

If a Mariner shall receive into his Ship any Merchandises, or carry them to any other Place than to the Staple at *Calais*, the Goods and Ship shall be forfeited.

EXP.

ITEM pur taunt qe sovent soit plusours mariners esstraunges des divers parties de Flaundres Holand & Zeland & Braban en divers ports & crikes du Roialme preignent en leur niefs & vesselx lains pealx lanutz & autres merchaundises de lestaple lez queux sont trussez en toneux pipes barelles sakkes fardeles & autrement & icelles privement muschent & concelent en leur vessalx desoubz le bois frument aveyns secole et en autre maner et ensi les carient as divers parties doutre le meer a grande prejudice du Roy en amenufant ses custumes et subsidies a damage de toutz les subgitz de son Roialme. Nostre Seignur le Roy voillant eschuer lez ditz prejudices et encountre tielx subtilitees purvoier de remedie ad ordeigne par auctorite suissdit qe null mariner esstraunge ne null autre mariner qest ensiblement possesseur et maistre dascun nief ou vessell ne preigne ne resceive dedeins Engleterre Gales ne Irland en son nief ou vessell null maner des lains pealx lanutz nautre merchaundise de lestaple ne ycelles amesne hors du Roialme as ascuns autres parties doutre le meer mes soulement a lestaple de Caleys salvent tielx qi par lordinance faite passeront outre les estroites de Marrok et ceo sur peine de forfaiture au Roi sibien de tielx niefs & biens ensi trovez defectifs come dez biens dez ditz mariners en mesmes les niefs ou vesselx esteantz. Et qe le mair de lestaple pur le temps esteant ait poiar & auctorite de faire due serche en cell partie & lez niefs biens & mariners si ascuns ent soient trovez defectifs pur estre presentz & deliverez au counseil du Roi en Engleterre par juste relation ent affaire par le dit mair ou son depute luy aiant pur son regard la tierce partie des forfaitures par luy presentz & provez en maner suissdit.

C A P.

C A P. XX.

No Merchant of *Calais* shall buy beyond the Sea any Merchandise of the Staple.

En Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ITEM pur ceo qe nostre Seignur le Roy est enfourmez qe certains perſones continuelment enhabitantz en la ville de Caleys ove merchauntz aliens de leur affinite & consent pur leur ſingular lucre ymaginent par ſubtielx meſmes damenuſer la price del commodite de ceſt Roialme les queux devant ces heures ont eſtez & unqore ſount graundement uſez en taunt qe quant lez merchauntz aliens deuſſent avoir reparez aut dit ville pur lains & pealx lanutz achater ils ouate eſte retournez & retrahez parmy lez ditz enhabitantz iſint qe lez poveres hommes ont eſſez leſſez de leur biens & pur graund meſchief leur coviendroit de neceſſite vendre leur biens as ditz enhabitantz de Caleys lez queux ne voillent icelles achater ſinoua graundement deins leur price a graund areriffement des vendours & amenuſment del priſe del commodite avaunt dit Meſme nostre Seignur le Roy voillant ſur ceo purveier de remedie pur la profit de luy & lavaile de ſon Roialme ad ordeigne par la dit auctorite qe deſore enavaunt null merchaunt continuelment enhabitantz deins la dite ville de Caleys ſoit ſuffrez dachater de pardela la mere null maner des lains pealx lanux quinz plumbe neſtain ne null autre merchandiſe aperteignant a leſtiple ſur peine de forfaiture dicell tant de ſoitz come il poet eſtre provez. EXP.

C A P. XXI.

A Repeal of all Licences granted to Men of *Newcastle* and *Berwick*, to carry Merchandiſes to other Places than to *Calais*. The Penalty for carrying of Merchandiſes of the Staple into *Scotland*.

ITEM pur taunt qe graunt noiſe court parmy les hommes de Novecaſtell & Berwyk que ſils ameſneroient leur lains a leſtiple a Caleys ils ferroient anientifez & deſtrutz la ou la contrarie eſt verrai & poet eſtre provez a ceo qe le Roy eſt enfourmez par le mair de leſtiple & ſon compaignouns voillent doner as ditz hommes de Neuchaſtell & Berwyk pur la quantite de leur lains & pealx lanuz ſemblablement come le Roy un an avec un autre ad eſte reſponduz del cuſtume & ſubſidie dicell & a tant come ils ont eſte venduz en Flaundes ou en aures lieux ou ils repairent pur eſtre paieez as reſonables termes en or & argent pur eſtre ameſnez en ceſt Roialme la ou null dener vient par eux a preſent. Meſme nostre Seignur le Roy conſiderant qe parmy les licences des ditz hommes de Neuchaſtell & Berwyk graund areriffement avient a luy de ſez cuſtumes & ſubſidies & ameſnriſement del price del commoditee du Roialme ad ordeigne par auctorite fuiſdit qe les ditz licences ſoient repellez. Et ſi aſcun de male voloir vende ou carie aſcuns lains pealx lanutz quirs plumbe ou aſcun autre merchandiſe de leſtiple en defraude du Roy ou areriffement del commodite de ſon Roialme en Eſcoſe quil forſaite meſmes lez biens avec le double value & ſon corps au priſon par leſpace dun an. EXP.

C A P. XXV.

The Mayor of the Staple of *Calais* ſhall continue two Years in his Office.

ITEM pur certains tresgraundes & notables cauſes loneur de nostre Seignur le Roy & le commune bien de tout ſon Roialme d'Engleterre concernentz ordinez eſt par auctorite de ceſt parlement qe le mair de leſtiple de Caleis qoreſt eſtoie en ſon office de mair de meſme leſtiple jeſque a le feſt de nostre Dame prochain avenir & del dit feſt jeſque au ſyn de deux ans alors proſcheins enſuantz pleinement accompliez aſcun ſtatut ou ordinance au contraire ſaint neint contriſteant. EXP.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 9 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1430.

C A P. I.

All Affiſes and *Nifi prius* ſhall be adjourned during this Parliament, until certain Days.

C A P. II.

Engliſh Merchants may ſell their Merchandiſe to Aliens, giving them only ſix Months Credit, notwithstanding the Statute of 8 HEN. 6. c. 24.

ITEM come en le parlement tenuz a Weſtm' lan viij^e nostre dit Seignur le Roi entre autres articles con- tenuz ſoit pur elchuer la graunde perde qe diverſes perſones de ceſte Roialme avoient euez & feurent ſemblables davorir pur leurs apprez faiz de leur merchandiſes as marchantz aliens qont enſuez oveſque icelle EXP. 10 H. 7. c. 7.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

icelle & de jour en autre pristerent seintuariès ordinez fust qe null Englois ne vendroit ne ferroit vendre delors en avaunt a null merchant alien null maner de merchandise mes soulement pur prest paiement en moneye ou autrement en merchandise pur merchandise destre paies & contentez en main sur peine de forfaiture dicell par cause de quell ordinaunce les marchantz Englois nount mye venduz ne poient vendre ne outrer leur draps as marchantz aliens parount nostre dit Seigneur le Roi ad perduz ses custumez queux duffoit avoir euez si les draps eussent este venduz come ils feussent & solient pardevaunt et les merchauntez Englois les overers des draps & autres lieges nostre Seigneur le Roi en plusieurs parties de son Roialme graundement anientifsez & endamagez. Sur quoy a la supplication des ditz Communes & del advis & assent suifdit est ordeigne qe lez marchantz Englois puissent vendre leur draps as marchantz aliens pur prest paiement en moneye ou autrement en merchandise pur merchandise destre paiz & content en maine ou pur apprest de paiement affaire en money ou en merchandise de vj. moys en vj. moys apres tielx achatez & bargayns faitz profcheins avenirs saunz plus outre jour du paiement ent donner sur peine de forfaiture dicell lordinaunce avaunt dite nient contriteant. Et durera ceste ordinaunce tanqe il plerra a nostre Seigneur le Roi. Purveu toutz foitz qe toutz autres articles en la dite ordinaunce faite le dit an viij^e contenuz estoient en leur force.

C A P. III.

The Proceedings against *Owen Glendour*, attainted of High Treason, shall stand good, notwithstanding any Error, Misprision, &c. but shall not prejudice his Heirs.

P R.

ITEM confidez les grandes insurrections rebellions & horribles trefons ymaginez & perpetrez par *Owen Glendourdy* de Gales encoutre la roiall mageste du Roi *HENRI* aiel a nostre Seigneur le Roi qorest dount il fust enditez sicome il appiert en un enditement fait & perpetre devaunt *Thomas nadgairs Count d'Arundell Johan Burley & Thomas Lee* par commission du dit Roi laiell a enquerer ovesqe autres de toutz maners des trefons insurrections & enemes de mesme le Roi laiell come en la dite commission est contenuz plus au plein. Et sur ceo le dit enditement de treshautz & heynouses trefons portez en le Bank du Roi a Westm' & processe ent suez tanqe mesme le Owen apres proclamation fait en v. counteez fuit utlagez & depuis en plein parlement tenuz a Westm' lan quart de mesme le Roi laiell fust appelez & nommez de recorde traitour au dit Roi laiell fibien par estatuit come par lettres patentes du dit Roi laiell et pur la horribilite de ses si plusieurs trefons y fust ordeigne par estatut en mesme le parlement qe null homme Englois mariez a auscune femme Galeise del amistee ou alliaunce du dit Owen traitour au Roi serroit mys en office en Gales ne en les marches et auxint confidez coment le dit Owen & ses adherentez seurent exceptez en plusieurs generalx graces & pardons grauntez par le dit Roi laiell a sez lieges as diverses temps pur cause des insurrections rebellions & horribles trefons desuifditz pur le bien de tout le Roialme & pur repression de toutz tielx horribles trefons desore a estre compassez del assent des Seignurs & Communes suifditz ordinez est & establiez par auctorite del dit present parlement qe toutz maners des enditementz inquisitions processees recordes jugementz ordonaunces & estatutz faitz expressez priez eux pursutz ou declarez envers le dit Owen soient affermez auctorisez & establiez pur ley par auctorite de cest present parlemente avaunt dit & par mesme lauctorite soient effectuelx & sufficeantz en ley pur lier & concluer pur toutz jours ioutz qi sont heirs ou del sank du dit Owen aucun defaute ou mesprision en celle partie euez nient obstant ou aucun erreur en escrivant ou lessant del noun ou lieu ou lendorsement du dit commission ou de lachesse addant ou lessant plus ou meyns qe covient ou aucun autre erreur ou defaute en les ditz enditementz inquisitions recordes ou jugementz nient contriteant issint qe ceste present ordinaunce ne soit prejudicial a aucun des heirs ou del sank du dit Owen tange as aucuns terres taillez.

C A P. VII.

No Sheriff, &c. of the County of *Hereford* shall extort Money, or do Wrong in his Turn, by Colour of his Office.

EXP.
Revised for
3 Years by
11 H. 6. c. 7.

ITEM pur grandes meschiefs & importables oppressions faitz de jour en autre a les loialx lieges du Roi deinz le counte de *Hereford* par encrochementz & extorsions faitz par les viscountz del dit countee pur le temps esteantz nadgairs commencez & torcenousment continuez a cause qe les ditz viscountz en leur tournez & autres lieux apres leur tournes tenuz & finez en les queux autres lieux ils nount poer ne auctorite par leur office de apprendre aucun enquerre ou enquest preignent diverses enquerres enquestes doffices & enditementz des laborers artificiers & autres diverses choses ordeigne par estatut destre enquis devant lez justices & commissioners de la peas & en null maner atteignent ne appartiennent destre enquis par tielx viscountz en leur tournes ne autrement ne en autres lieux devaunt eux. Et les queux viscountz par force de tielx enquerres enquistes doffice & endimentz nient duement ne loyalment prizez devaunt les ditz viscountz en leur tournes & aillours et pur le noun venue des ditz lieges as ditz tournes les ditz viscountz preignent torciousement a leur oepe propre des divers de mesmes les lieges synes & amercyementz de x. li^{rs} & autres grandes sommes en grandes oppression anientiffment & destruction des plusieurs poverez gentz des ditz lieges si remedie ne soit hastivement purveu en cest partie. Par consideration des queux meschiefs ordeigne est par auctorite de cest parlement qe null viscont ne south viscont du dit countee de cest jour enavaunt par colour de son office preigne aucun enquerre enditement ne enqueste doffice en son tourne qe ne doit par la ley estre pris en son tourne ne qe il par colour de son dit office preigne

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

preigne aucun enquerre enqueste doffice ou enditement en aucun autre lieu apres le dit tourne tenuz & finee et ne qil preigne des aucuns des ditz lieges du Roi aucuns fines ou amercimentz pur aucun chose ou cause que n'appartient a son tourne ou office ne aucune tiel heyousse & grevoue amercement de aucun dez ditz lieges encountre reson pur noun venue au dit tourne ou a autre lieu ou pur autre cause par colour de son office sur peine de xl. li' par luy appaires a nostre Seigneur le Roi ses heirs & successeurs a taunt de temps que tiel viscont ou south viscont ent ou de aucun article dicelliz soit duement conviët al suit du Roi de partie greve que sue sibien pur le Roi come pur luy mesme et que la partie que sue en tiel caas eit la moitee del dit somme ensemblement ove ses damages a double a son propre oeps et que la partie en cest cas greve eit poer par mesme lauctorite de suer en celle partie envers tielx viscontz ou south viscontz sibien pur le Roy come pur luy mesme come devaunt est dit. Et que les justices de la pees de mesme la counte pur le temps esteantz eient poier & auctorite de enquerre oier & terminer tielx mesprisions & offenses sibien al suite du Roi come de partie que voet suer pur le Roi & pur luy mesme. Et durera cest ordinance pur trois ans proscheins ensuivantz.

C A P. X.

A Rehearsal and Confirmation of the Statute of 3 HENRY 5. *cap. 2.* authorising certain Abbots and other Religious Persons to make their Attornies.

ITEM come en le parlement tenuz a Westm' le xvj. jour de Marce lan de regne le Roi HENRI pier nostre Seigneur le Roi qorest tierce ordine estoit un estatut en la fourme qensuit. 'ITEM pur ceo que plusieurs Abbes Priours & autres religieuses y soient dount aucuns souint del fundation nostre Seigneur le Roi & aucuns del fundation dautres Seignurs demurrantz sibien deins le counte d'Everwyk come en le counte de Lancastre dount aucuns ont possessions deins les wapentakes de Staynclif wapentak & Frendeles wapentak en Craven en le counte d'Everwik & aucuns nemy vers queux plusieurs gentz de jour en autre par procurement & abetement des bailliffs approvers des courtres des ditz wapentakes & des seneschalx qi tiegnent plees es ditz courtz & des fermours des profitz & des revenuz des ditz courtz feynent & procurent par eux & autres de leur covyne & assent divers plees & plaintes de dette & trespas & autres plees diverses es courtz des ditz wapentakes & lou mesmes les Abbes & Priours veignent es ditz courtz pur leur defendre de tielx torfiouses plaintes & plees & priont & proferont as seneschalx & baillifs des ditz courtz de faire leur attournees en tielx plees les ditz seneschalx & baillifs les refusent & ne vuellent resceiver tielx attournez des ditz Abbes & Priours de null plee de dette trespas ne autre plee. Et outre ceo mesme les seneschalx & baillifs de leur auctorite demesme amercient les ditz Abbes & priours per chescun plainte al primer foitz pur chescun des ditz plaintes x. s. ou xx. s. ou pluïs a leur volonte & trefraunde damage & anientifment de les Abbes & Priours avaunt ditz & encountre reson & la commune ley de la terre Si le Roy ad ordeine en remede de les ditz grevaunces que toutz tielx Abbes & Priours & leur successeurs & chescun de eux ensi vexez es ditz courtz purront fair leur attournez ou attorne general cestassavoir chescun de eux desouth la commune seal de sa meason pur gaigner & perdre en chescun maner de plee de dette & trespas & en autre plee qeconque moeve ou a moever es ditz courtz & en toutz autres courtz deinz les wapentakes avaunt ditz. Et que les seneschalx & baillifs des ditz courtres receivent les ditz attournez issint faitz & nom. z faunz aucun contradiction. Et si mesmes les seneschalx & baillifs refusent de resceiver aucun ou aucuns tielx attournez issint faitz & nomez affairs ou a nomers que adonques les ditz seneschalx & baillifs a chescun foitz de tiel refuser de tielx attournez forfacent & encouragent la peine de x. li. a Roi. Et que les ditz Abbes & Priours ou leur successeurs es ditz countees nen aucun de eux pur aucun nounsuite ou defaute ne soient amerciez en null autre manere que seculers perones. Et que ceste ordenaunce estoise en sa force pur tout lan proschein avenir & tanqe a la parlement mesme lan proscheinment ensuant.' Puis la termination de quell estatut pur ceo qil ne fust ordeigne a durer forsque pur certain temps ore determine & passe les meschiefs & grevaunces suifditz remanent au present nient remediez & sabundent & encrefcent de jour en autre pluïs que unques ne seurent. Et outre les ditz seneschalx & baillifs ne vuellent ore resceiver null autre plee ne respounse des ditz Abbes & priours en les ditz courtz forsque tauntfoulment de gager leur ley al entent qilz deussent de necessite apparoir devaunt eux leur propre perones a leur trefraunde vexation & grevaunce. Pur quoy confiderez les meschiefs & grevaunces suifditz pur la consolation & reliefment des ditz Abbes & Priours & des autres religieuses desuifditz par advis & assent des Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx suifditz & auxi a la especial request des ditz Communes ordeignez est que dit estatut fait le dit an tierce soit tenuz & observez come bone & effectuell tanqe il plerra a nostre Seigneur le Roi.

EXP.
and Obs. by 31 H.
8. c. 13. for the
Dissolution of
Abbeys, &c.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 10 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1432.

C A P. I.

Recognisances taken before the Mayor, &c. of Calais shall be effectual in England.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

PRimerment come graunte soit a les mair & constablez del estaple de Caley par les chartres des nobles progenitours du Roi nostre souverain Seigneur & par luy confermes qilz eient poar de prendre & recorder toutz les reconisances des dettes devaunt eux par que conqs perones faitz et pur ceo que grande ambiguite fust si les reconisances devaunt les ditz mair & constablez par dela le meer faitz VOL. X. APPEND. K ferroient

En Rot. in Furr. Lond.

serroient effectuels & executories en tous pointz deins le Roialme d'Engleterre come les recognisauncez devaunt les mair & constables del estaple de Westm' faitz sount Nostre Seigneur le Roi voillant en ceo cas tollir & remoever toutz tielx ambiguïtes par advis & assent des ditz Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx & al especialle requeste des ditz Communes ad ordire par auctorite de mesme le parlement que toutz les reconisaunces de dettes devaunt les ditz mair & constables de Caleyx par dela le meer par recondes persones faitz & affairz soient auxi effectuels & executories & dautiel force en toutz pointz deins le dit Roialme & en mesme la fourme executories come en les reconisaunces devaunt les ditz mairs & constables del estaple de Westm' ou devaunt ascuns autres mairs ou constables destaple deins le dit Roialme faitz sount.

C A P. V.

A Rchearsal of the Statute of 21 R. 2. c. 18. touching the Maintenance of certain Places about Calais.

O R.

ITEM come par estatuit fait lan xxj. le Roi RICHARD seconde puis le conquest pur deux grandes overaignes pluis necessaries de tout temps estre sustenuz & supportez entour la ville de Caleyx & les marches illeques cestassavoir les bekenes devaunt la porte illeques & le lieu appelle Paradis qest bien pres le fosses de mesme la ville ordire fuist & estable qe toutz maners des niefs du dit porte accoustumes de venir hors d'Engleterre les bateux des personers soulement forspise portent ovefque eux tout lour lastage de bonès peres convenablez pur la stuffure de les bekenes fuistditz en faisantz resonable delivrance de temps en temps a lour venu illeques au Tresorer qi pur le temps y serra ou as autres ministres a ceo par luy ordinez sur la peine de deux deniers pur la poys de chescun tonell et a tauntz qe les ditz niefs soient de portage et qe toutz maners des niefs au dit lieu de Paradys pur y reposer entrantz paieront a chescun lour entree illeques iiij d. desterlings. Et sur ceo bien lour life sils voillent y demurer parmi iiij jours ovefque attauntz des noetz adonques prochein esuuantz sanz pluis ent paier pur lour dit entree. Et en cas qils demoergent pluis outre les iiij. jours & noetz fuistditz adonques paient ils pur chescun jour & noet i. d. et pur soul jour ob. & pur le soul noet ob. Et outre ceo qe null maner qe persone ne soy presame de null nief ne batel per cable corde nautrement fermer & a les macrefme ne les peres de les ditz bekenes ne Paradys ne le novell kaye autrement appell Qwerf a la coist du dit port de Caleyx sur la peine de xl. d. a levers de la nief qi ensi serra trove ferme. Et qe le dit Tresorer qi pur le temps serra ait plein poair par luy & sez deputees de lever & recevoir les deniers de les peins fuistditz encurrez & souldantz & dont faire paiement solonc ceo qe le bofoigne luy serra en son dit office par vieu & controllement controller nostre dit Seigneur le Roi illeques. Le quell estatuit entre autres chosez faitz en mesme le parlement fait revokes & adnullez en le parlement tenuz a Westm' lan du reigne le Roi HENRY Aiel nostre Seigneur le Roi qoreest primer a tresgrande damage & arreisment des ditz overaignes & a tresgrevous & impereables costages nostre dit Seigneur le Roi fil ne soit hastifment purveu de remedie. Et pur tant nostre dit Seigneur le Roi del advis & assent des ditz Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx & auxi des ditz Communes estantz en cest parlement ad ordire & estable qe le dit estatuit fait le dit an xxj. soit de cy enavaunt estatuit effectuell & tenuz gardez & mys en due execution pur toutz jours solonc le tenour dicell.

C A P. VII.

All Woolls and Woollfells that shall be carried to any other Place than to Calais, shall be forfeited to the King and the Finder.

O R.

ITEM come par estatuit soit ordire qe toutz les lains pealx lanuz hides plumbe & estain & diverses autres merchandises passantz hors du Roialme d'Engleterre les terres d'Irland & de Gales & Berwyk sur Twede deussent repaier a lestaple de Caleyx & a null place aillours de pardela le meer pur y estre venduz desoubz la governaunce del mair & constables du dit estaple sur certains peines contenuz en le dit estatuit les queux peines sount sy easez & nient doutez qe plusours preignent en custume de carier & fount carier de jour en autre hors du Roialme & terres avaunt ditz par diverses mesmes & voies grande substance des lains pealx lanuz hides & estain & autres merchandises qe deussent repaier au dite estaple en Escoce & en Flaundres Holand Seland & Braban sanz custume ou autre charge ent paier come est paie pur les lains repaerantz a Caleyx & auxi pur les dites lains & merchandises ensi cariez as dites parties ne revient aucune monneye en cest Roialme ne mesme le Roialme est ascunement encrefmez ne le mynte a Caleyx sustenuz. Et enoultre mesme les lains & merchandises sount venduz en les dites parties a si petit price & value qe les merchauntz aliens sount si graundement stuffez dicelles qils ne veignent mye a Caleyx pur y achater lains & pealx lanuz come ils seurent accoustumes de faire au grande perde au Roy nostre Seigneur & universell damage de son Roialme & grande anientifment del utterance des comoditees du dit Roialme repaerantz & esteantz au dite ville de Caleyx sicome mesme nostre Seigneur le Roi ad conceu a la grevousse compleint a luy fait par les Marchantz & Communes du Roialme en cest present parlement. Nostre Seigneur le Roi considerant les grevousse damages & perdes avaunt ditz & voillant pur taunt en purvoier de remedie del advis & assent des Seignurs & Communes avaunt ditz ad ordire qe la value de toutz tielx bienz ensi trovez cariez ou a cariers a les ditz parties forspis ceux lains & pealx lanuz qe par nostre dit Seigneur le Roi sount ou serrount licenciez si ascuns y soient forfaitz des queux mesme nostre Seigneur

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

le Roi avera l'une moitie & la persone qui ce soit qui ceo espie trouve & prove par la discretion del Tresorer & Barons del Eschequer l'autre moitie et que chescun ait poar par auctorite de mesme le parlement de faire autiel serche en qeunq lieu qe messier terra.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 11 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1433.

C A P. I.

They that dwell at the Stews in *Southwark* shall not be impanelled in Juries, nor keep any Inn or Tavern but there.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

EN le primes pur ceo que nostre dit Seignur le Roi a la grevous compleint a luy fait par sez ditz Communes en mesme le parlement ad conceu que diverses personnes de grande poverte sanz conscience & tres dissolute governance ore & jatarde demurant en le lieu suspectz appelez lez Stuwes en le burgh de Suthwerk en le counte de Surr' sibien par recettement dez communes femmes larons homicidoures & avoutreys come par murders & prive robberies sibien par eux mesmes come par autres illoques herbergiez sanz pite loialte & bone conscience illoques faitz ount fodenement divenuz as grandes riches par lez queux ount purchasés grandes vivres dez terres & tenementz as grandes annuels values & a cause de lour sufficiante de franke tenementz ensi purchasés ils ount estez retournés par le viscount de dit counte & autres baillifs es enquestes sibien pur felonie & trespas parentre le Roi & la parte & parte come en assises & autres ples de terre devant le Juges de Roi en sez Courtes & devaunt les Seneschall & Mareschall de son Hostel parount diverses disheritaunces & injurieuses condempnations dez plusours diverses lieges de Roi ount este euez & plusours murders & noïrs larons ount este savez & grandes murders & robberies conselez & nient punez et coment mesmes les personnes suspectz eux enhabitent en communes hostries & tavernes en le haut chemyn de dit burgh illoques recettantz larons communes femmes & autres mesfaisours en semblable manere come ils fesoient en le dit suspect lieu destuwes. Nostre dit Seignur le Roi considerez lez premes & que tielx gentz sanz conscience sont enfamez & ne poient de resone estre entendus ablez de porter tesmoignance de verite la ou verite serroit enquirez ad ordene & estable que si aucune tiel persone si retourne par aucune tiel viscount baillife ou autre ministre de Roi en le dit counte de Surr' ou par aucune ministre devant les Seneschall & Mareschall del Hostel du Roi que sibien pur le Roi come pur le parte a tout temps de ceo enavaunt il poet estre chalange & la chalange en cest parte alowez a cause avaunt dit. Et auxi pur eschuer murders robberies & avoutrees que purront versemblablement aveigner ordeigne est que null tiel qui onsi ad demurez a lez ditz estuwes soient fustrez de teneure aucune commune hostrie ne tavern ne aucune autre lieu deinz le dit burgh de Suthwerk mais soulement as ditz estuwes Et que lez justices du pees en mesme le counte eient poair denquerer de tous ceux qui tiegnent hostries tavernes & de eux punir par fyn & rancon & par enprisonement de lour corps solongue la discretion des ditz justices.

Ob. & Pr.
3 Jan. 206.

C A P. VII.

The Statute of 9 H. 6. c. 7. which restraineth the Sheriff of the County of *Hereford* to take Money by Extortion, &c. revived for Three Years.

ITEM come en le parlement tenuz a Westm' le Vendredie prochein devant le fest de seint Hillar lan du reigne le Roi quorest noisme pur lez grandes meschefs & emportables oppressions faitz as lez leges de counte de Hereford par encrochemenz & extortions faitz par lez viscountz del dit countee pur le tempz esteantz nadgairs commencez & torciousement continuz a cause que lez ditz viscountz en lourz turnes et lieux apres lourz turnes tenuz & finiz en lez quex autres lieux ils nount poair ne auctorite par lour office de prendre aucune enquerre ou enquest prengnerent diverses enquestes doffice & enditementz dez laborers artificers & autres diverses choses ordenees par estatut destre enquiz devant lez justices & commissioners de la pees & qui en null manere atteignent ne appertiegnent destre enquiz par ceux viscountes en lour turnes nautrement ne en autre lieu devant eux. Et lez quex viscountes par force de tielx enqueris enquestis doffice & enditementz nient duement ne loialment priz devaunt lez ditz viscountz en lour turnes & aillours & pur le noun venue dez ditz lieges as ditz turnes lez ditz viscountz prengnent torcenousement a lour propre opse dez diverses mesmes lez lieges synes & amerciementz dez x. li. & autres grandes sommes en grande oppression anientissement & destruction dez plusours poveres gentz de diverses lieges si remedie ne serroit hastement purveu en cest parte. Par consideration dez queux ordene fust par auctorite de dit parlement que null viscount ne subviscount del dit countee del dit Vendredy en avant par colour de son office prengnerent aucune enquerre enquest doffice ou aucune enditement en son turne que ne doit par la ley destre priz en son turne ne quil par colour de son dit office pregne aucune enquerre enquest doffice ou enditement en aucune autre lieu apres son turne tenuz & finée ne qil pregne dez aucune dez ditz lieges de Roi ascuns fines ou amerciementz pur aucune chose ou cause que ne appertient a son

K 2

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

a son tourne ou office ne aucun tiel heynous & grevous americiementz dascune dez ditz lieges encountre refone pur noun venire a dit tourne ou a autre lieu ou pur autre cause par colour de son office sur la peine de xl. li. par lui appaiers au Roi fez heires & successeurs a taunt dez soitz qe tiel viscount ou soubviscount ent ou ascune article dicell soit duement conviët al suite de Roi ou de parte greve que fue sibien pur le Roi come pur luy mesme & qe la parte que fue en tiel cause eit la moite del dit somme ensemblement ovesqe sez damages au double a son propre oeps et qe la parte en cest cas greve eit poiar de mesme lauctorite de fuer en celle partie envers tielx viscount & soubviscounte sibien pur le Roi come pur luy mesme come devaunt est dit. Et qe lez justices du la pees de mesme le counte pur le temps esteantz eient poiar denquerer oier & terminer tielx mespreffions & offenses sibien al suite de Roi come de parte qui voet fuer pur le Roi & pur lui mesme. Et dureroit ceste ordonnance pur trois ans lors profchein ensuantz. Le Roi considerant la dit ordonnance destre profitable pur luy & son pople del dit counte ad ordene par auctorite de cest parlement qe la dit ordonnance estoise en sa force & effect & endure pur trois anz profchein ensuantz.

C A P. XII.

What Wax-Chandlers shall take for their Work of Wax.

R E P.

ITEM nostre Seignur le Roi ad'entendu par la compleint dez sez ditz communes qe lez wax-chaundlers en diversez parties d'Engleterre vendent chaundels ymages figures & autres overaignes de cere faitz pur oblations solonc lasserant dune li. de cere a deux s. & puis lou une livre de cere n'e vault oultre vj. d. issint qils gagnent en chescune livre de cere ensi overee xvij. d. & puis par ount plusieurs gentz sont defraudez de leur bon entent & devotion supposantz tiels chaundels ymages figures & autres overaignes estre de resonable value solonc qils paient pur icelle lou ils sont de null ou de petit value. Et pur tant le Roi nostre Seignur voillant au tielx disceites ordener remede convenable ad ordene & estable qe nul person vende ou mette a vendre aucuns tiels chaundels ymages figures ou autres overaignes de cere a plus haut price forsque soulement solonc lasserant del price de iij. d. puis en le pois dune li. outre ceo qe le commune price dune li. de cere pleine est entre merchant & merchant al temps de tiel vende ou tiel mettre a vende sur peine de forfaiture de tielx chaundels ymages figures & autres overaignes de cere enly myz a vendre & del value diceux qui serrount venduz encountre la fourme dicest estatuit & de faire syn an Roi fils soient ent duement atteintez ou soit trove par examination ou due serche par pois ou en autre manere qils ont venduz ou myz a vende aucunes tielx chaundels ymages figures ou overaignes de cere encountre la fourme dicest estatuit. Et qe lez justices de peas en chescun counte ou ils sont justices aient poiar denquerer oier & terminer tous choses faitz encountre cest estatuit. Et qe sibien chescune justice de peas en le counte ou il est justice come mairs bailifs deins citees & burghs seneschalx des Seignurs deins les franchises les Seignurs aient poiar & auctorite d'examiner & sercher sibien par pois de tiels chaundels ymages figures & autres overaignes de cere come en autre manere par leur discretion tous ceux qui riens ferront en temps avenir encountre cest estatuit & de punir ceux qui par tiel examination ou serche serrount coupablez trovez en la fourme suisdite. Purveu qe cest estatuit ne se extende as herces affaires pur lez noblez trespassantz.

Justices of the
Peace, Mayors,
&c. may examine and
punish Offenders.

Rep. 21 Jan. 1.
c. 22.

C A P. XIII.

A Confirmation for three Years of the Stat. of 8 HEN. 6. c. 18. That Wooll, &c. brought to Calais shall be sold for ready Money.

R E P.

ITEM nostre Seignur le Roy pur le bien de luy & de son Roialme de lavys & assent des ditz Seignurs & al especial request dez sez ditz Communes ad ordene qe le bone ordonnance et estatuit fait lan viij. de son reigne cestassavoir qe lez laines pealx lanuz & estain repairantz & veignantz a lestaple de Cales soient venduz pur presse moneye a estre paieez en main et qe le bullion soit porte en son mynte illoques cestassavoir qe chescune sarplere de lane venduz pur xij. marc z le sakke & outre vj. li. de bullion & de chescune sarplere de lane venduz debas xij. marc z v. li. de bullion. Et qe loial & due partition soit fait accordant al ordonnance illoques a present endure del fest del Annunciation de notre Dame profchein avenir tanqe al syn de trois ans profchein ensuantz. Savant toutz soitz au Roi poiar & auctorite de modifier mesme lestatuit quant luy plerra par avis de son counseil solonque ceo qe meulx luy semblera pur le profet de luy & de son Roialme.

C A P. XIV.

It shall be Felony to ship or carry any Merchandises of the Staple in Creeks, during three Years.

R E P.

ITEM come lez custumes & subsidees grauntez a nostre treffoverain Seignur le Roi sont aloignez & soubstraetz sibien a cause de non due serche fait un lez portes & crikes deins le Roialme d'Engleterre come par autres subtils ymaginations & diverses persones cariantz merchandises del estaple de Cales cointre la fourme del estatuitz ent purveu & ordenez. Nostre Seignur le Roi par avis & auctorite suisdite ad ordene & estable qe null sur peine de felonie emporte carie neskippe ne face emporter carier neskipper aucunes tielx merchandises del estaple en aucuns crikes dedeins son Roialme d'Engleterre cointre lordinance suisdite. Et durra cest estatuit tanqe al syn de trois ans profchein & nemye outre.

Statutes

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 14 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1435.

C A P. II.

Wools and Fells shall not be exported but to *Calais*. Special Exceptions in Favour of the King, and his Council, and the Merchants of *Venice, Jean, &c.*

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ITEM pur ceo qe la grande quantite & substance des lains crescuz en Engleterre par le trois ans passés est eskippees & en grande jupardee & doubte venuz a la ville de *Caleys* pur ye estre venduz pur prest moneye dount y coviendra lez marchantz vendours receiver sur chescun sarpler une certain de bullion pur estre amesnes a la mente le Roy a *Caleys* les queux prest moneye & bullion apres qil soit forgee & coigne & receu par les ditz marchantz vendours doit dument & egalment estre distributz & departies a chescun selonc son afirant pur estre envoiez en cest Roialme pur lencrece & universell bien dicell par vertu des certains estatutz faitz in le parlement tenuz a *Westm^r* lan oepzisme nostre dit Seigneur le Roi & renovelez en le parlement tenuz lan de son regne unzfisme les queux estatutz sount estreitement observez & gardez & coment par tielx persones qi par noun due mesnes eskippent lains en crikes & autres suspecieuses places & auxi en divers portes du Roialme & les carient as autres lieux qe a *Caleys* & outre coment par tielx persones qi en derogation del bien universell du Roialme & en destruction de la bone ordinance de partition & abeissement de la price des lains purchacent licences pur lour singuler availle pur eskipper lains a *Caleys* pur y estre venduz devaunt toutz autres lains illeokes esteantz & ne sount mye tenuz de garder la prise ne de receiver null bullion ne de faire partition ne distribution de lour moneye en maner come toutz les marchantz dEngleterre illeokes repairantz sount estreitement liez de faire par les estatutz desuisditz les ditz marchantz par les mesnes & licences auantditz sount en point destre destruites la dite estaple estre disseveres & destruitez & par consequence la dite ville de *Caleys* qe par la dite estaple ad tanqe en cea estre grandement maintenuz & enforcez est semblable destre defaitz & deperduz & le dit Roialme en commune destre grandement anientifiez & lesuz sicome mesme nostre Seigneur le Roi ad conceu par la grevous complaint a luy fait en mesme cest parlement par les Communes dicell. Et voillant pur ceo nostre dit Seigneur le Roi en ceo cas purvoir de remedie par avis des ditz Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx a la supplication des ditz Communes ad ordonne en mesme le parlement qe null tiel licence qe sount cy prejudicielx & contrariours a la commune & universell bien de la Roialme & de ses ditz marchantz destruction du dite ville & del dite ordinance de partition & de la prise des lains soit en ascun maner grauntes & qe chescun homme qi eskippe ou face eskipper ascuns lains ou pealx lanuz pur icelles carier outre le meer en ascune maner repaire ovelqe icelles a *Caleys* & illeokes dischARGE & vende les ditz lains & pealx lanuz solonc le tenour des ditz estatutz & solonc les bones reule & ordinances du dit estaple en maintenance & sustentation dicell relevement & encrece du dite ville de *Caleys* & pur le bien publique de cest son Roialme dEngleterre. Savant toutz soit au Roi poiar & auctorite de modifier mesme lestatur quant luy plerra par avis de son conseil solonc ceo qe meulx luy semblera pur le profit de luy & de son Roialme. Savant auxi a les marchantz de *Jean Venice Tuskayne Lombardie Florence & Cateloyne* & a les burgeys de *Berwyk* sur *Twede* les libegtees a eux grauntz par estatut pardevant & a toutz autres liges du Roy la benefice des licences a eux grauntez depar le Roi del avis de son counseill.

Ob. & Exp.
23 H. 6. c. 6.

C A P. V.

Merchandises of the Staple shipped in Creeks shall be forfeited.

ITEM monstre fuist a nostre dit Seigneur le Roi par les Communes de mesme le parlement qe combein qe par Cause de non due serche fait deins les portez & crikes deins le Roialme sur diverses persones qi par subtiles ymagination & mesnes eskippent lains & pealx lanuz & diverses autres marchandises qe devoient repaire a lestaple de *Caleys* & les carient & amesnent en diverses autres parties doutre le meer saunz custume paier encoutre le tenour des estatutz ent faitz & ordines par les queux mesnes les custumes & subsidies grauntz a Roi sount grandement amenufes & sustretz ordonne fuist par le Roi & les Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx & les Communes en le parlement tenuz a *Westm^r* lan unzfisme nostre Seigneur le Roi qorest qe null sur peine de felonie carieroit ne eskipperoit null tiel merchandise de lestaple en ascuns crikes deins le dit Roialme encoutre lordinance avaunt dite nientlemins diverses persones neiantz ascun paoure du dit estatut custumablement eskippent fibien en les portz come en les crikes suidditz par nient duez mesnes notable substance des lains pealx lanuz & dautres marchandises de lestaple & les carient en *Flaundes Holand Zeland Braband & Normandy* saunz ascun custume paiez pur icell et en outre diverses persones eskippent custumablement lains & pealx lanuz en divers portz du Roialme les queux sount cokettes & custumes pur aler a *Caleys* & ne veignent my illeokes mes icelles lains & pealx lanuz carient en les autres parties desuisditz au contrarie ne lestautut ent ordinez par les queux mesmes nient verraies le Roi est grandement endamage & defraude de ses custumes & subsidies le dite estaple deins brief temps en point destre toutoutrement destruite la ville de *Caleys* empoverez & anientifiez & le

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

le Roialme nient entrefoez. Nostre Seignur le Roi considerant les premisses ad ordine par auctorite suiffite qe tout lez lains pealx lanutz & toutz autres merchandises qe par estatuit deussent repairer au dit estaple trovez en ascuns crikes eskippes au contrarie du dite ordinaunce soient forfaitz et enoutre qe chescun persone qike soient qi a ascun temps eskippe ou face eskipper ascun maner des lains pealx lanutz ou ascun autre merchandise pur aler a lestaple suiffite & ne veignent mye illeokes forfacent a taunt des biens come les lains pealx lanutz & autres merchandises ensi par eux eskippeoz & cariez as autres lieux qe a Caleys se amountent par extent solonc lour verrai value. Exceptz les merchandises qe sont pur estre exceptes pur passer par licence du Roi as autres lieux reservez toutz soit au Roi la entier moitee de toutz tielx forfaires qe sont cokettes & custumes par aler a Caleys & ne veignent my illeokes come desuis est dit & a ceux qi trovent & seisent les ditz merchandises lautre moitee sanz aucun diminution ou impediment. Et si ascun persone mette ascuns lains pealx lanutz ou ascune autre merchandise de lestaple en ascun lieu suspecieuse adjoignant a les costes del eawe en qike lieu qe il soit & null endenture ent fait parentre luy & le mair baillifs ou conestable de la ville en la quell tielx lains pealx lanutz & autres merchandises de lestaple soient ensy mys qe adonques mesmes les lains pealx lanutz & merchandises soient forfaitz et qe le Roi ait lune moitee de toutz tielx forfaires & le Seignur de la ville ou tielx merchandises soient issint mys & celui qi les trovera & seisera lautre moitee parentre eux egalment departiz. Et qe chescun home ait poair par auctorite suiffite de faire serche en chescun lieu sur tielx biens de lestaple ensy cariez ou eskippes ou mys pur estre eskippes come devant est dit sanz empdiment ou destourbanee dascune persone.

Merchandises
laid in secret
Places by the
Water-side to
be transported,
shall be forfeit-
ed.

11 H. 6. c. 14.

C A P. VIII.

No Merchant shall ship any Merchandises of the Staple, but at Wharfs assigned, &c.

O B.

ITEM nostre Seignur le Roy pur remoever & eschuer les greindres disloialtees & damages queux journement sont a luy faitz en retrahant les custumes & sublidies & a lestaple de Caleys en impediment du vende des lains & pealx lanutz par tielx qi eskippent lains & pealx en diverses privee portes crikes & autres lieux suspeciez deinz iceste Roialme icellez embleantz amesnanz cariantz nient custumes as diverses parties dela & nemy a Caleys ad ordeinee par auctorite suiffite qe de cy jour enavaunt null manere persone eskippe ne face eskipper lains pealx lanutz nautres merchandises perteiaantz a lestaple en null lieu deinz iceste Roialme forsque soulement a les keys & stathes esteantz en les ports assignes par statut ou les poises du Roi & son beam sont assiz. Et qe chescun maistre des niefs & voileaux es queux tiel lains pealx lanutz & merchandises sont mys trovent sufficeant seure a les custumers de les portz ou ils eskippent pur carier lez ditz lains pealx lanutz & merchandises a lestaple du Caleys & a porter certification disloeqes qil ad issint fait. Salvant toutz soit a les merchauntz de Jeane Venice Tuskayne Lumbardie Florence & Cataloyne & a les burgeys de Berwyk les libertees a eux grauntez par estatuit pardevaunt.

3 H. 6. c. 17.

14 H. 6. c. 5.

4 Ed. 4. c. 2.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 18 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1439.

C A P. IV.

No Merchant Alien shall sell any Merchandises in England to another Merchant Alien.
Mayors, &c. of Cities and Towns to execute this Act.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

EX P.

4 H. 4. c. 15.

5 H. 4. c. 9.

27 H. 6. c. 3.

17 Ed. 4. c. 1.

3 H. 7. c. 8.

13 & 14 Car. 2.

c. 26.

ITEM come grandes damages & perdes de jour en autre ayeignent au Roy & a son people taunt parmy les vendes & achates qe les merchauntz aliens & estraungiers facent a lour propre volonte & liberte sanz ascun notice governance & survieu dascun de loialx lieges du Roy come par tiels vendes & achates quels ils facient ensemble de toutz maners merchandises chescun de eux ovefke autre & auxi par les covyns & compassementz qils facent dempeier & abatier le price & value de toutz maners merchandises dicest noble Roialme & encrecer & enchauncer le price de toutz leurs propre merchandises parount mesmes les merchauntz aliens grandement sont entichez & les subgiez du Roy merchauntz deinz seins dicell Roialme grevousment empoverez & grande tresour par mesmes les aliens amesne hors de ycest Roialme les custumes & sublidies a Roy pur eux deus par les causes suiffites grandement suffreitz & la navye du dit Roialme grandement amehusez & anientisez et come par divers estatuitz devaunt cez heures faitz soit ordeighez qe en chescun citee ville & port du meer dEngleterre ou les merchauntz aliens et estraungiers sont ou seront repairantz soient assignez a mesmes les merchauntz sufficeantz hostes par les mair viscountz ou baillifs des ditz citees villes et portes du meer et qe les ditz merchauntz aliens et estraungiers ne soient demurauntz en autre lieu sinon ovefke les ditz hostes ensy assigniers les queux estatuitz ne sont assez covenablez et sufficeantz remedies encountre les damages et inconvenientz suiffites. Nostre dit Seignur le Roy voillant encontre mesmes les damages et inconvenientz parvoir de remedie en cest parte ad ordeigne par lauctorite desuisdit qe desore enavaunt null merchaunt alien ou estraunge vend de null dianer merchandise a autre merchaunt alien ou estraungier sur peyne de forfaiture de mesmes les merchandises

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

merchandises et que toutz. merchauntz aliens & estraungiers desore enavaunt venantz ou demurauntz a marchandier deinz aucun citee ville ou burgh ou port en Engleterre soient soubz surveu de certains gentz appelliers hostes ou surveours a eux par les mairs viscountz ou baillifs de mesmes les citees villes ou burghs ou portez par la manere ensuivant assigniers. Et que chescun tiel merchaunt alien veignant all aucun des ditz citees villes burghs ou portez a marchandier dedeins trois jours prochains apres son dit venue soy offre en persone devaunt le mair viscount ou baillif de mesme la citee ville burgh ou port au qi il vient pur avoir host a luy assigne. Et que les mairs viscountz ou baillifs de chescun des ditz citees villes burghs ou portez dedeins quatre jours prochains apres qils eient notice del venue ou esteaunce dascuns tielx merchauntez assignent a mesmes les merchauntz aliens suffisceantz hostes qi soient bons & crediblez persons natifs Engloys expertz en le fait de merchandise & nient excerceauntz tielx marchandises quels les merchauntz aliens desoubz leur surveu esteauntz pur le temps usent et que mesme les hostes surveient & soient privez as toutz les marchandises que les ditz merchauntz dischargerount a aucun port ou lieu de cest Roialme ou portent ou ferront portier hors dicell & as toutz les venduz achates & contractes des marchandises qils ferront deins les ditz portz & lieux. Et que chescun tiel merchaunt qi amesne ou face amesner desore enavaunt ascuns marchandises & les dischargera deinz aucun port ou lieu de dit Roialme les mette a vendre par surveu des ditz hostes & face plein emploiement de toutz mesmes les marchandises forpris toutz maners draps dore dargent & de soy dedeins oept moys prochains apres la venue dicelles marchandises a aucun porte salut ou lieu de discharge de dit Roialme leur resonable expenses & costages dedeinz cestassavoir mesmes les marchandises vendent pur autres marchandises de dit Roialme ou les vendent pur money & ove mesme le moneye achatent deins le temps suifdit autres marchandises cresceantz & faitz deins mesme le Roialme sur peyne de forfaire tout le dit moneye deins le dit terme nient emploiez et que bien lise as ditz merchauntz aliens & estraungiers apres ditz oept moys de transporter hors le dit Roialme toutz les ditz merchaundises deins mesme le terme come dit est nient venduz sanz ascuns custumes ou subsidies ont appaiers. Et si les ditz merchauntz aliens apres les ditz oept moys vendent ascuns des ditz merchaundises deins icest Roialme qe adonques soient forfaiz. Et ferra chescun des ditz hostes register & escrier en un livre de temps en temps toutz les ditz merchaundises que les ditz merchauntz aliens averount & resciverount et toutz les vendes achates contractz & emploiementz qils ferront par son scien & surveu & le transcript ent portera ou ferra porter devaunt les Tresorer & Barons del Eschequer du Roy deux foitz par an cestassavoir al commencement des termes de Pasqe & seint Michell et ne soient mesmes les hostes leur executours heires ou terretenauntz par colour de tiel transcript ne aucun autre chose concernant le dit occupation de host artz dacomptier deins le dit eschequer ne autrement charge. Et prendra le dit host pur son labour en ceo cas de chescun tiel merchaunt estraunger ij. d. par chescun xxs. en value de toutz maners merchaundises issint par les ditz merchauntz aliens venduz ou achatez. Et ferra chescun tiel host en sa primer admission al dit occupation jurrez devant les mairs viscountz & baillifs par queux il ferra assigne a icell occupation del bien & loialment user & exercier mesme loccupation. Et si il soit trove disloial ou defectif a contrarie qil soit ouste del dit occupation par les ditz mairs viscountz & baillifs si sovent come semble a eux boissignable & autre par eux mys en son lieu & outre ceo puniz solonc son demerite par discretions des mesmes les mairs viscountz & baillifs. Et si aucun merchaunt alien & estraunger ne luy offre de prendre tiel host ou apres que luy soit assigne host come dit est refuse destre south surveu & governance de tiel host en le manere suifdit soit pris & arestuz par les ditz mairs viscountz ou baillifs & mys en prison la pur demurer sanz estre lessé ou baillie ou mainprise jesqe il eit trove suffisceant seurte destre south la governance de tiel host & luy faire prive as toutz les vendes achates & contractz de sez marchandises come dessus est dit. Et face mesme le merchaunt alien en ceo cas fyn & raunson a la volente le Roy. Et si aucun tiel merchaunt alien face aucun achate ou vende ou contracte de merchandise sanz la surveu de son dit host ou faire le dit host prive as toutz les ditz merchaundises vendes achates ou contractes come devaunt est dit forsera la value de mesmes les biens achates ou venduz on la somme ou la value de ceo dount la contract est fait. Et si aucun tiel mair viscount ou baillif voluntierment lessé aucun tiel merchaunt estre sanz host en la fourme suifdit aler a large sanz luy arester & mettre en prison & punir en la fourme suifdit forsera mesme le mair viscount ou baillif a Roy xx. li. pur chescun merchaunt alien issint suffre voluntierment daler a large nient arestuz & pur chescun tiel merchaunt alien & estraungier a qi tiel host en la fourme suifdit n'est assigne. Et si aucun home qest par tiel mair viscount ou baillif assigne pur estre host a aucun tiel merchaunt alien & estraunge refuse destre tiel host paiera a Roy chescun foitz qil issint refuse destre host xx. li. Et chescun merchaunt alien & estraunger qe non emploie le dit moneye deinz le ditz oept moys come est dit ou qe vende sez ditz merchaundises en Engleterre apres mesmes les oept moys & ent devaunt aucun des Juges du Roy soit duement conviet par son examination ou autrement a suite du Roy ou al suite dascun de ses lieges qi voet suer pur le Roy & pur luy mesmes en iceux deux cases avaunt ditz donque encourage mesme le merchaunt alien & estraunge la peyne & forfaiture suifditz & eit celui qi ferra le dit suite la quart partie des ditz forfaitures & le Roy les trois autres parties. Et que cest act & ordenaunce comence a tener lieu al fest de Pasqe prochain avenir & durera tanqe al fyn de sept ans alors prochain ensuivant. Et que parentre cy & le dit fest de Pasqe certains commissions desouth le graunde seal du Roy rehearsauntz tout mesme le act & ordenaunce soient faitz & severalment directz as mairs viscountz ou baillifs de chescun citee ville burgh & porte du dit Roialme ou tielx merchauntz aliens & estraungiers sont ou ferront demurantz ou repairantz chargeantz estroitement mesmes les mairs viscountz & baillifs qi sont ou qi pur le temps ferront de publier & mettre tout la dit act & ordenaunce en du execution. Purveu toutz foitz que les merchauntz del Hanse dAlmaigne & toutz autres merchauntz desouth le obeisaunce du Roy ne soient comprisez deinz cest act & ordenaunce issint tout temps qe par cest provision & ordinance

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

nance null prejudice soit done ou fait a aucun aliance ou trewe fait par le Roy ou aucun de sez nobles progenitours devaunt cest temps.

C A P. XV.

It shall be Felony to carry Wooll or Woollfels to any other Place than to *Calais*, saving such which pass the Streights of *Marrock*.

EXP.
3 Inst. 95.

ITEM le Roy entendant coment diversez persons per diversez sotiels imaginations de disceit carient amesnent & emportent lains & pealx lanuz hors de cest Roialme as aultres lieux qe al estaple de Caleys en disceyvant le Roy de sez custumes & subsidies & en destruction del dit estaple de Caleys ad ordeigne par lauctorite desuisdit qe null persone de quel condition qil soit ne carie ou face carier aucuns lains ou pealx lanuz cufumables hors de cest Roialme as aultres lieux qe al estaple de Caleys saunz especial licence du Roy sur peyne de felonie et si aucun persone desore enavaunt face a contrarie de cest ordinaunce & ent soit convicte ou atteint qil soit auge pur felon et qe sibien commissioners assignez come les justices en chefcun countee ou tiels lains pealx lanuz soient issint hors cariez eient power & auctorite par mesme lorde-naunce denquerrir de les premisses & eux oier & terminer. Purveu toutz foiet qe les laines qe passent les streites de Marrock ne soient acunement comprifez deinz cest ordinaunce.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 20 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1441.

C A P. III.

It shall be High Treason for *Welshmen* to take and carry away *Englishmen*, or their Goods into *Wales*, and there to withhold them.

EXP.
Confirmed for
three Years by
87 H. 6. c. 4.

ITEM pur ceo qe la grevouise compleint fait au Roy par les communes du les countes de Hereford Glouc' & Salop' les queux countees sount adjoignantz as marches de Gales & les countees de Somers' Cestr' & Bristowe monstre est a mesme nostre Seigneur le Roy qe come autre soit en temps le noble Roy HENRY Aiel nostre Seigneur le Roy qorest lan seconde de son regne pur les grandes oppressions & extortions qe ceux de Gales & des marches fierout de jour en autre as gentz demurauntz en les ditz countees de Hereford Glouc' Salop' en pris amesner & emporter de lour chivalx bestis & autres leurs biens & chateux hors de mesmes les countees en les ditz marches & tiels biens chivalx & chateux illeques reteignautz tanqe gree a eux soit fait a lour voluntee ordeigne fuisit & establie qe si aucuns chivalx bestes biens ou chateux soient prisez deins mesmes les countees & chaces ou amesnez hors des ditz countees en Galeys ou en les marches du Galys qe adoncs les viscounts du mesmes les countees ou mairs & bailliffs des citees & burghs ou bailliffs des fraunchises lou tielx prisez sount faitz maudent lour lettres desoubz lour seax as gouverours ou as seneschalles des Seignours ou tielx mauxfaiseurs sount reseantz qils deliverent tielx distresses ensi prisez deins viij. jours apres le receipt des ditz lettres et sils ne facent qe les parties ensy grevez preignent qeconqe persone biens ou chateux veignautz hors des ditz seignuries ou tielx mauxfaiseurs sount reseantz & eux reteigner tanqe qils sount restores a lour biens ensy prises ovefque leurs damages costages & expensis le quel estatuit nest mye remedie sufficient a cause qe les ditz mauxfaiseurs sount veignautz aucun soit en un Seignourie & aucun soit en autre & ount null lieu a demurer en certeine & auxi preignent a pluis grande noubre des gentz de ditz countes vergauntz en Galys & en les marches de Galys & hors des ditz countees & eux reteignent tanqe gree a eux soit fait a lour voluntee & auxi sovent soit les parties grevez ne ausent faire execution del dit estatuit pur doute do mort & pluisours autres meschiefs & inconvenients qe de ceo ensuer' issint qe les ditz mauxfaiseurs sount pluis beaudes de prendre chacer amesner & emporter les gentz des didiz countes lour chivalx bestes biens & chateux hors des ditz countes en Galys & en les marches du Galys qil fuerout devaunt le dit estatuit a perpetuel destruction & empoverissement des ditz communes sinon qe hasty remedie ent soit fait. Nostre dit Seigneur le Roy voillant encoutre tielx mischiefs & inconvenientes purvoier de remedie en cest partie ad ordeigne par lauctorite desuisditz qe si aucuns gentz des ditz countees lour biens ou chateux soient a tort prisez en les ditz countees par aucun Galois & hors des ditz countes en Gales ou en les ditz marches de Gales enchasez amesnez emportez ou reteignez soient tielx prisez ou pris & reteigneurs lour abbettours & recettours en Galys eiantz conisauntz de tielx meffaitz suisditz adjudge grande treason & qi de ceo soit fait de luy come de traitour a nostre Seigneur le Roy & qe les justices du peas en lour sessions en les ditz countes eient poier denquerer oier & terminer des toutz tielx meffaitz lour abbettours & recettours & de faire processe envers tielx enditees par deux Capias & exigent chescun capias contenaunt l'espace de deux moys a moyns parentre le date de chescun capias et le jour de retourne de ycell et qe mention soit fait en les ditz briefs de Capias qe les viscountz des ditz countees pur le temps esteauntz facent proclamer en lour countees qe tielx enditez comparount devaunt les ditz justices en lour sessions a respounder de les matiers contenez en les ditz enditements. Purvoy toutz soit qe les Seignories marchers de queux tielx mesfaiseurs lour abbettours et recettours teynaunt terres et tenementz eient le forfet de ceux et les Seignours marchours les forfetours de leurs biens et chateux deins leurs Seignuries troves apres ceo qils soient atteintz de malefaitz suisditz. Et qe cest ordinaunce soy endure tanqe al syne de siz ans.

C A P.

C A P. XII.

A Reformation of the Partition of Money arising by the Sale of Woolls and Woollfels by the Mayor and Constable of Calais, ordered for seven Years.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ITEM come par l'ordenance de partition fait sur laines & pealx lanutz en lestaple a Caley & par le long & estreite continance de ceo grande anientifment & decrece ount venuz au Roy de grandes notables sommes de sez graunde custumez & subsidies sibien en son Roialme d'Engleterre come a la ville de Caley si come il appiert sufficeantment de recorde de son Eschequer pur le quell les Communes dicest Roialme ount estez sovent chargez et damagez les soldeours du Roy de Caley & de les marches illeofques le piz paies de leur gages la dit ville & le chastell du Roy du Caley nient repairez & que auxi la dit estreite rule ad cause merchauntz estraungiers de laborer a leur Seignurs de leur partie de faire si grevous & estreite serche sur bullion veignant a la mynte du Roy a Caley issint que hommes de divers paiz en conveiance de bullion ount estez grandement anientifsez sibien en leur personnes come en leur biens parissint que le dit mynte est escheu en grande decay & ne poet estre sustenuz sicome il fuist en le temps de reigne du Roy HENRY le quint pier a nostre dit Seigneur le Roy qorest & plusours ans devaunt la dit partition primerment ordenez. Et que outre ceo les merchauntz dicest Roialme sont par ceo grandement anientifsez et de verrie neceffite la greindre partie de eux est enforce de lessier leur merchaundise de lains & pells lanutz per cause qils ne poient estre ralers de leur propre biens. Et que divers hommes les queux ne poient attendre la estreite rule du dit partition embleent hors dicest Roialme lains & pealx lanutz sanz paiement d'aucun custume ou subsidie au Roy pur ycell le quel ad este & est journement graundre decrece et anientifment a la navie dicest Roialme & a les maistres des niefs & mariners par cause que leur viver & annuel avail est grandement decrece & amesnuse par la petit eskippeson des lains & pealx lanutz jefques a le dit estaple par les causes avauntidiz & que le price & value des lains & pealx lanutz par les ditz estreites rules & ordonances de partition est trop grandement decrece & amesnuse & come sur ceo soit prie a mesme nostre Seigneur le Roy qorest par sez ditz communes par leur petition fait a luy que il luy pleafe de sa noble grace considerer les premiffes & pur le universell bien availle & encrece de riches dicest Roialme grauntier & ordiner par lauctorite de suisditz que toutz lains & pealx lanutz que serroient eskippes en apres jefques a la dit estaple de Caley per merchauntz deinsins dicest Roialme soient myz a vende par les possesseurs de mesmes les lains & pealx lanutz ou par leur attornes illeofques desoubz due forme & rule du dit estaple a le price & value des ditz lains & pealx lanutz sicome il est par la ordonnance du dit estaple a icest temps myz & use ou a tiel prise come par la rule du dit estaple serra ordigne & appointe a tauntz de soitz & quant il plerra a mesmes les merchauntz ou leur attornes issint que la tierce partie de la price & value pur toutz tielx lains & pealx lanutz a le dit estaple en apres a vendres a le temps de la vende & devaunt le livere diceux de la dit estaple soit apporte & eu en bullion d'argent a le mynt du Roy a Calais illeofques destree cunee par le survieu de les maire constables & compaignie du dit estaple pur le temps esteantz destre delivere apres qil est issint cunee a les ditz merchauntz possesseurs des ditz lains & pealx lanutz issint venduz ou leur attornes & par eux destre apporte & eu en le dit Roialme d'Engleterre par l'ordenance & survieu de les ditz meir constable & compaignie de la dit estaple pur le temps esteantz sanz fraude embefelment ou subtraction de ceo en aucun manere & sanz aucun partition de le moneye que viendra de la dit bullion ou de aucun poiement de les autres parties de la value des ditz lains et pealx lanutz destre ewes ou faitz et que cest ordonnance endurerait tanque al fine de vij. ans profchein ensuivant. Mesme nostre Seigneur le Roy considerant les premiffes ad graunte et ordeigne par lauctorite desuisdit que quant a la partition desuisdit les meyr et compeignie du dit estaple de Caley ceo refourment entre eux meimes accordant a la dit petition devant le primere jour d'Aust profchein avenir & que il soit issint observez en apres durantz les ditz vij. ans et sils ne facent adonques le Roy ad graunte & ordeigne par lauctorite desuisdit que quant a la partition & a le remenant en mesme la petition contenuz il soit fait come il est desire.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 23 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1444.

C A P. IV.

Welchmen indicted of Treason or Felony, that do repair into *Herefordshire*, shall be apprehended and imprisoned, or else pursued by Hue and Cry, and a Forfeiture of those which do not pursue them.

ITEM come diverséz personez demurantz en Galez et en le marche de Galez, enditz et utlagez dez treasons et felonies, veignent en le countee de Hereford as les citeez et burghs, villez, fairez et marchez, et as autres lieux deinz le dit countee, aucun soitz per jour et aucun soitz per nuyt, et illoquez vendount et achatount, merchaundisent et demourent per deux, trois, quatre jours, ou plus, a leur volunté, et puis retournent a leur propre pays, sanz grevaunce, empeschement, ou execution de ley sur eux fait per le viscount du dit countee et sez ministrez, ou per aucun autre persone, pur ceo que le viscount

VOL. X. APPEND.

L

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

et sez ministrez sovent foitz nount conifance de lour personez, ne de lour estre deinz le dit countee, et les autres personez, ascuns pur favout et amiste, et ascuns per doubte de male; a cause de quele nounfesaunce de due execution de la ley, lez ditz personez enditz et utlagez, et autres meffaisours de Galez et de le marche avaunt ditz, ne doubtent mye de venir, de tuer, arder, robber, et autres malez faire, en le dit countee, a perpetuel destruction et empoverissement dez lez communes du dit countee: Nostre dit Seigneur le Roi, considerant lez premiffes, ad graunte per lauctorite desuifdit, que si le viscount southviscount ou ascun ministre de viscount mair et baillifs dez villez et burghs, ou ascun autre persone conversant deinz le dit countee, conifoit et veifoit ascun tiel endite ou utlage en ascun lieu deinz le dit countee, qil luy arreftera, prendra, et amefnera a gaole deinz le dit countee, et illoquez luy delivera al gaoler solonge la ley du Roialme; et si ascun tiel endite ou utlage voille disobeier a aler en la fourme avaunt dit affaire, que cestuy envers qui tiel disobeifance est faite, leva hue & crie, et qe chescune qe est conversant deinz le dit countee qe oie le hue et crie viendra & eidera cestuy qe leva le hue et crie de prendre la dit meffaisour, et ferrount lour poiar de ceo faire: et si ils ne purrount luy prendre, qils luy enchacent et purfuent hors du dit countee ove hue et crie: et qe le viscount, southviscount, et lour ministrez, mairs et baillifs, conversantz, et oiers dez tielx huez et criez, ferrount due execution du dit ordeignance solonge lour poiar; sur la peyne, scilicet le dit viscount, southviscount, et lour ministrez, mairs et baillifs, de faire syn et raunceon a Roy; et lez ditz conversantz et oiers, scilicet un chivaler Cs. un esquier xls. et toutz autres demurrantz xx s. Et que les Justices du peas en le dit countee pur le temps esteantz eient poiar, denquerer, oier et terminer, sur lez defaultz et negligencez du dit viscount, southviscount, ministrez, mairs, baillifs, conversantz, et oiers dez huez et criez avaunt ditz. Et oustre ceo le Roi voet, que lestatut de Westminster primer touchant semblable matier soit mys en execution.

C A P. XVII.

No new Impositions shall be laid upon them which buy Wines in *Gascoyn* or *Guyen*, by any of the King's Officers in those Parts, upon Pain of Forfeiture of Twenty Pounds, and treble Damages.

• 2.

ITEM le Roy considerant coment diversez complaintz ount este faitz devaunt cest temps per diversez de ses liegez, marchantz repairantz as les partiez de Gascoigne et Guyen, coment jatarz ils nount effez suffrez dachater vinez de la cresceance del haute pays, en tiel temps come ils soloient affaire: Et auxint coment illoquez sount diversez novelx impositions demaundez et levez de sez ditz liegez marchantz repairantz as lez ditz partiez, autrement que ad este usee dauncien temps destre demaunde et leve, en grand damage dez meismes lez marchantz, et graundez perdez et anientifment dez toutz sez foialx lieges: ad ordeigne par lauctorite suifdit, que toutz ses ditz marchantz repairantz as les ditz partiez de Gascoigne et Guyen puissent fraunchement enapres achater lez vinez illoquez de la haute pais, en toutz autielz temps, et tout autielz liberte, come ils usoient eux achater xx. ou xxx. ans passez, saunz aucune autre nouvelle imposition ou charge destre jettez ou myse sur eux. Et que si ascun de les officers du Roy en lez ditz partiez, ou ascun autre persone, distourbe, vexe, ou greve, ou face distourber, vexer, ou grever, ascunz de lez ditz marchantz ou liegez du Roy, ou face destre leve ascun de eux ascuns novelx impositions, contrarie a cest ordeignance; il de forfaire, a tauntz dez foitz come il offende, a la partie grevee xx li. oustre sez treblez damages destre paieiz a luy, lune partie de meisme la forfaiture de xx li. destre paieiz al oeps du Roi, et lautre partie a luy issint greve, ou a celluy qui en sez defautez et negligencez pur le Roy voet suer en celle partie.

Statutes made at St. Edmundsbury, Anno 25 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1447.

All Statutes made against *Welshmen* confirmed. All Grants of Markets and Fairs to any *Welshman* shall be void. The King's Villains in *North Wales* shall be constrained to such Labour as they have done before.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 7.

7 H. 8. c. 26.
Repeated by
21 Jac. 2. c. 28.

NOSTRE Seigneur le Roy a son parlement tenuz a Bury saynt Edmund en le fest de saynt Scolast cestassavoir le cisme jour de Fevrier lan de son reigne xxv. del advis & assente des Seignurs espirituelz & temporelz & lez Communes de son Roialme en le dit parlement assemblez & par auctorite de meisme le parlement ad approve ratifie & affirme toutz maners de statutes faites en ascun parlement encountre hommes Galoys devaunt cell temps nient repellez et oustre ceo ad ordeigne par lauctorite avaunt dit qe tous grauntes des fraunchises merches feyres & autres libertees dachater ou vendre a pister ou brasier de vendre deinz lez villes de Northgales faitz a ascun homme Galoys devaunt cell temps soient voidez & de null value. Et qe toutz villeins nostre Seigneur le Roy deins Northgales soient obligez & artez de faire tiels labours & services de droit sicome ils ount usez a faire dauncien temps Nient obstant ascun graunt fait a eux ou ascun usage usee par eux de puisne temps en contrarie et qe tielx officers eient poiar de compeller eux a faire tielx labours & services sicome ount usez de compeller eux devaunt cell temps loialment.

Statutes

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 27 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1448.

C A P. II.

No Licence shall be available to carry Woolls, Fells, or Tin, to any Place out the Realm, but to *Calais*.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ITEM que come le Roy EDWARD le tierce par grande deliberation ordeigna son entier staple de leines & peaulx lanuez & dautres merchandises estre a Caleys pur le bien & prouffit de cest son Roialme & saufegarde de la dit ville & par les grandes libertees & fraunchises donez as merchautes illec reparantz apres ceo plusieurs aunes vindrent grandes revenuez a luy & a ses successeurs come il appiert de record en leschequer du Roy cestassavoir en ascune an de son reigne lxxvij. $\frac{1}{2}$ li. & plus & ainsi continua plusieurs ans Au quel temps grande richesces vindrent en cest Roialme d'Engleterre par le moyen des merchautes du dit staple lors esteantz plusieurs en nombre & de grande richesse bone justice & loy entre partie & partie euez & par eux bien executez la dit ville de Caleys & les marches bien reparees & les souldeours paieez de leurs gages Combien que maintenant par diverses & plusieurs licences donez par lettres patentes & par mesusage des dits licences en achettant leynes & peaulx lanuez en autres lieux que leur licence conteint en eskippaunt plus grand nombre & pois & colourant par novelles controyes nouns come morlyng & Shorlyng & ascunes persones que solonc leur licence devoient avoir carie leurs leynes outre les montaignes out venduez icelles en Brabant & en autres lieux a tielx hommes qui furent accoustmes dachetter leurs leines a lestaple de Calais Et auxi par grand emblerie hors des leins & peaulx lanueux non custumez en diverses parties d'Engleterre d'Irlande & Gales souvent soit par le consent & moyen dez desloiaux officers come sercheours & surveours qui ne preignent null fee mais prive regardez pur faisaunt au Roy tort & par diverses restraintes des merchandises en Calais auxi bien par guerres come par souldeours pur leur gages & plusieurs autres causes en quelles les merchautes du dit staple nont point este chieri ne de poiar denjoier leurs libertees & fraunchises del auncien temps usez & accoustmez. Or il est ainsi que par les moienzez desuisditz & par la rumperie dentier estaple les custumes & subsidies des merchandises reparantz au dit estaple de Calais ne passent point annuellement xij. $\frac{1}{2}$ li. le quell nest mes petite en compareson au ceo que ils out este parcy devaunt les communez de cest terre nullement enrichiez par leur laynes peaulx laneux & autres merchandises come ils soloient estre les merchautes grandement dymenez auxi bien en nombre que en biens & nient en poiar ne en confort dachater les laynes peaulx laneux & autres merchandises come ils out fait de launcien temps les souldeours de Calais & des marches la non paieez de leur gagez la ville de Calais par defaute des reparations tanque dedeins la ville murs tours & chateau come dehors la ville de fossez getteis clefs escluses banques & autres reparations queux serroient faitez pur defense de la ville & de leaue par dehors resemble destre totalment destroiez que Dieu defense saunz ceo que remedie soit hastifment purveu. Nostre dit Seigneur le Roy considerant les premiffes ad ordeigne & establie par lauctorite desuisdit que les maire constables & compaignie des merchautes de lestaple de Caleys pur le temps esteantz & leur successeurs pur toutz jours puissent avoir & rejoier toutz leur fraunchises & libertees & chescun deux & entier repaier de toutz maners de merchandises au dit estaple par le dit Roy ou par ses nobles progenitours a eux ou a leurs predecesseurs ou ascun deux par auctorite du parlement grauntez ou confermez nient repellez ne exceptez. Et que les ditz maire constables & leur successeurs puissent par eulx mesmes ou par leur officers & ministres faire execution de toutz maners choses & matieres dount la coignoissance a eux regarde ou appartient tanque dedeins la ville de Calais come dehors la ville en la procinite pertenaunt a icell appelez le Skyvinage ascun commandement escript ou ascun autre chose fait ou affaire au contraire nient obstant. Purveu toutz soit que par cest act null home soit excluse de sa loiall suyte par brief derrouz dascun jugement renduz devaunt les ditz maire & constables Ne le Chaunceller d'Engleterre & le Counseill du Roy soient exclusez de redresser les defautez des ditz maire & constables solonc la fourme de lestatut fait le xxvij. anne du reigne du Roy EDWARD le tierce. Et que null manere de licence pur eskippance de leynes peaulx lanuez ou destayn graunte a ascune persone ou persones soit effectuell ne available a luy ou a ceux de carier ou amesner ascuns tielx laynes peaulx lanuez ou estayn hors de cest Roialme d'Engleterre Irland ou Gales a ascune autre lieu que au dit estaple de Caleys. Et que tout manere de licence par nostre dit souveraine Seigneur le Roy ou ascune de ses heirs ou successeurs a ascune persone ou persones a grantier de ou pur laynes peaulx lanuez ou estayn destre euez cariez ou eskippeez hors de cest Roialme d'Engleterre Irland ou Gales a ascune autre lieu que au dit estaple soit voide & de null effect. Et que chescun persone ou persones que acceptient opteinent & mettent en execution ascune tiel licence ou il ou ceux al oeps de quell ascune tiel licence soit ou ferra grauntee & eue & par eux ou par ascun autre par leur aggrement & consent mys en execution soit ou soient hors de protection du Roy. Et outre ceo que il lirra as ditz maire constables & compaignie dez merchautes du dit estaple & a leur successeurs pur toutz jours davoier & purfuier une action sur cest estatute encouatre chescun persone ou persones que offendent countre cest ordenaunce & avoir tiel processe en icelly come est purveu en le premuniri facias ou tiel processe come par la commune ley est en une action de trespas faitz encouatre la peas du Roy a leur election. Et si ascune persone ou persones a leur suyte sur ceo soit convict ou atteint que mesmes les maire constables & compaignie des merchautes averount jugement a recoverer toutz les biens meubles & chateux que ascune tiel persone ou persones ainsi convict ou atteint avoit le jour de mettre en execution daucune tiel licence ou au temps de le dit jugement renduz ou en ascune temps entre le mettre en lexecution de ascune tiel licence & le dit jugement renduz ou le value ent al election des plaignifs en les mesmes actions dount les deux parties des biens & chateux ainsi recoverez & euez en execution

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

execution ou le value ent ferront emploiez pur reparations des getteis escluses & banques a Caleis fuissidiz par la surveiaunce du maistre des ouvraignes illec pur le temps esteant & la tierce partie ent remayndra as maire constablez & compagnie desuissidiz. Purveu toutz soitz qe la dit action soit eue & commence dedeins le counte ou tiel licence ferra mys en execution & si aucune tiel licence soit mys en execution en Irland ou Gales qe lors le suyte soit commence en le counte dedeins Engleterre prochein adjoignant a le lieu ou tiel licence ferra mys en execution en Irland ou Gales. Et outre ceo qe chescun persone ou personez qe eskippent ou amesnent ou ferront deskipper ou carier ascuns laynes peaulx lanuelx ou estayn hors de cest Roialme d'Engleterre Irland ou Gales par colour d'aucune licence ou autrement & les mettent a vendre en aucune autre port ou lieu hors du dit Roialme d'Engleterre Irland ou Gales qe au dit estaple de Caleis si non qe la neef en quel les ditz laynez peaulx lanuez ou estayne ferrount soit peris & ne poest estre amesne au dit estaple & de ceo soit convict ou atteint a la suite des dits maire constables & compagnie des merchauntz du dit estaple par tiel actiel & processe founduz sur cest acte come il est devaunt reberse icelle action destre prise en le counte ou les ditz laynez peaulx lanuez ou estayne son eskippez ou cariez hors qe il forface toutz ses biens & chateux destre emploiez & ewez en la fourme avantdit. Et si ascuns laynes peaulx lanuez ou estayn desore enavaunt soient cariez ou eskippez destre ewez hors ce cest Roialme d'Engleterre Irland ou Gales a aucune autre lieu hors d'Engleterre Irland ou Gales qe au dit estaple par force d'aucune licence qe lors il lirra a chescun persone estant le liege home du Roy de seiser les ditz laynes peaulx lanuez & estayne & les garder a son propre oeps apres tiel seisin. Et qe chescun custumer countrollour sercheour & surveieur q par sa coignisaunce souffre ou admiste ascuns laynes peaulx lanuez ou estayne destre eskippez deinz aucune porte creke hable ou ascun autre lieu ou ils sont officers au aucune autre porte ou lieu qe au dit estaple come desuis est dit par force d'aucune licence ou par colour ent ou par force d'aucune brief ou autre commandement en affirmant ou approvant d'aucune tiel licence a eux destre adrelez ou souffre volontairement ascuns tielx merchaundizez passer hors de cest Roialme non custumez ou non poisez a le beame du Roy tielx de eux q devoient estre poisez encourage la peine & forfaiture fuissidiz & celluy ou ceux soient reputez & adjugez en cas semblable come celuy q execute aucune tiel licence a aucune autre lieu qe au dit estaple apres ceo qe il ent soit convict a la fuyte de celluy q en cest cas suer vouldra & qe il lirra a chescun persone esteant le liege home du Roy q en ceo cas voelt poursuivre d'avoit tiel action encoutre les ditz custumers countrollers sercheours & surveieurs come est purveu encoutre tielx personnes qe mettent en execution aucune tiel licence come desuis est dit. Et qe tout maner chose fait encoutre lordenaunce de cest estatut tanqe dedeins cest Roialme come dehors nient triable par matier de record soit mys en issue & soit triable par enquest en mesme le counte & visne ou la dit action ferra prise. Purveu toutz soitz qe tout manere de licence pur laynes & estayne appasser par le straites de Marrok eskippes en galeis ou carrakes en paient custumez & subsidies come aliens font ou ferreront soit soulement exceptz. Purveu auxi qe cest ne nextend point ne ferra pas prejudiciall a la licence graunte par nostre dit souverain Seignur le Roy par les lettres patentes portauntz date le xxiiij. jour de July lan de son reigne xxvj^{me} al nostre souverain Dame la Roigne sa compaignie pur eskipper & carier par elle sez deputez assignees ou creditours laynes peaulx lanuez & estayn solonqe la fourme & effect dez ditz lettres patentes issint qe lez ditz laynes peaulx lanuez & estayn & chescun de eux soient & soit eskippes en galee ou galees carrake ou carrakes & cariez par les straites de Marrok. Purveu auxi qe cest act ne extend ne soit prejudiciall a la licence graunte par nostre dit souverain Seignur le Roy par sez lettres patentz portantz date le primer jour de July lan de son reigne xxiiij. au Duc de Suff^r par le noun de Guilliame Marques & Counte de Suff^r pur eskipper & carier par luy sez deputez ou attournez ij^{me} sacs del layne del croissaunce du counte de Norff^r solonc la fourme & effect dez mesmez lettres patentez. Et qe overt proclamation de cest ordenaunce soit fait en chescun ville ou lez countees sont tenez chescun port hable & ville merchie as ditz portez plus pres adjoignant par le viscount de chescun countee ou son deputez chescun mois une foitz par le space d'une demy an prochein apres cest ordeignaunce fait apres cest acte denvers envoyee par brief de record sur peyne de xx li. destre forfaitz au Roy si la dit proclamation ne soit duement execute. Purveu toutz soitz qe cest graunte ou ordenaunce ne soy extend pas as Priour & Covent de seint Johan du Bridlington & a lez successeurs q ount licence par lez lettres patentes du Roy faitz a eux le ix^e jour de Novembre lan de son reigne xxvj. deskipper carier ou amesner leurs laynes al nombre de xij sarplers conteignantes xxx. sacks ou dedeins as autres lieux ou ports de pardela qe al dit estaple du Caleis. Purveu auxi toutz soitz qe cest graunte ou ordeignaunce ne soy extend pas as grautes severalment faitz as Thomas Walsyngham Thomas Broun & a John Penycok esquiers par les lettres patentes de nostre dit Seignur le Roy devaunt cest temps deskipper carier ou amener certeyns laynes as autres lieux ou ports de pardela qe al dit estaple de Caleis mes qils soient de cest ordeignaunce tout outrement forprises & qe cest ordenaunce commencera a la fest del Nativite du Seint Johan Baptist prochein avenir & endurera jessques al fyne du cynk ans procheinement ensuivantz.

C A P. IV.

A Rehearsal and Confirmation for Three Years of the Statute of 20 HEN. 6. *cap* 3. provided against *Welshmen* that take any *Englishmen*, their Goods and Chattles, and carry them into *Wales*.

E X P.

ITEM qe come a la grevous complaint dez communes de les countees de Hereford Gloucestr^r & Salop les queux sont adjoignantz a les marches de Gales & de les communes de les countees de Somerset Bristol & Chestre au parlement tenez a Westm^r lan vintisme du reigne nostre dit souverain Seignur

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

sur le Roy qore est estoit ordeigne par auctorite du dit parlement qe si aucune people de les ditz countees leur biens ou chateux atort furent prises en aucune des ditz countees par aucunez homes de Gales & hors de les ditz countees en Gales ou en les marches de Gales fuez meïnes portez ou reïgneiz qe tieux prise ou prises recettement abettement ou reteignement de tieux massaitz avaunt ditz terroient adjugez grand treafon & qiconque ent serroiet atteint serroiet demesmes & adjugiez come traitour a nostre dit souveraigne Seignur & qe les justices de peas en leur sessions en lez ditz countees avoient poiar denquerrer illeques & determiner de toutz tielx massaitours leur abbettours & recettours & affaire processe encontre persones ainsi endites par deux capias & une exigent chescun capias conteignant la space de deux mois entre la date ent & le retourne del mesme & qe mention serroiet fait en les ditz briefs de capias qe les viscounts de les countees pur le temps esteantz serroient proclamation en leur countees qe ils ainsi enditz appiergent devaunt les ditz justices en leur sessions de respondre a les matiers conteignuz en les ditz enditementz. Purveu toutz soit qe les Seignurs marchiers des queux tieux massaitours leur abbettours & recettours teignent leurs terres & tenementes arroient la forfaiture ent & auxi la forfaiture des biens & chateux trevez dedeins leur Seignouries apres ceo qe ils serroient atteintz de tielx massaitz le quell ordonnance menderoit mes pur vij. ans donques proscheyn ensuivant. Nostre dit Seignur le Roy al request des communes des ditz countees par advis & assent desuiditz voet qe lordenance fait en le dit parlement ienuz a Westm' lan de son dit reigne vintisme pur tielx tortieuses prises dender pur vij. ans preigne effect & soit en sa force jusques a proscheyn parlement & adonques dextpirez.

C A P. VI.

The King's Pardon granted to all Priests, as well Secular as Religious, of several Offences, Forfeitures, &c.

ITEM pro eo quod in diversis partibus regni Anglie quamplures presbiteri tam seculares quam religiosi graviter & injuste vexati & turbati extiterunt per diversa indictamenta de felonis in ipsorum grave dampnum contra fidem & conscientiam pro singulari lucro aliarum personarum & non pro proficuo dicti domini Regis Prefatus dominus Rex premissa considerans & pro eo quod clerici in ultima convocatione existens concessit prefato domino Regi unum subsidium percipiendum & levandum de omnimodis presbiteris secularibus stipendiariis & presbiteris Cantuariarum infra regnum Anglie videlicet de quolibet presbitero sex solidos & octo denarios de avasamento & assensu ac auctoritate supradictis pardonavit & acquietavit omnes & quolibet presbiterum tam religiosum quam secularem de omnimodis felonis de raptu ante primum diem Junij anno regni dicti domini Regis vicesimo septimo perpetratis. Acetiam pardonavit & relaxavit eadem auctoritate omnibus & cuilibet presbitero seculari stipendiario annuall omne id quod dicto domino Regi spectat sive pertinet per viam forisfacture de quolibet ipsorum ante dictum primum diem Junij ex causa capiendi excessiva salaria contra statuta inde edita & quod quilibet ipsorum possit habere breviam super hoc sufficientiam pro eorum exoneratione absque alicujus carte prosecutione.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 28 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1449.

C A P. IV.

Felony for any *Welsh* or *Lancashire* Man to take other Men, their Goods or Chattles, under Colour of Distress, where they have no Cause.

ITEM qe come diverses mavailx gouvernes persones des countees & Seignouries roiaix en Gales & de duchie de Lancastre en les ditz parties de jour en autre preignent & usent d'apprendre diverses persones biens & chatieus en les ditz counties duchie & Seignouries par le noun & soubz colour de destresse ou ils ont null maner fee Seignourie ne cause d'apprendre tiel destresse mes feynont actions & querelx a grevoir & destroier le foiall peöple des ditz countees duchie & Seignouries encöuntre ley reason & conscience & les ditz persones biens & chateux ainsi prises amesnent & carient hors de les countees duchie & Seignouries ou ceux sont prises as autres diverses lieux en Engleterre & Gales & moltsoitz par prise de tielx destresses & en resistance de ceux graundez assemblez du people riotes maheymes & murders sont faitz & euez & si il ne soit hastifment remedié autres enconveniences ent a pursuier sont semblables de queux prises amesnauncez & cariaunces en cell partie null due punishment est cause de quoy le people de les ditz parties journalment habundont & encrecent en mavailx gouvernaunce. Nostre dit Seignur le Roy les premisses voilant remedié par advise assente & auctorite suidditz ad'ordeigne & establie qe si aucun persone preigne aucuns biens chatieus ou persone en aucun de les ditz countees duchie ou Seignouries & ceux amesne ou carie as aucuns lieux hors d'aucun de les ditz countees duchie ou Seignouries en queux ils sont prises as aucuns autres lieux qe toutz maneres tielx prises amesnauncez ou cariauncez soient euez & ajugiez felony & si aucune persone dent foint atteint acunement qe il aiet execution come felon arroiet & qe null maner persone en les ditz countees duchie ou Seignouries ne en nulles autres lieux en Gales aretetz accusez ou enditez de felony acunement soit admise a desclamiere hors du dit counte duchie ou Seignourie

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ou il est ainsi endites accusés ou arrestés. Purveu toutz foitz qe null persons pur preigner destresse dedens son fee ou pur aucun manere cause pur qoy destresse ou prise est loiall par la commune ley d'Engleterre par cest ordinaunce soit endamage ou greve. Cest ordinaunce d'endurer par cynke ans.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 29 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1450.

C A P. I.

John Cade attainted of Treason, and his Lands, Tenements, &c. given to the King, and his Blood corrupt.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 6.

P. R.

Primement qe come le faux traitour Johan Cade nomant soy mesme Johan Mortymer nadgaires nomeez Capeteyne du Kent le septisme jour de Julie lan du reigne nostre dit Seigneur le Roy vint oepisme a Suthwerke en le counte de Surrey & novisme jour de Julie lan desuidit a Dertford & Rouchestre en le counte du Kent auxi au Rouchestre suidit & aillours le disme & unzime jour de Julie donques prochein ensuantz deins le Roialme d'Engleterre fausement & traitourousment ymagenat la mort du Roy destruction & subversion du cest dit Roialme en coillant & levant grande nombre du people de Roy & eulx excitant densurrer encoutre le Roy fausement & traitourousment en les lieux avaunt ditz & les temps devaunt recitez encoutre lez roialte corone & dignite du Roy & illeques & adonques fist & leva guerre fausement & traitourousment encoutre le Roy & sa hautesse & combien il y a qe il est mort & mescheve enquire par la ley de la dite terre nient punys. Nostre dit Seigneur le Roy considerant les premisiez pur botier tielx traitours en doute ainsi affaire en temps avenir & pur salvation de luy mesme & de son reame par advis des ses Seigneurs espirituelx & temporelx en le dit parlement assemblez & a la requeste de ses Communes ad ordeigne par lauctorite du dit parlement qil soit atteint de cestes treasons & par mesme lauctorite sorface au Roy toutz ses biens terres tenementz rentes & possessions queux il avoit le dit septisme jour de Julie ou apres & son sang corrupez & disables pur toutz jours & a nomerz deinz le dit Roialme faulx traitour pur toutz jours.

Statutes made at Reading, Anno 31 HEN. VI. and Anno Dom. 1452.

C A P. I.

John Cade shall be adjudged a Traitor, and all Indictments and Acts done by his Authority shall be void.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond. m. 5.

P. R.

EN primes qe come le plus abhominable tyranne horrible odious & erraunt faulx traitour Johan Cade appellant & nommant soy mesme aucune foitz Mortymer aucune foitz Capteyn du Kent le quel noun fame actes & feetes sount a removeier hors la langage & memorie de chescun foiall Cristian home perpetualment fausement & traierousment purposant & ymaginaunt la perpetuell destruction del persone du dit Roy & finall subversion de cest noble reame preignant sur luy poiar roiall & coillant a luy le people du Roy en grande nombre par faulx subtil ymaginouse langage & seduciousment fist commotion rebellion & insurrection soubz colour de justice & reformation des leys du dit Roy robbant tuant & despoillant graunte partie de son foiall people. Nostre dit Seigneur le Roy les premisiez ovesqe plusours autres queux furent plus odious a remembrier considerant par advis & assent des Seigneurs avaunt ditz & a la requeste dez ditz Communes & par auctorite desuidit ad ordeigne & establie qe le dit Johan Cade soit repute ewe nomme & declare faulx traitour au nostre dit souveraine Seigneur le Roy & qe toutz lez tyrannye actes feetes & faux opynions soient voides casses adnulles anientisez & oustrez de remembrance perpetuelment. Et qe toutz enditementz & lez dependauntez ent ewes & faitz subz la poiar de sa tyranny ensement soient voides adnulles cassez repellez & tenez pur null & qe le sang de nully soit ent desoule ne corrupte mes par lauctorite du dit parlement cleere & declare perpetuelment. Et toutz enditementz en temps avenir en semblable case soubz poiar de tyranny rebellion & commotion euez soient de null recorde ne effecte mes voides en ley. Et toutz lez petitions bailles au dit Roy en son darrein parlement tenez a Westminster le disme jour de Novembre lan de son reigne xxix^e encoutre sa entent par luy nient agreez soient priez & rebotez en oblivion hors de remembrance cassez voides adnulles & anientisez perpetuelment come chose purpose encoutre Dieu & conscience encoutre sa regalie estate & pre-emyence & auxi dishonourable & nient resonable.

C A P. II.

The Penalties for those who shall disobey the King's Writs, &c. or not appear before his Council when warned by Proclamation.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ITEM pur ceo qe le Roy nostre foverayn Seigneur devaunt cest temps sur certyns suggestions & complaints faitz auxibien a luy come a les Seignurs de son counseill sur diverses persones de cest son reame pur grandes riottes extorsions oppreßions & grevous offenses par eux faitz encountre sa peas & leys as diverses de son liege poeple ad done en commaundement auxibien par ses briefs desoubz son grande seall come par ses lettres de prive seall dapparoir devaunt luy en sa Chauncerie ou devaunt luy & son dit Counseill as certains jours en mesmes les briefs ou lettres contenuz a respondre de les premisses les queux commaundementz sont & plusours-foitz ount estez disobeiez en contempt du Roy nostre foverayn Seigneur et a grande damage & delaie de ses ditz compleignantz en cell partie. Nostre dit Seigneur le Roy considerant les premisses par l'auctorite suisdit ad ordeigne enacte & establie qe si aucun tiel brief ou lettres de prive seall en apres soient directez a aucune persone dapparoir devaunt luy ou son dit Counseill come devaunt est dit illeques a respondre a aucun de les premisses et donques mesme la persone refuse de recevoir tiel brief ou lettres ou les despise ou absente luy ou luy retraits pur cell cause & ne veigne & garde le jour dapparaunce done a luy par le dit brief ou lettres de prive seall et ceo duement certifie & entendus a son Counseill qe adonques le Chancelier d'Engleterre pur le temps esteant eit poia par la dit auctorite de faire fere brief ou briefs de proclamation destre directez a le viscount del counte ou la persone ensi refusant de recevoir tielx briefs ou lettres ou les despisant ou absentant ou retraiant luy pur cell cause est demurraunt ou conversaunt ou en le counte prochein adjoignant et a les viscountez de Loundres pur le temps esteant donaunt a les ditz viscountez severalmnt en commaundement par le mesme qils sur peyne de forfeiture de CC. li. facent overt proclamation en la sheretown de mesme le counte & en la dit Citee par trois severalx jours immediantz apres le dit brief ou briefs soit ou soient a eux delivres qe tiel persone a qe tiel brief ou lettres de prive seall serront directez come devaunt est rehersee appierge devaunt le Counseill du Roy ou devaunt le Chancelier d'Engleterre pur le temps esteant dedeins une mois prochein apres le dit darrein jour del proclamation. Et retournent le dit brief ou briefs de proclamation devaunt le Roy en sa Chauncerie dedeins sept jours prochein apres le dit tierce jour de proclamation sur la dit-peyne de CC. li. Et sil face defaulte & nappierge mye deyns le dit mois le dit brief ou briefs duement proclamez en le dit sheretowne & Citee et le Counseill du Roy verrament appris & certifie la dit proclamation en tiel fourme execute qe donques si tiel persone soit del estat de Seigneur come Duc Marques Count Viscount ou Baron perde & forface toutz offices fees annutees & autres possessions qe il ou aucun home a son oeps ad del done ou graunte du Roy nostre foverayn Seigneur ou dascun de ses progenitours faitz a luy ou aucun de ses auncetres. Et qe donques le dit Chancelier pur le temps esteant face fere autre brief ou briefs de proclamation destre directez a les ditz viscountz de les ditz counteez & Citee pur le temps esteantz affaire overt proclamation & retourne de mesme le brief ou briefs & sur mesme la peyne come devant est specifie & ordeigne sur le dit primer brief de proclamation et sil face defaulte & nappierge mye al jour a luy limyte par le dit darrein brief ou briefs de proclamation qe donqz il perde & forface son estat noun de Seigneur & lieu en parlement. Purveu qe la forfeiture de les offices fees annutees & autres possessions & auxi de les ditz estat noun de Seigneur & lieu extende soulement mes pur terme de vie de luy ou de ceux qe par auctorite de cest acte forceront lez ditz offices fees annutees possessions estat noun & lieu ou aucun deux en fourme avaunt dit. Et si aucun Seigneur dascun de les ditz estat de Duc Marques Count Viscount ou Baron nient eiant aucune chose du graunte du Roy ou dascun de ses ditz progenitours disobeie come desuis apres la dit proclamation en maner & fourme avaunt-ditz faites retournez & certifie forface par terme de sa vie au Roy nostre foverayne Seigneur son noun & estat de Seigneur & lieu en parlement et auxi toutz lez terres & tenementes queux il ad ou aucun autre a son oeps ad et qe chescun autre persone desoubz lestat de Seigneur eiant lieffode ou al oeps de qel aucune autre persone ou persones ad ou ount aucune lieffode sil nappierge mie deins le mois apres la proclamation fait par vertue del primer brief ou briefs face syne solonc la discretion des deux chief Justices de son bank & de son commune bank pur le temps esteantz. Et qe chescun autre persone eiant nulle lieffode ne null autre persone a son oeps ensi faisant defaulte soit mys hors de protection du Roy. Purveu toutz soit qe si aucun du liege poeple du Roy nommee en les ditz briefs ou lettres ne soit dedeins cest son reame al temps dascun des ditz briefs delivrez & retournez ne absent luy dedeins le dit Roialme et aussi qe aucun persone ou persones apres encountre qel ou quelx tielx briefs de proclamation ferront agardes soit ou soient si grevousment vexes ou troubles par infirmite ou maladie ou autrement tielx persones soient imprisonnes sanz fraude ou male engyne ou qe eux soient si enfebles par age qe eux ne purront mie labourer en loer propre persones ensi qe tiel demurraunce hors du Roialme feblenes ou maladie emprisonnement ou debilité dage sufficiamment & duement proves par juste & indifferent examination devaunt les Seignurs du Counseill du Roy ne soient pas endamages par ceste acte. Purveu aussi qe null matier determinable par la ley de cest Roialme soit par la dit acte determine en autre fourme qe solonc le cours de mesme la ley en les Courtes du Roy eiantz determination de mesme la ley. Cest acte a commencer & prendre effect le primer jour de May lan du reigne du dit Roy xxxij^e de toutz disobeisancez affaires apres mesme primer jour et de null disobeisance devaunt cell jour fait et denderur pur terme de sept ans. Et qe cest present acte soit proclame par le viscount de chuscun counte de cest terre en chescun ville merchie dedeins mesme le counte devaunt le fest de Nativite de Saint Johan Baptist en le dit an xxxij^e.

R X P.
4 Inst. 82.

C A P.

C A P. III.

A Remedy for several Extortions committed by the Officers of the Exchequer.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

E X P.

ITEM quod cum diversi officarii in Scaccario Domini Regis percipiant feoda & vadia de Rege pro se & clericis suis pro executione officiorum suorum in Scaccario predicto eo non obstante dicti officarii & eorum clerici de vicecomitibus escaetoribus ac omnibus aliis computantibus in dicto Scaccario magna & excessiva dona feoda & regarda pro executione officiorum suorum capiunt contra omnem rationem & conscientiam & officia sua pro deliberatione dictorum computantium exequi nolunt quousque ipsi huiusmodi excessiva feoda regarda & dona habeant que causant vicecomites escaetores & alios computantes excessiva feoda dona & regarda de populo Domini Regis extorquere pro officiorum suorum executione in comitatibus ubi officia sua existunt sic quod excessiva captio cedit ad grave dampnum & destructionem omnium dictorum computantium nec non populi predicti Ac etiam cum diversis officiariis in dicto Scaccario ratione feodorum & vadiorum que percipiunt de Rege placita tam inter ipsum Regem et partem quam inter partem & partem nec non pardonationes brevia allocationum judicia & alias insertiones absque feodis donis sive regardis inferere pertineat iidem officarii & eorum quilibet non obstantibus feodis & vadiis suis predictis aliquod placitum licet contineat nisi medietatem unius rotuli inferere nolunt nisi ipsi pro dicta insertionem viginti & sex solidos & octo denarios viginti solidos vel tresdecim solidos & quatuor denarios ad minus habeant ac pro insertionem allocationis cujuscunque pardonationis sive brevis quam vel quod ipsi aut aliquis ipsorum inserit aut inserunt cujuscunque brevitatis sit decem solidos et ulterius principalis clericus quorumlibet dictorum officiariorum capit pro labore suo tantum de partibus ac computantibus predictis quantum attingit ad tertiam partem de eo quod magister suus percepit que bona & regarda quorundam computantium ad summam viginti marcarum quorundam decem librarum decem marcarum ad minus attingunt ad grave dampnum oppressionem & adnichilationem populi predicti Ac etiam cum diverse commissiones speciales diversis justitiariis pacis & aliis in quolibet comitatu Anglie pro deliberatione felonum & aliis causis sunt directe quarum commissionum virtute justitiiarii sic assignati aliquo tempore sedent & deliberant felones & aliquando huiusmodi commissio non deliberatur & eo non obstante quidam dictorum officiariorum virtute officiorum suorum volunt facere distractionem versus huiusmodi commissarios retornabilem ad certum diem ad commissionem suam cum omnibus exitibus forisfactis retornandam ad quem diem licet quidam commissarii compareant & pro eorum excusatione sacramentum prestant prout lex vult quod ipsi juxta formam commissionis sederunt & prisiones deliberaverunt vel aliter quod nulla huiusmodi commissio ad eorum manus devenit in quo casu ipsi in lege exonerantur Adhuc eo non obstante officarii predicti novas distractiones versus dictos commissarios scribere volunt ad distringendum ipsos & sic infinite quousque commissarii predicti finem cum ipsis ad voluntatem suam fecerint. Prefatus Dominus Rex premissa considerans de assensu Dominorum spiritualium & temporalium ac ad specialem requisitionem Communitatis predictae nec non auctoritate ejusdem parliamenti ordinavit & stabilivit quod quilibet officarius in dicto Scaccario qui aliqua feoda sive vadia de Rege pro executione officii sui percipit quod ipsi & eorum quilibet omnes computantes in dicto Scaccario in hoc quod officio suo pertinet tempore congruo deliberent et quod ipsi nec eorum aliquis nec aliquis clericorum suorum capiant nec capiat aliqua dona feoda regarda promissum vel securitatem pro aliqua re quam ipsi facient in officio suo predicto pro aliquibus computantibus exceptis dictis vadiis & feodis que ipsi percipit de Rege pro executione ejusdem officii. Salvo semper quod quilibet dictorum officiariorum quibus pertinet ratione officiorum suorum ad inferendum placita pardonationes brevia allocationis & judicia percipere possit pro insertionem placiti pardonationis brevis recordi sive judicii quod vel que continet medietatem rotuli juxta longitudinem & latitudinem in dicto Scaccario ab antiquo usitatas duos solidos & non plus & pro illo placito pardonatione brevi recordo vel judicio quod vel que continet rotulum integrum quatuor solidos & non plus & pro illo placito pardonatione brevi recordo sive judicio quod vel que continet minus medietate rotuli viginti denarios & pro illo placito pardonatione brevi recordo sive judicio quod vel que continet plus juxta afferantiam sive quantitatem. Et quod nullus dictorum officiariorum nec clericorum suorum percipiat aliqua feoda neque vadia nec aliquod aliud proficuum de aliquibus collectoribus decimarum quintarum decimarum deinceps prefato Domino Regi concessarum sive concedendarum et quod huiusmodi officarii in dicto Scaccario qui habent potestatem scribendi ratione officiorum suorum distractiones versus justitiiarios pacis Domini Regis sive aliquos alios commissarios ad extractas suas deferendum quod ipse nec aliquis clericorum suorum postquam dicti justitiiarii sive commissarii debitam excusationem prout superius recitatur fecerint aut extractas suas in curia detulerint nullam novam distractionem neque alium processum versus dictos justitiiarios sive commissarios qui se sic excusarunt aut extractas suas detulerunt facient neque faciet. Et si aliquis dictorum officiariorum aut aliquis clericorum suorum in contrarium alicujus articulorum superius recitarum faciet quod tunc ipsi & eorum quilibet perdent & perdet viginti libras totiens quotiens ipsi inventi fuerint inde defecivi & prefatus Dominus Rex unam medietatem dictarum viginti librarum sic forisfactarum habebit et huiusmodi persona vel persone que prosequi velint vel velit alteram medietatem ac secta illa capiatur teneatur & determinetur per actionem debiti coram Baronibus dicti Scaccarii aut aliter coram justitiariis de communi Banco versus aliquos officiiarii sive clericos dicti Scaccarii qui faciunt vel percipiunt in contrarium ordinationis predictae aliquo privilegio sive consuetudine dicti Scaccarii non obstante. Et quod idem processus habeatur in eadem actione coram dictis Justitiariis prout habetur in actione debiti super obligatione ad communem legem prosecuta

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

secuta excepto semper quod nullus officarius qui habet aliquod officium in hereditate in feodo in Scaccario predicto precludatur ad percipiendum feoda que ab antiquo fuerunt legitime officio suo debita & pertinentia & non plus Salvo semper quod dicti officarii Domini Regis & eorum clerici rationabile regardum percipere possunt pro scrutiniis & copiis per ipsos factis in dicto Scaccario de aliquo recordo ad festam alicujus ligei Domini Regis ordinatione predicta non obstante. Voluit tamen prefatus Dominus Rex quod de avisamento consilii sui talis directio capiatur in hac parte inter illud tempus et festum Sancti Michaelis proximo futurum qualis videbitur rationabilis & aliter ordinatio predicta stet in suo robore pro termino quinque annorum.

C A P. IV.

No Person brewing Ale or Beer in *Kent* to be sold, shall, during five Years, make above an Hundred Quarters of Malt to his own Use.

ITEM prefatus Dominus Rex de avisamento dictorum Dominorum spiritualium & temporalium ac ad requisitionem Communitatis predictæ necnon auctoritate parlamenti predicti ordinavit & stabilivit quod nulla persona que in comitatu Kanc' cervisiam aut aleam vendend' communiter pandoxatur aliquod brasum in domo sua aut aliquo alio loco ad usum suum ad cultus & expensas suos ultra centum quarteria in anno faciat nec fieri faciat sub pena forisfaciendi summam decem librarum quolibet anno quo ipsa sic facit aut fieri facit ultra dicta centum quarteria unam medietatem prefato Domino Regi & alteram medietatem ipsi vel ipsis qui in hac parte prosequitur vel prosequuntur. Et quod ordinatio predicta capiet effectum primo die Junii proximo futuro & perdurabit per quinque annos tunc proximo sequentes. E X P.

C A P. V.

No wrought Silk belonging to the Mystery of Silkwomen shall be brought into this Realm by the Way of Merchandise, during five Years.

ITEM cum prefato Domino Regi in parlamento predicto per gravem queremoniam sericatricum & filatricum mittere & occupationis operis serici infra Civitatem London' ostensum fuit qualiter diversi Lombardi & alii alienigene dictam misteram & omnes hujusmodi virtuosas occupationes mulierum in regno predicto destruere seipsos ditare & hujusmodi occupationes in aliis terris augere imaginantes sericum operatum filatum ribanas & torques falso & fraudulenter operata cinctoria omniaque alia eandem misteram & occupationem concernentia in regnum predictum adduxerunt ac indies adducere conabantur aliquod sericum bonum inoperatum prout alias ante ea tempora adducere consueverunt nullatenus deferentes in dictarum misterarum & occupationum destructionem finalem nisi per regiam majestatem uberius & celerius reformaretur. Pro cujus reformatione idem Dominus Rex auctoritate supradicta voluit ordinavit & stabilivit quod si aliquis Lombardus aut aliqua alia persona extranea sive indigena adducat sive adduci causet per viam mercandise aliquod sericum operatum filatum ribanas torques cinctoria de serico aut aliquam aliam rem tangentem sive concernentem misteram sericatricum cinctoriis que veniunt de Janua tantummodo exceptis in aliquem portum sive locum regni predicti de ultra mare quod eadem operatum sericum filatum ribane torques cinctoria & alie res sic adducta & operata eandem misteras concernentia sint forisfacta. Ac etiam quod quilibet Lombardus & quilibet alia persona extranea sive indigena qui in contrarium istius ordinationis fecerit totiens quotiens ipse sic fecerit viginti libras forisfaciat unam medietatem inde levandam & habendam ad usum expensarum hospitii dicti Domini Regis & habeat ipse alteram medietatem qui proinde prosequi velit et quod liceat cuilibet persone ligeorum dicti Domini Regis habere & manutenere actionem sive actiones de debito quolibet tempore tam pro eadem forisfactura viginti librarum quam pro re illa sic forisfacta ac processum inde de utlagaria nec non omnem alium processum prout in actione de debito ad communem legem et quod inde nulla protectio neque esson' sit allocabilis et quod Major dicte Civitatis pro tempore existens habeat auctoritatem assignandi duos tres vel quatuor homines ejusdem Civitatis sufficientes & credibiles personas juxta discretionem suam supra librum jurandas ad debitum scrutinium infra dictam Civitatem & libertatem ejusdem faciendum totiens quotiens exodiens videbitur de omnibus rebus habitis sive factis in contrarium premissorum ac inde faciend' debitam relationem Majori & Aldermannis dicte Civitatis pro tempore existentibus pro pleniori informatione prefato Domino Regi ac ipsis qui proinde prosequi velint. Et quod ordinatio predicta incipiat tenere suum robur & effectum ad festum Pasche proximo futurum & perdurabit pro quinque annis extunc prox' sequentibus. E X P.

C A P. VI.

Certain Privileges granted to the Abbot of *Fountain* in the County of *York*.

ITEM cum in dicto parlamento per Abbatem & Conventum monasterii beate Marie de Founteyns in comitatu Eborum lamentabiliter extiterit intimatum de eo quod cum ipsi & eorum predecessores de tempore non modico contra conscientiam absque causa per actiones fictas graviter implacitati & vexati fuerint & adtunc indies existerent in diversis curiis wapentachiorum & aliis curiis baronum ad numerum viginti & ultra infra dictum comitatum Eborum & comitatum Cumberl' ac in comitatu civitatis Eborum infra quos comitatus substantia possessionum dicti monasterii jacens existit tam per procuracionem & excitacionem E X P.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

nem ballivorum senescallorum & officiariorum dictarum curiarum nec non firmariorum curiarum wapentachiorum & curiarum baronum predictarum pro eorum singulari lucro & proficuo quam per alias malitiosas & male dispositas personas querelas versus ipsos Abbatem & Conventum singentes & in diversis dictis curiis wapentachiorum & curiis baronum affirmantes ad quandam unam curiam trescentas querelas separales aut plures. Et quamvis communis Lex Anglie exigat quod quelibet persona implicata pro aliqua causa in qua ipsa ad legem suam vadiand' est admittibilis quod eadem persona sic implicata legem suam vadiaret per attornatum suum sufficientem auctoritatem ad hoc habentem et eo non obstante predecessores predicti nunc Abbatis ac alii Abbates & Priores indictis comitatibus nullo modo recipi possent per huiusmodi ballivos senescallos & officarios ad vadiand' legem suam per eorum attornatum in huiusmodi curiis & wapentachiis quousque pro illo inconvenienti & queremonia in ea parte habita auctoritate parlamenti nuper extiterit ordinatum quod omnes Abbates & Priores & alii religiosi Anglie & successores sui in huiusmodi casibus per attornatos suos generales vel generalem in quolibet hundredo sive wapentachio infra regnum Anglie quilibet eorum sub ipsorum communi sigillo separatim placitarent in huiusmodi curia talia placita qualia essent in lege placitanda & in lege allocanda et quod quilibet senescallus vel ballivus pro tempore existens infra dictas curias huiusmodi attornatos reciperet absque amerciatione huiusmodi Abbatum Priorum & religiosorum seu eorum alicujus sub pena forisfacture decem librarum. Attamen eo non obstante cum dictus Abbas per attornatum suum legem suam vadiaret in querelis predictis in huiusmodi curiis separalibus tunc predicti ballivi senescalli & officarii multotiens pro eorum singulari lucro Ac per covinam habitam inter ipsos & dictum malitiosum populum dictas querelas affirmantem prefixerunt prefato Abbati unum diem ad legem suam faciend' in unaquaque dictarum separalium curiarum et wapentachiorum simul ad unum diem & ad separalia loca unoquoque existente tam remote ab altero quod predictus Abbas nullo modo comparere & venire poterat ad legem suam faciend' in propria persona sua prout lex requirit et sic ipse ex causa illa in diversis dictis curiis & wapentachiis sepe in dictis querelis extitit condemnatus & in diversis ipsorum amerciatum quodam anno in centum marcis & quodam anno in majori & ad minus in quadraginta libris ubi nec per legem neque per conscientiam causa actionis unquam habita fuit qui quidem labores vexationes & cultus de verisimili essent continuand' & augend' in dicte domus ac Abbatis & Conventus predicti dampna importabilia nisi aliquod remedium in ea parte gratiosum in dicto parlamento pro eodem monasterio provideretur. Prefatus Dominus Rex premissa considerans de avisamento assensu & auctoritate predictis concessit ordinavit & stabilivit quod idem Abbas & successores sui contra quos aliqua querela sive loquela est vel in futurum erit capta vel attemptata in aliqua dicta curia sive wapentachio per eorum attornatum vel attornatos legem suam vadiare poterunt de materiis in qualibet huiusmodi querela contentis sive continendis ubi lex ipsos sic facere permittit. Et quod ipsi lege sua sic vadiata dictam legem sive leges facere possunt per commonachum ejusdem loci cum aliis personis secum ad dictas leges faciend' pro abbate ejusdem domus et quod ballivi senescalli & officarii dictorum wapentachiorum & curiarum pro tempore existentis admittant permittant & recipiant dictas leges in forma supradicta fiendas & quod omnes leges predictae sic vadiat & facte sint ita effectuales & huiusmodi vigoris in lege ac si dictus Abbas vel successores sui ipsas fecisset vel fecissent in propriis personis suis juxta cursum communis legis terre. Et ulterius auctoritate predicta ordinavit quod si aliquis ballivus senescallus sive officarius dictarum curiarum aut wapentachiorum dictam legem in forma predicta fieri admittere nolit aut aliter aliquo modo disobediat vel non observet intentionem premissorum ex parte sua superius recitatorum fiend' aut omittat vel ex parte sua faciat contrarium ad aliquod istorum premissorum tunc idem ballivus senescallus vel officarius sic offendens pro quolibet tempore quo ipsum contrarium facere sive in aliquo premissorum superius recitatorum ex parte sua fiend' offendere contigerit viginti libras forisfaciat. Et unusquisque in hoc casu prosequi volens possit habere breve de debito & declarare super ordinatione predicta et habeat ipse pro labore suo unam medietatem & prefatus Dominus Rex alteram medietatem earundem viginti librarum.

Ex Rotulo Parlamenti Anno 1^{mo} EDWARDI 4^{ti} N^o 17^o.

MEMORAND' q'd Die Mercurij Quarto Die Novembr' Anno Regni Regis EDWARDI quarti post Conquestum primo coram D'no Rege in Camera depicta infra palacium Suu' Westm' Regali Solio Residente p'sentib' etiam q'm plurib' p'latis procerib' et Coib' Regni Angl' parlamentu' tunc ibidem Sum'onitu' Auctoritate Regia convocatis ven'abilis pater Georgius Ep'us Exon' Cancellar' Angl' Causam Summonic'ois Parlamenti predicti de Mandato Ip'ius D'ni Regis notabiliter Declaravit assumens pro suo Themate Bonas Facies Vias valde Studia v'ra Jeremie Septimo.

I T E M

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ITEM quedam Cedula formam Actus in Se continens Exhibita fuit prefato D'no Regi in presenti Parlamento sub eo qui Sequitur Tenore Verborum.

FOR asmoche as HENRY late Kyng HENRY the Sixt ayenst the Honoure and growth that owe to be Stablished in ev'ry X'pen Prynce dissimiling with the Right Noble and Famous Prynce Richard Duc of York to whome it lyked at the grete and Special Instance of the same HENRY and of the Lordes Sp'uelx and Temporelx and Comyns of the Reame of Englonde Solempnely to hym made and for the tender and naturall Zele and Affeccion that he bare unto the comyn Wele godd Polittique and Restfull Gov'naunce thereof to take his Viage from the Cite of London toward the North Parties of the said Reame to Represse Subdue and Refist the Unleesfull and inordynat Com'ocion and Riotte there bigoune to the Subv'sion of the said Co'en Wele Polittique and restfull Gov'naunce natheles procured Stered and Excied ayenst his promise and the forme of the Convencion and Concorde made betwene hem of and uppon the Right and Title of the said Coroune Roiall Power Dignite Estate Pryncynence and Possession of the said Reame the Murdre of the same Duc And where the seid HENRY Usurpoure dissimiling the Destruction of other Lordes and Persones of the same Reame by his Writts called to assist hym to attend uppon his P'sone to resiste and Represse another Commocion of People by his Assente and Will Gadered and Waged not oonlie in the North parties but also oute of Scotland comyng from the same parties with MARGARETE late called Quene of Englonde and her Son EDWARD late called Prynce of Wales entending to the Extreme Destruction of the said Reame namely of the South parties thereof wherof Experience sheweth the clerenes respect had to the Spoile by theym of Godds Chirch of Chaleses Crosses of Sylver Boxes for the Sacrament and other enourments longyng thereunto of defouling and Ravishing Religious Wymmen Weddowes and Maydens of unmanly and obhemynable entretyng of Wymmen beyng in the naturall Labour and Bataile of Travayling of Child by the meyne thereof Piteously disperaged heven Sorowyng the Lost therby of the Soules that shuld have been of the Felanship of Christendom and of the Blisse of Heven not abhorryng of unmanly unnaturall and beestly Cruelte to drawe Wymmen beyng in Childebedd from their Bedds naked and to Spoile hem of all her Goods a piteous desolacion The same HENRY Actour Factour and provokour of the seid Commocion and assentynge of Coveyn with the seide MARGARETE Henry Duc of Som'set and Henry late Erle of Northumb'lond in a Bataille to be shewed unto hym and offered of Fraudulent Dissimulation in a feld beside the Toune of St. Albounes the xvij. Day of Fever' last past not joyning his P'sone & blode to the defence tuicion and Salvacion of the same Lordes and P'sones com'en to assist hym by his auctorite and Com'aundement lyke a victorious and a Noble Captaine but lyke a disseyvable Coward ayenst Princely and Knyghtlee Duetees sodenly Privately and Shamefully refused theym Suffering and Procuring to disseivably thefucion of their Blode and horrible Murdre and deth not havynge thereof Sorowe Pittee or Compassion Adhering to the seid MARGARET and to the said Duc of Som'set and other Lordes and P'sones that com'itted the seid orrible and cruell murdre of the said Duc of York and of the Erles of Rutland and Salesbury and also of the seid people in the seid felde beside the seid Toune of Seint Albounes Yevyng therefor to the seid Duc and other assistyng theym therein a Speciall Laude and Thanke from thensforth applyng to theym and to their outrageous unlesfull and unlawfull Riotts and Misgov'naunce Ast' that Suffering wilfully thoo worthy and good Knyghtes William Lord Bouville and Sir Thomas Kiryell for the Prowesse of Knythode approved in their P'sones called to the Order of the Garter and William Gower Squier the beerer of oon' of his baners whom to be made feith and assurans under Kynges Word Procedyng from his Mouth to kepe and defend theym there from all Hurte Joupardie and P'ell to be murdered and ast' that Tyrannyously heded with grete violence without Processe of Lawe or any Pittee contrary to his seid feith promysse abhomynable in the heryng of all X'pen Prynces Forasmoch also as Henry Duc of Som'sett p'posyng ymaginyng and compassyng of Extreme and insaciate Malice and Violence to distroy the right Noble and famous Prynce of worthy Memorie Richard late Duc of York Fader to our Liege and Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth and in his Lyf v'ry Kyng in right of the Reame of Englonde singuler P'tectour Lover and Defensour of the good Gov'naunce Pollicie Com'yn Wele Peas and Tranquillite thereof and also Thomas Courteney late Erle of Devonshire Henry late Erle of Northumb'lond Thomas Lord Roos John late Lord Nevill John Whelpdale late of Lycheefeld Clerk Philip Lewes late of Thoursby in the Counte of Lincoln Clerk Bawdewyn Fulforth Knight Alexander Hody Knight Nicholas Latymer Knight James Lotterell Knight Edmund Mountford Knight Thomas Fyndern Knight Henry Lewes Knight John Heron of the Forde Knight Richard Tunstall Knight Henry Belyngham Knight Robert Whityngham Knight William Grymmesby late of London late Squier Thomas Tunstall late of Thurland in the Shire of Lancaster Squier Symond Hammes Knight Thomas Dalton late of Lilbourne in the Counte of Northumb'lond Gentilman James Dalton late of the same Gentilman George Dalton late of the same Gentilman John Clapam late of Skipton in Craven in Yorkshire Yoman Andrew Trollop late of Guyfues Squier Antony Notehil Knight John Botiller late of Howke in the Counte of Dorset Squier Gawen Lamplewgh late of Warkeworth in the Shire of Northumb'lond Gentilman Edmund Fyth late of York Taylleour Thomas Frysell late of the same Smyth John Smothyng late of the same Yeoman John Caterall late of Braton in the Counte of York Gentilman Thomas Barton late of Helmesley in the Counte of York Gentilman William Typpes late of Southduffeld in the Counte of York Yoman Henry Clyff the Elder late of Lokyngton in the Counte of York Yoman Rob't Tomlynson late of Helagh in the Counte of York Yoman and Thomas Barton late of York Mason at Wakefield in the Shire of York on Tywesdaie the xxx Day of Decembr' last past with grete

M 2

despite

Convictio quorundam D'no et aliorum Auctoritate Parliamenti.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

despite & cruell violence horrible & unmanly Tyrannye mured the seid right noble Prynce Duc of York and where also Henry Duc of Excestr' Henry Duc of Som'set Thomas Courteney late Erle of Devonshire Henry late Erle of Northumberland William Viscount Beaumont Thomas Lord Roos John late Lord Clyfford Leo late Lord Wellas John late Lord Nevill Thomas Gray Knight Lord Rugemond Gray Randolph late Lord Dacre Humfrey Dacre Knyght John Morton late P'son of Blokesworth in the Shire of Dorset Clerk Rauff Makerell late P'son of Ryseby in the Shire of Suff' Clerk Thomas Mannyng late of Newe Wyndesore in Berksheire Clerk John Whelpdale late of Lychefeld in the Counte of Stafford Clerk John Nayler late of London Squyer John Preston late of Wakefeld in the Shire of York Preeft Philip Wentworth Knyght John Fortescu Knyght William Tailboys Knyght Edmund Mountford Knyght Thomas Tresham Knyght William Vaux Knyght Edmund Hampden Knyght Thomas Fyndern Knyght John Courteney Knyght Henry Lewes Knyght Nicholas Latymer Knyght Waltier Nuthill late of Ryfton in Holdernes in the Shire of York Squier John Heron of the Forde Knyght Richard Tunstall Knyght John Ormond otherwise called John Botillier Knyght William Mylle Knyght Symonde Hammes Knyght William Holand Knyght called the Bastard of Excestr' William Josep' late of London Squier Everard Dykby late of Stokedry in the Shire of Rutblond Squier John Myrsyn late of Southwerk in the Shire of Surr' Squier Thomas Philip late of Dertynghon in Devonshire Squier Thomas Brampton late of Guyfues Squier Giles Seyntlowe late of London Squier Thomas Claymond the seid Thomas Tunstall Squier Thomas Crawford late of Caleys Squier John Aldeley late of Guyfnes Squire John Lenche of Wyche in the Shire of Worcestre Squier Thomas Ormond otherwise called Thomas Botillier Knyght Rob't Bellyngeham late of Burnalsbede in the Shire of Westm'land Squier Thomas Everyngham late of Newhall in the Shire of Leycestr' Knyght John Penycok late of Waybrigge in the County of Surr' Squier William Grymmesby late of Grymmesby in the Shire of Lincoln Squier Henry Roos late of Rokyngham in the Shire of Northampton Knyght Thomas Danyell late of Ryfing in the Shire of Norf' Squier John Bou late of the same Gentilman Richard Kirkeby late of Kirkeby Ireleth in the Shire of Lancast' Gentilman William Ackworth late of Luton in the Shire of Bed' Squier William Weynsford late of London Squier Richard Stuely late of Lambeth in the Counte of Surr' Squier Thomas Stanley late of Carlile Gentilman Thomas Litley late of London Grocer John Maydenwell late of Kyrton in Lyndsey in the Counte of Lincoln Gentilman Edward Ellefmere late of London Squier John Dauson late of Westmynster in the Shire of Midd' Yoman Henry Spencer late of the same Yoman John Smothyng late of York Yoman John Beaumont late of Godby in the Shire of Leyc' Gentilman Henry Beaumont late of the same Gentilman Roger Wharton otherwise called Roger of the Halle late of Burghe in the Shire of Westm'land Grome John Joskyn late of Braughyng in the Shire of Hertf' Squier Richard Lytetter the Yonger late of Wakefeld Yoman Thomas Carr late of Westmynster Yoman Robert Bollyng late of Bollyng in the Shire of York Gentilman Robert Hatetale late of Barleburgh in the same Shire Yoman Richard Everyngham late of Pontfret in the same Shire Squier Richard Fulnaby of Gentilman Laurence Hyll late of Moche Wycombe in the Counte of Buk' Yoman Rauff Chernok late of Thorley in the County of Lancast' Gentilman Richard Gaitford of Estretford in Cley in the Shire of Notyngh' Gentilman John Chapman late of Wymbourne Mynster in Dorsetshire Yoman and Richard Cokerell late of York Marchaunt on Sunday callid comynly Palme Sondag the xxix day of Marche the first Yere of his Reigne in a feld bitwene the Tounes of Shirbourne in Elmet and Tadcast' in the seid Shire of York called Saxton feeld and Tawton feeld in the Shire of York accompanied with the Frenshmen and Scotts the Kynges Ennemyes falsely and traiterously ayenst their feith and Liegeaunce there Rered Werre ayenst the same King Edward their Right wise true and naturall Liege Lord p'posyng there and then to have destroyed hym and deposed hym of his Roiall Estate Coroune and Dignite and then and there to that Entent falsely and traiterously meved bataille ayenst his seid Astate shedyng therein the Blode of a grete nombre of his Subgetts In the which Bataille it pleased Almyghty God to yeve unto hym of the mysterie of his myght and Grace the Victorie of his Ennemyes and Rebelles and to subdue and avoyde the secte of their fals and traiterous P'pose And where also the seid Henry late called Kyng HENRY the SIXT MARGARETE his Wyf late called Quene of Englund and EDWARD her Son late called Prynce of Wales And also Henry Duc of Excestr' Henry Duc of Som'set Thomas Lord Roos Thomas Grey Knyght Lord Rugemond Gray in the Fest of St. Marc Evangelist last past purposyng and ymagynyng the Destruccion of our seid Sov'eine Lord Kyng EDWARD to depose hym of his Roiall Astate and Dignitie procured of JAMES Kyng of Scotts and of his Subgetts then Ennemyes of our seid Sov'ayne Lord their ayde Assistance and armed Power to Entre upon the same our Sov'ayne Lord into his seid Reame to put hym from the Reigne thereof and to destroy hym and to that Entent convened with the same JAMES Kyng of Scotts and ayenst their feith and Liegeaunce delyv'd to hym to his Possession and Obeisaunce in the seid Fest the Toun and Castell of Berwyk of our seid Liege Lordes then beyng their right wisse true and naturall Liege Lorde to that End and Effect that the seid Kyng of Scotts soo then possessed of the seid Toun and Castell the Key of the Estmarches of Englund shuld therby have Entre to Execute the unjust untrue and malicious P'pose and Entente of the same HENRY MARGARETE and EDWARD and forasmoch also as the seide MARGARETE and also Henry Duc of Excestr' Henry Duc of Som'set Jasper Erle of Pembroke James late Erle of Wilteshire Robert Lord Hungerford Thomas Mannyng Clerk John Laxe late P'sonne of Walton in the Shire of Som'sett Clerk Henry Lewes Knyght Robert Whittyngham Knyght John Ormond otherwise called John Botillier Knyght frere Rob. Galley of the Order of the Freres p'chours and Thomas Cornewalle Squier have

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

have ayenst their feith and Ligeaunce dyv's tymes sith the fourth daye of Marche last past stured laboured and p'voked the Ennemyes of oure seid Sov'eine Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth of owteward landes to Entre into his seid Reame with grete Bataills to Rere Werre ayenst his Astate within the seid Reame to conquare the same from his Possession and obeysaunce to depose hym of Roiall Astate Corounes and Dignite and to destroy his most Noble P'sone and Subgetts And where also the same MARGARETE and EDWARD her Sonn and also the said Henry Duc of Excestre Thomas Grey Lord Rugemond Grey Humfrey Dacre Knyght Edmund Hampden Knyght Rob't Whytingham Knyght Henry Bellingham Knyght and Richard Tunstall Knyght adhering to the Scotts Ennemyes of oure seid Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth convened with the same Scotts procuring desiring and waging theym to Entre into his seid Reame to make there Werre ayenst his Roiall Mageste bringyng the same Scotts and Ennemyes to his Cite of Carlile besegying and Environnyng it brennyng the Subarbes thereof destroyng the Houses habitacions and landes of his Subgetts nyghe therunto in man'e of Conquesse p'posyng ayenst their feith and Liegeaunce to have delyvered the seid Cite the Key of the West Marches of Englonde into the Possession and obeysaunce of the seid Kyng of Scotts and to have spoiled the Coroune of Englonde therof as they didde of the seid Towne of Berwyk And ov'e That where the said HENRY late called Kyng of Englonde the Sixt and also Thomas Lord Roos Thomas Gray Lord Rugemond Grey Humfrey Dacre Knyght John Fortescu Knyght William Tailboys Knyght Edmund Mountford Knyght Thomas Neveill late of Brauncepeth in the Byshopryke of Durham Clerk Humfrey Nevill late of the same Squier and Thomas Elwyke late of Caleys Squier the xxvj day of Juyn last past at Ryton and Brauncepeth in the Bisshopryke of Durh'm with Standardes and Gytons unrolled Rered Werre ayenst our seid Lord Kyng EDWARD purposyng to have deposed hym of his Roiall Astate Coroune & Dignite ayenst their feith & Liegeaunce And forasmoche alsoe as Henry Duc of Excestre Jasper Erle of Pembroke & Thomas Fitzherry late of Hertford Squire at a place called Tutehill besides the Towne of Carnarvan in Wales on Friday next aft' the Feit of Translacion of Seint Edward last past rered Weire ayenst the same our Sov'ayne Lord purposyng then & there to have proceded to his Destruction of fals and cruell violence ayenst their feyth and Liegeaunce It be declared & adjudged by the assent & Advis of the Lordes Sp'uelx & Temporelx & Com'yns beyng in this present Parlement and by Auctorite of the same that the seid HENRY late called King HENRY the Sixt for the Consideracions of the grete haynouse & detestable malice & offenses afore specified by hym committed ayenst his feith & liegeaunce to oure seid Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth his true right wisse and naturall Liege Lord offended and hurte unjustly & unlawfully the Roiall Mageste of our seid Sov'ayne Lord And that it be Ordeyned & stablished by the seid Advis Assent & Auctorite that the same HENRY forfeit unto the same oure Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth & to the seid Coroune of Englonde all Castelles Man's Lordship's Townes Touneship's Honours Landes Ten'tes Rentes Services fee fermes Knyghtes fees Advousons Hereditaments and Possessions with their Appurten'nces which he or any other to his Use had the third day of Marche last past beyng of the Duchie of Lancast' or that were any Parcell or Membre of the same Duchie or thereunto unyed or annexed in the first Yere of the Reigne of HENRY late called Kyng HENRY the fift or at any tyme sith And that it be ordeyned and stablished by the said Advis Assent and Auctorite that the same Man's Castelles Lordship's Honours Tounes Touneships Landes Ten'tes Rents S'vices fee fermes Knyghtes fees Advousons Hereditaments & Possessions with their Appurten'nces in Englonde Wales & Calles & the Marches therof make and from the seid fourth Day of Marche be the seid Duchie of Lancast' Corporat and be called the Duchie of Lancast' and that oure seid Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth have sease take hold enjoy and enherit all the same Manoirs Castelles and other P'misses with their app'tennce by the same name of Duchie fro all other his Enheritauncez sepeare fro the seid fourth day March to hym and to his Heires Kyngs of Englonde perpetually and that the Counte of Lancast' be a Counte Palatyne and that oure Liege and Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth and his Heires have as Parcell of the seid Duchie the same Countie of Lancast' a County Palatyne and a Seale Chaunceller Juges and Officers there for the same and all manere Lib'tees Customes Lawes Roiall and Fraunchises in the same Counte Palatyne lawfully and Right wisely used And ov'e that another Seale called the Seale of the Duchie of Lancast' and a Chaunceller for the keypyng therof Officers and Counceillours for the gidying and gov'nance of the same Duchie and of the p'ticuler Officers Ministers Tenn'tes and Inh'taunts therof in as grete ample and large forme as HENRY callyng himsilf Kyng HENRY the fift at any tyme therein had used or enjoyed lawfully and that by the same Auctorite the seid Officers and Ministers and also the Tenn'tez and Inh'tauntz of and in the same Duchie have use Exercise and enjoy such and all Lib'tees Fraunchises Privilegs and Custumes as the Officers Ministers Tenn'tes and Inh'taunts of the same Duchie had used Exc'ised or enjoyed lawfully in the tyme of the same HENRY callyng himsilf Kyng HENRY the fift And that also in the same Duchie be used had and occupied all such Freedoms Lib'tees Fraunchises Custumes Privilegs and Jurisdiccions as were used therein lawfully afore the seid iiij day of Marche and that the Officers Ministres Tenn'tes and Inh'taunts of or in the said Duchie be Entreated and Demeaned accordyng to the same Fredomes Lib'tees Fraunchises Custumes Privilegs and Jurisdiccions and not distreynd arted or compelled to the contr'y in any wise And Moreover that it be Ordeyned Demed and Declared by the seid Assent Advis and Auctorite that the seid MARGARET for the Consideracions of her Transgressions and Offenses afore specified comitted ayenst her feith and Liegeaunce to the same oure Sov'ayne and Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD stand and be by the seid Advis Assent and Auctorite convicted and attainted of High Treason And that the same MARGARETE and also the seid EDWARD her Son be unabled and taken holden demed and reputed unables and unworthy to have occupie hold enherit

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

heir or Joy any State name of Dignite P'emynence or Possessions within the Reame of England aforesaid in Ireland or Wales in Calays or in the Marches thereof in Fraunce or Guyenne And also That the same MARGARETE and EDWARD her Son forfeit to our seid Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth all Castellles Man's Lordships Honoures Landes and Tenementes with their App'ten'cs Goodes and Catelles which they or either of theym or any other to their or either of their Use had within the seid Reame or in Wales aforesaid the seid iijth day of Marche And also that the seid HENRY Duc of Sem'fer Thomas Courtney late Erle of Devonshire Henry late Erle of Northumberland Thomas Lord Roos John late Lord Clyfford and John late Lord Nevill be unable for ever from hensforth to have hold Enherit or Joy any name of Dignite Estate or P'emynence within the same Reame in Irland or Wales or in Calays or in the Marches thereof and that their Heires be unable to Cleyme or have by theym any such name Estate or P'emynence And that they and, also John Whelpdale Clerk Philip Lowys Clerk Bawdewyn Fulforth Knyght Alexander Hody Knyght Nicholas Latymer Knyght James Loterell Knyght Edmund Mountford Knyght Thomas Fyndern Knyght Henry Lowes Knyght John Heron of the Ford Knyght Richard Tunstall Knyght Henry Belyngeham Knyght Thomas Fyndern Knyght Robert Whityngham Knyght William Gwymmsby late Squier Thomas Tunstall Squier Symond Hammes Knyght Thomas Dalton Gentilman Gawen Lamplew Gentilman Edmund Fish Thomas Fuzell John Emochyng Yeomen John Caterall Thomas Barton late of Helmesley William Fyppes Henry Clyff Rob't Tomlynson & Thomas Barton of York Mason for their Traitous cruell and horrible Murdre of the seid Right Noble Prynce Duc of York afore declared stand & be Convycted and Attaynted of High Treason and forfeit to the Kyng and his heires all the Castellx Man's Lordships Landes Ten'tes Rent'es S'vices Advoucers Hereditaments and Possessions with their App'ten'ncez which they or any of theym aforesayd attaynted or any other P'sone or P'sones Feoffees to the use or behofe of any of the seid P'sones to attaynted had the same day lawfull Cause of Entre within England Irland or Wales or the Marches thereof oure of the Lib'te of the Bishopryke of Durh'm that is to sey bitwene the wat's of Tyne and Teese and in the Places called Northamshire and Bedelyntonshire within the Counte of Northumb'lond in the which Lib'tee and Places the Bishop of Durham and his P'decessours of tyme that noo mynde is have had Roial Right & Forfeiture of Werre in the Right of the Chirch Cathedrall of Seint Cuthbert of Durh'm as by Concord of Parlement in tyme of the Noble Progenitours of oure seid Sov'ayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth it hath been Assented And also it is Ordeyned and Establisshed in this present Parlement by th' avis & assent of Lordes Sp'uell & Temporell & Com'yns of this Reame in the same Parlement assembled that all Man's Landes Ten'tes Rent'es Reversions Possessions and other Inheritements of which any P'sone or P'sones aforesaid by this p'sente Acte Attaynted were seised or had any Astate Title Right Int'esse or Possession sool by theymself or joyntly with other the xxix Day of the said Moneth of Decembr' To the Use Profitte or behofe of any P'sone or P'sones by this present Acte not Attaynted be not forfeited nor forfeitable in any wise to the Kyng nor to his Heires nor to the seid Bishop nor to his Successours nor seisable into any of their Handes by this p'sent Acte but utterly be Excepted and forprized out of the same and that all such Estate Title Right Int'esse and Possession which any of the seid P'sone or P'sones by this Acte Attaynted had the seid xxix Day in any Man's Landes Ten'tes Rent'es Possessions and other Inheritements to the Use P'fite or behofe of any P'sone or P'sones by this Acte not atteynted grewe come and be to every of the same P'sone or P'sones by this Acte not Attaynted and to their Heires and in the same P'sone or P'sones and their Heires be vested and they therin be Entitled in such Wyse forme and man' of Estate Title Right and Possession as the said P'sone and P'sones by this Acte Attaynted or any of theym were seised Entitled or possessed of or in the same Manoirs Landes Ten'tes Rent'es Possessions or other Inheritements or any of theym to the Use P'fite or behofe of any of the seid P'sones not Attaynted by this Acte And that all such Estate Title Right Interesse and Possession which any of the said Person'es by this Acte Attaynted had the seid xxix Day in any Man's Landes Ten'tes Rent'es Possessions or other Inheritements joyntly with any other P'sone or P'sones by this Acte not Attaynted To the Use P'fite or behofe of any P'sone or P'sones by this same Acte not Attaynted grewe come and be to the same P'sone or P'sones with whom any of the seid P'sones in man'e aforesaid attaynted had such joynt Astate Right Title Interesse or Possession the said xxix Day and in theym to be vested and they therin sooly without any of the seid P'sones sool Attaynted Intitled seised & possessed And that it bee lefull to every P'sone or P'sones by this Acte not Attaynted to whose Use any of the seid P'sones in the forme aforesaid attaynted had any Estate Right Title Int'esse or Possession in any Man's Landes Ten'tes Rent'es Possessions or other Inheritements to Enter into the same into whos Possession soever They be seised or come as well uppon the Possession of the Kyng oure Sov'ayne Lord as uppon the Possession of any other P'sone or P'sones by this Act not Attaynted and theym have and Enjoye accordyng to the Right Title Int'esse & Possession which any P'sone or P'sones by this Acte Attaynted had in the same the seid xxix Day to the Use P'fite or behofe of theym or of any of theym aforesaid by this Acte not Attaynted And also that it be lefull to every P'sone or P'sones by this Acte not Attaynted with whome any of the seid P'sones in manere aforesaid by this Acte Attaynted hadde any joynte Astate Right Title Interesse or Possession in any Man's Landes Ten'tes Rent'es Possessions or other Inheritements the seid xxix Day To the Use Profitte or behofe of any P'sone or P'sones by this Acte not Attaynted to enter into the same Man's Landes Ten'tes Rent'es Possessions and other Inheritements into whoos Possession soev'r they be seised or come as well uppon the of the Kyng oure Sov'ayne Lord as uppon the Possession of any other P'sone or P'sones by this Acte not Attaynted and the same Man's Landes Ten'tes Rent'es Possessions and other Inheritements in theym be vested

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

vested and they therein fully withoute any of the seid P'sones soo Attaynted entitled seised and possessed saving to every of the Kynges Lieges and their Heires other then been Attaynted by this Acte & their Heires clayming any Inheritance by theym or any of theym soo Attaynted their Right Title and Int'esse of and in all such Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions and all other Inheritements of which any of the seid P'sones soo attaynted was seised by theymself or joyntly with other in man'e aforeseid or in any otherwise to the Use and behoef of any other P'sone or P'sones not Attaynted by this Acte the seid xxix Day. And Moreover it is Ordeyned and Establisshed by the said Advis Assent and Auctorite that every of the Wyfes of every of the said Persone or P'sones now lyving by this Acte Attaynted and every such Woman as was the Wyf of eny of the said P'sones nowe Dede by this Acte Attaynted which Wyfes or other Wymmen were borne under the Obeysaunce of the Coroune of Englund in any Place oute of the Reame of Fraunce and of the Duchie of Normandy or Borne oute of this Reame and lawfully bigoten by any Englishman after the Deth of their Husbondes frely enjoy have and possede all their owne Inheritance's to theym and to their Heires other than been Attaynted by this Act and all Mann'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions and other Inheritements wherof they or any of theym the said xxix Day of Decembr' in any wife were Seised or Possessed in their owne Right State or Possession or joyntly with any of their seid Husbondes or with eny other P'son or P'sones on of which any P'sone or P'sones were Seised to the Use of eny of the seid Wymmen after the forme and man'e and in like Estate as they or any of theym were entitled in the same the seid xxix Day and that during their Astaten hit be not seisable into the Kynges handes nor the Kyng to be Answered of any Issues and Profittes therof the same Astaten during by reason of this Acte And that it be lewfull to every of the said Wyfes & Wymmen and to every of their Heires by yis Acte not Attaynted to Entre into the same Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions & other Inheritements into whos Possession soev'r they be seased or come as well uppon ye Possession of the Kyng o'r Sov'ayne Lorde as uppon the Possession of any o'r P'sone or P'sones by this Acte not Attaynted & theym & ev'ry of theym hold & enjoy to theym and to their Heires by this Acte not Attaynted According to their Title & Int'esse in the same Saving to ev'ry of the Kynges Lieges and their Heires other than such as been Attaynted by this Acte and their Heires enclayming any Inheritance by theym or any of theym soo attaynted or other havynge any Tytle Right or Int'esse in any of the same Man'rs Londes Ten'tes and Possessions or other Inheritance to the Use of any of theym soo attaynted the Title Right and Int'esse of the same Lieges and their heires of and in all such Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions and all other Inheritements of which eny of the seid P'sones soe Attaynted was seised by theymself or joyntly with other the seid xxix Day And also it is Ordeyned and Establisshed by the said Advis Assent and Auctorite that yf any of the seid P'sones by this Act Attaynted have made any Estate Feoffment or discontinuance of any Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions and other Inheritements wherof they or any of theym were Seised or Possessed in the Right of any of their Wyfes at the tyme of such Astaten Feoffments or discontinuance made to eny P'sone or P'sones in eny wise that the seid Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions and other Inheritements be not comprised in this Acte but utterly be excepted and forsprised oute of the same And that the Right and Title of every of the seid Wyfes of & in all such Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions and other Inheritements be & rest in ev'ry of the seid Wyfes and they to be at her Accions & Recov'ees of the same & every Parcell therof According to the Course of the Comyn Lawe of Englund this Acte or any other Acte or any other Acte or Orden'nce in this present Parlement made or to be made notwithstanding And that the seid Henry Duc of Excestr' Henry Duc of Som'set Thomas Courteney late Erle of Devonshire Henry late Erle of Northumberland Jasper Erle of Pembroke James late Erle of Wilteshire William Vicecount Beaumont Thomas Lord Roos John late Lord Welles John late Lord Nevill Thomas Grey Lord Rugemond Grey and Randolph late Lord Dacre for their Traitours Offences and Transgressions above specified comytted ayenst the Astate Coroune and Dignite of oure seid Sov'ayne and Liege Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth ayenst their feith and Liegeaunce be unable ever from hensforth to have hold enherit or Joy any name of Dignite Estate or P'emynence within Englund Ireland or Wales or Caleys or in the Marches thereof And that their Heires be unable to Cleyme or have by theym any such name Astate or P'emynence And that they and also the seid John Moreton Clerk Rauff Makerell Clerk Thomas Mannyng Clerk John Whelpdale Clerk John Nayler Squier John Moreton Preeft Robert Ellseild then of John Lax Clerk Philip Lowys Clerk Humphrey Dacre Knyght Philip Wentworth Knyght John Fortescu Knyght William Tailboys Knyght Edmund Mountford Knyght Thomas Tresham Knyght William Vaux Knyght Edmund Hampden Knyght Thomas Fynderne Knyght John Courteney Knyght Henry Lewes Knyght Nicholas Latymer Knyght Walter Notchill Squier Thomas Claymond John Ormond otherwise called John Botillier Knyght William Mille Knyght William Holand otherwise called the Bastard of Excestr' Knyght Thomas Entryngham Knyght Henry Roos Knyght Humfrey Nevill Squier William Josef Squier Ev'rard Digby Squier John Myrfyn Squier Thomas Philip Squier Thomas Brampton Squier Gyles Seyntlowe Squier John Aldeley Squier Thomas Crawford Squier John Lenche Squier Thomas Brymound Knyght Robert Bellyngeham Squier Thomas Danyell Squier William Waynesford Squier Edward Ellefmere Squier John Joskyn Squier Richard Everyngham Squier Thomas Cornwayll Squier Thomas Elwyke Squier Thomas Fitzherry Squier John Penycok John Doubiggyng Gentilman Richard Kirkeby Gentilman John Beaumont Gentilman Henry Beaumont Gentilman Robert Bellyng Richard Fulnaby Ralph Chernock John Maydenwell Gentilman Thomas Litley Grocer William Ackeworth Richard Stucley Roger Wharton John Dauson Yoman Henry Spencer Yoman Richard Litestr' Yoman Thomas Carte Yoman Rob't

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

Rob't Haſſcale Yoman John Chapman Yoman Laurence Hyll Yoman Richard Gayteford and Richard Cokerell for their Traitors Offences and Transgreſſions afore declared committed and doon ayenſt the ſaid Aſtate Coroune and Dignite of oure ſeid Sov'rayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth ſtand and be convycted of High Treason and forfeit all the Caſtelles Man'ors Londes Lordſhipps Ten'tes Rentes S'vices Fees Advouſons Hereditaments and Poſſeſſions with their App'ten'c's which they or any of theym had of Eſtate of Enheritaunce or eny other to their or eny of their Uſe hadde the ſeide iiijth Day of Marche or into which they or any of theym aforeſeid attaynted or any other P'ſone or P'ſones Feoffees To the Uſe or behoſe of any of the ſeid P'ſones ſoo attaynted had the ſame iiijth Day of Marche lawfull Cauſe of Entre within Englonde Ir-land or Wales or Caleys or in the Marches therof oute of the Lib'tee of the Biſhoprike of Durh'm that is to ſey betwene the Water of Tyne and Teeſe and in the Places called Northamſhire and Bedlyntonſhire within the Counte of Northumb'lond in the which Lib'tee and Places the Biſhop' of Durh'm and his P'edeceſſours of tyme that noo mynde is have had Roiall Right and Forfeiture of Werre in the Right of the Chirch Cathedrall of Seynt Cuthbert of Durham as by Concorde Parlement in tyme of the noble Progenitours of oure ſeid Sov'rayne Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth hit hath been aſſented and over that it may be Ordeyned Graunted and Stabliſhed by the ſeid Adviſ Aſſent and Auſtorite that every P'ſone by any Aſte made in this preſent Parlement Atteynted of Treason Ayenſt our ſeid Liege and Sov'rayne Lord forfeit to the Reverende Fader in God Laurence nowe Biſhop of Durh'm and to his Succellours in the Right of Chirch Cathedrall of Seint Cuthbert of Durh'm All the Man'rs Londes Ten'tes and other Poſſeſſions and Hereditaments with their Appurtenances which they or any other to their or any of their Uſe have within the ſeid Lib'tee that is to ſey bitwixt the ſaid Waters of Tyne and Teeſe within the ſeid Places called Northamſhire and Bedelyntonſhire the ſeid iiijth Day of Marche And alſo it is Ordeyned and Eſtabliſhed in this p'sent Parlement by thavis and Aſſent of the Lordes Sp'uell and Temporell and Com'yns of this Reame in the ſame Parlement aſſembled that all Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Rev'ſions Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements of which any P'ſone or P'ſones aforenamed by this preſent Aſte attaynted were ſeiſed or had any Aſtate Title Right Interreſſe or Poſſeſſion ſool by theymſilf or Joyntly with other the fourth Day of the ſeid Month of Marche to the Uſe Profitte or behoſe of eny P'ſone or P'ſones by this p'sente Aſte not Atteynted be not forfeited not forfeitable in any wiſe to the Kyng nor to his Heires nor to the ſeid Biſhop' nor to his Succellours nor ſeiſible into any of their Handes by this preſent Aſte but utterly be excepted and forepriſed oute of the ſame And that all ſuch Eſtate Title Right Interreſſe and Poſſeſſion which any of the ſeid P'ſone or P'ſones by this Aſte attaynted had the ſeid iiijth Day in any Mann'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and other Inheritements to the Uſe Profitte or Behoſe of any P'ſone or P'ſones by this Aſte not attaynted grow come and be to Every of the ſame Perſone or P'ſones by this Aſte not Attaynted and their Heires And in the ſame P'ſone or P'ſones and their Heires be veſted and they therin be Entitled in ſuch wiſe fourme and mannere of Eſtate Title Right and Poſſeſſion as the ſeid P'ſone or P'ſones by this Aſte attaynted or any of theym were ſeiſed intituled or poſſeſſed off or in the ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements or any of theym To the Uſe Profitte or behoſe of any of the ſeid P'ſones not Attaynted by this Aſte And that all ſuch Eſtate Title Right Interreſſe and Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements joyntly with any other P'ſone or P'ſones by this Aſte not Attaynted To the Uſe Profitte or behoſe of eny P'ſon or P'ſones by this ſame Aſte not attaynted grow come and be to the ſame P'ſone or P'ſones with whom eny of the ſeid P'ſones in manere aforeſeid Atteynted had ſuch joynt Eſtate Right Title Interreſſe or Poſſeſſion the ſeid fourth Day and in theym be veſted and they therin ſoolly withoute any of the ſeid P'ſones ſoo Attaynted Intituled Seiſed or Poſſeſſed and that it be leſfull to every P'ſone or P'ſones by this Aſte not Attaynted to whoſe Uſe any of the ſeid P'ſones in the forme aforeſeid Attaynted had any Eſtate Right Title Interreſſe or Poſſeſſion in any Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements to Entre into the into whoſe Poſſeſſion ſoever they be ſeiſed or come aſwell upon the Poſſeſſion of the Kyng oure Sov'rayne Lord as upon the Poſſeſſion of any other P'ſone or P'ſones by this Aſte not Attaynted and theym have and Enjoye Accordyng to the Right Title Interreſſe and Poſſeſſion which any P'ſone or P'ſones by this Aſte Attaynted had in the ſame the ſeid fourth Day to ye Uſe Profitte or behoſe of yeym or any of yeym aforeſeid by yis Aſte not Attaynted And alſo that it be leſfull to every P'ſone or P'ſones by this Aſte not Attaynted with whome any of the ſeid P'ſones in man'r aforeſaid by this Aſte Attaynted had any joynt Aſtate Right Title Interreſſe or Poſſeſſion in any Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions or other Inheritements the ſeid iiijth Day To the Uſe Profitt or behoſe of eny P'ſone or P'ſones by yis Aſte not Attaynted to Entre into the ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tez Rentez Poſſeſſions and o'r Inheritemenz into whoſe Poſſeſſion ſoever they be ſeiſed or come as well upon the Poſſeſſion of ye Kyng our Soverayn Lord as upon ye Poſſeſſion of any o'r P'ſone or P'ſones by yis Aſte not Attaynted And ye ſame Man'rs Londes Ten'tez Rentez Poſſeſſions and o'r Inheritements in yeym be veſted yey v'em ſoly w'out eny of the ſeid P'ſones ſoo Attaynted Entitled & Poſſeſſed Savyng to every of the Kyngs Lieges and their Heires other then been Attaynted by this Aſte and their Heires clayming any Inheritance by theym or any of theym ſoo Attaynted their Right Title & Int'reſſe of and in all ſuch Man'rs Londes Ten'tes Rentes Poſſeſſions and all other Inheritements of which any of the ſaid P'ſones ſoo Attaynted was ſeiſid by theymſilf or joyntly with other in man're aforeſeid or in any otherwiſe to the Uſe and behoſe of any other P'ſone or P'ſones not attaynted by this Aſte the ſeid fourth day And more-over it is Ordeyned and Eſtabliſhed by the ſeid Adviſ Aſſent and Auſtorite that ev'ry of the Wyſes of every of the ſeid P'ſone or P'ſones now lyvyng by this Aſte Atteynted and every ſuch Woman as was the Wyf of any of the ſeid P'ſones now dede by this Aſte Attaynted whych Wyſes or other Wym-
men

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

men were borne under the Obeisaunce of the Coroune of England in any place out of the Reame of Fraunce and of the Duchie of Normandie or borne out of this Reame and lawfully bigotten by any Englishman after the Deth of their Husbondes frely enjoy have and possede all their owne Inheritaunce to theym and their Heires other then beene Attaynted by this Acte And all Man's Londes & Tentz Rentes Possessions and other Inheritements whereof they or any of theym the seid Fourth Day of Marche in any wise were seised or possessed in their owne Right State or Possession or joyntly with any of their seid Husbondes or with any other P'sone or Persones or of which any P'sone or P'sones were seised to the Use of any of the seid Wymmen aft the forme and mannere and in lyke Astate as they or any of theym were Entitled in the same the seid fourth Day and that duryng their Astates hit be not seisible into the Kynges handes nor the Kyng to be Answered of any Issue and Profitte therof the same Estates duryng by reason of this Acte And that it bee lefull to every of the said Wyfes or and Wymmen and to every of their Heires by this Acte not Attaynted to Entre into the same Man's Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions and other Inheritements into whos Possession soever they be seised or come as well upon the Possession of the Kyng our Sov'rayne Lord as upon the Possession of any other P'sone or P'sones by this Acte not Attaynted And theym and every of theym hold and Enjoy to theym and to theyr heires by this Acte not Attaynted Accordyng to their Title and Interesse in the same Savyng to every of the Kynges Lieges and their Heires other than such as been Attaynted by this Acte and their Heires enclaymyng any Inheritaunce by theym or any of theym soo attaynted or other having any Title Right or Interesse in any of the same Man's Londes Ten'tes and Possessions or other Inheritaunce To the Use of any of theym soo Attaynted The Title Right and Interesse of the same Lieges and their Heires of and in all such Man's Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions and all other Inheritements of which any of the seid P'sones soo Attaynted was seised by theymsilf or joyntly with other the seid fourth Day. And also it is Ordeyned and Establisshed by the seid Advis Affent and Auditoris that yf any of the seid P'sones by this Acte Attaynted have made eny Astate Feoffment or discontinuance of any Londes Ten'tes Rents Possessions and other Inheritements wherof they or any of theym were seised or possessed in the Right of any of their Wyfes at the tyme of such Estates Feoffments or Discontinuances made to any P'sone or P'sones in any Wyse that the seid Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions and other Inheritements be not comprised in this Acte but utterly be excepted and forprised oute of the same and that the Right and Title of ev'ry of the seid Wyfes of and in all such Londes Ten'tes Rentes Possessions and other Inheritements be and rest in ev'ry of the seid Wyfes and they to bee at her Accions and Recov'ees of the same and ev'ry parcell therof accordyng to the Cours of the Com'yn Lawe of England this Acte or any other Acte or Ordenaunce in this p'sent Parlement made or to be made notwithstanding Savyng to every of the Kynges Lieges and his Heires other than the P'sones by this Act Attaynted and their Heires such Right and Title as he had to his owne use and not to the Use of any of theym in man're aforeseid Attaynted or any of their heires attaynted by this Acte to any of the seid Castellles Man's Londes Ten'tes Rentes Services and other Premisses aforeseid or into any Parcell therof Savyng also to all the Kynges Lieges and to their Heires and to ev'ry of theym other than such as been attaynted by this Act and their heirs claymyng by discent by any of theym in man're aforeseid Attaynted such Title Right Interesse and Possession as they or any of theym have or the seid xxix. Day of December or the seid fourth day of Marche had in the Premisses or any Parcell therof the said Duchie of Lancast'r and every Parcell and Membr'e therof Excepted other than they or any of theym have or the seid xxix Day or the seid fourth day of March had in the Premisses or any Parcell therof To the use and behoofe of the seid P'sones in Man're aforeseid attaynted or any of theym or to the Use of the Heires of any of theym soo Attaynted. And also it is Ordeyned moreov'r by the seid Advis Affent and Auditoris that all Obligacions made of Statute M'rchaunt Statute of the Staple or otherwise Suertees & Reconysaunces made to any of the seid P'sones in the forme aforeseid Attaynted To the use and behoofe of any of the Kynges Lieges other than any of theym in the forme aforeseid Attaynted or to the Use or behoofe of the Executors or Administrators of any P'sone nowe dede not Attaynted by this Acte be available to theym to whose Use Profitte or behoofe the same Obligacions Suertees and Reconysaunces were made and that no Right nor Duete growe to the Kyng by reason of any such Obligacions Suertees or Reconysaunces but that they to whose Use profitte or behoofe the same Obligacions Suertees or Reconysaunces were made have and p'sue in their own names to their owne Profitte and Avail in all and every the Kyngs Courts all Accions Execucions and Recov'rees though they bee not named in the same in such man're and forme as though the same Obligacions Suertees and Reconysaunces were made to theymsilf and yf any Obligacions Suertees or Reconysaunces were made to any of the seid P'sones soo Attaynted and to any other P'sone or P'sones by this Acte Attaynted To the Use or behoofe of the same other P'sones or any of the Kynges Lieges not named in this Acte that than all Accions Recoveries Suites and Execucions be hadde upon such Obligacions Suertees and Reconysaunce only by the said other P'sone or P'sones named in the same not Attaynted by this Acte or by their Executors or Admynistratours withouten namyng in the seid Sutes Accions and Execucions any of the P'sones in the forme aforeseid Attaynted and that noo man'r Right nor Duete growe to the Kyng by reason of the seid Obligacions Suertees or Reconysauncez Savyng to every of the Kynges Lieges bounden in any of the seid Obligacions Suertees and Reconysaunces their Heires Executors & Admynistratours and Terreten'tes and every of theym all manere Accions Sutes Pleas and Discharges touchyng the same Obligacions Suertees and Reconysauncez as they or any of theym had the first day of this p'sent Parlement Savyng also to every of the Kynges Lieges and to their heires not Attaynted and to the heires of ev'ry their Right Title

Ex Rot. in Terr. Lond.

Possession and lawfull Entre or Entrees in and to all Castells Honoures Man'rs Landes Ten'tes Advou-
 sons and all other P'misses in man're aforeseid forfeited and every of theym of which they or any of
 theym were lawfully seised and possessed & by the seid P'sone or P'sones in man're aforeseid Attaynted or
 any of theym unlawfully disseised and put out Also it is Ordeyned by the seid Advys Assent and Auc-
 torite that the Kyng oure Sov'rayne Lord make under his L'res Patentis sufficient & sure Assignments
 uppon the same Landes and Lyvelood of the Lord Hungerford and Moleyns that John Say John Met-
 vyn Gregory Westby and other wherein they had State for the Payment and Contentac'on of such Somes
 of Money as to eny Marchaunt or Marchauntez or other P'sone or P'sones of this Londe Standyng un-
 der the Kynges Obeysaunce or his save Condukt been due by the seid Lord Hungerford for eny pay-
 ments made afore this tyme for his Fynaunce and also CCCLviii^l. xvj^s. iij^d. Ob' yet owing of the Dette
 of the seid Robert Son of Waulter yf the seid some can be proved due. Quaedam Cedula Coiba'
 Regni Angl' in eodem parlamento existen' Transportata fuit Cui iidem Coes Assensum suum p'buerunt
 Sub hijs Verbis A Cest Acte les C'oez sont Assentuz quibus quidem Cedula et Assens'm in Parlamento
 p'dicto Lectis Auditis et Plenius Intellectis de Avisamento et Assensu Dominor' Spualiu' et Temporalium
 in Dicto Parlamento existen' Respondebatur Sub hijs Verbis Le Roy Le Vœt Provided alwey that this
 p'sent Acte of Atteyndre Extend not ne Stretch ne hurt ne be p'judiciall to John Newburgh in the
 Shire of Dorset Gentilman nor to his Heires of to or for the Manor of Sutton Poyntz with the Appur-
 teun'ces in the said Shire of Dorset nor any part thereof ne of to or for the Hundred of Colyfordes' nor
 of to or for any part thereof nor of to or for any Landes and Tene'ms with in Sutton Poyntz aboveseid
 nor of to or for any part therof nor of to or for the Right Title Entre or Possession of the seid John
 the which he hath or had to or yn the seid Ma'ner Hundred Landes & Ten'tes & every Parcel thereof
 The which Ma'ner Hundred Landes and Tenements James late Erle of Wiltshire had by Fyne rehid
 in the Courte of HENRY late y. called King HENRY the Sixt Kyng of Englonde in Debe in not of Right
 to the seid James and to the Heires of his Body begoten and for defaulte of such Issue in the Remynde
 therof to the seyd John Newburgh and to his heires in fee for ev'more.

Ex Rotulo Parliament' de Anno R'ni Regis EDWARDI quarti primo.

ITEM Quedam Cedula formam Actus in Se continens Exhibita fuit p'fata D'no Regi
 in Presenti Parlamento sub eo qui Sequitur Tenore verbor' Forasabbhe as HENRY
 late Kyng HENRY the Sixt ayeint the Honoure, &c.

Lancast' } 26.
 Duchy.

IT be Declared and adjudged by the th'assent and advys of the Lordes sp'uely and Temporaly
 and Comyns beyng in this present P'lement and by auctorite of the same that the said
 HENRY late called King HENRY the Sixt for the Consideracions of the grete paynours and detestable
 matters and offences afore specified by hym comytted ayeint his seith and Liegeaunce to oure seid Liege
 Lord Kyng EDWARD the fourth his true right wife and naturall Liege Lord offended and hurte unjustly
 and unlawfully the Roiall Mageste of our said Sov'ayn Lord and that yt be Ordayned and Stablished by
 the seid Advys assent and auctorite that the same HENRY forfeit unto the same our Liege Lord Kyng
 EDWARD the fourth and to the said Coroune of England all Castellys Man'rs Lordships Townes Toone-
 ships Honoures Landes Tenements Rentes Servicis Feefermes Knyghtes Fees Advousons Hereditaments
 and Possessions with their Appurtenances which he or any other to his Use had the Third Day of Marche
 last past beyng of the Duchie of Lancast' or that were any parcell or Membr of the same Duchie or
 thereunto unyed or annexed in the first Yere of the Reigne of HENRY late called Kyng HENRY the sixt
 or at any tyme Sith And that it be Ordeyned and Stablished by the seid Advys assent and auctorite
 that the same Man'rs Castellis Lordships Honoures Townes Touneships Landes Ten'tes Rentes S'vices
 Fee Fermes Knyghtes Fees Advousons Hereditaments and possessions with their Appurtenances in England
 Wales and Caleis and the Marches therof make and from the said fourth Day of Marche be the seid
 Duchie of Lancast' Corporat and be called the Duchie of Lancast' and that oure said Sov'ayn Lord
 Kyng EDWARD the fourth have seafe take hold Enjoy and Enherit all the same Manoirs Castellis and
 other Premisses with their Appurtenances by the same Name of Duchie fro' all other his Esberitances
 separte fro' the said fourth Day of Marche to hym and to his Heires Kings of Englonde p'petually and
 that the Counte of Lancast' be a Counte Palatyne and that oure Liege and Soverayne Lord Kyng ED-
 ward the fourth and his Heires have as parcell of the seid Duchie the same Countie of Lancast' a
 Counte Palatyne and a Seale Chaunceller Juges & Officers there for the same and all man're Libertees
 Custumes Lawes Roiall and franchises in the same Countie Palatyne lawfully and rightwisely used and
 ov'r that ano' Seale called the Seale of the Duchie of Lancast' & a Chaunceller for the Keping therof
 Officers and Councellours for the gidyng and Governauce of the same Duchie and of the p'culier Of-
 ficers Ministres Ten'tes and Inh'tauntes therof in as grete ample and large forme as HENRY calling
 hymself Kyng HENRY the sixt at any tyme therein had used or Enjoyed lawfully and that by the same
 Auctorite the seid Officers and Ministres and also the Ten'tes and Inh'tauntes of and in the same Duchie
 have use exercise & Enjoy such and all the lib'tees franchises Privileges & Custumes as the Officers Mi-
 nistres

Justices Tennantes and Inhabitants of the same Duchie had used Exercised or enjoyed lawfully in the tyme of the same HENRY calling hymself Kyng HENRY the first and that also in the same Duchie be used had & Occupied all such fredomes liberties franchises Customs Privileges & Jurisdic'cons as were used therein lawfully afore the said iij Day of Marche and that the Officers Ministres Ten'ntes & Inhabitants of or in the seid Duchie be Entreated and Demeaned according to the same fredoms liberties franchises customs Privileges & Jurisdic'cons & not Distreyned arted or Compelled to the Contrary in anywise.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 3 EDWARD IV. and Anno Dom. 1463.

C A P. V.

What kind of Apparel Men and Women of every Vocation and Degree are allowed, and what prohibited to wear.

ITEM prierent les communes en le dit parlement assemblez au nostre dit souverain Seigneur le Roy de reduire a sa remembrance que en les jours de ses nobles progeniteurs fuissent faitz diverses ordinaunces & estatutz en cest Roialme pur l'appareil & arrais des communes dicell sibien des homes come des femmes Issint que null deux duisset user ne were null enordinant arais forsque seulement accordant a leur degres quelz estatutz & ordinaunces nient contristeantz pur defaute de punition & mettre diceux en due execution les communes du dit Roialme auxibien homes come femmes ount usez & journement usent excessives & inordinantz arais a graund displeasure Dieu empoverissement de cest dit Roialme & enrichir des Roialmes & pais esstraunges a final destruction del husbondrie de cest dit Roialme Si nostre dit Seigneur le Roy de ladvis & assent des ditz Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx & a la prier des ditz Communes en le dit parlement assemblez & par lauctorite del mesme ad ordeigne & establie que null chivaler desoubz lestade de Seigneur autre que enfantz des Seignurs ne nulle femme d'aucune tiel chivalier a le fest del Purification de nostre Dame que sera en lan de nostre Seigneur Milie CCCC lxxv. were aucun manere draps dor ou aucuns maners corles overez ovege or ou aucun furre de fables et si aucun tiel chivalier face le contrarie ou fassre sa femme ou enfant mesme lenfant esteant desoubz sa rule ou gouvernement a sere le contrarie que lors il face a chescun defaute xx. li. au Roi. Et auxi ad ordeigne & establie que null bachelier chevalier ne sa femme a le dit fest were aucun drap de velewet forsque tielx chevaliers qi sont del ordre del Jartier & leur femmes sur peine de forseire au Roy a chescun defaut xx. marcs. Et auxint ad ordeigne & establie que nulle persone desoubz lestade de Seigneur a le dit fest were aucun manere drap de soie esteant de colour du purpull sur peine de forseire au Roy a chescun defaute x li. Et auxint ad ordeigne & establie que null esquier ne gentil home ne null autre desoubz le degre de chevalier ne null de leur femmes forspriez fitz des Seignurs leurs femmes filles as Seignurs esquiers pur le corps du Roy & leurs femmes use ou were a le dit fest aucun velewet fatain fugere ou aucun countrefet drap de soie ressemblant a la mesme ou aucuns corles overez ressemblantz a velewet ou a fatain fugere ou aucun pellure dermyne sur peine de forseire au chescun defaute x. marcs au nostre dit Seigneur le Roy. Et enouffre ad ordeigne & establie que null esquier ne gentil home ne null autre home ne femme desoubz les degres desuis rehersez use ou were a le dit fest aucun damaske ou fatain forspriez esquiers meinalx sergeantz officers dell hostell du Roy vadettes del corone vadettes del chambre du Roy & esquiers & gentilz homes aiantz possessions al annuel value de xl. li. & leur femmes & vieurs eiantz semblables possessions & les files demariez des personnes eiantz possessions al value de C. li. par an sur peine de forseire au Roy a chescun defaute cent sous. Purveu toutz soitz que le Seneschall Chamberlein Tresorer & Countrollour del Hostell du dit Roy & ses trenchours & chevaliers pur son corps & leurs femmes puissent user & were fures de fables & ermyns et que les Maires del Citee de Loundres qi sont ou ount estez ou enapres pur le temps seront & leurs femmes puissent user & were tiel arais come devaut est limite as bachelier chevaliers & leurs femmes et que tielx queux sont ou ount estez ou pur le temps seront Aldermen ou Recordes de mesme la Citee et auxi que toutz maires & viscountz des citees villes & burghs dicest Roialme tielx queux sont countees corporez & toutz maires & baillifs de toutz autres citees & de chescun de les cynque portes & les barons des mestres les portes tielx queux ount estez effuz & assignez ou en temps avenir seront effuz & assignez a sere leur service en la coronation du Roy ou de Roigne & maires & baillifs de burghs corporez esteantz shiretownes & les maires & baillifs de Colchestre & Lynne & les recorders de lez ditz citees burghs & villes esteantz countees corporez & de toutz autres citees ore esteantz recorders ou queux ount estez ou enapres seront & les aldermen diceux & leurs femmes en semblable maner puissent user & were tiel arais come devaut est limitez as esquiers & gentilz homes devaut especifiez eiantz possessions del annuel value de xl. li. Et auxint ad ordeigne & establie que null home forsque tiel qi ad possession al annuel value de xl. li. ou a desuis use ou were a le dit fest aucuns fures de martrons letuse pure grey ou pure meniver ne null femme fitz file ou servaunt d'aucun tiel home mesmes les fitz & file esteantz en sa rule & gouvernement ne null femme vier forsque tiel que ad possessions du dit annuel value de xl. li. use ou were aucuns de les ditz fures ou aucun ceinture garnisse ovege or ou ovege argent en aucun part dicell suisforre ou aucune corse de soie fait hors de cest Roialme ou aucun coverchief dont le price dun plite passera le somme de iij s. iij d. sur peine de forseire au Roy pur chescun defaute en cynque marcs. Purveu toutz soitz que les ditz esquiers

Rep. 22 Ed. 4.
c. i.
1 H. 8. c. 14.
7 H. 8. c. 6.
Which likewise
are repealed by
1 Jac. 1. c. 25.

menialx fergeantz officers dell Hostell du Roy vadlettes del corone vadlettes del chambre du Roy & esquiers & gentilx homes eiantz possessions du dit annuell value de xl. li. & les avaunt-ditz mairs recorders aldermen viscountz & baillifs qe chescun de les ditz citees villes & burghs & les ditz barons de les cynque portes & leur femmes puissent user & were les ditz fures de martrons finies letuse pure grey ou pure menvyer & auxi qe leur ditz femmes puissent user & were ceintures suisforres & coverchiefs del price dun plite de cynque fouldz. Et enoultre ad ordeigne & establie qe null homme forsque tiel qi ad possessions dannuell value de xl. s. use ne were en arae pur son corps a le dit fest aucun fustian bustian ne fustian de Napuls scarlet drap en graine en nulle pellure forsque dagnell noire ou dagnell blanc toutz mairs aldermen viscountz barons de les cynque portz baillifs des citees & burghs & autres pardevaunt purveuz & leur femmes & les menialx servauntz de yeomens degree des Seignurs chevaliers esquiers & autres gentilx homes eiantz possessions du dit annuell value de xl. li. exceptz sur peine de forseire au Roy a chescun defaute xl. s. Et auxi ad ordeigne & establie qe null vadlet ne null autre persone desoubz cell degree a le fest de seint Pere appellez ladvincle qi ferra en lan de nostre Seigneur Mille CCCC lxxv. use ne were en arae pur son corps ascuns bolsters ne stufte de laine coton ne cadas nautre stufure en son parerpoint sauf linure accordant al mesme sur peine de forseire au Roy al chescun defaute vj. s. viij. d. Et oultre ad ordeigne & establie qe null chevalier desoubz lestade de Seigneur esquier gentil home nen autre persone use ou were a le fest de toutz saintz qi ferra en lan nostre Seigneur Mille CCCC lxxv. aucun gounne jaket ou clothe sil ne soit de tiel longeure come cell celluy esteant toutdroit covera ses privez membres & buttocks sur peine de forseire au Roy al chescun defaute xx s. Et auxi ad ordeigne & establie qe null tailleur face apres mesme le fest au aucun persone aucun gounne jaket ou clothe de meindre longeure ou perpoint stufte contrarie a les premeiss sur mesme la peine a chescun defaute. Et auxi ad ordeigne & establie qe null chevalier desoubz lestade de Seigneur esquier gentil home ou autre persone use ne were a le dit fest de seint Peere ascuns solers ou boteaux eiantz pikes passantz la longeur de deux poutz sur peine de forseire au Roy al chescun defaute quarant deniers. Et auxi ad ordeigne & establie qe si aucun cornefer face ascuns pikes des solers ou boteaux apres le dit fest de seint Peere au aucun des ditz persones contrarie a cest ordenaunce forface ensemment au Roy a chescun defaute qarant deniers. Et auxint ad ordeigne & establie par la dit auctorite qe null servaunt de husbondrie ne commune laborer ne servaunt au aucun artificer enhabitant hors del citee ou burgh apres le dit fest de toutz seintz use ne were en lour vesture aucun drap dount le brodeyerde passera en price ij. s. Ne qe aucun mesmes les servautes ou laborers suffre aucune de leurs femmes duser ou were a mesme le fest aucun vesture de pluis hault price qe est devaunt limite a lour barons ne qe ceux suffrent aucune de leurs ditz femmes apres mesme le fest duser ou were ascuns coverchiefs dont le price del plite passera douze deniers. Ne qe aucun de les mesmes servautes ne laborers puis mesme le fest use ou were ascuns chausez closez ne ascuns chauses dont le paire passera en price xiiij. d. Ne qe les mesmes servautes ou laborers ne null de leurs femmes a mesme le fest were aucun ceinture garnisse dargent sur peine de forseire pur chescun defaute au Roy xl. deniers. Et pur ceo qe les coverchiefs journement apportez en cest Roialme enducent graund charge & cost en le mesme & en effect ent gast nostre dit Seigneur le Roy par l'auctorite suifdit ad ordeigne & establie qe null persone apres le fest de seint Michell l'Archangle qi ferra en lan de Seigneur Mille CCCC lxxv. vende en aucun part dedeinz cest Roialme aucune lawne nifels umple ou aucun autre manere des coverchiefs dount le price dun plite passera x. s. sur peine de forseire au Roy pur chescun plite venduz a pluis haulte price xij. s. iij. d. Et auxint ad ordeigne & establie qe les justices de peas de chescun countee mairs des citees & burghs dedeinz cest Roialme aient auctorite & poiar denquerrier oier & terminer toutz & chescun de les ditz defautes & forfaitures sibien par enquerre come par due examination de chescun de les ditz offendours contrarie a cest ordenaunce & les matiers & causes les ditz offenses & forfaitures concernantz a terminer par semblable processe & en semblables manere & fourme devaunt atteindre en cell partie come par ceux est usuelment usez de trespas faite ove force et armes encontre la peax du Roy et puis latteindre semblable execution. Et si aucune matier touchant aucun de les dit offenses soit remoevez dascun de les avaunt-ditz justices de peas ou mairs devaunt le Roy qe adonques les Justices as ples devaunt le Roy a teniers aient poiar degarder tielx processe & execution en cell partie come devaunt est limitez. Es auxint ad ordeigne & establie qe toutz les ditz forfaitures & chescun deux soient levez appliez & emploiez al oeps & expenses del Hostell nostre dit Seigneur le Roy. Purveu toutz foitz qe cest ordenaunce darraie en null manere prejudice nendamage aucune persone de ou pur user ou weryng dascun ornement vesture ou apparail en faisant divine service & a icell entendant ne ce cest ordenaunce extende as Justices dascun des Bancs du Roy Maister ou Gardein des Rolles Maistres del Chauncellerie du Roy Barons Deschequer du Roy ne Chaunceller dicell qi ore sont ou enapres ferront ne as afuns deux. Purveu ensemment qe les scolers des Universitees cesty Roialme & scolers dascune Universite hors de cest Roialme puissent user & were tiel arae come ceux puissent user & were solonc la rule de les ditz Universiteez cest ordenaunce nient contristeant. Purveu auxi qe hensem heroldes purcyauntez swerdeberers as mairs messagers & ministrelles nascun deux ne jouers en lour entreludes ne soient comprifez en cest ordenaunce ne aucune persone come pur weryng dascuns burfes pauteners ou coronnes pur cappes des ensauntz soit en aucun maner comprise en icell. Purveu auxi qe cest ordenaunce en null manere extende au afun manere darraie destre necessairement usez en guerre ou en seetes del mesme.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 4 Edw. IV. and Anno Dom. 1464.

C A P. II.

From what Places, and on what Conditions, *English Woolls* shall be exported to *Calais*.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ITEM qe come les nobles progenitours nostre dit souverain Seignur le Roy par graund & mature advis & divers actes du parlement en long temps passez ordeignerent & stablierent ung staple destre a Caleis a l'entent qe toutz les leines & pealx lanutz & autres marchandises de cest Roialme appelez merchandises de la staple queux ferroient eskippez de passer hors de cest Roialme ferroient cariez au dit estaple & a null autre lieu & tancome y fuist issint usez Caleis estoit en grand suertee & cest terre come es les commoditees dicell en grand prosperite jusques ore tarde qe par esstraungez & finistrez moiens plusours & diverses licences des laines & pealx lanutz ount este grauntez & executez sibien en le noun du Roy come autrement & ount passez en les parties doutre le mere as autres lieux qe au dit staple & venduz a mesmes les perones queux furent accoustumez de venir au dit staple dachater leines & pealx lanutz illeokes et auxi diverses perones ount grandement usez deskipper laines & pealx lanutz hors de cest Roialme ascuns convertement par nuyt & ascuns overtement par force saunz paier ent au Roy custume ou subsidie & ceux carier as autres lieux qe au dit staple & eux ount venduz as perones accoustumez dachater laines & pealx lanutz au dit staple par queux nonduez moiens grandes damages & enconveniences ount accruez au nostre dit Souverain Seignur le Roy & cest son Roialme & a la sauvgarde de sa dite ville & marches illeokes Si nostre dit Seignur le Roy les premisses considere par les ditz advis assent request & auctorite ad graunte ordeigne & establie qe toutz laines pealx lanutz shorlyng & morlyng queux ferront eskippez de passer hors de cest Roialme apres le fest de Paske qe serra en lan de nostre Seignur Mille CCCCLXV. soient eskippez a les villes de tielx portes es queux le Roy ad son beme fez poises & collectours de custume a servir & deliverer les merchautes cestassavoir a les villes de Pole Suthampton Chechestre Sandewice London Ippeswyche Boston Hull Lynne & en null autre lieu creke ou port les laines & pealx lanutz destre eskippez en galeis & carrakes & en null autre vesseau de passer hors de cest Roialme parmye les streites de Marrok forspries. Et qe par mesme lauctorite chescune persone qe issint eskippera ou serra deskipper hors de cest Roialme ascuns laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng apres le dit fest sur leskippeson diceux & avaunt qils passent hors dascun de les ditz villes lou ils ferront eskippez trove suffisant suertee au Roy et a les collectours de sa custume illeokes pur le temps esteantz qe mesmes les laines pealx lanutz shorlyng & morlyng passeront au Caleis & a null autre lieu saunz fraude ou collusion. Et auxi par mesme lauctorite ordeigne est qe chescune persone qe issint eskippera laines pealx lanutz shorlyng au morlyng ad Caleis amesne deinz xij. mois profcheins ensuantz apres tiels eskipson en Lescchequer du Roy illeokes destre entree de record une certificat de celluy qest ou par le temps serra appelez le custumer du Roy al port illeokes tesmoignant le venue de toutz tielx niefs oveqe laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng a Caleis. Et auxi ordeigne est par la dite auctorite qe si mesme le custumer al port ne delivre mye a le merchaunt amensnaunt laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng a Caleis due certificat apres le fourme de cest act deinz viij. jours apres due request de ceo a luy fait forface a le possesseur de les ditz laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng au chescun temps qil refusera de faire & liverer autiel-certificat cent livres et sil qi issint eskippera laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng destre euez a Caleis namesne pas en Lescchequer du Roy le certificat come desuis est recitee & illeokes ceo en overt Court offre devaunt les Tresorer & Barons du Roy qe mesme Lescchequer pur le temps esteantz destre entree de record deinz les xij. mois ou si ascune persone face contrarie a la dite ordenaunce qil forface toutz tielx laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng issint eskippez contrarie a la dit ordenaunce dount il namesne pas eins le certificat come devaunt est recitee ou le value ent lune moite destre emploiez a lexpenses del Hostiel du Roy & lautre moite a tiel persone qe suera pur ceo en ceste parte estant maire de la staple du Roy au Caleis al temps de tiel sute commence et qil en cest cas poet fuer action de dette de les ditz laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng issint forfaitz ou de le value ent a sa election envers tiel persone ou perones qe ou quelles issint ferra ou ferront le contrarie de dite ordenaunce la dite action destre pris & chescun issue en icell joynent destre triez en le countee lou les ditz laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng ferront eskippez forsprie qe si ascun issue soit pris en la dit action sur loffrant de la dit certificat qil soit trie en le countee lou la dite Court dischequer pur le temps serra & qe mesme le processe soit & gise en autiel action come est & gise en action de dette a la commune Ley et qe null essoine ne protection gise ou soit alloue ou adjugge pur le defendaunt en tiel action et qe tout soit le pleintif en tiel action soit discharge de son dit office de maire pendaunt mesme laction qil poet maintenir & suer la dite sute la dite discharge nient obstant. Purveu toutz soit qe si ascuns laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng en la dit fourme destre eskippez soient prises oveqe enemies sur le mere ou illeokes peris ou perduz par enfortune & tiel perissent prise ou perde soit trove ou prove devaunt les Tresorer & Barons du Roy pur le temps esteantz par examination des perones ou persone qe ou quelles issint eskippera ou eskipperont tielx laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng ou lour executours ou ij. credibles perones jurez ou autres resonables teismones & proves teismognauntz mesmes les laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng issint perduz prises ou peris qe nulle persone pur nulles tielx laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng ensi perduz prises ou peris soit endamage ou en ascun manere prejudice par cest act. Purveu auxi qe les laines pealx lanutz shorlyng ou morlyng tantsolement de la cressiance entre les eaues de Tese & Twede Northumberland Cumberlond Westmerlond Leveschee de Durham Richemondshire & Northaldertonshire puissent estre eskippez en le port de Noef Chastell sur Tyne de passer a leur libertee cest act nient obstant.

C A P.

O B.
14 H. 6. c. 29
15 H. 6. c. 3.
16 H. 6. c. 25.

C A P. III.

Certain Woolls, Fells, &c. which may be exported from Newcastle to the Staple at Calais.
Penalty on those who do contrary to this Ordinance.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

O B.
3 Ed. 4. c. 2.
12 Ed. 4. c. 5.
which are ex-
pired.

ITEM pur ceo qil est entendue & conue pur certain qe diverses perſones par eux meſmes leur factours & ſervantz achatent & coillent laines & pealx lanuz ſibien ſhorlyng come morlyng del creiffance de les countees d'Everwik Nicholl & Notyngnam & ceux cariont al port & ville de Noef Chaffell & illoeqs meſmes les laines & pealx lanuz come laines & pealx lanuz del croiffance del pais entre les eaves de Teſe & Twede & de Northumberland Cumberland Weſtmerland Richemondſhire Northaldertonſhire & leveſchee de Durham & par colour dent eſkippent & cauſent deſtre eſkippez & cariez a lieux doutre le mere autres qe a la ſtaple de Caleis par qoi noſtre Seigneur le Roy eſt grandement deceu de ſez cuſtume & ſubſidie encontre les ſtatutes en tiel cas purvez a grand damage du Roy & de ceſt ſon Roialme & de ſez ſubgiectz dicell Si noſtre dit ſoveraigne Seigneur le Roy par ladvis & aſſent des ditz Seigneurs & Communez & par la dite auctorite voet & ordeigne qe nulle perſone eſkippe ou face deſtre eſkippez a les ditz port & ville aſcuns laines ou pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng del creiffance d'aucune countee ou pais autres qe del creiffance del pais entre les ditz eaves ou d'aucun de les ditz countees de Northumberland Cumberland Weſtmerland Richemondſhire Northaldertonſhire ou del dit Eveſchee & ſi aſcune perſone eſkippe ou face deſtre eſkippez al dit ville ou port aſcuns laines pealx lanuz ſhorlyng ou morlyng del creiffance d'aucune countee ou pais autre qe de la pais entre meſmes les eaves ou de les ditz countees de Northumberland Cumberland Weſtmerland Richemondſhire Northaldertonſhire ou de le dit Eveſchee deſtre cariez au aſcun lieu doutre le mete autre qe al dite ſtaple de Caleis forſace la double de le verraie value de meſmes les laines & pealx lanuz iſſint eſkippez & nient cruez entre les ditz eaves ne en null de les ditz countees de Northumberland Cumberland Weſtmerland Richemondſhire Northaldertonſhire ou en le dit Eveſchee dount noſtre dit Seigneur le Roy davoit lune moite & celui qi voille ſuer en ceſt parte lautre moite & qe ſibien le Roy come celui qi voille ſuer en ceſt partie aiet ſon recovere par action de dette la dite action deſtre pris & cheſcun iſſue en ceo deſtre joyne ſoit trie en le countee d'Everwik & non pas en la dite ville ne en aſcun de les ditz countees de Northumberland Cumberland Weſtmerland ne d'aucun viſne des ditz Richemondſhire Northaldertonſhire ou de le dit Eveſchee & ſemble proceſſe deſtre eue en meſme laſcion ſicome eſt communement uſe en action de dette & qe le defendaunt en ceſt cas aiet null avantage par aſcune eſſoine ou proteccion ne ne ſoit admis de gager ſa ley.

C A P. IV.

A Restraint for Three Years of the Custom of contracting for Wooll in certain Counties before it is ſhorn, unleſs it be uſed for Cloth or Yarn.

E X P.
4 H. 7. c. 12.
22 H. 8. c. 1.
37 H. 8. c. 15.
which are alſo
expired.

ITEM qe come par ſubtielx bargeins faitz en achater des laines devaunt qe les berbizes q'iceo portent ſoient tonduz les ſaiſons de draps de ceſt Roialme bien pres nulles a venders trover poiont a grand dolour de toutz ceux q'ont eſte accuſtumez davoit leur vivre par le moien de faiſance de drap. Si noſtre dit Seigneur le Roy de ladvis & aſſent des ditz Seigneurs & a la request des ditz Communez & par lauctorite fuiſſit ad ordeigne & eſtablie qe nulle perſone par luy meſme ou aſcun autre achate ou bargeine a le xviii. jour de Marche q'ſerra en lan de noſtre Seigneur Mille CCCCLXiii. aſcuns laines adonques nient tonduz ou preigne promes du bargein d'aucuns laines donques nient tonduz del creiffance de Berkeſhire Oxenfordſhire Glouceſtreſhire Shropſhire Herefordſhire Wurceſtreſhire Wiltheſhire Somerſetſhire Dorſetſhire Hampſhire Eſſex Hertfordſhire Cambrigge Norff' Suff' Kent Surr' & Suſſex ou aſcuns de ceux juſques le feſt de ſaint Bartilmewe donque proſchein enſuant ou achate aſcuns laines ou preigne promes du bargeine d'aucuns laines queux accreſceront en aſcun de les ditz countees lan delors proſchein enſuant meſme le feſt tanqe meſme le feſt alors proſchein enſuant q'ſerra en lan de noſtre Seigneur Mille CCCCLxvij. mes ſolement tielx perſones quelles de les ditz laines ferroient ou facent eſtre fait file ou drap deinz ceſt Roialme ſur peine del forſaiture de le double value de toutz les laines achatez ou achaters ou a bargainers ou priſez par promes de bargeine en contrarie de ceſt ordenaunce lune moite ent deſtre eue al oepe du Roy & lautre moite ent al oepe celluy q'voille ſuer en ceſt parte & qe cheſcun perſone qe ſuer voet en ceſt partie aiet action de dette de la dite forſaiture & autiel proceſſe en meſme laſcion come eſt eue en action de dette & qe null eſſoine ou proteccion ſoit allouable pur le defendaunt en cell action ne qe le dit defendaunt en icell ſoit admis de gager ſa ley.

C A P.

C A P. V.

Merchandises from the Duke of *Burgundy's* Countries prohibited, till *English* wrought Cloths are received there.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ITEM pur taunt qe certain declaration & ordenaunce en fourme del statute a toutz jours d'endurer & jammes a repeller & proclamations dicell nadgaires furent faitz par le Duc de Burgoigne en les parties Brabant Holond & Zeland & autres ses Seignouries qe de cel temps enavaunt toutz maners draps lanuz & file lanuz faitz & overez en le Roialme d'Engleterre fuissent bannuz hors de les terres le dit Duc cestafavor Burgoyn Lotryk Brabant & Leneburgh Flaunders Artois Henewede Holand Zeland Namier le markeship de seint Empere Frizeland Malynes les terres doltre le ryver del Mase & generalment hors de toutz ses autres terres & Seignuries issint qe apres la dit proclamation null tiel drap ou file ferroiet amesnes venduz destributz illeokes et si apres cell temps ascun tiel drap ou file ferroiet illeokes trove qe ceo ferroiet arse come chose bannez oveqe certains autres estreites punishementes en mesmes les proclamations & ordenaunce especifiez dount par tout semblance les faiseurs de draps lanuz deins cest Roialme come tistours sullours tinctours peignereffes cardours cardouresses & fileresses & autres persones exerceantz la dite faissance de drap & auxi les achatours & vendours dicell ferroient destitut des occupations & devenuz tant udifs le quel les provoqueroit a pecchie & mauvais vie qe Dieu defende. Nostre dit Seigneur le Roy les premisses confidere par ladvis assent request & auctorite suiffditz ordeigne & estable qe null deinz le de cest Roialme ne ascun marchant estrange de le fest de la purification de nostre dame qe serra en lan de nostre Seigneur Mille CCCCLxiiij. solonc l'acomputation del esglise d'Engleterre amesne convoie ou carie ou cause prive ou apert destre amesnez convoiez ou cariez en cest Roialme Gales ou Irland ascuns maners merchandises ou biens del creissance overaigne ou sefance de les terres & parties de Burgoigne Lotryk Brabant Leneburgh Flaunders Artois Henaude Holand Zeland Namier le Markeship de seint Empere Frizeland Malynes les terres doltre la river de la Mase ou dascuns autres terres ou Seignouries queux le dit Duc tient ou occupiet ou dascun diceux. Ne qe ascun tiel deinz ou merchaunt estrange vende ou uttre en aucune parte du dit Roialme Gales ou Irland a le dit fest ascuns tielx merchandises ou biens autres qe tielx queux ount este achatez devaunt le dit fest en ascun de les ditz parties toutz maners vitailles forprifez. Et auxi forprifes biens & merchandises prises par ascuns lieges du Roy sur le mere sanz fraude covine ou male engyne sur peine del forfeiture de les ditz biens & merchandises issint amesnes ou ensi venduz & achatez apres le dit fest cestafavor lune moite ent au nostre dit Seigneur le Roy & lautre moite ent a celluy q'primerement seitera mesmes les biens & merchandises en queconques mains. Eils soient trovez jusques au temps qe due continuell reformation soiet eue & fait par le dit Duc de les ditz declaration & ordenaunce de bannestement en tiel manere qe tout manere drap de laine & file de laine faitz & affaires deins le Roialme d'Engleterre Gales & Irland poient venir estre amesnez & acceptez en les avautditz parties de Burgoigne Lotryk Brabant Leneburgh Artois Henaude Holand Zeland Namier le Markeship de seint Empere Frizeland Malynes les terres doltre leave de la Mase & toutz autres terres & Seignouries le dit Duc & en chescun diceux illeokes destre utteres venduz expenduz usewered & distributz al election del possesseur dicell ou son factour en cell partie & illeokes & de dela sanz empchement de le dit Duc ou ascun autre son officer eu ascun de les ditz terres & parties a cariers & convoiers al ascune autre partie al election le dit possesseur ou factour si franchement come ceux furent amesnes caries ou convoiez devaunt les proclamations de les ditz declaration & ordenaunce par le dit Duc faitz. Et auxi ad ordeigne par le dit auctorite qe toutz maners merchauntz estranges aiantz ascuns tielx maners merchandises ou biens de la dite creissance overaigne ou sefance esteant en ascun vesseau en nulle part de cest Roialme Gales ou Irland en ekippez & nient misez a terre ou si ascuns tielx merchandises ou biens soient misez a terre en aucune part le dit Roialme apres le dit fest qe toutz tielx merchandises & biens soient toutoutrement voidez hors de cest Roialme Gales & Irland deinz xl. jours. profcheins apres la proclamation fait sur cest ordenaunce deinz la Citee de Loundres sur peine del forfeiture de les ditz biens & merchandises lune moite dent au Roy & lautre moite a celluy q'primerement seitera ascuns tielx biens ou merchandises. Et qe overt proclamation de cest ordeignaunce soit fait devant le xvijie jour de Marche q' serra en lan de nostre Seigneur desuis especifie deinz la Citee de Loundres & autres lieux necessaries & convenientz et sil aviendra ascun sute ou action estre prise & par sue cause dascune tiel seifine en quell ascun issue concernant cest ordenaunce serra pris qe le dit issue soit triable & trieze en le countee & del visne lou le dit seifine serra eue & en null autre lieu. Et pur ceo qil est grandement doute qe la dit restreint durant les biens & merchandises faitz & accruez en les avautditz terres de le dit Duc de Burgoigne en cest Roialme esteantz ou en icell amesners & deinz ceo destremis a vende par les vendours diceux ferroient exaltez & posez a trefexcessive price quel tourneroit al grevous damage de le commune poeple de cest Roialme pur ceo ordeignez est par la dite auctorite qe la dite restreint durant chescun maire baillif & autre chief gouverneur de chescun citee burgh & ville & les gouvernours de chescun seire & merchee hors de citee burgh & ville deinz cest Roialme sur compleint affaire al ascun deux par ascun des lieges le Roy de tiel exaltation & position dexcessive price aiet & aient auctorite & poier deinz leur jurisdiction de faire par due serche examination & prove eue en cell partie autiel direction & reformation come par ladvis de deux homes discrettes de chescun tiel citee burgh ou ville par chescun maire baillif ou autre chief gouverneur avautdit a ceo anommers solong leur consciences & discretions en la satisfaction & reissuable amendes de la partie ensi compleignant verra resonable. Et cest ordenaunce.

EXP.
27 H. 6. c. 1.
28 H. 6. c. 1.

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

ordenaunce d'endurer al voluntie & plesir du Roy. Purveu toutz foitz qe ne cest act ne aucun autre acte statut ou ordenaunce fait ou affaire en cest present parlement face aucun damage prejudice ou derogation a marchantz d'Almaigne eiantz la meason appelez communement Guylldhalla Teutonicorum en la Citee de Loundres queux merchauntz ore sont deinz cest Roialme ou ascuns parties desoubz lobeisaunce du Roy ou qe enapres ferront ou repaireront en le mesme de ou en ascuns fraunchises freedoms libertees immunitees ou aucune autre chose par les progenitours du Roy grauntez par leur lettres patentz as merchauntez d'Almaigne eiantz la dite meason appelez communement Guylldhalla Teutonicorum en la dite Citee de Loundres ne des ascuns grautes ou confrmations en aucun manere par nostre dit Seigneur le Roy faitz par sez severalx lettres patentz as marchantz d'Almaigne eiantz la dit meason appelez communement Guylldhalla Teutonicorum en la Citee de Loundres par quelconques nouns il soient nommez ou appelez et qe toutz les ditz lettres patentz soient en tout tiel force & effect & vigour & availleblez a les merchauntz eiantz la dit meason appelez communement Guylldhalla Teutonicorum en la Citee de Loundres sicome les furent devaunt la seure dicest act ou aucun autre acte statute ou ordenaunce fait ou affaire en cest present parlement.

C A P. IX.

Patten-makers may make Pattens of such Asp as is not fit for Shafts.

Rep. 1 Jac. 1.
c. 25.

4 H. 8. c. 3.

ITEM la compaignie de la mestiere de patenmakers de Citee de Loundres piteousment compleignant monstreient en le dit parlement de les grevous leedes perdes & damages qe autres persones en temps passe de mesme la mestiere ore mortz & ils de long temps out portez & susseignuz & decy enapres de porter & susseigner creignent par force dune statute fait en le temps de HENRY le quint nadgairs. Roy d'Engleterre en fait & nient de droit par auctorite de son parlement tenuz en lan de son reigne. quart par quell statut ordeigne fust & establie qe les patenmakers deinz le Roialme d'Engleterre de cell temps enavaunt ne ferroient pateines ne clogges de mahereme appelez aspe sur peine de paier au Roy C. s. a chescun foitz qe les ditz patenmakers sount ascuns pateins ou clogges du dit mahereme et qe chescun qi voet fuer pur le Roy eit lune moite de la peine issint forfait parenli qe les fleccers parmye le Roialme vendent leur seetes a plus ease & resonable price qils ne soloient vendre come en le dit estatut est conteignuz puis au plein. Et coment auxi le dit mahereme de aspe est le plus meillour & plus legier mahereme dent a faire pateins & clogges & puis aise pur le were de toutz estates gentilx & toutz autres gentz dascun mahereme qe croit & devaunt la faisure du dit estatut les ditz patenmakers furent si francs & a tant large libertie dachatier tout manere de mahereme daspe & a faire ent pateins & clogges sicome a cell temps & a toutz temps out estez & encore sont tout manere de people des artes & occupations des tournours carpenters woodmongers & charboners qi occupient expendent & gvaissent annuellement en leur occupations graunt quantite de tout manere de mahereme daspe sibien tiel mahereme daspe qe server voet a faire ent seetes come le qe server ne voet a icell & null restreint est fait pur ceux ou ascun deux en le contraire & trop mult mahereme daspe y est qe en null manere server ne voet as fleccers de faire ent seetes. quelle est si sufficient & able & accordaunt destre fait en pateins & clogges come est le remenaunt du dit mahereme estre fait es seetes & les ditz patenmakers ne nosent doccupier ascun part du dit mahereme ne une nautre pur peur del forfeiture du dite peine conteignuz en le dit estatut quell est graund damage a les ditz patenmakers & null availle a les ditz fleccers & le commune people parmye le Roialme graundement perent diseasez. Pur qoy nostre dit soveraigne Seigneur le Roy les premissez considerez par ladvis & assent des ditz Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx & a la prier des ditz Communez & par la suisdit auctorite ad ordeigne qe a toutz foitz enapres bien lise a les patenmakers de cest Roialme de faire pateins de tiel part de mahereme de aspe qe nest apt sufficient ne accordaunt destre faitz en fetes & ceo pur le commune bien & qe au tauntz de foitz qe ascun patenmaker apres le fest del Pasque qi serra en lan de nostre Seigneur Mille CCCCLXV. serra ascuns pateins ou clogges de tiel part del mahereme de aspe quelle serra able & sufficient destre faitz en fetes forface a chescun foitz xl. s. lune moite ent au Roy & lautre moite ent a celluy qi fuer voet en cell partie.

C A P. X.

What Persons shall take Passage or land at Dover in Kent only, and who not.

Rep. 21 Jac. 1.
c. 28.
9 Ed. 3. ft. 2.
c. 8.

23 R. 2. ft. 1.
c. 29.

ITEM qe come le noble Roy EDWARD le tierce progenitour nostre soveraigne Seigneur le Roy qoreft apres le conquest del ville de Caleis en son parlement tenuz en lan de son reigne ix^e ordeigna en relief & conforte de la ville de Dovorr une des villes de cynk portes en le countee de Kent qe null merchaunt pelrine ne null autre persone ou persones cheval ou beste priegneroit ascun passage envers la ville de Caleis a null port ou lieu deinz le countee de Kent mes soulement a le port de la dite ville de Dovorr et auxi qe null merchaunt pelrine ne null autre persone ou persones chival ou beste veigneroit de Caleis au null port en Kent forsoulement al dit port de la dite ville de Dovorr forspriez souldeours & marchantes venantz & alantz ove leur niefs frettez ove merchaundises faunz ceo qil fust par commandement du Roy ou autrement qils furent enchacez ou artez de prendre ascun autre lieu ou port par tempest. Auxi ordeigne fust & establie par auctorite dune autre parlement tenuz en le trezime an du Roy RICHARD le second qe tout passage serroiet garde al dite ville de Dovorr en les manere & fourme avaunt reciteez

Ex Rot. in Turr. Lond.

recitez & en null autre lieu deinz mesme le countee du Kent sicome illeques ad este use & accustume par reason de les premisiez jusques ore tarde cestes nient contristeantz diverses pelrins merchauntz & autres persones queux ne sont mye souldeours ove chivaux & autres bestes de puisne temps ount communement usez de prendre leur passage envers la dite ville de Caleis as diverses lieux & portes en mesme le countee de Kent & de veigner a Caleis en Kent as diverses portes & lieux en ycell autres qe en le dit port de Dovorr contrarie a les grauntes & ordenaunces avaunt ditz au grand damage empoverissement & desolation de mesme la ville & verisiblement par continuance destre cause du jupardie ou perde mesme la ville le chastell illeques & la pais adjoignant. Nostre dit Seignur le Roy les premisiez considerez & coment la dite ville est site en lextreme lieu de cest Roialme profchein a sez enemys & ad null moien de confort ne relese mes seulement par le moien de le dit passage ad ordeigne establie & enacte par ladvis assent & auctorite suiffditz qe null pelrine merchaunt ne null autre persone ou persones chival ou beste forspriez souldeours & merchauntz ove leur merchandises en les manere & fourme avaunt recitez decy enavaunt preigne ou preignent leur passage a null lieu ou port deinz le dit countee de Kent mes seulement al dit port de la dite ville de Dovorre sils sufficient passage & eskipson illeques poient avoir et auxi qe null pelrine merchaunt ne nulle autre persone ou persones chival ou beste veigne de Caleis en null port ou autre lieu deins le dit countee de Kent forsque seulement al dit port de la dite ville de Dovorr forspriez souldeours & merchauntz ove leur merchandises saunz ceo qils aient & monstrent commandement du Roy en escript ensi a faire ou qils soient compellez & enchacez al ascun autre lieu ou port par fodein tempest & qe chescun persone de quelle estate degree ou condition qil soit qe voluntierment face le contrarie de cest acte ou ordenaunce forface par chescun temps qil ensi facet v. marcz nostre Seignur le Roy davoit lune moite ent estre emploiez sur la reparation du chastell de Dovorre par le surveu del constable ou son lieutenant illeques et quelle persone ou persones de la dite ville ou chastell esteant franc home de la dite ville de Dovorre qi voet commencer ou fuer action ent encountre le dit offendour lautre moitee et qe chescune persone ou persones de la dite ville ou chastell francs homes du dit ville de Dovorr en son propre noun poet ou poient aver enapres envers chescune persone qe voluntierment facet le contrarie de cest acte ou ordenaunce general action de dette de la dite somme de v. marcz & declarer specialment sur mesme laite ou ordenaunce et qe processe dutlagarie & toutz autres processe & determination soient euez en la dite action come est eue & use en autres generalx actions de dette. Et auxi le maister de chescun nief ou vesseau qi voluntierment en contrarie de cest acte ou ordenaunce convoie al ascun lieu ou lieux ascun pelrine merchaunt ou autre persone ou persones chival ou beste forface ensemblement a chescun temps qil ensi facet v. marcz en les manere & fourme avaunt ditz destre suez euez recoverez levez & emploiez.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 7 EDW. IV. and Anno Dom. 1467.

C A P. III.

An Act for the Subsidies.

Cotton MS.

ITEM come en le parlement tenuz en la tierce an du reigne nostre dit tressoveraigne Seignur le Roy les Communes de mesme le Roialme Dengleterre graunteront a luy par la defense de mesme le Roialme Dengleterre, & en especial pur la sauvgarde & custodie del mear, un subsidie nosmes ou apelles tonage, apercevoir ou reseiver en manere & fourme ensuantz : cestassavoir iij s. de chescune toneawe de vine veignant en cest son Roialme, & de chescune toneau de vine douce veignant en mesme le Roialme Dengleterre par ascune marchaund alien, sibien per lez marchauntz de Hansze & Almaine come dascun autre marchaunt estrange, iij. s. oustre les ditz iij. s. avaunt grauntez, davoit & perceiver annuellement le dit subsidie a le primer jour le Marche lan nostre Seignur Mⁱ. cccclxiiij. pur terme de sa vie naturelle. Et oustre ceo lez ditz Communes per assent desuiffdit graunteront a Roy, pur la sauvgarde & custodie del mear, un autre subsidie appelez poundage, cest a dire, de tout manere des merchandises de chescune marchaunt denizein ou alien, sibien dez marchauntz del Hansze & Dalmaine come dascun autre marchaunt alien, cariez hors de cest son dit Roialme ou amefnez en le mesme per voie de marchandise, del value de chescune xx s. xii. d. excepte estaigne, de quele lez marchauntz estrangez de paier par subsidie del value de chescune xx. s. ij. s. & lez marchauntz denizeins xij. d. & toutz manere marchandise de chescune marchaunt denizein destre valuez folonge ceo qils costerent al primer achate, per leur serementz ou de leur servauntz, achatours de les ditz marchandisez en leur absence, ou per leur lettres, lez quels mesmes lez marchauntz ount dautiel achate de leur faitours, & en null autre manere; draps lanuz queleconqez faitz & overez deinz cest Roialme Dengleterre per ascun marchaunt denizein nient neez alien destre cariez hors de mesme le Roialme deinz le temps de cell graunt, toutz maners lains pealx lanutz & quirs issauntz hors de mesme, & chescune manere de blee flour et tout maner pesson freshe, bestall, & vine en cest Roialme venaunt, servoise, & tout manere vitaille issant hors de cest dit Roialme pur la vitailment du ville de Caleis & de lez Marchez illoesques desouth lobeisaunce du Roy, hors du ceste graunt toutz soitz exceptiz : davoit & perceiver annuellement le dit subsidie de

VOL. X. APPEND.

O

poundage

Several Ordinances made for the true Payment of a Subsidy of Tunnage and Poundage granted to the King during his Life, by a Statute not printed, made An. 4 Ed. 4. EXP. 11 H. 7. c. 6. 4 H. 8. c. 6. 6 H. 8. c. 14. which are also expired.

Cotton MS.

poundage a le dit primer jour de marche en avant duraunt son vie naturelle; come en le graunt ent fait plus largement est conteignuz. Le Roy entendaunt le graund desceit a luy fait, en retraiher & conceler de sez ditz dutez, & enter autres, qe plusours & diversez marchauntz estraungez & denizeins usent damefner en cest Roialme draps door, draps dargent, Bawdekyns, Velevelt, Damaskez, Satens, Sarcenetz, Tarterons, Chamelettes, & autres draps de soie, & dore & soie, esteauntz de graund value, per voie de marchaundise, as les parties de la le mear & per subtile & fraudelentes moiens mesmes les marchaundises a terre convoient, nient paiantz ent verraie custumez ou subsidiez ent duez solonqe la fourme del dit acte, ne mesmes les marchauntz estraunges nenploient mye la value de lour tielx marchaundisez sur les commoditeez du cest Roialme, a graund damage & prejudice du Roy & de ceste son Roialme; & comment soit il le dit subsidie fust grauntez au Roy en especialle pur la gard du mear, unquore a cause de lez ditz desceitz retraihir & conceler au Roy de les ditz dutez, queux viendroient ou venir deusent de subsidie avaunt dit, le profit ent provenaunt au Roy est ensi anientisez & empairez, qil nateigne pas nen apres est semblable dateigner a ascune somme semblable come il ad fait en temps passez, ne fust, ne en temps venaunt est semblable de suffier a susteigner le charge requisite & necessarie au Roy pur la garde du mear, pur la suertie du Roy & cestuy son Roialme, & sure passage dez marchaundises en mesme le Roialme, & hors dicelle sinon qe convenient & sure remedie soit purveu, pur expeller & tolter les ditz desceitz: pur ceo nostre dit Seigneur le Roy, del assent des ditz Seignurs espi-rituelx & temporelx & les ditz communes en cest son parlement assemblez, & per lauctorite dicelle, ad ordeigne establie & enacte, qe a la feste de la Nativite de Seint Johan Baptiste profchein veignaunt, null marchaunt, denizein ou estraunge, met ou soeffre ascuns maners draps dor, dargent, Bawdekyn, Velvet, Damaske, Sateyn, Tarteron, Chamelet, ne ascuns autres draps de soie, ne aucun corse de soie et dore, ne de soie, del faisaunce ascuns partiez de la le mear, a vendre, devaunt qe les Collectours del subsidie de Tonage & Poundage & Countroller dicelle en le Port, desuis le quele mesme le marchaundise soit mise a terre, ount surveu & mesure le mesme, & ount ensele chescune pece dicelle en lun syn de ceo ovefque le sealle ou seales specialment pur ceo destre ordeigne, dount les mesmes Collectours ount lune part & mesme le Countrollour ad lautre part en leur garde severalment; & si aucun dautiel drap dor, dargent, Bawdekyns, Velevettez, Damaskez, Sateins, Sarcenettes, Tarterons, Chamelettes, & draps de soie, & corsez, soient ascune temps en apres mise a vende ensi nient ensealez, ou neiantz tiel seal sur ycelle marchaundise ensy myse a vende; qe lors celluy qe mist mesme le marchaundise avende, forsale ycelle marchaundise, ou le value ent, le Roy destre respoigne de deux parties ent, & le trover dicelle de la tierce partie. Et auxi ordeigne est per la dit auctorite, qe les Collectours de mesme la subsidie & le dit Countrollour soient a tout temps requisit prestes denseler tiel marchaundise, & yceux ensealent, en-queleconqe temps ils soient requizez, saunz delaie, tardance, ou chose pur ceo prendre en ascune manere; sur payne de forfaiture a le possesseur dicell xx. s. pur chescune de lez Collectours & Countrollours, a ascune temps qils refusent ensi denseler autielx marchaundisez apres tiel requeste fait, ou preignent ascune chose pur lensealer ascun tiel marchaundise. Et auxint est il ordeines, per lauctorite suisdite, qe tous maners de tielx draps dor, dargent, de Bawdekyn, Velvet, Damaske, Saten, Sarcenet, Tarteron, Chamelet, & chescune autre drap de soie, corse dore & soie, ore esteantz deinz cest Roialme, & apres la feste de Seint Michell larcaungell profcheinement aveigner, offrez a vend, soient ensealez ovefque les ditz sealez avaunt mesme la feste, sur la peyne devaunt especifie. Auxi come en le graunt du dit subsidie il est expressez, qe si ascune concelement soit trove en lez marchauntz en paiement pur les ditz dutez, qe ceux pur autiel concelement paient tauntfoulement double subsidie, saunz autre perde ou forfaiture en ceo, come en mesme lacte est plus pleynement conteignuz; le Roy considerant, qe a cause de celle ordeignance marchauntz ne crieignent luy defrauder de son dute del dit subsidie, en taunt qils nul chose for- facent en celle partie, mez pur ceo foulement paier double subsidie: per ladvs & auctorite suisditz or- deigne estre establie, qe mesme lestaut en celle partie soit voidez & de null force; & qe si ascuns marchaundisez amesnez as les parties de la le mear, ou estre cariez hors du cest Roialme, dount le subsidie est ou ferra due ou regarde au Roy estre paieiz, en apres soient mysez en terre, ou mys en ascuns vessels a cariez oustier la mear, le subsidie ent due nient paieiz as les Collectours dicelle, ou pur ycelle ovefque eux nient accordez, qe lors mesme le marchaundise ou le value ent soit forfait au Roi. Auxint pur ceo qe diversez marchauntz estraungez meint soitz sount pakker en la Citee de Loundres & autres lieux di- versez draps lanuz, ascuns engraynes, ascuns semigraines, & autres draps nient graynez, & ceux ensy pakkes sount carier per terre a Loundres & autres lieux as autres Portz, come Sondewiche Southampton & autres Portz, lou les Custumers pur le temps esteantz, saunz due pakker ou vieu dautielx draps, sur lenformation del marchaunt sount custumer tielx draps come pur course draps; per quele le Roy est graundement deceu & endamage de sez dutees de ceo, sibien en le finesse dautielx draps come en se- noune coignissance del nombre dez draps ensi pakkez: pur ceo le Roy del advys & assent suisditz, & per mesme lauctorite, ordina establist & enacte, qe en chescune port deinz cest Roialme dEngleterre, en la quele ascuns draps lanutz serrount pakkez apres le primer jour de May profcheinement veignaunt, destre caries oustier la mear, soient survieuz & pakkez apres le primer jour de May en la presence des Collectours de les avaunt ditz custumes & subsidies de celle Port pur le temps esteantz, & qe toutz Cu- stumes & Subsidies diceux draps duez & regardantz au Roy soient paieiz & contentes as mesmes les Col- lectours lou les ditz draps sount ensi pakkez, ou sufficient suertie pur ceo soit a eux trove perdevaunt qe ceux draps soient cariez hors du dit Port a ascune autre Port ou lieu; sur payne de forfaiture des toutz mesmes les draps, ou le value diceux, destre ewes del possesseur ent. Et si ascuns draps lanutz, destre cariez oustier la mear, soient pakkes en ascune autre manere, ou south ascune autre fourme; qe lors il soit leissible as les Collectours de le Port, lou ceux ensi sount pakkes, ou amesnes pakkes, a faire de-
pakker

Cotton MS.

pakker illoquez les pakkez & les fardels, & surveier toutz les draps en yelles, siqz nostre tressoveraigne Seigneur le Roy poiet estre veritablement respoigne de son dute en celle partie, saunz ascune fraude ou desceit. Et si ascune Custumer ou Countroller dascune lieu ou Port soit negligent ou remisse en noune pakkure des draps, ou surveiaunce deux, en la fourme desuisdit; qe lors & si sovent chescune tiel Custumer & Countrollour pur chescune tiel default forface a nostre Seigneur le Roy xx. s. pur chescune tiel drap. Et oustre ceo ordeigne est, per ladvis assent & auctorite suisditz, qe chescune de les ditz Collectours, resceivant ascune custume ou subsidie pur ascune de les ditz draps, ou suerte pur le mesme, soit charge & chargeable a nostre Seigneur le Roy ent sur son ou lour accompt. Et qe mesme le Collectour ou Collectours facent ou face de temps en temps cokett ou coketts des toutz tielx draps, direct ou directiz as les Collectours de le Port lou mesmes les draps serrount eskippez, tesmoignauntz le nombre diceux, & qe celluy ou ceux ad ou ount resceux les Custumes & Subsidies des mesmes les draps, ou suertie pur ceo, per le quele cokette ou cokettes mesmes les Collectours le ou les resceivantz serrount dischargetz parent encountre nostre sveraigne Seigneur le Roy & toutz autres, des toutz mesmes les custumes & subsidiez. Purveu toutz soit, qe cest acte & ordeignauce ne soient damageous, ne en null manere prejudicial, a ascune persone ou persones en au ou pur aucuns lettres patentz faitz per le Roy nostre sveraigne Seigneur, dascune graunt de licence deskipper & carier hors de cest Roialme d'Engleterre, aucuns draps lanuz, ou autre marchaundise, en aucuns de les ditz lettres patentez especifiez, & de reteigner les custumes & subsidiez en lour propre mayns, ou en les mains dascuns diceux: Et qe mesmes les lettres patentz soient al dit persone ou persones, & chescune de eux, bones & effectuelx solongue les tenours des mesmes les lettres patentz & chescune deux, cest acte & ordeignauce nient contristeantz, per queleconques noune ou nounz ascune de les persone ou persones soit nosme ou appelle en aucuns de les ditz lettres patentz.

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 14 Edw. IV. and Anno Dom. 1474.

C A P. I.

For the King's Tenants going in his Wars.

QE toutz tielx personnes, & chescune diceux, qi per la grace de Dieu passeront oustre la mear ovefque nostre dit tressoveraigne Seigneur le Roy en son viage roiale et noble service, & demurront en son noble dit service, per lour attourneys & deputees ou ascun de eux, ou per lattourney ou depute dascun diceux, entreront & prendreront, & entrer puissent & prendre, possession & profit de & en toutz honours chastels manoirs terres tenementz rents advowsons hereditamentes & possessions, qe a eux sount descenduz, ou al ascun de eux en apres descenderont, remainderont, reverteront ou deviendront, per ascun moyen apres la mort dascun de leur auncestres, ou ascun autre person ou persone, ou en ascun autre fourme per la cours de la ley de cest terre, durant la dit viage, si ascun part soit tenuz de nostre sveraigne Seigneur le Roy, et sur ceo davoit le pardon de nostre sveraigne Seigneur le Roy desouth son grand seal pur lour dit entre, possession, prise des issues & profitz dicelle, saunz fee ou fyn a nostre Seigneur le Roy a paier pur ycelle: Et si ascun office soit ent trovez en apres, donques ceux & chescune deux davoit especial liveries & livere desouth le grande seal nostre sveraigne le Seigneur Roy, saunz fees ou fyn a paier pur ceo a nostre sveraigne Seigneur le Roy, dentrer & prendre possession en & de les honours chastels & autres les premiffes, chescune persone accordaunt a son droit & title, & tiex davoit & enjoier ovefque les issues & profitz des mesmes, de leur title as eux & chescun de eux devenuz, saunz ascune autre livere petition ou poursuite de la ley en celle partie a nostre Seigneur le Roy affaire: & qe mesme le temps du viage durant, & ils demurantz en le noble service de nostre sveraigne Seigneur le Roy come est avaunt dit, null manere processe destre fait en ascun de les courtez nostre sveraigne Seigneur le Roy encountre aucuns de les ditz persons pur ascun homage seaulte & autre corporel service, queux ne puissent estre faitz sinon en lour propre person ou persones, pur aucuns honours chastels seignuries manoirs terres tepements & autres enheritementz & possessions, qe ceux ou ascune persone ou persones a jour oepe, ount ou ad, ou en apres avera ou averont, durant la dit viage & esteantz en le noble service de nostre Seigneur le Roy come est avaunt dit; mes qe tout tiel processe cessera durant la dit viage & service: & ceux & chescune deux ensi passantz en la dit viage roial come est avaunt dit, & les seitz al use de chescune de eux, puissent avoir & aient licence desouth le grand seal de nostre Seigneur le Roy, saunz fee ou fyn a luy destre paieez, de faire seffementz alienations & grauntez de les honours chastels manoirs terres tenementz rents services anstuitees & autres enhereditamentz & possessions ove leur apporteignances, as tielx personnes queux lour plerra; & yceux personnes de resceiver mesmes les honours chastelles & autres les premiffes, de quele manere estate lour plerra, al entent qe ceux ent puissent faire leur volonte pur paiement de leur dettes charges & autres choses. Et sil avient aucuns de les ditz personnes qi ensi passera & demura en les ditz viage & service de nostre sveraigne Seigneur le Roy, come est avaunt dit, a morier durant le dit temps & en la dit service, son heir esteant deinz age, qe lors toutz maners personnes eiauntz ascun maner estate per voie de seffement ou autrement al oepe de mesme la persone ou personnes ensi moriant trespasstant ou moriantz ou trespasstantz, en ascun honours chastelles & autres les premiffes ove leur appartenances, al oepe & perfourmance de la volonte ou vouloir de la dit persone qi ensi deceffe, les aient saunz ascun interruption de nostre sveraigne Seigneur le Roy, ou ascun de ses officers ou ministres,

EXP.
They who holding their Lands of the King shall pass with him in his Service into France, shall have Licence to pass their Lands without Fine, and to make a Woeffment to the Use of their Wills, though it be done by Collusion; and if he that is the King's Tenant die in this Service, his Heir within Age, his Executors, and Executors shall have Wardship of the Lands and Body of the Heir.

Cotton MS.

per raison dascun office de ceo estre trovez ; tout soit ceo que mesmes les ditz fessementz, estate, ou alienation, fuerent faitz ou ewez per collusion, ou autrement entilant nostre souveraine Seigneur le Roy ; forspriez tiels manoirs terres & tenements, queux ascun persone ou personnes passantez ou alautes ovesqe nostre tressoveraigne Seigneur le Roy en cest son viage roiall come avant est dit, ount per le graunt ou don de nostre tresredoute Seigneur le Roy en aucune maner. Et qe ceux, & auxi chescune de eux, aintz & opteignautx mesmes les avauntiditz manoirs terres & tenements puissent per mesme lauctorite defuisdit faire estate ou estates des les mesmes avauntiditz manoirs terres ou tenements ou ascune maner parcell diceux manoirs terres ou tenementz, as autres personnes en fee ou autrement a leur oeps demesne, en performance de leur voiloirs ou volutees, come cy devaunt est dit, les mesmes estate ou estatez ensi affaire ou affayres destieir bones & effectuelx, auxi longement tanqe come les avauntiditz grauntes ou dones per nostre dit tressoveraigne Seigneur le Roy as eux ou aseun de eux ent faitz ou affaires estoient & soient en leur force & effect, & nient determines, naxint revertibles a nostre tresredoute Seigneur le Roy ou a ses nobles heirs. Et outre ceo mesme nostre Seigneur le Roy ad ordeigne & establie, & enacte per assent & assent des Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx & les communes en mesme le dit parlement esteantz, si ascun de les avauntiditz persone ou personnes ensi passauntz & auxi demurauntz ovesqe nostre souverain Seigneur le Roy en sez ditz services & viage roialle, come cye devaunt est dit, a morir ou trespasser mesme son heir esteant deinz age, ore ou en apres teignaunt ou opteignaunt ascuns terres ou tenements de nostre Seigneur le Roy per service de chivaler, les ditz fessez & auxint ses executours adonques aient et enjoient le garde & mariage de mesme le heir, ovesqe le garde des mesmes les manoirs terres & tenements ensy tenuz durant le noutage de mesme le heir, al oeps de mesme la persone ensi decessaunt ou trespassaunt, et ovesqe ceo de perfourmer tout son voillour & volute. Et outre ceo mesme nostre tressoveraigne Seigneur le Roy grauntera per ses lettres patentes le garde & le mariage de mesme le heir & des toutz les manoirs terres & tenements, les queux nostre tressoveraigne Seigneur le Roy doit avoir per raison dicelle, as mesmes les fessez ou executours de mesme la persone ou personnes ensi trespasauntz ou moriauntz ou as tielx de eux qi pur ceo persuer voillent, al use de mesme la persone ou personnes ensi trespasauntz ou moriauntz come devaunt est dit, saunz ascune syne ou fee a nostre tressoveraigne Seigneur le Roy pur ceo destre paieez. Sauvez toutz soitz a chescune persone ou personnes & leur heirs & successeurs, autres qe nostre tressoveraigne Seigneur le Roy & ses heirs & executours, toutz leur droit title prerogatif & interesse, qe ceux ount ou poient avoir en ascune de les premisses, come cest avauntidit acte jammez ne eust este fait ou perpetre ; forspriis corporel service come est avauntidit, quel corporal service ne poiet estre fait sinon en leur propres personnes come cy devaunt est dit. Est si ascun doubte ou question surde ou aveigne en ascun manere en les enterpretations ou constructions de les pointz ou articles defuisditz ou ascun de eux, adonques mesme nostre Seigneur le Roy voet & graunte per mesme lauctorite defuisdit, qe les Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx, & autres de son counsaile cye esteantz en sa absence, aient pleyne poiar & auctorite, pur discuter & mettre en ceo cas due remedie & redresse, solonqe leur bon discretion & advyce, accordaunt a la foialle entent des mesmes les articles & pointz avauntiditz, pur le bon et profit de mesmes les avauntiditz personnes ensi esteantz ou moriauntz en la dit service & viage roial de nostre souveraine Seigneur le Roy desperdel la mear. Purveu toutz soitz, qe cest avauntidit acte, ou ordenaunce ou ascun chose comprehendes & contenus en ycell, ne soit mie prejudicial ou damageous en ascun maner al ascun person ou personnes des lieges nostre dit Seigneur le Roy, mez soit executorie tauntoulement encoutre nostre Seigneur le Roy & les nobles heirs.

C A P. II.

An Act touching Protections for such as go in the King's Wars.

The same Law, and the same Protection that was granted by the Statute of 9 H. 5. c. 3. to those that were then in Normandy, or would then pass with King Henry 5. into France, shall be observed, and avail for all such as pass over the Sea with the King. E X P.

ITEM nostre dit tressoveraigne Seigneur le Roy, remembraunt qil fust ordeigne enacte & establie per auctorite du parlement tenuz a Westm' le second jour de May en lan noefisme du reigne du noble Roy HENRY le quint nadgairs en fait & nient de droit Roy du noble Roialme dEngleterre, come cye enapres ensuist. "Item per la ou le prise de les affizez, &c." [reciting the Statute 9 H. 5. stat. 1. c. 3. which see fol. 513.] Voiet ordeigne enacte & establie per luy les Seignurs espirituelx & temporelx & les communes de cest present parlement assemblez, & per auctorite dicelle parlement, qe mesme lordre & mesme la ley comprises en le dit estatuit & ordeignaunce soient ore observez & gardez, & soient si availables, pur toutz maners de les personnes, qi ore passeront oustier la mear ovesqe nostre souveraine Seigneur le Roy en cest son viage roialle, & illoesquez demurrount en son dit noble service, come furent pur tielx personnes quels passioient oustier la mear ovesqe le dit nadgairs Roy, & illoesquez demurroient en son dit noble service. Et qe toutz tielx personnes, quelx ore passeront oustier le mear ovesqe le dit nostre souveraine Seigneur le Roy, aient & enjoient en chescune point toutz maners avantagez, come les ditz personnes issint passantz oustier la mear ovesqe le dit nadgairs nostre Seigneur le Roy avoient eurent ou puissent avoir ewe per raison du dit estatuit. Purveu toutz soitz, qe les avauntiditz personnes issint passantz oustier la mear ovesqe nostre tressoveraigne Seigneur le Roy eient null benefice ou avantage de cest present acte dascun entre fait per eux, ou per ascun de eux, en ascuns manoirs terres tenementz & autres enheritementz depuis le primer jour de cest present parlement sommonez & commencez a Westm'. Celle act & ordeignaunce dendurer tanqe al prochein parlement, qe serra primerment tenuz puis la prochein venue de nostre Seigneur le Roy en Engleterre. Purveu auxi, qe les ditz personnes issint passantz oustier la mear ovesqe nostre Seigneur le Roy eient null benefice ou avantage de ou per ceste presente act, dascun entre fait ewe ou fait depuis le premier jour de cest present parlement ou estre fait al ascun temps

Cotton MS.

temps en apres, per les ditz perſones lour attourneys ou deputez, ou aſcune de eux, es aſcuns manoirs terres, tenementz, et autres enheritementz, ou aſcuns autres maneres poſſeſſions : & ceſt acte & ordeignunce d'endurer tanqe al parlement qe ferra primerment tenuz apres le proſcheia revenue de noſtre Seigneur le Roy en ſon noble Roialme d'Engleterre.

Statute made at Weſtminſter, Anno 17 Edw. IV. and Anno Dom. 1477.

C A P. V.

An Alteration of part of the Statute of 4 Ed. 4. c. 1.

ITEM, Whereas by an Act made in the Parliament of our ſaid Lord the King, holden at *Weſtminſter* in the fourth year of his Reign, it was ordained, eſtabliſhed and enacted among other things, that all Woollen Cloths, half Cloths, Streits, and Kerſies, of a certain length and breadth ſpecified in the ſame Act, and being of all perfeſtneſs of making, alſo comprized in the ſame Act, ſhould be, from the Feaſt called *S. Peter ad vincula*, which was in the year of our Lord God 1465. ſealed with a double print in Lead, to be deviſed and ordained by the Treafurer of *England* for the time being, teſtifying the true length and breadth, and lawful making. Alſo by the ſame Act it was ordained, among other things, that the Treafurer of *England* for the time being, ſhould have power and authority to make ſuch and as many keepers of the ſame Seals, as he ſhall think neceſſary; So that no ſtrangers born ſhould be made any of the ſame keepers: And that every of the ſaid keepers ſo to be made, ſhall yearly accompt of the revenues of their ſaid offices in the King's Eſchequer before the Treafurer of *England* and the Barons there for the time being, ſhewing in the ſame accompts the number of all the Cloths, half Clothes, Streits and Kerſies ſealed by them, with the names of the owners thereof; Every of the ſaid keepers to be rewarded yearly at his ſaid accompt for his labour and diligence had in this behalf, at the receipt of the ſaid Eſchequer, by the diſcretion of the ſaid Treafurer and Barons, without payment of any thing in the ſaid Eſchequer for the making of his ſaid accompt, as in the ſaid Act thereof made is more largely contained: The King certainly perceiving, that ſithence the making of the ſame Act, he hath had yearly greater loſs by the approvement of the Subſidy and Aulnage of Cloths, than he had at any time before the ſaid Act or approvement made; For the ſame and for divers other great Cauſes moving him, by the aſſent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, and by authority of the ſame Parliament hath ordained, eſtabliſhed, and enacted, that from the Feaſt of *Eaſter* next coming, all the Woollen Clothes, half Clothes, Streits, and Kerſies, being of good and perfeſt making, of length and breadth according to the form of the ſaid Act, made in the ſaid fourth year, ſhall be ſealed with Wax at both ends, taking no more for the ſame both ſeals, than before was taken for the ſealing of an whole Cloth, half Cloth, Streit, or Kerſie: Except only, that in the City of *London*, and in the town of *Briſtol*, all the Cloths that ought to be ſealed, ſhall be ſealed with Lead, as hath been there accuſtomed. Moreover, it is ordained, enacted, and eſtabliſhed by the authority aforeſaid, That the ſaid Treafurer of *England* for the time being, ſhall have power and authority to let to ferm the ſubſidy and aulnage of Clothes which ought to be ſealed, unto perſons willing to have the ſame to ferm, by ſufficient ſurety in the form as was uſed and done before the ſaid Statute made in the ſaid fourth Year; The fermors to have the one half of the forfeiture of all the Clothes and pieces of Clothes to be ſet to ſale, not ſealed with the ſaid Seals, to their own uſe, paying therefore and for the ſaid Subſidy and Aulnage to our Lord the King at his Eſchequer, ſuch yearly ſums of money as ſhall be agreed twixt the Treafurer of *England* and them, and to be accomprants to the King of the other half of the ſaid forfeiture at the ſaid Eſchequer, the ſaid Statute made in the ſaid fourth year notwithstanding.

Woollen cloths,

Seal.

Treafurer of
England.

London.
Briſtow.

Aulnage.

Statutes

Statutes made at Westminster, Anno 22 EDW. IV. and Anno Dom. 1482.

OUR Sovereigne Lord the King, EDWARD the fourth, at his Parliament holden at *Westminster*, the xx. day of *January*, in the xxij. yeere of his Reigne, to the honour of God, and for the wealth of his people of this his Realme, by the aduice and assent of his Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and at the request of his Commons in his said Parliament assembled, hath ordeined and established certaine Statutes and Ordinances in maner and forme following.

C A P. I.

A repeal of all former Statutes made touching the excefs of Apparell.

Apparell.

FIRST, because that our Souereigne Lord the King hath conceiued by a petition made to him by his Commons, that diuers Statutes and Ordinances touching the restraint of exceffiue apparell of the people of his Realme, were ordeined and made, and that for the *non* due execution of the same Statutes, his said Realme was fallen into great miserie and pouertie, and like to fall into more greater, vnlesse the better remedie bee provided: Whereupon our said Souereigne Lord the King, by the aduice, assent and authoritie aforesaid, hath ordeined and stablished, that no maner person, of what estate, degree or condition that he be, shall weare any clothes of gold or silke of purple colour, *but onely the King, the Queene, the Kings mother, the Kings children, his brother and sisters*, vpon peine of forfeiture for euery default, xx.li. And that none vnder the estate of a Duke, shall weare any cloth of gold of tiffue, vpon peine of forfeiture for euery default xx. markes. And that none vnder the estate of a Lord, shall weare plaine cloth of gold, vpon peine to forfeite for euery default x. markes. And that none vnder the degree of a Knight, shall weare any veluet in their doublets nor gownes. Nor none vnder the same degree weare any damaske or fatten in their gownes, *but onely Esquires for the King's body*, vpon peine to forfeit for euery default xl. s. And that no Yeoman of the Crowne, nor none other shall vnder the degree of an Equire or Gentleman, weare in their doublets damaske or fatten, nor gownes of chamlet, vpon peine to forfeite for euery default fourtie shillings. And that none vnder the estate of a Lord, weare any manner of woollen cloth made out of this Realme of England, Ireland, Wales and Caleis, nor weare any furies of Sables, vpon peine to forfeit for euery default ten pound. And also it is ordeined and stablished by the said authoritie, that no seruant of Husbandrie nor common labourer, nor seruant to any Artificer out of citie or Borough, shall weare in their clothing any cloth, whereof the broad yard shall pass the price of two shillings. Nor that any of the said seruants or labourers, shall suffer their wiues to weare any clothing of higher price then is before limited to their husbands. Nor they shall not suffer their wiues to weare any reile called a kercheffe, whose price exceedeth twentie pence. Nor none of the said seruants or labourers shall weare any hosen, whereof the payre shall passe eightene pence, vpon peine to forfeit for euery default three shillings foure pence. Moreouer, it is ordeined, that the Iustices of peace in euery Countie, Maiors, Shiriffes, Bailiffes, masters, and other chiefe officers of cities, boroughs, townes of the fiue ports, and other corporate townes within this Realme, shall have power and authoritie to enquire, heare and determine all the said defaults and forfeitures and euery of them, to be made and had within their severall Iurisdiccions, aswell by enquire as by due examination, and the matters and causes concerning the said offences and forfeitures to determine by like proces and iudgement, and in like maner and forme before attainder in this behalfe, as is before the Iustices of peace commonly vsed of trespasse done with force and Armes against the Kings peace, and after the attainder like execution. And if any matter touching any of the offences bee remoued of any of the said Iustices of peace, Maior, or any other officers before named, to bee had before the King in his Bench, that then the Iustices to the Pleas before them to bee holden, assigned, shall haue power to award like proces and like execution in this behalfe, as before is limited. And it is ordeined by the said authoritie, that all the said peines and forfeitures (except such peines and forfeitures in and for the premisses, which shall happen to be and grow within the Countie Palatine of *Chester*, *Examsbire*, and the Bishopricke of *Durham*) shall be to the King, to be employed to the expences of his honourable house. And that such peines and forfeitures in and for the premisses within the said Countie Palatine of *Chester*, shall bee to my Lord the Prince. And such peines and forfeitures in and for the premisses within *Examsbire*, shall be to the Archbishop of *Yorke* and to his successours. And such peines and forfeitures in and for the premisses within the said Bishopricke of *Durham*, shall bee to the Bishop of *Durham* and his successours. Provided alwayes, that this Act extend, nor bee prejudiciall to or for any woman, excepted the wiues and seruants of labourers. Also it is ordeined by the authoritie aforesaid, that all Ordinances and Statutes before this time made of aray and apparell, shall bee by authoritie of this present Parliament voyd and of none effect nor force. And that this Act begin and take effect after the Feast of the Epiphanie next comming, and not before. And it is ordeined and enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that no maner person vnder the estate of a Lord, shall weare from the said Feaste any gowne or mantell, vnlesse it bee of such length, that hee being vpright, it shall couer his priue members and buttocks, vpon peine to forfeit to our Souereigne Lord the King at euery default, twenty shillings. And like examination, processe and iudgement shall be therein had, as in the premisses is ordeined. Provided alwayes, that this present Acte for apparell, shall not bee prejudiciall to the libertie in wearing of Cloth and

and Furre, Purple and Cloth of gold onely excepted, of Sir Thomas Mountgomerie, Sir Thomas Burgh, Sir Thomas Vaughan, Sir John Don, Sir William Parre, Sir Thomas Deslet Legier, Sir Thomas Bourgbcher, Sir Thomas Grey, nor of Master Oliuer the Kings Secretary, nor any of them. And prouided also, that the same Act bee not prejudiciall to Master John Gunthorpe Deane of the Kings Chappel. Nor to Sir John Elrington Treasurer of the Kings house, nor to any of them, as before.

C A P. IV.

An Act for the Price of Bows.

Cotton MS.

ITEM qe come en le temps des nobles progenitours nostre dit Seigneur le Roy, & auxi en temps del victorious reigne nostre dit Seigneur le Roy qorest, ses subgietz deinz chescune par cestuy Roialme ount virtuousement occupiez & usez sagitture ovesqe lour arkez, perount & desoubz la protection Dieu omnipotent aitez victorieuse ount este faitz en defense du cest Roialme: Ore il est ensy, que les faiseurs des arkes en chescun part de ceste Roialme vendent lour arkez a si graund & excessive price, qe les subgietz du Roy disposez a sagitture ne sount mye de power dachatier as eux arkez; per quele sagitture est graundement diminuez ou relinquez, & Juez illicitez sount usez, contrarie as statuitz & ordeignancez sur ceo faitz: Nostre dit souveraine Seigneur le Roy, confideraunt les premiffes, per ladyvs assent & auctorite suisditz, ad ordeigne establie & enacte, qe a la feste de Pasqe proschein veignaut null feseur des arkez, nautre persone usant de vender ou mettre au vend, ou en apres usera a vender ou mettre au vend, afeun long arke ou arkez del taxe appell Ewe, ou vende dascuns des mesmes les arkez a aucune liege persone du Roy, oustre le price de iij. iiij. d. un arke, & longez arkes de taxe desouth le value de mesme la price, sicome le vendour & lachatour dicelles puissent resonablement agreer & accorder, sur payne de forfaiture de chescune long ark del taxe autrement venduz oustre la dit price de iij s. iiij d. xx s. lune moite ent a nostre souveraine Seigneur le Roy, & lautre moite au ascun de ses lieges, qi voiet pursuier & prover la dit forfaiture, per action ou actions de dette, en quele sembable processe jugement & execution ferrount ewez, come est usualment usee en actions de dette pursuez a la commune ley. Et qe null defendaut en aucune mesme lacion ou actions serra admise de gager sa ley.

Whoever shall sell a long Bow of Yew above the Price of Three Shillings and Four Pence, shall forfeit Twenty Shillings.
Rep. 8 El. c. 10.
3 Hen. 7. c. 13.
33 H. 8. c. 9.

Prima Pars Rotul' Parliament' de Anno Regni Regis HENRICI Septimi Primo.

PARLIAMENT' tent' apud Westm' Septimo Die Novembris Anno Regni Regis HENRICI Septimi Primo.

From the Rolls.

ITEM quedam alia Billa cum quadam Cedula eidem annexa exhibita fuit coram D'no Rege in Parlamento p'dco Sub hijs Verbis Where in the Parliament begon and holden at Westm' the Sixt Day of Octobre the xijth yere of the Reigne of EDWARD late King of Englund the iiijth and by diverse Prorogac'ons unto the xxij Day of feverer the xiiijth yere of his Reigne contynued and than there holden for certayn considerac'ons by thadvise and assent of the Lordes Sp'uelx and Temporelx and Com'ons in that Parliament assembled and by the Auctorite of the same willed ordeyned and Enacted that Thomas Cardinal Archbisshop of Canterbury William Bisshop of Ely Richard Bisshop of Sar' Rob't Bisshop of Bath and Welles Thomas Bisshop of Lincolne Henry Erle of Essex Anthony Erle Rievers William Lord Hastings John Lord Dynh'm Maister John Russell Clerc Keper of the Kinges Prive Seale Maister William Dudley Dean' of the Kings Chapell Thom's Burgh' Knyght William Parr Knyght Thomas Mountgomery Knyght Maister John Gunthorp' Clerc Richard Fowler and William Hufe fro the same xxij. day have holde enjoye and possede the Honno' Castell Lordship and Manno' of Tuttebury with the Membres and Appurten'nes and all Mannors Lordshipp's Landes Ten'ts Rentes and S'vices parcell of Duchie of Lancast' in the Countees of Stafford and Derby, with the Appurtenances The Castell Lordship' and Manno' of Kenelworth parcell of the Duchie of Lancastre in the Counte of Warrewyk with th'appurtennc's The Honno' Castell' and Manno' of Leicestr' w' the membres and appurten'nces and all the Mannors' landes and Ten'ts Rents and S'vices parcel of the Duchie of Lancast' in the Countees of Leycestr' Warwyk and North'mpton with th'appurtennc's The Honno' Castell Lordship' and Manno' of Bolyngbroke w' the Membres and Appurtennc's and all other Mannors' Lordshipp's Landes Ten'ts Rents and S'vices parcell of the Duchie of Lancast' in the Counte of Lincoln w' th'appurtennc's The Lordship' and Manno' of Longbenyngton parcell of the Duchie of Lancast' in the Counte of Lincoln w' th'appurtennces The Honno'rs Castells Lordshipp's and Man'ors of Pounsfret Tykhull Knaresburgh' and Pykeryng w' their Membres and Appurtennc's and all Man'ors Lordshipp's Landes Ten'ts Rents and Services parcell of the Duchie of Lancast' in the Countees of York and Notyngnam w' their Appurtennc's The Castell Lordship' and Manno' of Dunstanburg w' the Membres and Appurtennc's and all Mannors' Lordshipp's Landes Ten'ts Rents and Services parcell of the Duchie of Lancast' in the Counte of Northumb'land w' their appurtennc's to them and

Actus concernens Annos Ducat' Lanc' Coronat' et al'

From the Rolls.

to their Heires for ev'r To the'ntent that the Revenues Profites and Comoditees com'ng and growyng therof may be employed to the p'fourming and Executyng of the last Wyll that his said Highnesse shall make and ordeyn to be doon w' the same Honnours Castells Mannors Landes and Ten'ts and othre P'myssees or w' the p'fitez Revenuez and Commoditees comyng and growyng of the same and that it be ordeyned by the same auctorite that aftir the same Wyll p'ourmed Executed for els if his said Highnesse declare and make no Wyll concyng the P'myssees That than the said Thomas Cardinall Archbishop' Bisshopp's Erles William Lord Hastinnes John Lord Dynh'm Maister John Russell Clerc Keper of the Kinges Pryve Seale Maister William Dudley Dean of the Kings Chapell Thom's Burgh Knyght William Parre Knyght Thomas Mountgomery Knyght Maister John Gunthorp Clerc Richard Fowler and William Huse be and stand sealed and seofes of and in the said Honnours Castells Lordshipp's Mannours Landes Ten'ts and other the P'myssees to th' use of his Highnes and his Heires and that it be Ordeyned and Establisshed by the said advyse assent and auctorite that all the same Honno's Castells Lordshipp's Mannours Landes Ten'ts and other the P'myssees w' their appurten'nc's stand and be contynue and remayne in the Possession of the said Thomas Cardinall Bisshopp's Erles William Lord Hastyngs John Dynham Maister John Russell Clerc Keper of the Kings Pryve Seale Maister William Dudley Dean of the Kings Chapell Thomas Burgh Knight William Parr Knyght Thomas Mountgomery Knyght Maister John Gunthorp' Clerc Richard Fowler and William Huse parcell of the Duchie of Lancast'r and be called reputed and taken parcell thereof havyng and usyng all libertees freedom's franchises Profitz Com'oditees and avayles as have been had and used in the same and that all Officers and Gov'nors of the said Duchie stand remayn and abyde Officers and Gov'nors thereof havyng such Astate and Int'esse therein as they nowe have usyng occupieng and exe'cisyng their said Offices w' all the fees wages p'fitez and avayles p'teynyng and belongyng to the same and every of theym as they dyd and had and might have had and doon afore the'makyng herof and that all Leses and Demises Grauntees and Offices fees Annuitees p'sentac'ons & Advoufons be made from hensforth duryng the Lyf of our said Sov'ain Lord in his own name by warrant from his Highnes and under the Seal of his said Duchie now being the Seale thereof as it hath been used and Accustomed in tyme past and that it be ordeyned by the said Auctorite that the said Thomas Cardinall Bisshopp's Erles William Lord Hastyngs John Lord Dynham Maister John Russell Clerc Keper of the Kinges Pryve Seale Maister William Dudley Dean of the Kings Chapell Thomas Burgh' Knyght William Parre Knight Thom's Mountgom'y Knyght Maister John Gunthorp' Clerc Richard Fowler and William Huse and the Lengest Lyvyng of them have possede holde and enjoye all the P'myssees to theym and their Heires to the'ntent and behove above-said any Lefe Graunt or other thing had made or doon of or in the P'myssees or any Pt thereof by oure said Sov'ain Lord in his Lyf or any of the said Officers in his Name notw'standing and that all Officers and Gouvernors of and in the same the tyme of the dying of our said Sov'aine Lord shoud remayn and abide Officers and Gouvernors according to their Title and Int'esse in them and that from hensforth all Leses Demises Grauntes of Offices fees Annuitees p'sentac'ons and Advoufons to be made in the Names of the said Thomas Cardinall, Bisshopp's Erles William Lord Hastyngs John Lord Dynham Maister John Russell Clerc Keper of the Kinges Pryve Seale Maister William Dudley Dean of the Kinges Chapell Thomas Burgh Knyght William Parr Knyght Thomas Mountgomery Knyght Maister John Gunthorp' Clerc Richard Fowler and William Huse or the lengest levying of them by warrant under the Seale of the said Duchie and that ev'y such Lefe Demise Graunt and Presentacion made under the said Seale be as good effectual and available in the Lawe as though it were made by the said Thomas Cardinall Bisshopp's Erles William Lord Hastyngs John Lord Dynham Maister John Russell Clerc Keper of the King's pryve Seale Maister William Dudley Dean of the Kings Chapell Thomas Burgh Knyght William Parr Knyght Thomas Mountgomery Knyght Maister John Gunthorp' Clerc Richard Fowler and William Huse under their Seales Savyng to ELIZABETH Quene of England such right Title and Int'esse in and of the Premyssees as Shee hath in the same or any part thereof Savyng also to all other the Kinges Liege People such Title Right Accion and Int'esse in and of the Premyssees as they shuld have had if this Act had not be made and over this it is Ordeyned by the said Auctorite that if eny of the said feoffes dye or make astate in or of eny of the Premyssees that than all S'vices and Rents due to the King or to eny of the said feoffes by reason or cause of eny of the P'myssees afore the'makyng of this Act be of like Effect and Condit'ion as this Act had nevyr be made as in the said Act playnly apperith Be it Enacted Ordeyned and Establisshed by thadvise and assent of the Lords Sp'uelx and Temp'elx and Commons in this present Parliament Assembled and by auctorite of the same that the said Acte and Every thyng therein conteyned be fro the xxj Day of August last past void Repelled annulled and of noon effect And over that by the same Auctorite the King oure Sov'aine Lord have holde enjoye and possede fro the said xxj Day of August to hym and his Heires forevermore All Honnours Castells Lordshipp's Mannours Landes Tenements Rents Reversions Services Possessions and other Hereditaments with their Appurten'nc's in the said Acte conteyned and the Counte Palatyne of Lancast'r and all Honnours Castells Lordshippes Mannours Landes Tenements Rents Reversions Services Possessions and other Hereditaments with their Appurtenances that weer parcell of the said Duchie of Lancast'r and in the Handes or Possession of the said EDWARD late King of Englonde the iiijth day of Marche the furste yere of his Reigne or eny tyme after or in the Handes or possession of RICHARD the Thirde late in dede and not of right King of Englonde any tyme duryng his Reigne w' all Libertees freedoms franchises and other thinges as well to the said Counte Palatyne or to eny other the P'myssees apperteynyng or belongyng and to be Governed by like Officers and use like Seales as afore tyme have ben used and Accustomed in as ample and large manner and in like manner and fourme and Condit'ion separat from the Corone of England and Possession of the

From the Rolls.

same as HENRY the iijth HENRY the vth HENRY the vjth the Kinges Noble Progenitors late Kynges of this Roy^{me} or the said EDWARD late King had and held or any of the said Kings had or held any A^{ct}e Statute before this made in anywyse notwstondyng and that every free Ten^{nt} Receivour Bailyf Reve fermour and other officer and Minister of the said Duchie be severally charged and chargeable to oure said Sov^{ain} Lord of all such Receipts and Som^{es} of Money in which he or they weer charged or chargeable unto the said late Kinges EDWARD or RICHARD or either of theym by reason of the said Duchie not content ne payed to the said Kinges or either of them nor to their Officers having Auctorite to receive the same ne by the said Kinges discharged by L^{res} of Pardon under the Seale of the said Duchie Billes Tailles Assignements or Graunts before the said xxj Day of August and He to have and use like Remedie for the Recovre of the same as the said late Kings or either of them had or myght have had and the Defendants like Answeres as they had or myght have had for their discharge in of and for the same and that all Offices of the said Duchie which require actuell Exercise Graunted by our said Sov^{ain} Lord the King before this p^{sent} A^{ct} to any P^{sonne} or P^{sonnes} be as effectual and available to the same Grauntes and they to have and Enjoye their Offices accordyng to the Tenor of their Grauntes and L^{res} Patentes as if the Grauntes were made unto them by oure seide Sov^{ain} Lord astir this p^{sent} A^{ct} and all other Graunts made or to be made to any P^{sonne} yevyng Auctorite to hym to make or depute any Officer or Officers of the said Duchie be utterly voide and of noon effect Savyng to all the Kinges Liege People other than the said Cardinall and other w^t hym above named and their Heires claymyng by the said A^{ct} and the Heires of the said late Kinges EDWARD and RICHARD such Title Right Action and Int^{esse} as they had or should have had if this p^{sent} A^{ct} had not been made and that it be ordeyned Enacted and Establisshed by the said Advice assent and Auctorite that the King our Sov^{ain} Lord have hold enjoye and possede to hym and his Heires forevermore from the said xxj Day of August the Duchie of Cornwaile and all Honnours Castells Lordships Mannours Landes Tenements Rents Reversions Services Possessions Advowsons and other Hereditaments w^t all the Membres and Appurten^{nc}'s belongingyng and apperteynyng to the said Duchie or were perteynyng annexed reputed or taken parcell of the same any tyme of the Reigne of HENRY the vi^h EDWARD the iijth late Kinges of Englonde In as ample and large manner w^t all Lib^{tees} and franchises and other things to the same belongingyng in like manner fourme and Condi^{on} as the seid Kynges or either of theym had occupied used and enjoyed in the same any tyme during their seid Reignes And that by the same Auctorite it be Ordeyned and Enacted that our said Sov^{ain} Lord have holde possede and Enjoye to hym and his Heires forevermore Th^{er}ldome Honno^r and Lordshipp['] of Richemond otherwise called Richemont and all Castells Townes Lordships Man^{'ors} Landes Tent^{'s} Rents Revisions S^{'vices} Advowsons Possessions and other Hereditaments which John late Duke of Bedford or Edmond Erle of Richmond Fadre to oure said Sov^{ain} Lord or either of them had w^t all Members Franchises Lib^{tees} and other Thinges Appurten^{nc}'s of the said Erldom Honour or Lordshipp['] or in anywise p^{teynyng} or belongingyng or were p^{teynyng} or belongingyng to the same In as ample wise and like manner fourme and Condi^{on} as the said late Duc or Erle or either of them had and also have take holde and possede and Enjoye to hym and his Heyres for ev^{er}more the Baronye Lordshipp['] and Mannour of Kendall and Mannour and Lordshipp['] of Weresdale and all Landes Tent^{'s} Rents Services Reversions Possessions Advowsons and other Hereditaments w^t the Membres of the same in the Countees of Lancast^r Westm^{'land} and York which the said John late Duc of Bedford or Edmond Erle of Richmond fad^r to our said Sov^{ain} Lord or either of them had w^t all lib^{tees} franchises and other things p^{teynyng} or belongingyng to the same In as ample wise and like manner fourme and Condi^{on} as the said late Duc or Erle or either of them had Savyng to Margaret Countesse of Richemond Moder to our said Sov^{ain} Lord such Right Title and Int^{esse} in and of the Premisses as she hath or ought to have in the same or eny parte thereof Savyng also to al other the Kinges Liege People other than such as have or had any thyng or Int^{esse} in and of the Premisses or any part of them by any of the said Kinges HENRY the vjth or EDWARD the iijth such Right Title Clayme and Int^{esse} as they have or ought to have if the said A^{ct}es had not be made And that it be Ordeyned by the said Auctorite that all Graunts of Offices of eny of the seid Possessions made and graunted by our said Sov^{ain} Lord by Letters Patentz to any P^{sonne} or P^{sonnes} before this present A^{ct} be as good effectual and available unto the Grauntes accordyng to the Tenor of the same Graunts and Letters Patentz as if the said Grants and L^{res} Patentz had be made unto them astir this present A^{ct} Provided alwey that this p^{nt} A^{ct} ne any A^{ct} made or to be made in this p^{sent} Parliament be not enywyse hurtfull and p^{judiciall} to the Abbot of the Monast^{'ie} of our Lady Saint Mary w^{out} the Walles of the Cite of Yorke ne to the Convent of the same ne to their Successors touchyng any Landes Tent^{'s} or Hereditaments now being in the Possession of the same Abbot the which were at any tyme parcell of the foresaid Duchie of Lancast^r And also it be Ordeigned and Establisshed by the said Auctorite that whansoever our said Sovereign Lord by the Grace of God have first a Soonne of his Body lausfully begotyn that the same Sonne and Prince have and Enjoy the said Duchie of Cornwaile with all the Honnours Castells Maners Londys Tenements and other Possessions belonging to the same in as ample and large fourme and maner as any Prince first begotyn Soonne of any Kyng hath hadde or Enjoyed afore this, This A^{ct} or eny thyng therein conteyned notwithstanding Tenor vero cedula sequitur sub hac serive verbor['] Provided alwey that any A^{ct}e of Resumpcion or eny other A^{ct}e made or to be made in this present Parliament be not in any wise hurtfull ne prejudiciall to oure wel beloved Cosyn Cecile Duchesse of York ne to the hurt ne vo^{'dyng} to or of eny L^{res} Patentes made to the same Duchesse ne extende ne Touche to the hurt or prejudice of her into or of eny Castelles Lordshippes Maners Landes Tenements and Possessions or eny P^{cell} of theyme the which the same Duchesse hadde and possessed the last Day of the

From the Rolls.

Reign' of Kyng EDWARD the fourth Que quidem Billa cum Cedula Coibz in d'co Parlamento existen' transportata fuit Cui quidem Bille ijdem Com'unes Assensum suum p'buerunt in forma Sequenti A Cest bille les Co'enz sount assentz Cedula predicta ijdem Co'es Similiter assensum suum dederunt sub hijs Verbis A Cest Cedula les Co'enz sount assentuz Quib'z quidem Billa Cedula et assensu coram D'no Rege in Parlamento p'd'co lectis Auditis et plenius intellectis de Avisamento et assensu Duor' Sp'ualiu' et Temporalu' in d'co Parlamento similiter existen' ac Coitatis p'd'ce necnon auctoritate ejusdem ejusdem Bille et Cedula Respondebatur sub eo qui Sequitur tenore verbor' Le Rey le voet en toutz pointz.

Anno primo HENRICI septimi.

Statutes made at Westminster in the first Year of King HENRY the seventh, and in the Year of our Lord, 1485.

THE King our Sovereign Lord Henry the seventh after the Conquest, by the Grace of God, King of *England* and of *France*, and Lord of *Ireland*, at his Parliament holden at *Westminster* the seventh Day of *November*, in the first year of his Reign, to the honour of God and holy Church, and for the common profit of this Realm, by the assent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in the said Parliament assembled, and by Authority of the said Parliament, hath done to be made certain Statutes and Ordinances, in manner and form following.

C A P. I.

An Act to maintain a Formedon against the Pernor of the Profits of Lands enfeofed to use.

Formedone.

Feoffments.

Pernor de profits.

FIRST, That where divers of the Kings subjects having cause of Action by *Formedon* in the descender, or else in the remainder, by force of any tail for Lands and Tenements, be defrauded and delayed of their said Actions, and oftentimes without remedy, because of Feoffments made of the same Lands and Tenements to persons unknown, to the intent that the demandants would not know against whom they shall take their actions: It is ordeined, established and enacted by the advice of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in the said Parliament assembled, and by authority of the same, That the demandant in every such case have his action against the Pernor or Pernors of the profits of the Lands or Tenements demanded, whereof any person or persons been enfeofed to his or their use, and the same Pernor or Pernors named as Tenant or Tenants in the said action, have the same vouchers, and their lien thereupon, aid prayer, and all other advantages, as the same Pernor or Pernors should have had, if they were Tenants indeed, or as their feoffees should have had, if the same action had been conceived against them. And if it fortune any person to decease so having feoffees to the use of him or of his heirs, the said heir being within age, against whom such action is brought as Pernor; then the same heir shall have his age in the said action conceived against him, and all other advantages, as if the ancestor had died seised of the said Lands and Tenements so in demand. And also it is ordeined by the said Authority, That all recoveries as shall be in any such actions against such Pernor or Pernors, and their heirs, and their said feoffees and their heirs, and the co-feoffees of the said Pernors and their heirs, shall be as good to the recoverers and their heirs, as though the said Pernor or Pernors were Tenants indeed, or feoffees to their use, or their heirs, as is abovesaid, of the freehold of the said Lands and Tenements, at any time of the said action used.

And

Anno tertio HENRICI septimi.

The second Parliament holden in the third year of King HENRY the Seventh.

THE King our Sovereign Lord HENRY the Seventh, by the grace of God King of *England and of France, and Lord of Ireland*, at his Parliament holden at *Westminster*, the ninth day of *November*, in the third year of his noble Reign, to the Worship of God and holy Church, and for the Common-wealth of this his Realm, by the advice of his Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in the present Parliament assembled, and by authority of the same Parliament, hath ordained and established certain Statutes and Ordinances, in manner and form as hereafter ensueth.

C A P. VII.

A Certificate shall be made of Goods brought into one Port and removed to another.
One man shall not enter Goods in the name of another.

ITEM, The King our Sovereign Lord, by the advice and assent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons assembled in the said Parliament, and by authority of the same, hath ordained and enacted, That every Merchant, as well Denizen as Stranger, which shall bring from henceforth any manner of Goods into any Port within this Realm by way of Merchandise, and there do enter the said Goods or Merchandises in the Books of the Customers of the said Port where the Goods and Merchandises shall first come to, and the King's duty thereof, the said Customers contented, or therefore with him agreed, and afterward that done, will convey or carry the same Goods or Merchandises from thence into any other Port within the said Realm: That then the owner of the said Goods and Merchandises, his Factor or Attorney, shall bring from the Customers of the Port where the said Goods or Merchandises be so entred, a Certificate under the same Customers Seals, directed to the Customers of the Port whereto the said Goods or Merchandises shall be conveyed or carried, making mention within the same Certificate, as well of the natural colour, length, and valure of all Merchandises so entred, used to be measured with Eln or Yard, as of the natural weight, content or valure of all manner other Merchandises, used to be weighed or valued: And that the same Certificate so made be delivered to the said Customers, before the said Goods be discharged, so that they may see whether the nature, colour, or length, valure, content, or weight of the same, do agree with the said Certificate, so that the King be not deceived of his Customs and Subsidies thereof due. And if any Certificate from henceforth be made by any Customer of any Port whereto any such Merchandises or Goods shall be first brought, and there in their Books entred, not making mention according as is aforesaid: that then the said Customer or Customers, for their misbehaving, shall lose their Office, and make fine with the King for the same at his pleasure. And furthermore, if any such Goods or Merchandises, or any parcel thereof be discharged, unpacked, or put to sale within any Port than within the same where they shall be first entred, before the said Certificate shall be delivered, and the same Goods and Merchandises seen, according as above is expressed: that then all the said Goods or Merchandises be forfeited to the King our Sovereign Lord; the one half thereof to remain to his Highness, and the other half to him or them which shall prove any such Goods or Merchandises so forfeited. And that the Customer or Customers, nor no Deputy to any such common Officer to whom such Certificate shall come, take nothing for the sight of the same Goods so certified: Also it is ordained and established by authority aforesaid, That no manner of Merchant, Denizen, ne Stranger, do take upon him to enter, or cause to be entred in the Books of any Customer of any Port within this Realm, any manner Merchandises coming into this said Realm, or going out of the same, in any other Merchants name, saving only the name of the true Merchant owner of the same, upon pain of forfeiture of all such Goods and Merchandises so entred: And every of the said Merchants, which so shall take upon him to cause such untrue entry to be made, to have imprisonment, and make fine therefore at the King's pleasure: And that no Person take upon him to be Customer, Comptroller, or Searcher in any Port, in any City, Borough or Town, where he is common Officer, nor no Deputy to any such common Officer, upon pain of forfeiture for every half year that he occupieth the said common Office, and Office of Customership, Comptroller or Searcher, the sum of xl li. the one half thereof to the King, and the other half to him that will sue for it by Writ, Bill or Information.

Merchant.

Customers.

Certificates.

Merchant.

Controller.
Searcher.

Anno quarto HENRICI septimi.

The third Parliament holden in the fourth year of the Reign of King HEN. VII.

TO the worship of God and holy Church, and for the common weal and profit of this Realm of *England*, our Sovereign Lord HENRY by the Grace of God, King of *England* and *France*, and Lord of *Ireland*, the Seventh after the Conquest, at his Parliament holden at *Westminster*, the thirteenth day of *January*, in the fourth year of his Reign, by the advice and assent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in the said Parliament assembled, and by authority of the same, hath done to be made, ordained, and stablished divers Statutes and Ordinances in form as followeth.

C A P. XV.

The Mayor of *London* and his Successors shall have the like conservation and authority in all the issues, breaches, and ground overflown, as far as the water ebbeth and floweth, grown out of the River of *Thames*, as touching the punishments for using unlawful Nets and Engines, as he hath within the said River. PR.

Mayor of London.
Thames.

ITEM, where the Maïor of the Citie of London, for the time being, is confervatour, having the confervation of water and riuer of Thames, from the bridge of Stanes vnto the waters of Yendale and Medeway: It is so that within few yerres, by tempest of weather and great aboundance of waters in the said riuer of Thames, diuers breaches issues and creekes haue beene and growen out of the said riuer of Thames, and by the same diuers pastures, medowes, and grounds of diuers persons beene drowned and overflowen: In which breaches issues and creekes, and ground drowned, the frye and brood of fish for the most part resteth, and in the same place the said frye and broode in great multitude daily is taken by the saide fishers there, with vnlawfull engines and nettes for baite of Eeles and Coddess, and also for the feeding of their Hogges, to the vtter destruction of the said frye and broode, without a remedie the rather be prouided: The King our saide Soueraigne Lord by the advice of the Lords spirituall and temporall, and at the prayers of the Commons in the said Parliament assembled, and by authoritie of the same, hath ordained, stablished, and enacted, that the Maïor of London, and his successors Maïors for the time being, haue the confervation and rule, and like authority in every of the said breaches, issues, and creekes, and ground so drowned and overflown, as farre as the water ebbeth and floweth, as touching the punition for vsing vnlawfull nettes and other vnlawfull engines in fishing, like as hee and his predecessours haue or hath in the same water and riuer of Thames, within the boundes afore rehearsed: And to doe all other like correction and punishment there concerning the reformation and redresse of vnlawfull nettes and engins, as he and his predecessours haue vsed and ought to vse in the said riuer of Thames. Prouided alway, that the Maïor of London, or his successors Maïors for the time being, haue not the confervation nor rule nor authoritie in any of the sayd breaches, issues, creekes and grounds so drowned and overflown within the Kings ground, or being within any Franchises of any person or persons spirituall and temporall, as touching the punition for vsing of vnlawfull nettes and other vnlawfull engins in fishing, nor to doe any correction or punishment there concerning the reformation and redresse of vnlawfull nets and engines, as the said Maïor and his successors haue vsed and ought to vse in the said riuer of Thames.

Nettes.

Breaches.
Creekes.

C A P. XVII.

The charges and benefit of the Heir of *Cesti que use*.

Wards.

ITEM, where by a Statute made at Marlebridge, it was ordained, that when tenants made Feoffments in fraud to make the Lords of the fee to lose their wardes, the Lords should haue writes to recouer their wardes against such Feoffes, as in the sayd Statute among other things appeareth more plainly at large: Sith the making of which Statute many imaginations haue beene had, and yet been vsed, as well by Feoffments, fines, and recoueries, as otherwise, to put Lords from their Wardes of Lands holden of them by Knights service: It is therefore ordained, stablished, and enacted by authoritie of the said present Parliament, that the said Statute of Marleborough be obscured and kept in all manner of things, after the forme and effect thereof. And ouer that it is ordained and enacted, by the said authorite, that if any person or persons, of what estate, degree, or condition he or they be of, or hereafter shall be, seised in demeane or in reuertion of estate, of inheritance, being tenant immediate to the Lords of any Castles, Manors, Lands and Tenements, or other hereditaments, holden by Knights seruice in his or their demeane as of Fee, to the vse of any other person or persons, and of his heires onely, he to whose vse he or they be so seised dieth, his heire being within age, no will by him declared nor made in his life touching the premisses or any of them: the Lord of whom such Castles, Manors, Lands,

Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments bee holden immediately, shall haue a writ of right of warde, as well for the bodie as for the land, as the Lord should haue had, if the same ancesster had bene in possession of that estate so being in vse at the time of his death, and no such state to his vse made. And if any such heire be of full age at the death of his ancesster to pay a releefe, as his ancesster, whose heire hee is, had bene in possession of that estate so being in vse at the time of his death, and no such estate to his vse made or had. It is also stablished and enacted, by the said authoritie, that such heire or heires, so being in ward, shall haue like action of waste against the said Lords, or against them in whose warde they so be, as they or any of them should haue had, and recouer such damages and such penalties to be to the said Lord and gardeans as should haue been if their ancesster had died thereof seised. And ouer if any such Lord bring any such writ of right of ward against such person or persons, and be barred in the same: that then the same defendant or defendants, shall recouer damages against the saide plain-tifes for their wrongfull vexation in the same. Prouided alwayes that this Acte begin to take effect of the heires of them that shall die after the feast of Easter that shall be in the yeere of our Lord M.CCCC.lxxxx.

C A P XIX.

The penalty for decaying of Houses of Husbandry, or not laying of convenient Land for the maintenance of the same.

ITEM, the King our Soueraigne Lord, hauing a singular pleasure aboue all things to auoide such enormities and mischiefes, as bee hurtfull and prejudiciall to the common weale of this his land and his subjects of the same, remembreth that among other things great inconueniences daily doe increase by desolation and pulling downe, and wilfull waste of houses and townes within this Realme, and laying to pasture lands, which customably haue bene vsed in tillage, whereby idlenesse, which is the ground and beginning of all mischiefes, daily doth encrease. For where in some townes two hundred persons were occupied and liued by their lawfull labours, now there are occupied two or three heardmen, and the residue fall into idlenesse, the husbandrie which is one of the greatest commodities of this Realme is greatly decayed, Churches destroyed, the service of God withdrawen, the bodies there buried not prayed for, the Patrons and Curates wronged, the defence of this land against our enemies outward, feebled and impaired, to the great displeasure of God, to the subuersion of the pollicie and good rule of this land, if remedie be not prouided: Wherefore the King our Soueraigne Lord by the aduice of the Lords spirituall and temporall, and the Commons in this said Parliament assembled, and by authority of the same, hath ordained, enacted and stablished, that no person, of what estate degree or condition that he be, that hath any house or houses, that at any time within three yeers passed, hath bene or that now is, or that hereafter shall be lette for ferme with xx. acres of land at least, or more, lying in tillage and Husbandrie, that the owner and owners of every such house or houses and land, doe keepe sustaine and maintaine houses and buildings vpon the said ground, and land conuenient and necessarie for maintaining and vpholding of the saide tillage and Husbandrie. And if any such owner or owners of any such house or houses and land, take land and occupie any such house or houses, and keepe in his or their owne hands, that the saide owner or owners by the said authoritie be bound in like wise to keepe and maintaine houses and buildings vpon the said ground and land conuenient and necessarie for the maintaining and vpholding of the saide tillage and Husbandrie. And if any man doe contrary to the premisses or any of them, that then it be lawfull to the King, if any such lands or houses be holden of him immediately, or to the Lords of the Fees, if any such lands be holden of them immediately, to receive yeerely halfe the value of the issues and profits of any such lands, whereof the house or houses be not so maintained and sustained. And the same halfe deale of the issues and profits to have, holde and keepe to his or their own vse, without any thing therefore to be payed or given, till such time as the same house or house bee sufficiently builded or repaired againe. And that no manner of freehold be in the King, nor in any such Lord or Lords, by the taking of any such profits, of or in any such lands in no manner of forme: but onely the King and the said Lord or Lords, haue power to take, receive, and haue the said issues and profits, as is aboue saide, and therefore the King or the said Lord or Lords to haue power to distraine for the same issues and profits to be had and perceiued by them, in forme aboue sayde, by authoritie of this present Acte.

Houses of Husbandry.

Tillage.

Anno decimo nono HENRICI septimi.

HENRICUS Dei gratia Rex Angliæ & Franciæ, & Dominus Hiberniæ, Vicecomiti Essex salutem. Præcipimus tibi firmiter injungentes, quod in singulis locis infra Ballivam tuam, tam intra libertates, quam extra, ubi magis expediens videris, publicas Proclamationes, quorundam Statutorum & Ordinationum in ultimo Parlamento nostro, auctoritate ejusdem Parlamenti editorum, fieri facias in forma sequenti.

THE King our Sovereign Lord HENRY the seventh after the Conquest, by the grace of God, King of *England* and of *France*, and Lord of *Ireland*, at his Parliament holden at *Westminster* the sixteenth day of *January*, in the nineteenth year of his Reign, to the honour of God and holy Church, and for the common weal and profit of this his Realm, and by the assent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in the said Parliament assembled; and by authority of the same Parliament, hath done to be made certain Statutes and Ordinances, in manner and form following.

C A P. XV.

Several charges imposed upon the lands and persons of Cestuy que use.

PRAIEN the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, that where divers and many persons be defrauded of their execution as well of and upon recognisances, statutes of the staple statutes merchants to them made, as of their debts and damages recovered in Actions of debt, trespasses, or other Actions: and so in likewise the Lords of whom any lands and tenements be holden in socage, of their reliefs, and sometime of their Heriots, by reason that he so being bound or condemned, and also he that of right ought to be very tenant to the Lord of whom such lands and tenements be holden, causeth by fine, feoffment, recovery, or otherwise, divers persons to be seised of the said lands, tenements, and other hereditaments only to his use, he taketh the profits of the same, to the great hurt, deceit, and defraud of the Kings true liege people within this his Realm, if that remedy be not therefore purveyed. In consideration whereof, be it ordained, established, and enacted by the King our Sovereign Lord, by the assent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by authority of the same, That from henceforth it shall be lawful for every Sheriff, or other officer, to whom any Writ or Precept is or shall be directed at the suit of any person or persons, to have any execution of any Lands, Tenements, or other Hereditaments, against any person or persons, of, for, and upon any Condemnation, Estatute Merchant, Estatute of the Staple, Recognisance hereafter to be made or had, to do, make, and deliver execution unto the party in that behalf suing, of all such Lands and Tenements, as any other person or persons be in any manner of wise seised, or hereafter shall be seised in any wise, to the only use of him against whom Execution is so sued, like as the said Sheriff or other Officer might or ought to have done if the said party against whom Execution hereafter shall so be used, had been solely seised of the said Lands and Tenements of such Estatute as they be seised of to his use at the time of the said Execution sued. And over that, be it ordained by the said authority, that the Lords of whom any such Lands and Tenements be holden in Socage, shall from henceforth after the death of him to whose use any person or persons as is aforesaid be seised (and no Will thereof declared) have his relief, Heriot, and all other duties, like as the said Lord ought or might have had if he had died seised of the same. Provided always, that every such person against whom execution is or shall be had of Lands and Tenements, so being in possession of other persons to his use, may have all such advantage in the Law against him or them that so have execution of the Lands or Tenements afore rehearsed, as he might or should have had if he had been solely seised of the said Lands or Tenements at the time of the said execution sued. And over that, be it ordained by the said authority, That if any Bondman purchase any Lands or Tenements in fee simple, fee tail, or for term of life, or for term of years, and causeh Estate to be made to divers persons to his use, or taketh Estate to himself and to divers others joyntly with him and to his use and behoof, that it shall be lawful to the Lord of any such Bondman to enter during the same use, into the Lands and Tenements and every parcel thereof so purchased by his Bondman, in like manner and form as he might have done, if the said Bondman had only been seised of the said Lands and Tenements in fee or otherwise.

Execution.

Socage.

Bondman.

Anno

Anno tertio HENRICI octavi.

THE King our Sovereign Lord, HENRY the eighth after the Conquest, by the Grace of God, King of *England* and of *France*, and Lord of *Ireland*, at his Parliament holden at *Westminster* the fourth day of *February*, in the third year of his most noble Reign, to the honour of God and holy Church, and for the common weal and profit of this Realm, by the assent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by authority of the same, hath done to be made certain Statutes and Ordinances in manner and form following.

C A P. V.

An Act for payment of Wages to Soldiers.

FORASMUCH that the King our Sovereign Lord intendeth, by the grace of God, to send over the Sea a great Army, trusting thereby, not only to preserve this his Realm in its ancient Fame and Honour, but also to set in perfect Peace and Tranquility his Subjects of the same, and the better to be disposed to serve God: Howbeit, many times by the inordinate covetousness of Captains retained with Princes afore this time, great part of the number of Souldiers, from whom such Captains have indented with Princes at time of need, have lacked of the number of Souldiers, whereby great jeopardy hath ensued, and irrecuperable damages may ensue, if remedy therefore be not seen and had:

Be it therefore ordained by authority of this present Parliament, that if any Captain be retained, or hereafter shall be, to serve the King on the Sea, or beyond the Sea in feat of War, which have not his, or their whole and perfect number of men and Souldiers, according as he shall be retained with the King, or give not them their full Wages, without abridgment, as he shall receive of the King for them; he shall for such default forfeit to the King all his Goods and Chattels, and their body to prison. And that every Captain, petit Captain, and all other having under them retinue of Souldier or Souldiers at the King's Wages, shall (upon the pain aforesaid) pay to the retinue of the Souldier or Souldiers, and every of the same, the Wages rateably as is allowed unto them by the King our Sovereign Lord, or the Treasurer of his Wars, without lessening or withdrawing of any part thereof; And for as long time as they shall receive Wages for them, this payment to be made unto the said retinues, every Souldier of the same, of their Captains, and petit Captains, always within six days next and immediately after that the said Captain, petit Captain, or other, shall have received their Wages of the King, or of the Treasurer of his Wars, or of their Lords or Masters.

Captain

Wages.

Forfeit

II. And if any Souldier, being no Captain, immediately retained with the King, which hereafter shall be in Wages, and retained, or take any Preist to serve the King upon the Sea, or upon the Land, or beyond the Sea, depart out of the King's service, without licence of the King's Lieutenant there, that such departing be taken, deemed, and adjudged Felony: And that he so offending suffer for the said offence, punishment and execution of Felony.

Souldiers depart
without licence.
Felony.

III. And forasmuch as his offence stretcheth to the hurt and jeopardy of the King our Sovereign Lord, the Nobles of the Realm, and of all the Common weal thereof, that therefore he or they so offending (not being within Orders of holy Church) enjoy not the benefit of his Clergy. And that it be ordained by the said authority, That the Justices of the Peace of every Shire of *England* where any such offenders be taken, have power to inquire of the said Offences, and the same hear and determine, as they do and may do of Felonies, Trespasses, and other offences expressed in the King's Commission to them made, as though the said offences were done in the same Shire: And also that the said departing of such Souldiers, and also their retainers, if it be traversed, be tried in the same Shire where they be for such causes arrested and arraigned.

Clergie.

Justices of the
Peace.

IV. Provided alway, That no Captain be charged by this Act for lack of his number retained, as is above said, whose Souldiers shall happen to die, or otherwise depart, not in the default of the Captain; so that the said Captain, if he be at Land-Wages, shew the departing or lacking of his Souldier within ten days after the lacking of the said Souldier, unto the Kings Lieutenant there, and to the Treasurer of the Wars: Or if the Captain be at the Sea-wages, if he shew the departing or lacking of the Souldier so lacking, to the Admiral of the Navy where he is retained, at the next meeting with the said Admiral. Provided alway, That this Act extend not to any Captains or Souldiers, that now be, or hereafter shall be retained within the Towns of *Calice*, *Hamme* and *Guisnes*, *Risebank*, *Berwick* and *Wales*, or any of them, and the Marches of the same.

V. Provided alway, That this Act be not prejudicial nor hurtful to the said Captains, petit Captains, nor any other, having under them retinue of Souldiers, nor any of them, for non-payment of the Kings Wages to their household Servants and other, to whom they shall daily find and give meat and drink during the said service of War.

Anno quarto HENRICI octavi.

At Westminster the fourth Day of November after the Prorogation.

C A P. II.

An Act for punishment of murder.

‘ **W**HEREAS, robberies, murders, and felonies daily increase more and more, and bee committed and done in more heinous open and detestable wise then hath beene oft seene in times past, and the persons so offending little regard the punishment thereof, by the course of the common law, ne by reason of any Statute heeretofore made, but beare them bold of their Clergie, and imagining and pleading of fained and vntrue forreine Plees, triable in forreine Counties, to the intent to be remooued from place to place, by colourable and vntrue suggestions, and for to be vntruely acquit by fauour, might, and corruption, so that they liue in manner without feare or dread.’ For reformation whereof, and the common wealth of this Realme, and to put the said murderers, fellows, and offenders in more feare and dread so to offend: be it ordained, established and enacted by the King our Sovereigne Lord, the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by authoritie of the same, that all person or persons hereafter committing murder or felonie in any Church, Chappell, or halowed place, or of and vpon malice prepened, rob or murder any person or persons in the Kings highway, or else rob or murder any person in his house, the owner or dweller of the house, his wife, child or seruant then being therein, and put in feare or dread by the same, that such persons so offending, be not from henceforth admitted to his or their Clergie, such as be within holy orders onely except. And ouer that be it enacted by the saide authoritie, that if any murderer or fellow vpon his arraignment, heerement, doe alledge, that he had taken any Church or Churchyard for murder, felonie, or other place priuiledged for the same in a forreine Countie, and against his will taken out thereof, that then the Kings Attourne or any other person that will sue or alledge for the King, that the said murderer or fellow so arraigned, was taken at large in the same Shire where he is so arraigned, that then the same allegiance and issue to be tried by the Inquest that should trie the said murder or felonie within the same Shire, and before the same Justice where the said murderer or fellow is arraigned, as though the said forreine Plee had not beene pleaded by the said fellow. And if it be found by the same Inquest, that the said murderer or fellow was taken within the same Shire (as is aforesaid) that then hee to haue none aduantage or benefit of the matter alledged by him for taking out of the Church or Churchyard or other place priuiledged in any such forreine Shire, and this Act to indure to the next Parliament.

Church.
High-waies.
Houses.
Clergie.

C A P. VI.

An Act for sealing of Clothes of Gold and Silver.

‘ **W**HERE at a Parliament holden in the twelfth year of the Reign of King EDWARD the Fourth, amongst other it was ordained, established, and enacted, That the Collectors of the Subsidy, and the Comptrollers should at all times be ready when they should be required, to seal any manner of Cloth of Gold, Silver, Baudekin, Veivet, Damask, Saten, Sarfenet, Tarron, Chamblet, and every other cloth of Silk, and every corse of Silk and Gold, and every corse of Silk of the making beyond the Sea, and the same merchandises should seal at every time when they should be required, without delay, tarrying or any thing for their sealing to take by any mean, upon the pain of forfeiture to the owner of such merchandises xx. s. by every of the said Collectors and Comptrollers at every time when they refuse to seal any such merchandises, after such request made, or take any thing for sealing of any such merchandises, as by the same Act amongst other Things more plainly appeereth. Sithen the making of which Act the said Collectors and Comptrollers, and their Clerks, not fearing the penalty limited in the same Act, have used, and daily use to take for sealing of every piece of the same merchandises above rehearsed, ij. d. to the great losse, hurt and damage of the Merchants owners of the same: For the same Merchants at many times bring and convey in one Ship iij. or iiij. M. pieces of the same merchandises, which amounteth to xxx. or xl. li. after the rate of ij. d. a piece. And forasmuch as the foresaid penalty expressed in the said Statute, is but xx. s. therefore the said Collectors, Comptrollers, nor their Clerks fear not to run in the jeopardy of the same:’ wherefore be it ordained and enacted by the King our Sovereign Lord, the Lords spiritual and temporal, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That from henceforth the Collectors and Comptrollers of the same Subsidy, nor their Clerks nor any of them, take for the sealing of any piece of the said Merchandises (above rehearsed) any thing, upon pain of forfeiture at every time, xx. li.

Collectors.
Comptrollers.

II. And also be it enacted by the same authority, that if, and as often as the same Collectors and Comptrollers, or any of them unreasonably delay, or tarry the said Merchants, or any of them, for and about the sealing of the same merchandises; that then and so often the same Collectors and Comptrollers, and every of them so unreasonably delaying and tarrying the same Merchants, or any of them, to forfeit for the same xl. s. the one moiety of every of the said penalties (so forfeited) to be to the King our Sovereign Lord, and the other moiety thereof to the merchant so grieved, that will sue for the same by way

Forfeit.

of information in the Kings Exchequer, or by action or bill of Debt, after the order of the Common Law, as in other actions of debt is used: In which action the Defendant shall not be admitted to wage his Law, nor protection, nor essoin to be to him allowed in the same suit for the said forfeiture.

C A P. VIII.

An Act concerning *Richard Strode*.

Lamentably complaineth and sheweth vnto your most discrete wisedomes in this present Parliament assembled, *Richard Strode* Gentleman of the countie of Deuonshire, one of the burgesses of this honorable house for the Burgh of Plimton in the countie aforesaid, that where the said *Richard* descended and agreed with other of this house, to put forth certaine Bills in this present Parliament against certaine persons, named Tinner, in the Countie aforesaid, for the reformation of the perishing, hurting, and destroying of diuers Ports, Hauens, and Creeks, and other bills for the common weale of the said Countie, the which herein this high Court of Parliament should and ought to be communed and treated of.

And for because the said *Richard* is a Tinner, for the causes and matters afore rehearsed, one *Iohn Furse* Tinner, Vnder-steward of the Steimerie in the said countie, in & at foure Courts of the said Steimerie at diuers places and times before him seuerally holden in the said Countie, he and other have condemned the said *Richard* in the sum of one hundred and threescore poundes: that is to wit, at euery Court day forty poundes, and by the procurement of the said *Iohn Furse*, at the said foure seuerall Courts and Lawdaies, in the said Steimerie, by him holden, in this maner published and said, that the same *Richard* at the last Parliament holden at Westminster, would have auoided and vtterly destroyed all liberties, priuileges, and franchises concerning the Steimerie: by reason whereof the said *Richard*, vpon foure bills had and made thereof by the said *Iohn Furse* and other, caused that the said *Richard* was presented and founden guiltie of the premisses in euery of the said Courts in fortie poundes to be lost and forfeit by him, by reason of an Act and Ordinance by Tinner made and had at a place in the said countie called Crokeantor: the tenor of the which Acte appeareth in a Schedule to his Bill annexed: to the which the said *Richard* was neuer warned nor called to make answere to the premisses, contrary to all lawes, right, reason, and good conscience. And for the execution of the same, one *Iohn Agwilliam* vpon a surmise by him made to the King's highnesse to the said condemnation to be to his grace forfeit, thereof attained a Bill assigned of twentie pounds parcell of the said hundred and threescore poundes, to be to him granted by the said Kings highnesse: whereupon the said *Iohn Agwilliam* and other caused the said *Richard* to be taken and imprisoned in a dungeon and a deepe pit vnder the ground in the Castle of Lidford in the said Countie, and there and elsewhere remained by the space of three weekes and more, vnto such time he was deliuered by a Writ of Priuilege out of the Kings Exchequer at Westminster, for that hee was one of the Colletours in the said Countie for the first of the two *Quindeims* granted at and in this present Parliament: the which prison is one of the most hanius, contagious, and detestable places within this Realme; so that by reason of the same imprisonment he was put in great perill and ieopardie of his life, and the said *Richard* so being in prison, and the said *Iohn Agwilliam* seeing the same cruell imprisonment of the said *Richard*, intreated and instantly desired one *Philip Furse* (then being keeper of the said prison) strictly to keepe the said *Richard* in prison, and to put irons vpon him to his more greater paine and ieopardie, and to giue him but bread and water onley, to the intent to cause the said *Richard* to be saine to content and pay him the said twentie poundes. And for the same promised the said keeper foure Markes of Money: for the which foure markes the said *Richard* for to be eased of his irons and painefull imprisonment aforesaid (for sauegard of his life) promised and granted to pay the said keeper foure Markes: whereof hee paid the said keeper in hand thirteene shillings foure pence. And ouer that the said *Richard* for to bee eased of his said painefull imprisonment, was also of necessitie driuen to be bounden to *Thomas Denis*, deputie vnto sir *Henry Marnie* Knight, Warden of the said Steimerie, in an obligation of the sum of and C. li. Vpon condition whereof part is as hereafter followeth: that is to say, that if the aboue bounde *Richard Strode*, defend and saue harmlesse the said *Thomas Denis*, and to vse himselfe as true prisoner during the time it shall please the King to haue him prisoner in the Castle of Lidford, and also to do nothing, whereby he shall in the Law be deemed out of prison, and other articles comprised in the said condition, the which the said *Richard* perfectly remembereth not: Wherefore the premisses by your great wisedomes tenderly considered, the said *Richard* humbly prayeth, that it may bee ordained, established and enacted, by the King our Sovereigne Lord, and by the Lords spirituall and temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authoritie of the same, that the said condemnation and condemnations of the said Hundred and threescore poundes, and every parcell thereof, and iudgements and executions had or to be had for the premisses, or any of them, to bee vtterly voyde against the said *Richard* and of none effect.

II. And ouer that it bee enacted by the said authoritie, that all suites, accussements, condemnations, executions, fines, amerciements, punishments, corrections, grants, charges, and impositions, put or had, or hereafter to be put or had vnto or vpon the said *Richard*, & to euery other of the person or persons afore specified, that now be of this present Parliament, or that of any Parliament thereafter shall bee, for any bill, speaking, reasoning, or declaring of any matter or matters, concerning the Parliament to be communed and treated of, be vtterly void and of none effect.

VOL. X. APPEND.

Q

III. And

Fines for Parliament matters void.

III. And ouer that it be enacted by the said authoritie, that if the said *Richard Strode*, or any of all the said other person or persons, hereafter be vexed, troubled, or otherwise charged for any causes, as is aforesaid, that then he or they and euery of them so vexed or troubled, of and for the same, to haue an Action, upon the case against euery such person or persons, so vexing or troubling any contrary to this Ordinance and provision, in the which Action the partie grieved shall recouer treble damages and costs. And that no Protection, Essoine, nor wager of Law in the said Action in any wise be admitted or received.

BE it inquired for our Soueraigne Lord the King, that whereas at the Parliament holden at *Crokerentor*, before *Thomas Denis*, deputie to sir *Henry Marnie* Knight, Warden of the Stemerie, the fourteenth day of *September*, the second yeere of the reigne of King *HENRIE* the eight: It was ordeined, established, and enacted, that (from the day aforesaid) it shall be lawfull for euery man to digge Tinne within the Countie of *Devonshire*, in all places whereas Tinne may be founde. And also to carrie the water to their workes without any let or trouble of any person or persons, according to our vsages and confirmations of our Charter, and according to our custome out of minde. And if any person or persons let, trouble, or vexe any man to digge Tin, or to carry water for the same, contrary to our olde custome and vsage, and if it be founde by the verdi&t of twelue men at the law day, he that so letteth, vexeth or troubleth any such person or persons shall fall in the penaltie of fortie poundes as oft as he so vexeth or troubleth: the one halfe to my Lord Prince, and the other halfe to him that was so letted, vexed, or troubled. And a *Fieri facias* to be awarded, aswell for my Lord Prince as for the partie, if one *Richard Strode* of *Plimton* Tinner, at the Parliament holden at *Westminster* the fourth day of *Februarie* last past, letted, vexed, and troubled one *William Read* the yonger, and *Elis Elford* Tinner, and all other Tinner in the same Parliament for digging of Tinne in the seueral foile of the said *Richard* and other Persons contrary to this our Act made.

AT a Parliament holden the sixteenth Day of *Ianuarie*, Anno *Vicesimo secundo* *HENRICI octau*i, after diuers prorogations at *Westminster*, and there continued till the last day of *March*, and then proroged, vntill the xxiiij day of *October* then next following.

C A P. II.

An Act concerning the triall of forren pleas pleaded by Felons.

WHERE among other things it was considered by the whole Court of Parliament of our most excellent Soueraigne Lord the King, holden in the fourth yeere of his noble reigne, that murderers and felons, lawfully arraigned of their detestable offences, bare them bold vpon imagining and pleading of fained and vntrue forren pleas, triable in forren counties, to the intent to be removed from place to place by colourable and vntrue suggestions, and for to be vntruly acquit by fauor, might or corruption, so that they liued in a manner without feare or dread: for reformation whereof, and for the commonwealth of this realme, it was enacted by the authority of the said Parliament, that if any murderer or felon vpon his arraignment fro' thenceforth did alledge, that he had taken any Church or Churchyard for murder or felonie, or other place priuiledged for the same in a forren countie, & against his wil was taken out thereof: that then the Kings attorne, or any other person that would sue or alledge for the King, that the said murderer or felon so arraigned, was taken at large in the same Shire, where he is arraigned, that then the same allegiance and issue should be tried by the inquest that should trie the said murder or felonie within the same Shire, and before the same Iustices where the said murderer or felon is arraigned, as though the said forren plea had not bene pleaded by the said Felon. And that if it were found by the same inquest, that the said murderer or felon was taken within the same Shire as is aforesaid, that then he to haue no aduantage or benefit of the matter alleaged by him for taking out of the Church or Churchyard, or other place priuiledged in any forren Shire, and that the said Act should endure to the next Parliament from thence ensuing, as by the same Act made in the said fourth yeere manifestly appeareth. And forasmuch as since the time of expiration of the said Act made in the said fourth yeere many abominable murders, as well of Priests as of other persons, robberies of Churches, and robberies of persons in their houses, as well by day as by night, and other most detestable murders and felonies haue been committed & done within this Realm: and the more and more often because that the said statute hath bin expired and ended from and since the beginning of the Parliament of our said Soueraigne Lord, holden in the sixth yeere of his most noble reigne: It is ordained and enacted by authoritie of this present Parliament, that the said Act made in the said fourth yeere, and euery thing therein contained, concerning the said forren pleas and replications thereunto be made, and trials thereof shall now be reuiued, and shall stand in full force and effect, and shall continue and endure from hencefoorth for ever, as if the same Act had been originally made perpetuall and not determinable.

Reuiued.

Anno

Anno vicefimo tertio HENRICI octavi.

At a Session of Parliament holden at *Westminster* (after diuers prorogations) the fifteenth day of *January* in the yeere aforesaid.

C A P. XX.

An Act concerning Restraint of Payment of *Annates* to the See of *Rome*.

FORASMUCH as it is well perceived, by long approved experience, that great and inestimable Sums of Money have been daily conveyed out of this Realm, to the impoverishment of the same; and especially such Sums of Money as the Pope's Holiness, his Predecessors, and the Court of *Rome*, by long time have heretofore taken of all and singular those Spiritual Persons which have been Named, Elected, Presented, or Postulated to be Archbishops or Bishops within this Realm of *England*, under the Title of *Annates*, otherwise called First-Fruits. Which *Annates*, or First-Fruits, have been taken of every Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, within this Realm, by restraint of the Pope's Bulls, for Confirmations, Elections, Admissions, Postulations, Provisions, Collations, Dispositions, Institutions, Installations, Investitures, Orders, Holy Benedictions, Palles, or other things require and necessary to the attaining of those their Promotions; and have been compelled to pay, before they could attain the same, great Sums of Money, before they might receive any part of the Fruits of the said Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, whereunto they were named, elected, presented, or postulated; by occasion whereof, not only the Treasure of this Realm hath been greatly conveyed out of the same, but also it hath happened many times, by occasion of Death, unto such Archbishops, and Bishops, so newly promoted, within two or three years after his or their Consecration, that his or their Friends, by whom he or they have been holpen to advance and make payment of the said *Annates*, or First-Fruits, have been thereby utterly undone and impoverished. And for because the said *Annates* have risen, grown and increased, by an uncharitable Custom, grounded upon no just or good title, and the payments thereof obtained by restraint of Bulls, until the same *Annates*, or First-Fruits, have been paid, or Surety made for the same; which declareth the said Payments to be exacted, and taken by constraint, against all equity and justice. The Noble Men therefore of the Realm, and the wise, sage, politick Commons of the same, assembled in this present Parliament, considering that the Court of *Rome* ceaseth not to tax, take, and exact the said great Sums of Money, under the Title of *Annates*, or First-Fruits, as is aforesaid, to the great damage of the said Prelates, and this Realm; which *Annates*, or First-Fruits, were first suffered to be taken within the same Realm, for the only defence of Christian People against the Infidels, and now they be claimed and demanded as mere duty, only for lucre, against all right and conscience. Inasmuch that it is evidently known, that there hath passed out of this Realm unto the Court of *Rome*, within the second year of the Reign of the most Noble Prince, of famous memory, King HENRY the Seventh, unto this present time, under the name of *Annates*, or First-Fruits, payed for the expedition of Bulls of Archbishopricks and Bishopricks, the sum of eight hundred thousand Ducats, amounting in Sterling Money, at the least, to eightscore thousand pounds, besides other great and intolerable Sums which have yearly been conveyed to the said Court of *Rome*, by many other ways and means, to the great impoverishment of this Realm. And albeit, that our said Sovereign the King, and all his natural Subjects, as well Spiritual as Temporal, been as obedient, devout, Catholick and humble Children of God, and Holy Church, as any People be within any Realm christned; yet the said exactions of *Annates*, or First-Fruits, be so intollerable and importable to this Realm, that it is considered and declared, by the whole Body of this Realm now represented by all the Estates of the same assembled in this present Parliament, that the King's Highness, before Almighty God, is bound, as by the duty of a good Christian Prince, for the conservation and preservation of the good Estate and Common-wealth of this his Realm, to do all that in him is to obviate, repress, and redress the said abusions and exactions of *Annates*, or First-Fruits. And because that divers Prelates of this Realm, being now in extrem Age, and in other debilities of their Bodies, so that of likelihood, bodily death in short time shall or may succeed unto them; by reason whereof great sums of Money shall shortly after their deaths, be conveyed unto the Court of *Rome*, for the unreasonable and uncharitable Causes aforesaid, to the universal damage, prejudice, and impoverishment of this Realm, if speedy remedy be not in due time provided:

II. It is therefore ordained, established, and enacted, by Authority of this present Parliament, That the unlawful payment of *Annates*, or First-Fruits, and all manner Contributions for the same, for any Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, or for any Bulls hereafter to be obtained from the Court of *Rome*, to or for the aforesaid purpose and intent, shall from henceforth utterly cease, and no such hereafter to be payed for any Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, within this Realm, other or otherwise than hereafter in this present Act is declared: And that no manner person, nor persons hereafter to be named, elected, presented, or postulated to any Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, within this Realm, shall pay the said *Annates*, or First-Fruits, for the said Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, nor any other manner of Sum or Sums of Money, Pensions or *Annates* for the same, or for any other like exaction, or cause, upon pain to forfeit to our said Sovereign Lord the King, his Heirs and Successors, all manner his Goods and Chattels for ever, and all the Temporal Lands and Possessions of the same Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, during the time that he or they which shall offend, contrary to this present Act, shall have, possess, or enjoy, the Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, wherefore he shall so offend contrary to the form aforesaid. And furthermore it is enacted, by Authority of this present Parliament, That if any Person hereafter named and presented to the Court of *Rome* by the King, or any of his Heirs or Successors, to be Bi-

shop of any See or Diocese within this Realm hereafter, shall be letted, deferred, or delayed at the Court of *Rome* from any such Bishoprick, whereunto he shall be so represented, by means of restraint of Bulls Apostolick, and other things requisite to the same; or shall be denied, at the Court of *Rome*, upon convenient suit made, any manner Bulls requisite for any of the Causes aforesaid, any such person or persons so presented, may be, and shall be, consecrated here in *England* by the Archbishop, in whose province the said Bishoprick shall be, so alway that the same person shall be named and presented by the King for the time being to the same Archbishop: And if any persons being named and presented, as aforesaid, to any Archbishopric of this Realm, making convenient suit, as is aforesaid, shall happen to be letted, deferred, delayed, or otherwise disturbed from the same Archbishoprick, for lack of Pall, Bulls, or other to him requisite, to be obtained in the Court of *Rome* in that behalf, that then every such person named and presented to be Archbishop, may be, and shall be, consecrated and invested, after presentation made, as is aforesaid, by any other two Bishops within this Realm, whom the King's Highness, or any of his Heirs or Successors, Kings of *England* for the time being, will assign and appoint for the same, according and in like manner as divers other Archbishops and Bishops have been heretofore, in ancient time, by sundry the King's most noble Progenitors, made, consecrated, and invested within this Realm: And that every Archbishop and Bishop hereafter, being named and presented by the King's Highness, his Heirs or Successors, Kings of *England*, and being consecrated and invested, as is aforesaid, shall be installed accordingly, and shall be accepted, taken, reputed, used, and obeyed, as an Archbishop or Bishop of the Dignity, See or Place whereunto he so shall be named, presented, and consecrated, requireth; and as other like Prelates of that Province, See, or Diocese, have been used, accepted, taken, and obeyed, which have had, and obtained compleatly, their Bulls, and other things requisite in that behalf from the Court of *Rome*. And also shall fully and entirely have and enjoy all the Spiritualities and Temporalities of the said Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, in as large, ample, and beneficial manner, as any of his or their Predecessors had, or enjoyed in the said Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, satisfying and yielding unto the King our Sovereign Lord, and to his Heirs and Successors Kings of *England*, all such Duties, Rights and Interests, as before this time had been accustomed to be paid for any such Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, according to the ancient Laws and Customs of this Realm, and the King's prerogative Royal.

III. And to the intent our said Holy Father the Pope, and the Court of *Rome*, shall not think that the pains and labours taken, and hereafter to be taken, about the writing, sealing, obtaining, and other businesses sustained, and hereafter to be sustained, by the Offices of the said Court of *Rome*, for and about the Expedition of any bulls hereafter to be obtained or had for any such Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, shall be irremunerated, or shall not be sufficiently and condignly recompensed in that behalf; and for their more ready expedition to be had therein.' It is therefore enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Spiritual Person of this Realm, hereafter to be named, presented, or postulated, to any Archbishoprick or Bishoprick of this Realm, shall and may lawfully pay for the writing and obtaining of his or their said Bulls, at the Court of *Rome*, and en sealing the same with Lead, to be had without payment of any *Annates*, or First-Fruits, or other charge or exaction by him or them to be made, yielded, or paid for the same, five pounds *Sterling*, for and after the rate of the clear and whole yearly value of every hundred pounds *Sterling*, above all charges of any such Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, or other Mony, to the value of the said five pounds, for the clear yearly value of every hundred Pounds of every such Archbishoprick, or Bishoprick, and not above, nor in any otherwise, any thing in this present Act before written notwithstanding. And forasmuch as the King's Highness, and this his High Court of Parliament, neither have, nor do intend to use in this, or any other like cause, any manner of extremity or violence, before gentle courtesie or friendship, ways and means first approved and attempted, and without a very great urgent cause and occasion given to the contrary, but principally coveting to disburden this Realm of the said great exactions and intolerable charges of *Annates*, and First-Fruits, have therefore thought convenient to commit the final order and determination of the premisses, in all things, unto the King's Highness. So that if it may seem to his high Wisdom, and most prudent Discretion, meet to move the Pope's Holiness, and the Court of *Rome*, amicably, charitably, and reasonably, to compound, other to extinct and make frustrate the payments of the said *Annates*, or First-Fruits, or else by some friendly, loving, and tolerable composition to moderate the same in such wise as may be by this Realm easily born and sustained; That then those ways and compositions once taken, concluded, and agreed, between the Pope's Holiness and the King's Highness, shall stand in strength, force, and effect of Law, inviolably to be observed. And it is also further ordained, and enacted by the Authority of this present Parliament, That the King's Highness at any time, or times, on this side the Feast of *Easter*, which shall be in the Year of our Lord God, a thousand five hundred and three and thirty, or at any time on this side the beginning of the next Parliament, by his Letters Patents under his Great Seal, to be made, and to be entered of Record in the Roll of this present Parliament, may and shall have full power and liberty to declare, by the said Letters Patents, whether that the premisses, or any part, clause, or matter thereof, shall be observed, obeyed, executed, and take place and effect, as an Act and Statute of this present Parliament, or not. So that if his Highness, by his said Letters Patents, before the expiration of the times above limited, thereby do declare his pleasure to be, That the Premises, or any part, clause, or matter thereof, shall not be put in execution, observed, continued, nor obeyed, in that case all the said premisses, or such part, clause, or matter, as the King's Highness so shall refuse, disaffirm, or not ratifie, shall stand and be from henceforth utterly void and of none effect. And in case that the King's Highness, before the expiration of the times aforesaid, do declare by his said Letters Patents, his pleasure and determination to be, that the said premisses, or every clause, sentence, and part thereof, that is to say, the whole, or such part thereof as the King's

King's Highness so shall affirm, accept, and ratifie, shall in all points stand, remain, abide, and be put in due and effectual execution, according to the purport, tenour, effect, and true meaning of the same; and to stand and be from henceforth for ever after, as firm, steadfast, and available in the Law, as the same had been fully and perfectly established, enacted, and confirmed, to be in every part thereof, immediately, wholly, and entirely executed, in like manner, form, and effect, as other Acts and Laws; The which being fully and determinately made, ordained, and enacted in this present Parliament: And if that upon the aforesaid reasonable, amicable and charitable ways and means, by the King's Highness to be experimented, moved, or compounded, or otherwise approved, it shall and may appear, or be seen unto his Grace, that this Realm shall be continually burdened and charged with this, and such other intolerable Exactions and Demands, as heretofore it hath been. And that thereupon, for continuance of the same, our said Holy Father the Pope, or any of his Successors, or the Court of *Rome*, will, or do, or cause to be done at any time hereafter, so as is above rehearsed, unjustly, uncharitably, and unreasonably vex, inquiet, molest, trouble, or grieve our said Sovereign Lord, his Heirs or Successors, Kings of *England*, or any of his or their Spiritual or Lay-Subjects, or this his Realm, by Excommunication, Excomengement, Interdiction; or by any other Process, Censures, Compulsories, Ways or Means; Be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the King's Highness, his Heirs and Successors, Kings of *England*, and all his Spiritual and Lay-Subjects of the same, without any scruples of Conscience, shall and may lawfully, to the honour of Almighty God, the encrease and continuance of vertue and good example within this Realm, the said Censures, Excommunications, Interdictions, Compulsories, or any of them notwithstanding, minister, or cause to be ministered, throughout this Realm, and all other the Dominions or Territories belonging or appertaining thereunto: All and all manner of Sacraments, Sacramentals, Ceremonies, or other divine Services of the Holy Church, or any other thing or things necessary for the health of the Soul of Mankind, as they heretofore at any time or times have been vertuously used or accustomed to do within the same; and that no manner such Censures, Excommunications, Interdictions, or any other process or compulsories, shall be by any of the Prelates, or other Spiritual Fathers of this Religion, nor by any of their Ministers or Substitutes, be at any time or times hereafter published, executed, nor divulged, nor suffered to be published, executed, or divulged in any manner of ways.

Anno Vicefimo Octauo HENRICI Octau.

At a Parliament begun and holden, *Anno Vicefimo octauo Henrici Octau.* at Westminster, the eight of *Iune*, and continued to the dissolution thereof, the 18. day of *Iulie* then next following.

C A P. VII.

¶ An Act for the establishment of the imperiall Crowne of this Realme.

IN their most humble wise shewing to your most royall Maiestie, the Lords spirituall and temporall, and all other your most louing & obedient subiects, the commons in this your most high court of Parliament assembled, that where in your last Parliament begun and holden at London the iij. day of Nouember, in the xxj. yere of your most gracious reigne, and from thence adiourned to Westminster, and there holden and continued by diuers and sundry prorogations vnto the fifteenth day of *Ianuary* in the five and twentieth yere of your most noble reigne, & then there holden: it was made and ordeined an Act concerning amongst many things, aswell for ratification and confirmation of your marriages, then had and solemnized betweene your highnesse and the late Lady *Anne Bullen* Marques of *Pembroke*, as for the limitation of the succession of your imperiall Crowne of this Realme, to the issue of your body begotten, and to bee begotten of the body of the said Ladie *Anne*, with diuers remainders ouer for the default of such issue, as in the saide Act plainly and particularly more at large is expressed and mentioned. And where also by the said Act it was ordeined and established, that all and singuler your subiects should take a corporall oath, for the fulfilling, mainteining and defending the whole effects and contents of the said Act. And it was further ordeined by the said Act amongst other things, that if any person or persons, subiect or reſant within this Realm, or within any your graces dominions, after the first day of *May*, then next insuing, by writing, print, deed or Act procured or done, or caused to be procured or done any thing or things to the preiudice, slander, disturbance, or derogation of the said matrimonie, solemnized between your Maiestie and the said Lady *Anne*, or to the perill, slander, or disherison of any the issues or heires of your highnesse, being limited by the same Act to inherit and to be inheritable to the Crowne of this Realme, whereby any such issues or heires of your highnesse might bee destroyed, disturbed, or interrupted in bodie or title of inheritance to the Crowne of this Realme, as to them is limited in the said Act: that then euery such person and persons, and their aidours, counsellors, maintainors, and abettors, and euery of them, for euery such offence, should be adiudged high traitors, and that euery such offence should be adiudged high treason. And the offenders, and their aidours, counsellours, maintainours, and abettors, and euery of them, being lawfully conuict of such offence by presentment, verdict, confession, or

proceſs, according to the cuſtomes and Lawes of this Realme, ſhould ſuffer paine of death, as in caſes of high treaſon: as in the ſaid A&t amongſt many other articles, clauſes, and prouiſions, is more at large mentioned and ſpecified.

II. And alſo in the ſaid Parliament holden at *Weſtmiſter* by prorogation on the third day of *November*, in the ſixe and twentieth yeere of your moſt noble reigne, an other A&t was made for declaration and ratification of the ſaid oath, which diuers of your ſubiects then had taken, and all your ſubiects after that were bounde to take for due obſeruation of the ſaid act of the ſaid ſucceſſion, as by the ſame A&t amongſt other things is alſo ſpecified and expreſſed: and albeit moſt dread Soueraigne Lord, and that the ſaide Actes were then made, as it was then thought by your Maieſtie, Nobles and Commons vpon a pure perfect and cleere foundation, thinking the ſaid mariage then had betweene your highneſſe and the ſaid Ladie *Anne* in their conſciences to haue bene pure, ſincere, perfect and good, and ſo was reputed, accepted, and taken in the Realme, till now of late, that God of his infinit goodneſſe (from whom no ſecret things can be hid) hath cauſed to be brought to light euident and open knowledge, aſwell certaine, iuſt, true, and lawful impediments vnknownen at the making of the ſaid Acts, and ſince that time confeſſed by the ſaid *Anne*, before the moſt reuerend father in God *Thomas* Arch Biſhop of *Canterbury*, metropolitane and primat of all *England* ſitting iudicially for the ſame: by the which plainly appeareth, that the ſaid mariage betweene your grace and the ſaid Ladie *Anne*, was neuer good nor conſonant to the Lawes, but viterly voyde and of none effect: by reaſon whereof your highneſſe was and is lawfully diuorſed and ſeparated from the bonds of the ſaid mariage in the life of the ſaid Ladie *Anne*: and this notwithstanding moſt gracious Soueraigne Lord the Ladie *Elizabeth* your daughter, being borne vnder the ſaid vnlawfull mariage, by vertue and authoritie of the A&t of your ſucceſſion aboue remembred, for lacke of heires males of your bodie, ſhould immediately ſucceede as your lawful heire in the moſt royall eſtate of your imperiall Crowne of this Realm, againſt all honour, equitie, reaſon, and good conſcience, if remedie ſhould not be prouided for the ſame: and ouer this moſt dread Soueraigne Lord, albeit that your Maieſtie not knowing of any vnlawfull impediments, entred into the bonds of the ſaid vnlawfull mariage, and advanced the ſame Ladie *Anne* to the honour of the ſoueraigne eſtate of the Queene of this Realme: yet neuertheleſſe ſhe inflamed with pride and carnall deſires of her body, putting appart the dread of God and excellent benefits receiued of your highneſſe, confederated her ſelfe with *George Bullen* late Lord *Rochford* her naturall brother, *Henry Norreis* Eſquier, *Francis Waiſton* Knight, *William Brereton* Eſquier, Gentleman of your Priuie-chamber, and *Marke Smeton* Grome of your ſaid Priuie-chamber, and ſo being confederate, ſhe and they moſt traiterouſly committed and perpetrated diuers deteftable and abhominable treaſons, to the moſt fearefull perill and danger of the deſtruction of your moſt royall perſon, and to the vtter loſſe, diſheriſon and deſolation of this Realme, if God of his goodneſſe had not in due time brought their ſaid treaſons to light: for the which being plainly and manifeſtly proueed, they were conui&t, and atteinted by the due courſe and order of your common lawes of this Realme, and haue ſuffered according to their metits, as by the records thereof more at large may appeare.

III. ¶ And albeit moſt gracious and moſt dread Soueraigne Lord, diuers and ſundry honorable iuſt, true and reaſonable Clauſes be contained and expreſſed in the ſaid A&t, made for the eſtabliſhment of your ſucceſſion, which be very neceſſary and profitable for the commonwealth of this Realme: yet neuertheleſſe becauſe certaine articles and clauſes contained in the ſame, concerning the ratification of your ſaid vnlawfull mariage, between your highneſſe and the ſaid Lady *Anne*, and the limitation of your ſucceſſion to the iſſues of your body had by the ſaid Lady *Anne*, and the oath expreſſed and mentioned in both the Acts aboue remembred, for the defending and mainteining the whole effects and contents of the ſaid A&t, which clauſes and articles be now become of late ſo diſhonourable, and ſo far diſtant from the due courſe of your common Lawes of your Realme, and alſo ſo much againſt good reaſon, equitie, and good conſcience, that they cannot be ſuſtained nor tollerated to continue and indure without great perill of diuiſion hereafter to bee had, by occaſion of the ſame amongſt us your ſaid moſt humble, louing and obedient ſubiects and our poſterities: It may therefore pleaſe your highneſſe of your moſt excellent and accuſtomable goodneſſe, and for the entire loue, fauour and hartie affection, that your maieſtie hath alwayes borne and beareth the Commonwealth of this your Realme, and for the conſeruation of the good peace, vnitie, and reſt of vs your moſt bounden and obedient ſubiects, and of our ſaid poſterities, that it may be enacted by the authority of this preſent Parliament, that the ſaid two Acts and euery of them, and all clauſes, articles and prouiſions therein contained, from the firſt day of this preſent Parliament, ſhall bee repealed, adnulled, and made frustrate and of none effect.

Repeale.

IV. Prouided alway that the ſaid repeale and adnullation of the ſaid A&t, which was made for the eſtabliſhment of your ſucceſſion, ſhall not bee taken, expounded nor vnderſtood, to diſcharge any perſon or perſons, which haue done or committed any offences of treaſon or miſpriſion of treaſon, contrary to the ſame A&t, or any part thereof at any time afore the firſt day of this preſent Parliament: but that ſuch offences of treaſon and miſpriſion of treaſon, done and committed by any perſon or perſons, contrary to the ſame A&t, afore the firſt day of this preſent Parliament, ſhall bee and remaine in the ſame degree and qualitie, to be puniſhed by authoritie of the ſame A&t, as if the ſame A&t had not bene repealed: the repeale and adnullation of the ſame A&t by authoritie of this preſent Parliament in any wiſe notwithstanding. Neuertheleſſe the Kings moſt royall Maieſtie, moſt graciouſly conſidering, that diuers and many of his moſt louing and obedient ſubiects now lately afore the beginning of this preſent Parliament, haue ſpoken, done, practiſed, procured, and attempted, aſwell by words, writing, and printing, as by exteriour Actes, not onely againſt the ſaide vnlawfull mariage, ſolemnized betweene his highneſſe and the ſaid Ladie *Anne*, and to the preiudice, ſlander, diſturbance, and derogation thereof, but alſo to the perill, ſlander and diſheriſon of the Ladie *Elizabeth* the Kings daughter illegitimāt borne vnder

under the same marriage, and to the let, disturbance, and interruption of the said Ladie *Elizabeth* to the title of the Crowne: and also to depriue the said Ladie *Anne* late Queene, and the said Ladie *Elizabeth*, and euery of them of their dignitie, title, and name of their royall estates, contrary to the tenors, purports, prouisions and ordinances, aswell contained in the said Act made in the last Parliament, for the establishment of the Kings succession, as in the other Act made in the last Parliament for punishment of treasons. Which words, doings, practises, procurements and attempts of his saide subiects, albeit they proceeded of no malice, but vpon true and iust grounds, for punishment of the saide Ladie *Anne*, according to her desert, and for reformation of the saide vnlawfull marriage for the suretie of the Kings highnesse, and for the vnitie and wealth of this Realme: yet neuerthelesse the Kings saide subiects might hereafter happen to bee impeached, troubled and vexed for such their words, doings, actes, procurements and attempts, aswell by reason of the saide Statute, made for the establishment of the Kings succession, and now repealed by this Act, as by occasion of other Statutes heretofore made for the punishment of treason and misprision of treason, to the great danger and perils of the liues, lands, and goods of the Kings saide subiects, which onely for hartie good will and faithfull obedience, that they beare to the Kings Maiestie, incurred into the saide dangers and perils; The Kings highnesse therefore of his most bountifull mercie and benignitie is pleased and contented, that it bee enacted by authoritie of this present Parliament, that all and singular his louing subiects, which haue spoken, done, practised, committed or attempted, or procured to bee done or attempted directly or indirectly, by words, writings, prints, or any exterior act, any thing or things whatsoever it bee, against the saide marriage, solemnized betweene his highnes and the said late Queene *Anne*, or for the setting forth or preferment of the diuorfe or dissolution thereof: or against the saide late Queene *Anne*, or the said Ladie *Elizabeth*, or to any of their slanders, perils, or dishonours: or haue wished, willed or desired by words or writings, or inuented, imagined, practised or attempted any bodily harme to the said late Queene *Anne*, or Ladie *Elizabeth*, or to depriue the same late Queene *Anne*, or Ladie *Elizabeth*, or any of them, of the dignitie, title or name of their royall estates, or haue spoken, done, or procured to bee done, any other words, writings, printings, wishing, willing, thing or things, act or acts against the said late Queene *Anne*, or Ladie *Elizabeth*, which is or might be deemed or interpreted for treason, or misprision of treason by any construction vpon any Statutes of this Realme heretofore made, shall bee freely and cleerely pardoned, discharged, and releafed by the authoritie of this Act, of all those and such treasons and misprisions of treasons aboue mentioned. And that none of his said louing subiects for any of the said treasons or misprisions of treason aboue mentioned and specified, shall hereafter at any time, by any manner of meanes be impeached, vexed or troubled, in their bodies, liues, lands, goods or chattels, any thing in this Act, or in any Act or Actes heretofore made for treasons or misprision of treason, to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

V. And that it bee further enacted by authoritie aforesaid, that the said late Queene *Anne*, *George Bollen*, late Lord *Rochford*, *Henrie Norreis* Esquier, *Francis Weston* Knight, *William Brereton* Esquier, and *Marke Smeton*, for their abominable and detestable treasons, by them and euery of them most abominably and traitorously committed and done against your Maiestie and the Realme, shall bee by authoritie of this present Parliament conuicted and attainted of high treason, in such maner and forme and accordingly as they be, by the due course and order of your Lawes of this Realme. And that the said late Queene *Anne*, *George Lord Rochford*, *Henrie Norreis*, *Francis Weston*, *William Brereton*, and *Marke Smeton*, and euery of them, shall loose and forfeit to your highnesse and to your heires, all such their manors, meases, lands, tenements, rents, reuerfions, remainders, vses, possessions, offices, rights, conditions, and all other hereditaments, of what names, natures or qualities soeuer they bee, which they or any of them, or any other to their vses, or to the vse of any of them had or ought to haue had, of any estate of inheritance in fee-simple or in taile, in vse or possession at the dayes of their seuerall treasons committed and expessed in their inditement, or any time after. Sauing to euery person and persons, and bodies politicke, and to the heires, assignes and successours of euery of them (other then to the said late Queene *Anne*, and the other traitors aforesaid, and the heires and assignes of euery of them, and all and euery other person and persons claiming by them, or any of them, or to their vses, or to the vses of any of them, or to the vse of any of their heires) all such right, title, vse, possession, interest, condition, fees, offices, rents, annuities, commons, and al other commodities and hereditaments, whatsoever they or any of them might, should or ought to haue had, if this Act had neuer bene had nor made.

VI. And ouer this most gracious Souereigne Lord, forasmuch as it hath pleased your most royall Maiestie, notwithstanding the great and intollerable perils and occasions, which your highnesse haue suffered and susteined, aswell by occasion of your first vnlawfull marriage, solemnized betweene your highnes and the Ladie *Katharine*, late Princes dowager, as by occasion of the saide vnlawfull marriage betweene your highnesse and the said late Queene *Anne*, at the most humble petition and intercession of vs your Nobles of this Realme, for the ardent loue and seruent affection, which your highnesse beareth to the conseruation of the peace and vnitie of the same, and for the good and quiet gouernance thereof, of your most excellent goodnesse to enter into marriage againe, and haue chosen and taken a right noble, vertuous and excellent Ladie Queene *Iane* to your true and lawful wife, and haue lawfully celebrated and solemnized marriage with her, according to the lawes of holy Church: who for her conuenient yeeres, excellent beautie, and purenesse of flesh and blood, is apt (God willing) to conceiue issue by your highnesse: which marriage is so pure and sincere, without spot, doubt or impediment, that the issue procreated vnder the same, when it shall please almightie God to send it, cannot be lawfully, truly nor iustly interrupted or disturbed of the right and title in the succession of your Crowne: It may therefore now please your most gracious Majestie, at the most humble petition and intercession of

vs your Nobles & Commons, assembled in this present Parliament, aswell for the clere extinguishment of all ambiguities & doubts, as for a pure and perfect vnitie of vs your most humble and obedient subiects, and of all our posterities, that it may bee enacted by your most gracious and royall Maiestie, by content of vs the Lords spirituall and temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by authoritie of the same in maner and forme as hereafter in articles insueth.

VII. First, forasmuch as the mariage heretofore solemnized betweene your highnesse and the said Ladie *Katherine* Princes Dowager deceased, which afore was lawfull wife to your naturall brother Prince *Arthur*, and by him carnally knowen, as hath duely beene prooued by sufficient witnesss, at all times was, is, and ought to bee deemed and determined to be against the lawes of almightie God, & not dispensable by any humaine authoritie, & so hath beene deemed and determined, aswell by the whole Clergie of this Realme, in both Conuocations, and both the Vniuersities thereof, as by the Vniuersities of Bononie, Padua, Paris, Orleance, Tolouze, Aniou, and diuers other, and also by a great number of priuate writings of many right excellent well learned men: Be it therefore enacted by authoritie of this present Parliament, according as it was ordeined and enacted in the said Act made in the last Parliament for the establishment of your succession, that the said mariage heretofore had and solemnized betweene your highnesse and the said Ladie *Katherine*, which was before lawfull wife to the said Prince *Arthur* your elder brother, and by him carnally knowen, as doeth duely appeare by sufficient prooue in lawfull proces had and made before the said most reuerend father in God *Thomas*, by the sufferance of God, Archbishop of *Canterbury*, metropolitan and primat of all *England*, shall be by authoritie of this present Parliament definitiuely, cleerely and absolutely declared, deemed and adiudged to be against the lawes of almightie God, and also accepted, reputed and taken of no value nor effect, but vtterly voyd and adnihilated: and that the separation thereof made by the said Archbishop shall be good and effectuell to all intents and purposes, any licence, dispensation, or any other Act or Actes, going before and insuing the same, to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding. And that euery such licence, dispensation, Act or Actes, thing or things, had, made, done or to be done to the contrary thereof, shall be to all intents void and of none effect, and so shall be reputed and taken by and amongst all vs your true subiects and inhabitants, our Heires and successours of and in your Realme and dominions for ever. And that the issue borne and procreated vnder the same vnlawfull mariage, made and solemnized betweene your highnesse and the said Ladie *Katherine*, shall be taken, deemed, and accepted illegitimatt to all intents and purposes, and shal be vtterly foreclosed, excluded, and barred, to claime, chalenge, or demand any inheritance as lawfull heire to your highnesse by lineal descent.

VIII. And also forasmuch as the mariage solemnized betweene your highnesse and the said late Queene *Anne*, vpon true and iust causes, was and is deemed and adiudged by the said most reuerend father, to be of no value nor effect, and a diuorce and separation thereof had and made, by the due order and processe of the lawes of the Church *England* before the said reuerend Father: Be it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that the same mariage betweene your highnesse and the said late Queene *Anne*, shall be taken, reputed, deemed and adiudged to be of no force, strength, vertue nor effect, and that the separation and diuorce thereof had by the sentence and judgment of the said most reuerend father, shal be good and effectuell, and so hereafter shall be taken and reputed for euer by all your subiects, their heires and successors. And that none appeale, repeale, reuocation or adnullation thereof, or any part of the same, shall hereafter be had, taken, allowed or admitted in any behalfe. And that all the issues and children borne and procreated vnder the same mariage, betweene your highnesse and the said late Queene *Anne*, shall be taken, reputed and accepted to be illegitimate to all intents and purposes, and utterly foreclosed, excluded, and barred to claime, challenge, or demand any inheritance as lawfull heire or heires to your highnes by lineal descent, the said former Act made in the last Parliament, for the establishment of your succession, or any thing therein contained, or any thing or things to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

IX. And furthermore since many inconueniences have fallen, as well within this Realme as in others, by reason of the marrying within the degrees of marriage prohibited by Gods lawes, that is to say, the sonne to marry the mother, or the stepmother carnally knowne by his father, the brother the sister, the father his sons daughter, or his daughters daughter: or the sonne to marry the daughter of his father procreat & borne by his stepmother: or the sonne to marry his aunt, being his fathers or mothers sister: or to marry his vncles wife carnally knowne by his vnkle: or the father to marry his sonnes wife carnally knowne by his sonne: or the brother to marry his brothers wife carnally knowne by his brother: or any man married, and carnally knowing his wife, marry his wiues daughter, or his wiues sonnes daughter, or his wiues daughters daughter, or his wiues sister.

X. And further to dilate and declare the meaning of these prohibitions, it is to be vnderstood, that if it chance any man to know carnally any woman, that then all and singular persons, being in any degree of consanguinity or affinitie, as is aboue written, to any of the parties so carnally offending, shall be deemed and adiudged to be within the cases and limits of the said prohibitions of marriage. All which marriages albeit they bee plainly prohibited and detested by the lawes of God, yet neuertheless at sometimes they haue proceeded vnder colours of dispensations by mans power, which is but vsurped, and of right ought not to be granted, admitted, nor allowed. For no man of what estate, degree, or condition soeuer he be, hath power to dispence with Gods lawes, as all the Clergie of this Realme in the said conuocations, and the most part of all the Vniuersities of Christendome, and we also doe affirme and thinke.

XI. Be it therefore enacted by authority aforesaid, according as it is declared and contained in the saide Act, made in the last Parliament for the establishment of your succession, that no person or persons, subiects, or resiants of this Realme, or in any your dominions, of what estate, degree or dignity soeuer

foeuer they be, shall from henceforth marry within the degrees afore rehearsed, what pretence foeuer shall bee made to the contrary thereof. And in case any person or persons, of what estate, dignitie, degree or condition foeuer they bee, that be heeretofore married within this Realme, or in any other the Kings dominions, within any the degrees aboue rehearsed, and by any the Archbishops or ministers of the Church of *England* bee separate from the bonds of such vnlawfull marriages: that then euery such separation shall be good, lawfull, firme and permanent for ever, and not by any power, authoritie or meanes to be reuoked or vndone hereafter. And that the children proceeding or procreat vnder such vnlawfull marriage, shall not bee lawfull nor legitimate: Any forren lawes, licences, dispensations, or other thing or things to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

XII. And that in case there be any person or persons within this Realme, or in any the Kings dominions already married within any of the said degrees aboue specified, and not yet separate from the bonds of such vnlawfull marriage, that then euery such person so vnlawfully married, shall be separate by the definitiue sentence and iudgements of the Archbishops, Bishops, and other ministers of the Church of *England*, and in other your dominions, within the limits of their iurisdiccions and authorities, and by none other power or authority. And that all sentences and iudgements giuen and to be giuen by any Archbishop, bishop, or other minister of the Church of *England*, or in any other the Kings dominions, within the limits of their iurisdiccions and authoritie, shall be definitiue, firme, good, and effectuell to all intents, and be obserued and obeyed, without suing any prouocations, appeals, prohibitions, or other processe from or to the Court of *Rome*, to the derogation thereof, contrary to the Act made sithence the beginning of the last Parliament for restraint of such prouocations, appeals, prohibitions and other processe.

XIII. And also be it enacted by authority aforesaid, that all the issue hereafter to bee had and procreat between your highnes, and your said most deare and intirely beloued lawful wife *Queene Iane*, shall be your lawfull children and heires, and be inheritable and inherite, according to the course of inheritance and lawes of this Realme, the imperiall crowne of the same, with all dignities, honors, preheminences, prerogatiues, authorities and iurisdiccions, to the same annexed or belonging, in as large and ample maner, as your highnesse at this present time hath the same as King of the Realme, the inheritance thereof to be and remaine to your said children and right heires in maner and forme as hereafter shall be declared, that is to say. First, the said imperiall Crowne and other the premisses, shall bee to your majesty and to your heires of your body lawfully begotten, that is to say, To the first sonne of your body betweene your highnes and your said lawfull wife *Queene Iane* begotten, and to the heires of the body of the same first sonne lawfully begotten. And for the default of such heires, then to the second sonne of your body, and of the body of the said *Queene Iane* begotten, and to the heires of the body of the same second sonne lawfully begotten, as aforesaid, and so to euery sonne of your body, and of the body of the said *Queene Iane* begotten, and to the heires of the body of euery such sonne begotten, according to the course of inheritance in that behalfe.

XIV. And if it shall happen your said most deare and intirely beloued wife *Queene Iane*, to decease without issue male of the body of your highnes to be begotten (which God defend) then the same imperiall Crowne, and all other the premisses to be to your majesty, as is aforesaid, and to the son and heire male of your body lawfully begotten by any other lawfull wife, and to the heires of the body of the same sonne and heire male lawfully begotten: and for default of such issue, then to your second sonne of your body lawfully begotten, and to the heires of the body of the same second sonne lawfully begotten: and so from sonne and heire male, to sonne and heire male, and to the heires of the seuerall bodies of euery such sonne and heire male lawfully begotten, according to the course of inheritance, in like maner and forme, as is abouesaid.

XV. And for default of such sonnes of your body lawfully begotten, and of the heires of the seuerall bodies of euery such sonne lawfully begotten, that then the said imperiall Crowne, and other the premisses, shall be to the issue female between your majesty and your said most deare and intirely beloued wife *Queene Iane* begotten: And for lacke of such issue, then to the heires females of your bodie lawfully begotten by any other lawfull wife: that is to say, First to the eldest issue female, and to the heires of her body lawfully begotten, and so from issue female to issue female, and to their heires of their bodies one after another by course of inheritance according to their ages, as the Crowne of *England* hath been accustomed and ought to succeed and goe, in case when there is heire female inheritable to the same.

XVI. And for asmuch as it standeth at this present time in the onely pleasure and will of almightie God, whether your majesty shall haue heires begotten and procreated betweene your highnesse, and your said most deare and intirely beloued wife *Queene Iane*, or else any lawfull heires and issues hereafter of your owne body begotten by any other lawfull wife, and if such heires should faile, as God defend, and no prouision made in your life, who should rule and gouerne this Realme for lacke of such heires, that then this Realme after your transitory life shall be destitute of a lawfull gouernour: or else percase incumbered with such a person, that would couet to aspire to the same, whom the subjects of this Realme shall not finde in their hearts to love, dread, and obediently serve as their soueraigne Lord. And if your grace afore it may be certainly knowne, whether ye shall haue heires or no should suddenly name & declare any person or persons to succeed after your decease, and for lack of heirs of your body lawfully begotten, into the royall estate of the imperiall Crowne of this Realme: then it is to be doubted, that such person that should be so named, might happen to take great heart and courage, and by presumption fall to inobedience and rebellion: by occasion of which premisses, great diuision and discention may bee and is very likely to arise & spring in this Realme, to the great peril and destruction of vs your most humble and obedient subjects, and of all our posterities, if remedy

for the same should not be provided. For reformation and remedy whereof, we your most bounden and loving subjects, most obediently acknowledging that your maiesty most victoriously, prudently, politickely, and indifferently hath mainetained, defended, governed, & ruled this Realme in good peace, rest, quietnes and obedience, during all the time of your most gracious reigne, which we most hartily desire might continue for euer, putting al our whole trust & confidence in your highnes, and nothing doubting, but that your majesty, if ye should faile of heires of your body lawfully begotten (which God defend) for the heartie loue and seruent affection that yee beare to this Realme, and for auoiding of all the occasions of diuision afore rehearsed, so earnestly mindeth the wealth of the same, that ye can best and most prudently prouide such a gouernour for vs and this your Realme, as shall and wil succeed and follow in the iust and right trade of all your proceedings, and mainetaine, keep and defend the same; and all the lawes and ordinances established in your most gracious time for the wealth of this Realme, which al we desire, whereby we your said most louing and obedient subjects, and our heires and successors shall and may liue as neere as may be, in as good peace, vnity, and obedience after your decease, as we haue liued in the time of your most gracious reigne: Doe therefore most humbly beseech your highnesse, that it may be enacted for auoiding of all ambiguities, doubts, diuisions, and occasions in that behalfe by your most roiall maiestie, by the assent of vs the Lords spiritual and temporal, and the commons in this your present Parliament assembled, and by authoritie of the same, that your highnes shall haue ful and plenar power and authoritie, to giue, dispose, appoint, assigne, declare and limit by your Letters Pateents vnder your great Seale, or else by your last will made in writing, and signed with your most gracious hand, at your onely pleasure from time to time, hereafter the imperiall Crowne of this Realme, and all other the premisses therevnto belonging, to be, remaine, succeed, and come after your decease, and for lacke of lawfull heires of your bodie to be procreated and begotten, as is afore limited by this Act, to such person or persons in possession and remainder, as shall please your highnesse, and according to such estate, and after such maner, forme, fashon, order and condition, as shall be expressed, declared, named, and limited in your said Letters Pateents, or by your said last will. And we your most humble & obedient subjects, doe faithfully promise to your maiestie by one common consent, that after your decease, and for lacke of heires of your body lawfully begotten, as is afore rehearsed, we our heires and successors shall accept and take, loue, dread, serue, and alonely obey such person and persons males or females, as your maiesty shall giue your said imperiall Crowne vnto by authoritie of this Act, and to none other, and wholly to stick to them, as true and faithfull subjects ought to doe to their regall rulers, gouernors, and supreme heads.

XVII. And for sure corroboration thereof, be it further enacted by authority afore said, that such person and persons, as to whom it shall please your maiesty to dispose, limit and assigne your said crowne, and other the premisses thereto pertaining, by your Letters Pateents, or by your last will, as is afore said, shall haue and enjoy the same after your decease, and for lacke of heires of your body lawfully begotten, according to such a state, and after such maner, forme, fashon, order and condition, as shall be thereof expressed, mentioned and conteined in your said Letters Patents, or in your said last will, in as large and ample manner, as if such person and persons, had beene your lawfull heires to the imperiall Crowne of this Realme, and as if the same Crowne of this Realme had beene given and limited to them plainly and particularly, by special names and sufficient terms and words, by full and immediate authoritie of this your most high Court of Parliament.

XVIII. And it is further enacted by authoritie afore said, that if any of your heires or children hereafter doe vsurpe the one of them vpon the other in the Crowne of this Realme, or claime or challenge your saide imperiall Crowne in any other forme or degree of disceat or succession, then is afore limited by this Act: or if any person or persons, to whom it shall please your highnesse of your most excellent goodnesse, by authoritie of this Act, to giue and dispose your saide Crowne and dignitie of this Realme, or the heires of any of them, do at any time hereafter demand, challenge, or claime your saide Crowne of this Realme, otherwise or in any other course, forme, degree or condition, then the same shal be giuen, disposed and limited vnto them by your highnesse, by vertue and authoritie of this Act: or if any person or persons, to whom your maiesty shall hereafter giue or dispose your saide Crowne by authoritie of this Act, or any of their heires doe interrupt or let any of the heires of your maiestie, that is or shall be begotten, borne, and procreated vnder your lawfull, pure, sincere and vndoubted marriage, now had and solemnized betweene your highnesse and your sayde most deare and intirely beloued wife Queene *Kate*, or any other your lawfull heires hereafter to be begotten of your body by any other lawfull marriage, peaceably and quietly to keepe, haue, and enjoy the said imperiall Crowne, and other the premisses, by course of inheritance according to the limitation thereof, expressed and declared by this Act, that then all and singular the offenders in any of the premisses, contrary to this Act, and all their abettors, maintainors, fautors, counsellors and aidors therein, shall be deemed and adiudged high traitors to the Realme. And that euery such offence shall bee accepted, reputed, and taken to be high treason, and the offenders therein, their aidors, maintainors, fautors, counsellors, and abettors, and euery of them, for euery such offence shall suffer such iudgement and peines of death, losses and forfeitures of lands, goods, and priuiledges of sanctuary, as in any cases of high treason. And ouer that as wel your said heires and children, as euery other person and persons, to whom your highnesse shal limit your said Crowne, in forme as is afore said, and euery of their heires for euery such offence aboue specified, by them or any of them to bee committed, shall lose and forfeit as well all such right, title, and interest, that they may claime or challenge in or to the Crowne of this Realme, as heires by descent, or by reason of any gift or Act that shall bee done by your highnesse, for his or their advancement by authority of this Act, or otherwise by any maner of meanes or pretence whatsoever it be.

XIX. And

XIX. And be it further enacted by authority aforesaid, that if any person or persons, of what estate, degree, dignity or condition soever they be, at any time hereafter, by words, writing, imprinting, or by any exterior act or deed, maliciously or willingly procure, or doe or cause to bee procured or done, directly or indirectly, any thing or things, to the perill of your most royall person, or to the perill of the person of any of your heires or successors, hauing the royall estate of the Crowne of this Realme: or maliciously or willingly giue occasion by words, writing, print, deed or act, whereby your highnes or any your said heires or successors, hauing the royall estate of the crowne of this Realme, might be disturbed or interrupted of the Crowne of this Realme: or by words, writing, print, deed or act, procure or doe, or cause to be procured or done any thing or things, to or for the interruption, repeale or adnullation of this Act, or of any thing therein contained, or of any thing that shall be done by your highnesse in the limitation and disposition of your Crowne by authority of the same: or by words, writing, print, deed or act procure or cause to be procured or done any thing or things, to the preiudice, slander, disturbance or derogation of the sayde lawfull matrimony, solemnized betweene your majesty and the said Queen *Jane*, or any other lawfull wife or wiues heereafter by your highnesse to be taken: or to the perill, slander, or disherison of any of the issues and heires of your highnesse, being limited by this Act to inherite and to be inheritable to the Crowne of this Realme, in such forme as is aforesaid: or to the interruption or disherison of any such person or persons, to whom your highnes shall assigne and dispose your said imperiall Crowne by authority of this Act, as is afore remembred: whereby any such issues or heires of your highnes, or such person or persons might be destroyed, disturbed or interrupted in fame, body or title of the inheritance to the Crowne of this Realme as to them is limited in this Act, in forme aboue rehearsed, or as to them shal be limited and assigned by your highnes, by vertue and authority of this Act: or if any person or persons by words, writing, imprinting, or any other exterior Act directly or indirectly, accept or take, iudge or beleue any of the mariages had & solemnized between the Kings highnes and the said Lady *Katherine*, or between the Kings highnes & the said late Queene *Anne*, to be good, lawfull, or of any effect: or by words, writing, printing, or any other exterior act directly or indirectly, slander, interrupt, impeach, gainsay, or impugne the lawfull iudgements and sentences of the said most reuerend father in God, *Thomas* Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and primate of all *England*, for and concerning the diuorces and separations of the saide vnlawfull mariages or any of them: or by words, writing, print, or any other exterior act directly or indirectly, take, accept, name, or call by any pretence any of the children borne and procreated vnder any of the said vnlawfull mariages, to be legitimat and lawfull children of your maiesty: or if any person or persons craftily imagine, inuent or attempt by colour of any pretence to depriue the Kings highnesse, the Queene, or the heires of their bodies begotten, or any other the heires of the Kings body lawfully begotten, or any person or persons, to whom the Kings highnesse shall dispose, give and limit the Crowne of this Realme, by authoritie of this Act, of any of their titles, stiles, names, degrees or royal estates, or regal power: or if any person or persons at any time hereafter, being required or commanded by the King's highnes, or by such person or persons, as shall be authorized by his grace or his lawfull heires to make or take an oath, to answere to such questions and interrogatories as shall be objected to them, vpon any clause, article, sentence, or word contained in this Act; doe contemptuously or vtterly refuse to make or take such oath, or without frustratorie delay doe not make or take the same oath: or after the making or taking such oath, doe contemptuously refuse directly to answere to such questions and interrogatories, as be objected concerning the same or any part thereof: that then euery such person & persons, of what estate, degree or condition soever he or they be, and their aidors, counsellors, mainteinors and abettors, and euery of them, for euery such offence afore declared, shall be adiudged high traitors: and that euery such offence afore specified shall be adiudged high treason, and the offenders therein, and their aidors, counsellors, mainteinors, and abettors, and euery of them being lawfully conuict of any such offence by presentment, verdict, confession or processe, according to the custome and lawes of this Realme, shall suffer peines of death as in cases of high treason: and that also euery such offender, being conuict as is aforesaid, shall lose and forfeit to your highnesse, and to your heires or successors, Kings or regall rulers of this Realme, all such manors, lands, tenements, rents, annuities, and hereditaments, which they had in possession as owpers, or were sole seized of, by or in any right, title or meanes, or any other person or persons, had to their vse of any estate of inheritance, at the day of such treasons and offences by them committed & done. And shall also loose and forfeit to your Highnesse and your said heires, as well all maner such estates of freehold and interest for yeeres of lands and rents, as all other goods, chattels, and debts, which they had at the time of their conviction or Atteindor, of any such offence: sauing alway to euery such person and persons, and bodies politicke, to their heires, assignes, and successors, and to the heires and successors of euery of them, other then such person as shall be so conuict or attainted, and their heires and successors, and all other claiming to their vses all such right, Title, vse, interest, possession, condition, rents, fees, offices, annuities, and commons, which they or any of them shall haue in or vpon any such manors, lands, tenements, rents, annuities or hereditaments, that shall so happen to be lost and forfeit by reason of any conuiction or atteindor, for any the treasons and offences aboue rehearsed, at any time before the sayd Treasons and offences committed. Be it also enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that no person or persons, offending in any the treasons contained and limited by this Act, or in any other Treasons, shall in any wise haue and inioy the priuiledge or immunitie of any maner sanctuary within this Realme, or elsewhere within any the Kings dominions: but shall vtterly lose and be excluded of the same, any vse, grant, custome, prescription, confirmation, or any other thing or things to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding.

R 2

XX. And

XX. And be it also enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That if your Majestie shall happen to decease before any such your issue and heire male of your body, which should inherit the Crowne of this Realme, shall be of his age of eightene yeers, or before that such your issue & heire female, which would inherite the Crown of this Realme, shall be married, or be of the age of sixteene yeeres (which almighty God defend) that then the said issue and heire male to the Crowne, so being within the age of eightene yeeres, or your said issue and heire female to the Crowne, so being unmarried, or within the said age of sixteene yeeres, shall be and remaine, vntill such time as such issues and heires shall come to their said severall ages afore limited, at and in the gouernance of their naturall mother, and of such other your counsellors and nobles of your Realme, as your Highnesse shall limit and appoint by your last will made in writing, signed with your most gracious hand, if it shall be thought by your Highnesse most conuenient so to bee: or else the said issues and heires shall be at and in the gouernance of such of your counsellors and nobles of your Realme, as your Majestie shall name and appoint by your last will made in writing, and signed with your most gracious hand, as is aforesaid. And if any person or persons by writing, Printing, or exterior deed or Act, directly or indirectly, procure or doe, or cause to be procured, or done any thing or things, to the let or disturbance of the same: that then every such offence shall be high Treason, and the offenders being thereof conuicted, shall suffer such paines of death and losse of inheritance, priuileges of Sanctuaries, Freeholds, interests, for yeeres, goods, chattels, and debts, in such manner and forme as is about specified in cases of treason afore mentioned.

XXI. And for the more sure establishment of the succession of your most roiall Maiestie, according to the tenor and forme of this Act. Be it further enacted by authority aforesaid, That as well all the nobles of your Realme spirituall and temporall, as all other your subiects now liuing and being, or that hereafter shall bee at their full ages, by the commandement of your Maiestie, or of your heires or successors, at all times hereafter from time to time when it shall please your Highnesse, or your heires or successors to appoint, shall make a corporall oath in the presence of your Highnesse, or your heires or successors, or before such other as your Maiestie or your heires or successors will assigne for the same, for the keeping, observing, defending, auowing, and mainteining of this Act, and of all things that shall be done by your Highnesse by authoritie thereof, according to the tenor of an oath hereafter insuing, that is to say:

Oath.

YE shall sweare to beare faith, trueth, and obedience alonely to the Kings Maiestie, Supreme head in earth vnder God of the Church of *England*, during his life, and to his heires of his body of his most deare and intirely beloued lawfull wife Queene JANE, begotten and to be begotten and procreated: and further to the heires of our said Souereigne Lord, according to the limitation in the statute made for suretie of his succession in the crowne of this Realme, in the Parliament begun and holden at *Westminster* in the eight day of *June*, in the eight and twentieth yeere of the Kings most gracious reigne. And also for lacke of such heires, to such person and persons as the Kings highnesse shall limit and appoint to succede to the Crowne, by vertue and authority of the same Act, and not to any other within this Realme, nor forren authority, power or potentate. And in case any other Oath be made or hath beene made by you to any person or persons, that then ye to repute the same as vaine and adnihilate. And that to your cunning, wit, and vttermost of your power, without guile, fraud, or other vndue maner, ye shall obserue, keepe, mainteine and defend the said Act of succession made in the said Parliament, begun and holden at *Westminster* in the said eight day of *June*, in the said eight and twentieth yeere of the Kings most roiall reigne, and all the whole effects and contents thereof, and all things that shall be done by the Kings highnesse by authority of the same, and all other Acts and Statutes made in confirmation, or for execution of the same, or of any thing therein contained: and this ye shall doe against all maner of persons, of what estate, dignitie, degree, or condition soeuer they be: and in no wise do or attempt, nor to your power suffer to be done, or attempted directly or indirectly, any thing or things priuile or apertly, to the let, hinderance, damage, or derogation thereof, or of any part of the same, or of any thing or things that shall be done by the Kings highnesse, by vertue or authoritie of the same Act, by any maner of meanes, or for any manner of pretence,

So helpe you God, All Saints, and the holy Euangelists.

XXII. And it is also enacted by authoritie aforesaid, That all maner your subiects, as well Spirituall as Temporall, suing liuerie, or *Oustre le mains* out of the hands of your highnes, or of your heires or successors, or doing any fealtie to your highnes, or to your heires or successors, by reason of tenure of their lands, shall sweare the said corporall oath above mentioned. And that they nor any of them, shall hereafter haue any liueries, *Oustre le maine*, or restitution out of your hands, nor out of the hands of your heires or successors, till they shall haue made the said corporall oath, in forme about rehearsed. And if any person or persons, being commanded by authoritie of this Act, to make the said oath afore limited, obstinately or wilfully refuse that to doe, or will protest and say, when they shall be examined vpon any interrogatories, that shall be objected to them, for or concerning this Act, or any thing therein contained; that they be not bound to declare their thought and conscience, and stifie thereon abide: that then every such person so doing, for every such offence shall be taken and accepted for offender in high treason: and that every such refusal shall be deemed and adjudged high treason, and the offender therein, being as afore is limited, lawfully conuicted or atteinted thereof by the lawes of this Realme, shall suffer such paines of death, losses and forfeitures, and also loose priuiledges of Sanctuaries, in like maner and forme as is about mentioned, for the treasons afore limited by this Act.

XXIII. And

XXIII. And be it further enacted by authoritie of this present Parliament, That if it shall please the Kings Maiestie at any tyme heereafter, by his Letters Patents vnder his great Seale, or by his last will made in writing, and Signed with his most gracious hand, to aduance any person or persons of his most roiall blood to any title, stile, or name of any estate, dignitie or honour, whatsoeuer it bee, and to give to them, or to any of them any Castels, honours, manors, lands, tenements, liberties, franchises, or other hereditaments, in fee simple, fee taile, or for terme of their liues, or the life of any of them: that then all and euery such Letters Patents and last wil of his Highnesse, so to bee made to any such person or persons of his blood, shal be good and effectuell to them & euery of them, according to the tenor, purports, and effects of euery such Letters Patents and last will. And that the said person and persons, and euery of them, shall haue and inioy as well all such titles, stiles, and names of honour, dignitie and estate, which shall be contained, and expressed in any such Letters Patents or last will of the Kings highnesse, as such Castels, Honours, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Liberties, Franchises, and all other Hereditaments, which shall bee specified and mentioned in euery such Letters Patents or last will, in such maner, forme, fashion, and condition, and according to such estate or estates in the law, as shall be expressed and limited in euery such Letters Patents or last will, in as large and ample maner, to all intents and purposes, as if the titles, stiles, and names of honour, dignitie, and estate, and the Castels, Honours, Manors, Lands, tenements, Liberties, Franchises, and other Hereditaments, which shall be comprised in any such Letters Patents or last will to be made, where already giuen by good and sufficient Letters Patents, to such person or persons of the Kings blood, by their special names and surnames, and ratified and confirmed by authoritie of this present Parliament, or as if the names of such person and persons so being of the Kings blood, and such titles, stiles, names, Castels, Honours, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Liberties, Franchises, or other hereditaments, had bene specially named and expressed in this Act, and giuen to such person and persons of the Kings blood by their proper names and surnames, by sufficient words, termes, clauses, and sentences, immediately by authority of this present Parliament. Sauing to all and euery person and persons, and bodies politicke, and to their heires, assignes, and successors, other then to the Kings highnesse, his heires or successors, all such right, title, interest, possession, rents, annuities, fees, offices, commons, rights, interests, petitions, conditions, and all other hereditaments, which they or any of them may or mought claime of, in, or to any the said Titles, Stiles, Names, Castles, Honours, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Liberties, Franchises, and other Hereditaments, contained or mentioned in any such Letters Patents, or last will, in as large and ample maner, as if this Act had neuer bene had nor made.

XXIII. And be it finally enacted by the authority aforesaid, That this present Act, and euery clause, article, and sentence comprised in the same, shall be taken and accepted according to the plaine words and sentences therein contained, and shall not be interpreted nor expounded by colour of any pretence or cause, or by any subtill arguments, inuention, or reasons, to the hinderance, disturbance, or derogation of this Act, or any part thereof: any thing or things, Act or Acts of Parliament heretofore made, or hereafter to bee had, done, or made, to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. And that euery Act, Statute, law, prouision, thing and things, heretofore had or made, or hereafter to be had, done, or made, contrary to the effect of this Statute, shall be void and of no value nor force.

Anno tricesimo primo HENRICI Octau.

AT a Parliament holden at *Westminster* the eight and twentyeth day of *April*, and there continued vntill the eight and twentyeth day of *June* next following.

C A P. XIV.

An Act for abolishing of diuersitie of opinions in certaine Articles concerning christian religion.

WHERE the Kings most excellent maiestie is by Gods law supreme head immediatly vnder him of this whole Church and congregation of *England*, intending the conseruation of the same Church and congregation in a true, sincere and vniforme doctrine of Christs religion, calling also to his blessed and most gracious remembrance, as well the great and quiet assurance, prosperous increase, and other innumerable commodities, which haue euer insued, come and followed of concord, agreement and vnitie in opinions, as also the manifold perils, dangers and inconveniences, which haue heretofore in many places and regions growne, sprung, and arisen, of the diuersities of mindes and opinions, especially of matters of christian religion: and therefore desiring, that such an vnitie might and should be charitably established in all things touching and concerning the same, as the same so being established might chiefly be to the honour of Almighty God, the very Author and fountaine of all true vnitie and sincere concord, and consequently redound to the common-wealth of this his highnesse most noble realme, and of all his louing subjects and other resiants and inhabitants of

of or in the same: hath therefore caused and commanded this his most high Court of Parliament, for sundry and many vrgent causes and considerations, to be at this time summoned, and also a synod and conuocation of all the Archbishops, Bishops, and other learned men of the Clergie of this his realme, to be in like manner assembled.

II. And forasmuch as in the said Parliament, synod and conuocation, there were certaine Articles, matters and questions proponed and set forth touching christian religion, that is to say,

The fixe Articles.

First, *Whether in the most blessed Sacrament of the Altar remaineth after the consecration, the substance of Bread and Wine, or no.*

Secondly, *Whether it be necessary by Gods law, that all men should communicat with both kinds, or no.*

Thirdly, *Whether Priests, that is to say, men dedicat to God by Priesthood, may by the law of God marrie after, or no.*

Fourthly, *Whether vow of chastitie or widowhead, made to God aduisedly by man or woman, bee by the law of God to be obserued, or no.*

Fifthly, *Whether priuat masses stand with the law of God, and be to be vsed and continued in the Church and congregation of England, as things whereby good christians may and doe receiue both godly consolation, and wholesome benefits, or no.*

Sixtly, *Whether auricular confession is necessary to be retained, continued, vsed and frequented in the Church, or no.*

III. The Kings most royall maiestie, most prudently pondering and considering, that by occasion of variable and sundry opinions and iudgements of the said Articles, great discord and variance hath arisen, as well amongst the Clergie of this his Realme, as amongst a great number of the vulgar people, his louing subiects of the same: and being in a full hope and trust, that a full and perfect resolution of the said articles, should make a perfect concord and vnitie generally amongst all his louing and obedient subiects, of his most excellent goodnesse not onely commanded, that the said Articles should deliberately, and aduisedly, by his said Archbishops, Bishops, and other learned men of his Clergie, be debated, argued and reasoned, and their opinions therein to be understood, declared and knowrite, but also most graciously vouchsafed in his own Princely person, to descend and come vnto his said high court of Parliament and counsel, & there like a Prince of most high prudence, and no lesse learning, opened and declared many things of high learning and great knowledge, touching the said articles, matters & questions for an vnitie to be had in the same: Wherupo' after a great & long deliberat & aduised disputation & co'sultatio' had and made concerning the said Articles, aswell by the consent of the Kings highnesse, as by the assent of the Lords spirituall and Temporall, and other learned men of his Clergie in their Conuocations, and by the consent of the Commons in this present parliament assembled, it was and is finally resolved, accorded and agreed in maner and forme following, that is to say,

Sacrament.

First, *That in the most blessed Sacrament of the Altar, by the strength and efficacie of Chriſts mighty word (it being spoken by the Priest) is present really vnder the forme of bread and wine, the naturall body and blood of our Sauour Iesu Chriſt, conceived of the Virgin Mary: and that after the consecration there remaineth no substance of Bread or Wine, nor any other substance, but the substance of Chriſt, God and man.*

Communion.

Secondly, *That the Communion in both kinds is not necessary Ad salutem by the law of God to all persons: and that it is to be beleued and not doubted of, but that in the flesh vnder the forme of bread, is the very blood, and with the blood vnder forme of wine, is the very flesh as well apart as though they were both together.*

Marriage.

Thirdly, *That Priests, after the order of Priesthood receiued, as afore, may not marrie by the law of God.*

Vowes.

Fourthly, *That vowes of chastitie, widowhead, by man or woman made to God aduisedly, ought to be obserued by the law of God: and that it exempteth them from other liberties of Chriſtian people, which without that they might enjoy.*

Priuat masses.

Fifthly, *That this is meete and necessary, that priuate Masses be continued and admitted in it the Kings English Church and Congregation, as whereby good Chriſtian people, ordering themselves accordingly, do receive both godly and goodly consolations and benefits: and it is agreeable also to Gods law.*

Auricular confession.

Sixtly, *That auricular confession is expedient and necessary to be retained and continued, vsed and frequented in the Church of God.*

IV. For the which most godly studie, paine and trauell of his maiestie, and determination and resolution of the premisses, his humble and obedient subiects, the Lords spirituall and temporall, and the commons in this present Parliament assembled, not onely render and giue vnto his highnes their most high and hearty thanks, & thinke themselves most bound to pray for the long continuance of his Graces most royal estate, but also being desirous that his most godly enterprise may be well accomplished and brought to a full end and perfection, and so established, that the same might be to the honor of God, and after to the common quiet, vnitie, and concord to be had in the whole body of this realme for ever: most humbly beseechen his roial majesty, that the resolution and determination aboue written of the said Articles, may bee established and perpetually perfected by authority of this present Parliament: It is therefore ordeined and enacted by the King our Souereigne Lord, the Lords spirituall and temporal, & the Commons in this present parliament assembled, and by authority of the same, That if any person or persons within this Realme of England, or any other the kings dominions, after the xii. day of Iuly next coming, by word, writing, imprinting, ciphering, or in any otherwise, doe publish, preach, teach, say, affirme, declare, dispute, argue, or hold any opinion, that in the blessed Sacrament of the Altar, vnder the forme of bread and wine (after the consecration thereof) there is not

Printing.
Teach.
Opinions.

not present really, the naturall body and blood of our Sauour Iesu Christ, conceiued of the Virgin Mary, or that after the said consecration there remaineth any substance of bread or wine, or any other substance but the substance of Christ, God and man : or after the time aboue said, publish, preach, teach, say, affirme, declare, dispute, argue or hold opinion, that in the flesh, vnder forme of bread is not the very blood of Christ : or that with the blood vnder the forme of Wine, is not the very flesh of Christ, aswel apart as though they were both together : or by any the meanes abouesaid, or otherwise, preach, teach, declare or affirme the said Sacrament to be of other substance then is abouesayd, or by any meanes contemne, depraue or despise the said blessed Sacrament : that then euery such person and persons so offending, their aiders, comforters, counsellors, consentors and abettors therein, being thereof convicted in forme vnderwritten by the authority abouesaid, shall be deemed & adjudged heretikes. And that euery such offence shall be iudged manifest heresie : and that euery such offender and offenders shall therefore haue and suffer iudgement, execution, paine and paines of death, by way of burning without any abiu-
 ration, Clergie or Sanctuary, to be therefore permitted, had allowed, admitted or suffered : and also shall therefore forfeit and lose to the Kings highnes, his heires and successors, all his or their honors, manors, castles, lands, tenements, rents, reuerfions, setuices, possessions, and all other his or their hereditaments, goods and chattels, farms and freeholds, whatsoeuer they be, which any such offender or offenders shall haue at the time of any such offence or offences committed or done, or at any time after, as in cases of high treason.

Heretikes.

Burning.

V. And furthermore be it enacted by the authoritie of this present Parliament, that if any person or persons, after the said xii. day of *July*, preach in any sermon or collation, openly made to the Kings people, or teach in any common schoole, or to other congregation of people, or being called before such iudges, and according to such forme of the law, as hereafter shal be declared, do obstinately affirme, vphold, maintaine or defend, that the communion of the said blessed Sacrament in both kinds, that is to say, in forme of bread and also of wine, is necessary for the health of mans soule, to be giuen or ministred, or ought or should be given or ministred to any person in both kinds : or that it is necessary so to be receiued or taken by any person (other then by Priests being at masse, and consecrating the same :) or that any man after the order of Priesthood receiued, as aforesaid, may marry and may contract matrimony : or that any man or woman, which aduisedly hath vowed or professed, or should vow or profess chastitie or widowhood, may marry, or may contract matrimony : or that priuate masses be not lawful or not laudable, or should not be celebrated, had, nor vsed in this realme, nor be not agreeable to the lawes of God : or that auricular confession is not expedient and necessary to be receiued and continued, vsed and frequented in the Church of God : or if any Priest after the said xii. day of *July*, or any other man or woman which aduisedly hath vowed, or after the said day aduisedly do vow chastitie or widowhood, do actually marry or contract matrimony with any person, that then all and euery person and persons, so preaching, teaching, obstinately affirming, vpholding, maintaining or defending, or making mariage or contract of matrimony as is aboue specified, be and shal be by authority aboue written, deemed and iudged a felon and felons. And that euery offender in the same being therefore duly convicted or attainted by the lawes vnder written, shall therefore suffer paines of death as in cases of felony, without any benefit of Clergie, or priuiledge of Church or Sanctuary to him or her to be allowed in that behalfe, and shall forfeit all his or her lands & goods as in cases of felony. And that it be lawful to the patron or patrons of any maner of benefice, which any such offender at the time of his said conuiction or attainder had, to present one other Incumbent thereunto, as if the same person so convicted or attainted, had been bodily deceased.

Preach.

Marriage.

Felonie.

Clergie.
Sanctuary.

VI. Also bee it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That if any person or persons after the said twelfth day of *July*, by word, writing, printing, ciphering, or otherwise then is aboue rehearsed, publish, declare, or hold opinion, that the said communion of the blessed Sacrament in both kinds aforesaid, is necessary for the health of mans soule to bee given or ministred in both kindes, and so ought or should bee given and ministred to any person, or ought or should bee so in both kindes receiued or taken by any person, other then by Priests being at Masse, and so consecrating the same as is aforesaid : or that any man after the order of Priesthood receiued as is aforesaid, may marrie or may make contract of matrimony : or that any man or woman which aduisedly hath made or shall make a vow to God of chastitie or widowhood, may marrie, or make contract of matrimony : or that priuate Masses be not lawfull or not laudable, or should not be celebrated, had, or vsed, nor be agreeable to the lawes of God : or that auricular confession is not expedient and necessary to be reteined and continued, vsed and frequented in the Church of God euery person being for any such offence duly convicted or attainted by the lawes vnderwritten, shall forfeit and lose to the King our Souereigne Lord all his goods and chattels for ever, and also the profits of all his lands, tenements, annuities, fees and offices during his life, and all his Benefices and Spirituall promotions shall bee vterly voyd, and also shall suffer imprisonment of his body at the will and pleasure of our said Soueraign lord the King. And if any such person or persons being once conuict of any the offences mentioned in this Article as is abouesaid, doe afterward eschoones offend in any of the same, and be thereof accused, indicted or presented, and conuict againe by authority of the lawes underwritten, that then euery such person and persons so being twice conuict and attainted of the said offences, or of any of them, shall be adiudged a felon and felons, and shall suffer iudgement, execution and paines of death, losse and forfeiture of lands and goods, as in cases of felonie, without any priuiledge of Clergie, or Sanctuary to be in any wise permitted, admitted or allowed in that behalfe.

Opinions.

Forf.

Imprison.

Second Offences.

Felonie.

VII. Be it further enacted by the authority abouesaid, That if any person, which is or hath been a Priest before this present Parliament, or during the time of Session of the same, hath married and hath made any contract of matrimony with any woman, or that any man or woman which before the making of

Priests.

Marriage.

of this Act, aduisedly hath vowed chastity or widowhood before this present parliament, or during the Session of the same hath married & contracted matrimony with any person, that then euery such marriage & contract of matrimony shall be vterly void and of none effect. And that the ordinaries, within whose Diocesse or Jurisdictions the person or persons so married or contracted, is or be resident or abiding, shall from time to time make separation and diuorces of the said marriages and contracts.

Diuorces.

Priests.

VIII. And further it is enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That if any man which is or hath been Priest as is aforesaid, at any time from or after the said twelfth day of *July* next comming, doe carnally keepe or vse any woman to whom hee is or hath been married, or with whom he hath contracted matrimony, or openly be conuersant, keepe company or familiaritie with any such woman, to the euil example of other persons, euery such carnal use, copulation, open conuersation, keeping of company and familiaritie, be and shall be deemed and adiudged felonie, as well against the man as the woman, and that euery such person so offending, shall be enquired of, tried, punished, suffer, lose and forfeit all and euery thing and things as other felons made and declared by this Act, and as in case of felony as is aforesayd.

Lecherie.

Felonie.

IX. Be it also further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid (not giuing aduantage or detriment to any article afore rehearsed) that if any man which is or hath been Priest, or hereafter shall be, at any time after the said twelfth day of *July*, do carnally vse and accustome any woman, or keepe her as his concubine, as by paying for her boord, maintaining her with money, array, or any other gifts or meanes, to the euil example of other persons, that then euery such offender being thereof duely convicted or attainted by the lawes mentioned in this Act, shall forfeit and lose all his goods and chattels, Benefices, Prebends, and other Spirituall promotions and dignities, and also shall haue and suffer imprisonment of his body at the Kings will and pleasure. And that euery of the said Benefices, Prebends, and other promotions and dignities, shall be to all intents and purposes vterly void, as if the said offender had resigned or permuted. And if any such offender or offenders at any time after the said conuiction or attainer, eschoones commit, doe, or perpetrate the said offences or any of them next afore rehearsed, and be thereof duely convicted or attainted by the lawes aforesaid, that then all and euery such offence and offences shall be deemed and adiudged felonie, and the offender and offenders therein shall suffer paines of death, and lose and forfeit all his and their goods, lands, and tenements, as in cases of felonie, without hauing any benefit of Clergie or Sanctuary.

Forfe.

Felonie.

Women.

X. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That those women, with whom all and singular the foresayd Priests shall in any of the foresaid wayes haue to doe with, or carnally know as is aforesaid shall haue like punishment as the Priests.

Refuse.

XI. And be it further enacted by authority abouesaid, That if any person or persons at any time hereafter contemne or contemptuously refuse, denie or absteine to bee confessed at any time commonly accustomed within this Realme and Church of *England*, or contemne or contemptuously refuse, denie or absteine or receiue the holy & blessed Sacrament abouesayd, at the time commonly vsed and accustomed for the same, that then euery such offender being thereof duely convicted or attainted by the lawes vnderwritten, shall suffer such imprisonment and make such fine and ranome to the King our Soueraigne Lord and his heirs, as by his highnesse or by his or their counsell shall be ordered and adiudged in that behalfe. And if any such offender or offenders at any time or times after the said conuiction or attainer so had, doe eschoones contemne or contemptuously refuse, denie or absteine to be confessed, or to bee communicate in maner and forme aboue written, and be thereof duely convicted or attainted by the lawes vnderwritten, that then euery such offence shall be deemed and adiudged felonie, and the offender or offenders therein shall suffer paines of death, and lose and forfeit all his and their goods, lands and tenements, as in cases of felony.

Felonie.

Commissions.

Wales.

XII. And for full and effectuell execution of the premisses before deuised, ordeined and enacted by this Act: Be it furthermore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that immediately after the said twelfth day of *July* next comming, sundry Commissions shall be made from time to time, into euery shire of this Realme and Wales, and in and to such other places within the Kings dominions, as shall please his majesty to be directed to the Archbishop or Bishop of the Diocesse, and to his Chancellor or Commissary, and to such other persons as shall bee named by his highnesse, or by such other as his majesty at his pleasure shall appoint to name the same: which Archbishops or Bishop, his Chancellor or Commissary and other persons so to be named, or three of them at least, whereof the Archbishop or Bishop, or his Chancellor or Commissary to be one, shall hold and keepe their Sessions within the limits of their Commission foure seuerall times of the yeere at the least, or oftner if they shall thinke it expedient by their discretions, and shall haue power and authoritie by vertue of this Act, and their said Commission, as well to take information and accusation by the oaths and depositions of two able and lawfull persons at the least, as to inquire by the oaths of twelve men, of all and singular the heresies, felonies, contempts and other offences aboue written, committed, done or perpetrate within the limits of their Commission. And that euery such accusation and information containing the matter, names, surnames, and dwelling places of the offenders, and the day, yeere, place and Countie when and wherein their offences were committed, shall be of as good force and effect in the law, as if the matter therein contained had been presented by verdict of twelve men.

Bishops.

XIII. And neuerthelesse it is further enacted, That euery of the said Archbishops and Bishops, & euery of their Chancellors, Commissaries, Archdeacons and other ordinaries hauing any peculier Ecclesiasticall iurisdictions within this Realme or in *Wales*, or in any other the Kings dominions, shall haue full power and authoritie by vertue of this Act, as well to enquire in their visitations and Senis, as there and elsewhere within their iurisdictions, at any other time or place, to take accusations and informations as is aforesaid, of the heresies, felonies, contempts and offences aboue mentioned, done, committed

Visitations.

ted

ted or perpetrated within the limits of their iurifdictions and authorities. And that every such accusation, information and presentment so taken or had as is aforefaid, shall be of as good force and effect, as if the matter therein contained had been presented before the Justices of peace in their Sessions. And also that Justices of peace in their Sessions, and every Steward, Understeward, and deputie of Steward of any Leete or Lawday, in their Leete or Lawdayes shall have like power, and authoritie by vertue of this Act, to enquire by the oaths of twelve lawfull men, of all and singular the heresies, felonies, contempts and other offences aboue written, done, perpetrated or committed within the limits of their commissions and authorities.

Justices of P.

XIV. And it is also enacted by the authoritie aforefaid, That every such person or persons afore whom any presentment, information, or accusation shall be made and taken as is aforefaid, shall examine the accusers what other witnesse were by and present at the time of doing and committing of the offence whereof the information, accusation or presentment shall be made, and how many other then the accusers have knowledge thereof. And shall have power and authoritie to binde by recognizance to be taken afore them, as well the said accusers as all such other persons whom the same accusers shall declare to have knowledge of the offences by them presented or informed, every of them in five pounds to the king our Soueraigne Lord, to appeare before the Commissioners afore whom the offender or offenders shall bee tried at the day of the triall of such offenders.

Recog.

XV. And that all and singular Indentures, Presentments, Accusations, Informations and Recognizances taken and had as is aforefaid, within twenty days next after the taking of the same, shall be certified in due forme by writing vpon parchment by the taker or takers thereof, vnder his or their seals vnto any of the said Commissioners, to be appointed as is aforefaid, within the limits of whose Commission the heresies, felonies contempts and offences, whereof any such presentment, indictment, information or accusation shall be taken or had, as is aboue written, shall bee committed, done and perpetrated. And if any person or persons which hereafter shall happen to take any such accusation, information, presentment or recognizance as is aboue said, do make default of the certificate thereof contrarie to the forme aboue rehearsed, that then every person and persons so offending, shall forfeit to our Soueraigne Lord the King for every such default, ten pounds.

Informations, Accusations.

Certificate.

XVI. And it is further enacted by the authority aboue said, that the said Commissioners or three of them at the least as is aboue said, by vertue of this Act and their Commission, shall have full power and authoritie to make like processe against every person or persons, indicted, presented or accused, in forme as is aboue remembred, as is vsed and accustomed in cases of felonie, and that as well within the limits of their Commission, as into all other shires and places of the realme of *Wales*, and other the Kings dominions, as well within liberties as without, and the same processe to be good and effectuell in the Law as in cases of felonie. And vpon the appearance of any of the offenders, shall have full power and authoritie by vertue of this Act, and the said Commission to hear and determine the foresaid heresies, felonies, contempts or other offences, according to the lawes of this Realme, and the effects of this Act.

Processe.

XVII. And it is also enacted by the authority aboue said, that every of the said Commissioners vpon any such accusation, presentment or information, shall endeavour himselfe effectually, without affection, dread or corruption, to apprehend and take the offenders, and after the apprehension of any such offender or offenders, shall have full power and authority to commit them to ward. And that the said Commissioners, or two of them at the least, shall have full power and authority to let any person or persons so accused or presented, vpon sufficient sureties by their discretions, to baile for their appearance to be tried according to the tenor, forme and effect of this Act.

Committ.

XVIII. And further it is enacted by the authoritie aboue said, That if any person or persons which hereafter shall be named and assigned to be Commissioner or Commissioners as is aboue said, be accused, indicted or presented, of or for any the offences aboue written, that then all and every such Commissioner or Commissioners, so accused, indicted and presented, shall be examined, put to answere, and tried of, and vpon any such offence, according to the tenor and effect of this Act, before such other person or persons as it shall please the Kings highnesse to name, assigne and appoint by his gracious Commission to hear and determine the same.

XIX. And it is further enacted by the authority aboue said, That no person or persons which at any time hereafter shall be accused, indicted or presented as is aboue said, shall be admitted to the challenge of any person or persons, which shall be impanelled for the triall of his or their offence for any matter or cause, other then for malice or enmitie, which challenge shall forthwith be tried in like manner as other challenges be vsed to be tried in cases of felony.

Challenge.

XX. And it is further enacted by the authoritie aboue said, That all forreine Pleas triable by the Countrey, which at any time hereafter shall bee pleaded by any person or persons hereafter to be arraigned or put to answere vpon any accusation, indictment to presentment, or for any of the offences aboue specified, or of, or for any of them, shall be tried before the same Commissioners afore whom such person or persons shall be arraigned or put to answere, and by the Jurors that shall trie the said offence or offences without any further respect or delay.

Forreine pleas.

XXI. And it is further enacted by the authority aboue said, That all Maiors, Shiriffes, Stewards, Bailiffes of liberties, gaolers, and other officers and ministers, of what name, degree or condition soeuer they be, and every of them, shall from time to time truly and diligently receiue, and serue all and all maner the processe, precepts and commandements to them or any of them by the said Commissioners, or any of them to be made, giuen or directed, touching or concerning the premises or any parcell therof, & shall from time to time be obedient and attendant vnto the said Commissioners for the time being, for the due execution of this present Act, or of any thing therein contained.

Officers.

VOL. X. APPEND.

S

XXII. And

Commission.

XXII. And it is also enacted, That every person, which shall be named to be Commissioner in the said Commission, after that he hath knowledge thereof, shall effectually put his diligence and attendance in and about the execution of the said Commission, & before that he shall take upon him the execution of the same commission, shall take a corporal oth before the Lord Chancellor of *England* for the time being, or before him or them to whom the said Lord Chancellor shall direct the kings writ of *Dedimus potestatem*, to take the same, the tenor of which oath hereafter enlueeth.

Oath.

' YE shall swear that yee to your cunning, wit and power, shall truly and indifferently execute the authority to you giuen by the Kings Commission made for correction of heretikes and other offenders mentioned in the same Commission, without any fauor, affection, corruption or malice to be borne to any person or persons,'

As God you helpe and all Saints.

Refuse.

XXIII. And in case that any of the said persons named to be Commissioners, refuse to take the said oath, or willingly absent or eloine himselfe from the taking of the said oath, then every such person so offending, and the same offence extreated or certified into the kings Exchequer by the said Lord Chancellor, or by him or them to who' any such writ of *Dedimus potestatem*, as is aforesaid, shall be directed, shall forfeit and loose to our said Souereigne Lord the King for every time so offending, five markes of lawfull money.

Forfeit.

Commission.

Bookes.

XXIV. And it is also enacted by the authority abouesaid, That the said Commissioners and euery of them shall from time to time haue full power and authority by vertue of this Act to take into his or their keeping and possession, all and all manner of bookes, which be and haue beene, or hereafter shall be set forth, read and declared within this Realme or other the Kings dominions, wherein is or be contained or comprised, any clause, article, matter or sentence, repugnant or contrary to the tenor, forme or effect of this present Act, or any of the articles contained in the same: and the said Commissioners or three of them at least, to burne or otherwise destroy the said bookes or any part of them, as vnto the said Commissioners or vnto three of them at the least, shall be thought expedient by their discretions.

Parsons shall
reade this Act.
Rights.

XXV. And it is also enacted by the authority aforesaid, That euery Parson, Vicar, Curate, or Parish Priest of euery parish Church within this Realme or other the Kings dominions, or his or their deputy, vpon the *Sunday* next after the first day of *September* next ensuing, and so from thenceforth once in euery quarter of the yeere at the least, shall openly, plainly, and distinctly read this present Act in the Parish Church, where he is Parson, Vicar, Curat, Parish Priest or deputy, vnto his or their parishioners then assembled together to heare diuine Seruice. And that euery such Parson, Vicar, Curat, or Parish Priest, making default of reading this Act contrary to the forme aforesaid, shall forfeit vnto our said Souereigne Lord, his heires or successors, for euery such default xl.s. sterling, Sauing to all & singular person and persons, bodies politike and corporate, their heires and successors, and to the heires and successors of euery of them (other then al and singular such person and persons that shall be hereafter conuicted or attainted of, or for any of the offences or contempts aboue specified, their heires and successors, and the heires and successors of euery of them) all such right, title, claime, interest, entree, possession, rents, reuerfions, fees, annuities, commons, offices, profits and demands whatsoever, as they or any of them haue, or then at the time of the said conuiction or attainder, had, shall haue, of, in or to any Honours, Castles, Lordships, Manors, Landes, Tenements, Liberties, Franchises, aduoufion and other hereditaments which any such person or persons being so conuicted or attainted, as aforesaid, had or were intituled to haue at the time of their offence or offences committed, or at any time after, and that in as ample maner, forme and condition, to all intents, constructions and purposes, as if this Act had neuer been had or made, any thing contained in this Acte to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Escheats.

XXVI. Provided alway, That the Lords shall not haue nor claime any Escheats of any offender or offenders that shall bee iudged to be burned by authority of this Act.

Vowes.

XXVII. And because disputations and doubts might perhaps rise hereafter vpon the words in this Act, that is to say, *Advisedly made to God.* Be it therefore provided & enacted by authority aforesaid, these words in the Act, that is to say, *Advisedly made to God* for vowes of chastity or widowhood, shall bee all onely taken, expounded and interpreted, to bind such person or persons and none other, sauing Priests, to and by the same, which at the time of any of their so vowing, being thereto admitted, were or shall be of the age of one and twenty yeeres or aboue, and then did or doe consent, submit themselues or condescend to the same, and continue or continued in obseruation of it any while after, vnless any such person or persons doe or can duely prooue any vnlawfull coercion or compulsion done to them or any of them for making of any such vow.

Age.

And

Anno tricesimo secundo HENRICI Octavi.

IN the Parliament begun at *Westminster* the twenty-eight of *April*, Anno tricesimo primo HENRICI Octavi, and there holden and afterward continued by diuers prorogations vntil the twelfth day of *April*, Anno tricesimo secundo HENRICI Octavi. In the last Session thereof begun the said twelfth day of *April*, and there holden vntil the eleventh day of *May*, and then prorogued vntil the five and twentieth day of the same Moneth of *May*, and then holden and continued vntil the foure and twentieth day of *Iuly*, in the said two and thirtieth yeere of King HENRY the 8. at which time it was finished and dissolved.

C A P. XXIV.

An Act concerning the lands and goods of the hospitals of *S. Iohns of Ierusalem* in *England* and *Ireland* to be heereafter in the Kings hands and disposition.

THE Lords spirituall and temporall and the commons in this present Parliament assembled, hauing credible knowledge that diuers and sundry the King's subjects called Knights of the *Rhodes*; otherwise called knights of Saint *Iohns*, otherwise called Friars of the religion of Saint *Iohn of Ierusalem* in *England*, and of a like house being in *Ireland*, abiding in the partes of beyond the Sea, and hauing as well out of this Realme as out of *Ireland* and other the Kings dominions, yeerely great sums of money for maintenance of their liuings, have vnnaturally and contrary to the dutie of their allegiances, susteined and maintained the vsurped power and authoritie of the Bishop of *Rome* lately vsed and praesised within this realme and other the Kings dominions, and haue not onely adhered themselves to the saide Bishop being common enemy to the King our Soueraigne Lord, and to this his realme vntruly vpholding, acknowledging and affirming maliciously and traiterously, the same Bishop to be supreme and chiefe heade of Christs Church by Gods holy word, intending thereby to subvert and ouerthrow the good and godly lawes and statutes of this realme their naturall countrey, made and grounded by authority of holy Church by the most excellent wisdom, policie and goodnes of the Kings maiestie with the whole assent and consent of the realme, for the abolishing. expulsiſg & vtter extinguiſhing of the said vsurped power and authoritie, but also haue defamed and slandered as well the Kings maiestie as the noble men, Prelats and other the Kings true and louing Subjects of this realme, for their good and godly proceeding in that behalfe, haue therefore deeply pondered and considered that like as it is and was a most godly Act of the Kings most royall maiestie, and the said Noble men, Prelats, and Commons of this realme, vtterly to expulſe and abolish not onely from this realme, but also from other the Kings dominions the said vsurped power and authoritie of the Bishop of *Rome*, and also the hypocritike and superstitious religions in this Realme, and other the Kings dominions being his members and adherents hauing their originall erection and foundation by the said vsurped authoritie, by expulsiſg whereof Gods holy word necessary for increaſe of vertue and saluation of christian ſoules, is not onely purely and sincerely aduanced and set forth, but also the extort exactions of innumerable summes of money, craftily exhausted out of this realme and of other the Kings dominions, by the colour of the said vsurped authoritie is removed and taken away, to the inestimable benefit and commoditie of the Kings louing subjects, so in like manner of wise it should be most dangerous to be suffered or permitted within this realme or in any other the Kings dominions, any religion being sparks, leaues, and imps of the said root of iniquitie, considering also that the Isle of *Rhodes*, whereby the said religion tooke their old name and foundation is surprised by the Turke.

II. And that it were and is much better that the possessions in this realme, and in other the Kings dominions appertaining to the said religion, should rather be employed and spent within this realme, and in other the Kings dominions, for the defence and suretie of the same, then conuerted to & among such vnnaturall subjects which haue declined not only from their naturall dutie of obedience, that they ought to bear vnto the King their soueraigne Lord, but also from the good lawes and statutes of this realme, their naturall countrey, daily doing and attempting priuily and craftily, all that they can to subuert the good and godly policie, in the which thanks be to God and to our most dread soueraigne Lord, this realme and all other the Kings dominions now stand in: In consideration whereof, the said Lords spirituall and temporall, and the commons in this present Parliament assembled, most humbly beseeche the Kings most royall Maiestie, that it may be enacted by his highnes and by the assent of the Lords spirituall and temporall and the commons in this present Parliament assembled, that the corporation of the said religion, as well within this realme, as within the Kings dominions and land of *Ireland*, by whatsoever name or names they be founded, incorporated or knowne, shall be vtterly dissolved and void to all intents and purposes. And that sir *William Weston* Knight, now being Prior of the said religion within this realme of *England*, shall not be named or called from henceforth Prior of *S. Iohns of Ierusalem* in *England*, but shall be called by his proper name of *William Weston* Knight, without further addition touching the said religion. And that likewise *Iohn Raufon* Knight, now being Prior of *Kil-*

Corporation dissolved.

mainam in *Ireland*, shal not be called or named from henceforth Prior of *Kilmainam* in *Ireland*, but onely by his proper name of *Iohn Raufon* Knight, without further addition touching the said religion, nor that any of the brethren or confreres of the said religion in this realme of *England*, and land of *Ireland*, shall be called Knights of the *Rhodes*, nor Knights of Saint *Iohns*, but shall be called by their own proper christian names and furnames of their parents, without any other additions touching the said religion.

III. And be it furthermore enacted by authority of this present Parliament, that if the said *William Weston*, or any of his brethren or confreres of the hospitall or house of *S. Iohn of Ierusalem* in *England* now abiding and dwelling within this realme of *England*, or any other person or persons being members professed of or in the saide Hospitall now dwelling within the saide realme at any time after the first day of *July* next comming, do vse or weare within this realm or elsewhere, in or vpon any apparell of their bodies any signe, marke or token heretofore vsed and accustomed or hereafter to be deuised for the knowledge of the saide religion, or make any Congregations, Chapters or assemblies, touching the same religion, or maintaine, support, vse or defend any liberties, Franchises, or priuiledges heretofore granted to the said religion by authoritie of the Bishop of *Rome*, or of the see of the same, that then euery of them so offending, shall incurre and run into the peines, forfeitures, and penalties, ordained and provided by the Statute of prouision and Premunire, made in the sixteenth yeere of King *RICHARD* the second. And if the said *Iohn Raufon* Knight, or any his brethren or confreres of the said hospitall or house of *Kilmainam* in *Ireland*, or any other person or persons, being members professed of or in the said hospitall of *Kilmainam*, now abiding and dwelling within the said land of *Ireland* at any time after the last day of *September* next comming doe vse or weare within this realme, or within the said land of *Ireland* or elsewhere, in or vpon any apparell of their bodies, any signe, marke or token heretofore vsed and accustomed, or hereafter to be deuised for the knowledge of the same religion, or make any Congregations, Chapters or assemblies, touching the same religion, or maintaine, support, vse, or defend any maner of liberties, Franchises, or priuiledges heretofore granted to the same by authority of the Bishop of *Rome*, or of the see of the same, that then euery of them so offending shall incurre and run into the peines, Forfeitures and penalties, ordained and provided by the said Statute of prouision and Premunire, made in the said sixteenth yeere of King *RICHARD* the second.

IV. And be it likewise enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that if any the knights or confreres of the said religion being the Kings naturall subjects, which now inhabit, abide and dwell out of any of the Kings dominions, at any time after the first day of *February* next comming, doe offend in any of the Articles or offences next above rehearsed that then euery of them so offending shall incurre and runne into the peines, forfeitures and penalties next above remembered.

V. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that the Kings Majestie his heires and successors, shall have and enjoy all that Hospitall, Mansion house, Church, and all other houses, edifications, buildings and gardens to the same belonging, being next to the Citie of *London* in the Countie of *Middlesex* called the house of *S. Iohns of Ierusalem* in *England*, and also all that Hospitall, Church, and house of *Kilmainam* in the land of *Ireland*, and all and singular Castles, Honors, Manors, Meses, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Reuerfions, Seruices, Woods, Medowes, Pastures, Parks, Warens, libertees, Franchises, priuiledges, Parsonages, tithes, pensions, portions, Knights fees, aduowfons, commanderies, preceptories, contributions, responsions, rents, titles, entrees, conditions, couenants, and all other possessions and hereditaments, of what natures, names, or qualities soeuer they be, and wheresoeuer they be or lie within this Realme of *England*, or within the land of *Ireland*, or elsewhere within any of the Kings dominions, which appertained or belonged to the said religion, or to the Priors, maisters, or gouernors, Knights or other Ministers, professed of or in the same by the pretense or in the right of the said religion, and all and singular goods, chattels, debts, arrerages of rents and farmes, and all other things reall and personall, whatsoeuer they be, whereof or whereunto any of the said Priors, brethren or confreres, or persons professed in the said religion, can have or claime any particular proprietie to their owne proper vse by the rules and Statutes of the said religion, To haue and to hold the premisses and euery of them to our said Soueraigne Lord, and to his heires and successors for euer, to vse and imploy by his most excellent wisdom and discretion, at his owne free will and pleasure. And that his highnesse shall be deemed and adjudged in the reall and actuall possession of the premisses, by vertue and authoritie of this present Act: Sauing to all persons and bodies politike their heires and successors, and the heires and successors of euery of them, other than the said Prior of Saint *Iohns* of *Ierusalem* in *England*, and the said Prior of *Kilmainam*, in the land of *Ireland*, and the brethren or confreres of euery of them and the successors of euery of them, and all and euery other person or persons of the said religion, and their successors and euery of them, and the successors of euery of them, all such right, Title, Interest, Possession, Leases, Grants, Annuities, Fees, Offices, Corrodies, Reuerfions, Rents and Seruices, Rents, Charges, Commons, Rights, Titles, Entrees, Actions, Pensions, Portions, Petitions, and all other hereditaments, of what names, natures, or qualities soeuer they be, which they haue, should or ought to haue had, if this Acte had neuer beene had nor made, any thing in this Act to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

VI. Provided alway, and be it enacted by the authoritie of this present Parliament, by the agreement and assent of the Kings most excellent goodnesse, that the said *William Weston*, during his naturall life, shall haue and enjoy to his own use out of the premisses yeerely one Annuall rent or pension of one thousand pounds to be paid to him or his assignes at the feast of Saint *Michael* the Archangell, and the Annuntiation of our Lady, by euen portions, and also shall haue to his own vse such reasonable portion of the goods and chattels appertaining to the same religion, as it shall please the Kings majestie of his most excellent goodnesse to limit and appoint of the same. And that the saide *Iohn Raufon* Knight shall haue and enjoy to his own vse, out of such possessions as he now hath in *England* and *Ireland*, one

Annually pension of five hundred markes, to be paid to him or to his assignes, at the feasts aforesaid by even portions, and likewise shall have to his own proper use such reasonable portion of the goods of the said religion, as shall please the Kings Majestie of his most excellent goodnesse to limit and appoint for the same. And that *Clement West*, being one of the confreres of the said religion, shall have and enjoy during his naturall life, one annuities or pension of two hundred pound. And that *Thomas Pemberton* another of the confreres of the said religion, shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely pension of fourescore pounds. And that *Giles Russell* another of the said confreres, shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely pension of one hundred pounds. And that *George Ailmer* another of the said confreres, shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely pension of one hundred pound. And that *John Sutton* another of the confreres of the said religion shall have and enjoy yeerely during his life naturall, one yeerely pension of two hundred pound. And that *Edward Belingham* another of the confreres of the said religion shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely pension of one hundred pound. And that *Edward Browne* another of the confreres of the said religion shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely pension of fiftie pounds. And that *Edmund Huse* another of the confreres of the said religion shall have and enjoy yeerely during his life naturall, one yeerely pension of one hundred markes. And that *Ambrose Cane* another of the confreres of the said religion shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life one yeerely pension of one hundred markes. And that *Thomas Copledike* another of the confreres of the said religion shall have and enjoy during his naturall life one yeerely pension of fiftie pounds. And that *Cuthbert Leighton* another of the confreres of the said religion, shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life one yeerely pension of threescore pounds. And that *Richard Brooke* another of the confreres of the said religion, shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely pension of one hundred markes. And that *Henry Poole* another of the confreres of the said religion, shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life one yeerely pension of two hundred markes. And that *William Tyrell* another of the confreres of the said religion shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life, one yeerely pension of thirty pounds. And that *John Raufon* another of the confreres of the said religion, shall have and enjoy yeerely during his naturall life one yeerely pension of two hundred markes. And that *Anthony Rogers*, *Oswald Massingberd*, *James Huse*, *Thomas Thornell*, *Nicholas Hupton*, *Philip Babington*, *Henry Ierad*, *Dunstan Nudegate*, *Nicholas Lambert*, and *David Gonson*, being confreres professed in the said religion and having at this present time no manner of certaintie towards their living, shall have and enjoy euery of them yeerely one yeerely pension of ten pounds. The said feuerall yeerely pensions to be paid at the feasts of Saint Michael the Archangell and the Annunciation of our Lady by even portions as is aforesaid. And ouer this, euery of the said confreres aboue named and mentioned, shall have to their owne proper uses such reasonable portions of the goods and chattels being in their hands and possessions, appertaining to the said religion, as it shall please the Kings majestie to limit and appoint to euery of them of the same.

Confreres.

VII. And bee it also enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that if any of the Kings subjects being professed in the said religion, bee negligently forgotten or omitted out of this present Act for lacke of knowlege of their names, that yet neuertheless euery of them so forgotten, and not now presently named or remembered, shall have and enjoy such honest, conuenient and reasonable yeerely pension and portion of goods as shall please the Kings majestie to limit and appoint in that behalfe.

VIII. Prouided alwayes, that none of the said Priors or confreres of the said religion, shall have and enjoy any of the pensions afore specified, except such of them as be the Kings true and faithfull subjects, any thing in this Act to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.

IX. Prouided also, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that *John Maplesden* otherwise called *John Mableston Clerke*, Subprior of the said religion of the said Hospitall of S. *John of Ierusalem* in England, *William Ernsted Clerke*, Maister of the Temple of London, *Walter Limseie* and *John Winter* Chaplains there, and euery of them shall have, perceiue, and enjoy during their naturall liues all such Mansion houses, stipends and Wages, and all other profits of money in as large or ample manner as they or any of them now lawfully haue the same, without let or interruption of the King our Souerayne Lord, his heires or successors, or any other his officers or Ministers, the said Maister and two Chaplains of the Temple doing their duties and seruices there, as they haue accustomed to doe.

Wages.

X. And bee it further enacted by authoritie aforesaid, that the said *William Weston* and *John Raufon*, and euery of the said brethren or confreres afore named, and the said Subprior and the said maister of the Temple and two Chaplains, and euery of them, being the Kings true and faithfull subjects vpon their reasonable suites and petitions, shall haue sufficient Letters patents of the said feuerall yearly annuities, pensions, mansions, stipends and wages, and other profits of money to them limited by authoritie of this Act, under the Kings great Seale without any fine or fee to be paid to the Kings use for the same.

L. Patentes.

XI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the said brethren or confreres of the said Religion, and all other obediencers being members of the said Religion shall be acquitted and discharged of their obedience, that they haue used to beare and giue vnto the said *William Weston*, or to the said *John Raufon*, or to any other of the said Religion by the ordinances, vsages, rules, or Statutes of the said Religion. And that as well the said *William Weston* and *John Raufon*, as the said brethren or confreres of the said Religion called Knights, as is aforesaid, and euery of them being the Kings subjects borne in this Realme of England or in the land of Ireland or elsewhere, within any the Kings dominions shall bee enabled to sue and bee sued by their owne said proper names and surnames, and haue such capacitee, and other freedome, liberties, and priuileges to all intents and purposes in as large and ample manner, forme, fashion, and condition, as in the first Session of this present Parliament was ordeined

Discharge of obedience.

Sutes.

deined and enacted for Religious persons, any Statutes, Ordinances, Lawes, Customes, Usages, or any other thing or things to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

Sanctuary.

XII. Provided also, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, that all priuiledges of Sanctuaries heretofore vsed or claimed in mansion houses and other places commonly called *Saint Johns hold*, and all other Sanctuaries heretofore vsed in any place within this Realme, or in *Ireland*, which heretofore hath been belonging to any of the said Hospitals, shall stand and be vterly void and of none effect, for or concerning any Sanctuary, priuiledges of Sanctuarie, there be had or vsed. The priuiledges of common Churches and Churchyards, applied and vsed to Gods service, and burials of Christian people onely excepted.

Survey.
Augmentation.

XIII. And be it also enacted by authority aforesaid, that all the said manors, meses, lands, tenements, and all and singular other possessions, priuiledges, libertees, franchises, and other hereditaments, granted to the Kings majestie by this Act, shall be in the survey, rule, order and gouernance of the Chancellor and other ministers and officers of the Court of the augmentations of the reuenues of the Kings Crowne in like manner, forme, fashion, and condition, as the possessions of the land of the Abbies, Monasteries or Priories suppressed or surrendred be.

XIV. And be it also enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all and every such person and persons as be now confreres of the said Hospitall or Hospitals, and at this present time out of this Realme shall before the feast of Pentecost, which shall be in the yeere of our Lord God one thousand five hundred fortie and one, returne into the same, and here personally present themselves to the Kings Majestie, or to the Lord Chancellor of *England*, the Lord Treasurer, the Lord President of the Kings Councell, and the Lord priue Seale, or two of them for the time being at the least, both knowinging themselves to be his highnesse true and loyall subjects, and declaring themselves to be content willingly to obserue, keepe and maintaine all the Lawes and Statutes of this Realme, as to good and true subjects appertineth, or else the same confrere or confreres, making default of such his reparaire and presentment as is aforesaid, shall in no wise claime and enioy any pension by vertue of this act, any thing in the same contained notwithstanding, vnlesse the person or persons so making default of reparaire and appearance, can shew and declare themselves to haue been detained, or by a necessary mean impeached and letted of their will, purpose, and desire to haue come hither and to haue accomplished the whole contents of this Statute accordingly.

Anno tricesimo tertio HENRICI octau.

At a Parliament holden *Anno tricesimo tertio HENRICI octau*, at *Westminster* the sixteenth of *Ianuarie* in the yeere aforesaid and there continued vntill the first day of *April* then next following.

C A P. VI.

An Act concerning Crosbowes and handgunes.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at *Westminster*, the xv. day of *Ianuary*, in the xxv. yeere of the Kings most gracious reigne, and there continued and kept vntill the xxx. day of *March* then next insuing, among diuerse and sundrie wholesome and laudable Acts, Statutes and ordinances, one Statute and ordinance was made and ordained for the auoiding and eschuing of shooting in Crossebowes and handgunes: since the making of which Act diuers malicious and euill disposed persons, not onely presuming wilfully and obstinately the violation and breach of the said Act, but also of their malicious and euill disposed mindes and purposes, haue wilfully and shamefully committed, perpetrated and done diuerse detestable and shamefull murders, robberies, felonies, riots and routs with Crosbowes, little short handgunes, and little haquebuts, to the great perill and continual feare and danger of the kings louing subjects, and also diuerse keepers of Forrests, Chafes and Parkes, aswell of our said Soueraigne Lord, as other his Nobles and commons, and diuerse Gentlemen, Yeomen and Seruingmen now of late haue layed apart the good and laudable exercise of the long Bow, which alwayes heretofore hath been the surety, safeguard and continuall defence of this Realme of *England*, and an inestimable dread and terror to the enemies of the same. And now of late the said euill disposed persons haue vsed, and yet doe dayly vse to ride and goe in the Kings high wayes, and elsewhere, hauing with them Crosbowes and little handgunes ready furnished with quarrels, gunpouder, fire and touch, to the great peril and feare of the Kings most louing subiects. For reformation whereof, be it enacted, ordained and established by the King our Soueraigne Lord, the Lords spirituall and temporal, & the commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, in manner and forme following: that is to say, That no person or persons, of what estate or degree he or they be, except he or they in their owne right, or in the right of his or their wiues, to his or their own vses, or any other to the vse of any such person or persons, haue lands, tenements, fees, annuities or offices, to the yeerely value of one hundred pounds from or after the last day of *Iune* next comming, shall shoot in any crosbow, handgun, haquebut, or demy hake, or vse or keepe in his or their houses, or elsewhere, any crosbow, handgun, haquebut, or demy hake, otherwise, or in any other maner then is hereafter in this present act declared, vpon paine to forfeit for euery time that he or they so offend contrary to this act, ten pounds.

II. And

300. pounds a
yeere.
Crosbow.
Handgun.
Forfeit.

II. And furthermore be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no person or persons, of what estate or degree soever he or they be, from or after the said last day of *June*, shall shoot in, carry, keepe, vse, or haue in his house or elsewhere any hand gun, other then such as shall be in the stocke and gun of the length of one whole yard, or any haquebut, or demy hake, other then such as shall be in the stocke and gun of the length of three quarters of a yard, vpon paine to forfeit for euery time that he or they shall carry, vse or haue any such gun, being not of the length of one whole yard, or haquebut, or demy hake, being not of the length of three quarters of a yard x. li. sterling. And that it shall be lawfull to euery person and persons, which haue lands, tenements, fees, annuities or offices to the yeerely value of one hundred pounds, as is aforesaid, to seize and take euery such Crosbow, and also euery handgun being in stocke, and gun shorter in length then one whole yard, and euery haquebut and demy hake, being shorter in length then three quarters of a yard, or any of them from the keeping or possession of euery such offender contrary to the forme of this Act, and the same Crosbow or Crosbowes to keepe and retaine to his or their owne vse. And also the same handgunes, haquebuts and demy hakes, so seized and taken, within twenty days next after the same seizure or taking, to breake and destroy, vpon paine of xl. s. for euery gun so seized, & not broken & destroyed, & the same so broken & destroyed, to keepe & retaine to his or their owne vse.

Handgun.
Length.
Haquebut.
Forfeit.

Seize.
Crosbow.
Gun.

III. And bee it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no person or persons, other then such as haue lands, tenements, rents, fees, annuities or offices, to the yeerely value of 100. li. as is aforesaid, from or after the said last day of *June*, shall carry, or haue in his or their iourney, going or riding in the Kings high Wayes, or elsewhere, any Crosbow bent, or gun charged or furnished with powder, fire, or touch for the same, except it bee in the time and seruice of war, vpon paine to forfeit for euery such offence x. li. this present Act or any thing therein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

100. pounds
1. ind.
High wayes.

Forfeit.

IV. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that no person or persons from the said last day of *June*, shall in any wise shoot in or with any Handgun, Demie hake or Haquebut at any thing at large, within any Citie Borough or market Towne, or within one quarter of a mile of any Citie, Borough or market Towne, except it be at a Butt or Banke of earth in place conuenient, or for the defence of his person or house, vpon peine to forfeit for euery such shot ten pounds, this present Act or any thing therein contained to the contrarie notwithstanding.

Townes.
Buttes.
Forfeit.

V. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that no person or persons of what estate or degree soever he or they be, shall from or after the said last day of *June*, command any of his or their seruants to shoot in any Crossebow, Handgun, Haquebut, or Demie hake, or his or their said maisters, or of any other persons, at any Deere, Fowle, or other thing, except it be onely at a Butt or Banke of earth, or in the time of warre, as is abouesaid, vpon peine to forfeit for euery such offence ten pounds. The one moitie of all which forfeitures and penalties in this pretent Act aboue specified, shall be to the King our Soueraigne Lord, his heires and successors, and the other moitie thereof to the partie that will sue for the same, by bill, plaint, action of debt or information in any of the Kings Courts of record, in which sute no essoine, protection, nor wager of law shall be allowed.

Seruants.

War.
Forfeit.

VI. Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that it shall be lawfull from henceforth to all Gentlemen, Yeomen and Seruingmen of euery Lord or Lords spirituall or temporall, and of all Knights, Esquires and Gentlemen, and to all the inhabitants of Cities, Boroughs, and market Townes of this Realme of England, to shoot with any Handgun, Demie hake, or Haquebut at any Butt or Banke of earth, only in place conuenient for the same, so that euery such Handgun, Demie hake and Haquebut, be of the feuerall lengths aforesaid, and not vnder. And that it shall be lawfull to euery of the said Lord and Lords, Knights, Esquires and Gentlemen, and the inhabitants of euery Citie, Borough, and market Towne, to haue and keepe in euery of their houses any such Handgun or Handguns of the length of one whole yard, or any Haquebut, or Demie hake of the length of three quarters of a yard, as is aforesaid, and not vnder, to the intent to vse and shoot in the same at a Butt or Banke of earth only, as is abouesaid, whereby they and euery of them by the exercise thereof in forme abouesaid, may the better aid and assist to the defence of this realme, when need shall require: this present Act, or any thing therein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

Gentlemen.
Buttes.

VII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that it shall bee lawfull to euery person and persons, which dwelleth and inhabiteth in any house standing and being set distant two furlongs from any Citie, Borough or Towne, to keepe and haue in his said house, for the onely defence of the same, handgunes, haquebuts, and demy hakes, being of the feuerall lengths aforesaid, and not vnder, and to vse and exercise to shoot in the same at any butte or banke of earth neere to his house, and not otherwise: any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

VIII. And furthermore the Kings most louing subjects, the Lords spirituall and temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, most humbly doe beseech the Kings Majestie, that it be further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all Letters Patents, Fraternities, and all other placards, Licences, and billes assigned, heretofore had, made or signed by his highnesse, or by any other authorized by his highnesse Letters Patents, under his great Seale, to giue Licence and placard to shoot in Crosbowes and handgunes, or any of them, shall be from and after the said last day of *June*, frustrat, void, and of none effect.

Licences void.

IX. And also that it may be further enacted by authority aforesaid, that the said Statute made in the said xxv. yeere of the Kings most gracious reigne, and all other Statutes heretofore made and provided for the auoiding and restraint of shooting in Crosbowes and Handguns, or for any of them, or for the vsing and keeping of the same, be from henceforth vterly void and of none effect.

Repeale.

X. Provided alwayes, that euery processe, sute or information conceiued, commensed, and now depending, for any offence done contrary to the forme of the said Statute, made in the said xxv. yeere of the Kings most Noble reigne, or of any other Statute, made or provided for and concerning the shooting in Crosbowes

Crofbowes and Handguns, not repealed, and for the keeping of the same, shall be as good and effectfull to the parties that haue commensed the same, and shall stand and be in such forme, effect, degree and condition, as if this Act had neuer bene made.

Parkes, &c.

XI. Prouided also, that this Act, or any thing therein contained, bee not in any wise hurtfull or preiudiciall to any person or persons, now being, or that hereafter shall be appointed by the Kings highnesse, to keepe, receiue, or take any Crofbowes or Handguns, that shall be forfeited or taken within the precinct or liberty of the Kings Forrests, Parkes or Chafes, but that he or they may lawfully keepe and retaine the same Crofbowes or Handguns from time to time, vntill such time as the further pleasure of the Kings highnesse in that behalfe be to euery such person shewed & declared.

Crofbow-
makers.
Gunmakers.

XII. Prouided also, that this Act extend not to the makers of Crofbowes or Handguns, but that they may lawfully keep Crofbowes and Handguns, haquebutes, and demy hakes in their houses, and shoot in the same, only for prouing and assaying of them at a butte or banke of earth in the place conuenient, and not otherwise: so that the said Handguns, haquebuts, and demy hakes be of the seuerall lengths in stocke and gun, as is aboue limited.

Merchants.

XIII. Prouided also, that this Act nor any thing therein contained, extend not, or be preiudiciall to any Merchants, which haue or shall haue any Crofbowes, handguns, haquebuts, and demy hakes or any of them, to sell within this Realme, and to none other vse: so that the same handguns, haquebuts, and demy hakes be of the seuerall lengths in gun and stocke, as is aboue limited, and not vnder.

Proclamation.

XIV. Prouided also, that no maner of person run in any danger, or take hurt, by reason of any penalty or forfeiture contained in this Act, vntill such time as Proclamation be made of the same Act, within the County, where the party that shall or may offend contrary to this Act, dwelleth by the space of twenty dayes next after the making of the said Proclamation.

XV. Prouided also, that if any maner of person bring or cause to be brought with him into his lodging, or in, or to any other mans house, any Crofbow or handgun, that then the penalty and forfeiture, if any such be, or hereafter shall be forfeited by reason of this Act, to run, and bee onely vpon the bringer of the said Crofbow and handgun, and not to the owner of the same lodging or house, if the said owner of the said lodging or house cause the said bringer thereof to take and to carry away the said Crofbow or handgun againe with him at his departing: any thing in this Act made to the contrary notwithstanding.

Persons offend-
ers shall be
Arrested.

XVI. And be it also enacted by the authoritie of this present Parliament, that if any person or persons, from or after the last day of *June* next comming, see or finde any person or persons offending or doing contrary to the forme and effect of this act, that then it shall bee lawfull to euery such person or persons perceiuing, finding or seeing any such person or persons so offending contrary to the forme of this Act, to Arrest and attach euery such offender or offenders, and to bring or conuey the same to the next Justice of the Peace of the same Countie where the said offender or offenders shall be found so offending. And that the same Justice of Peace, vpon a due examination and prooffe thereof before him had or made, by his discretion, shall haue full power and authoritie to send or commit the same offender or offenders to the next goale, there to remaine till such time as the said penalty or forfeiture shall be truly contented and payed by the said offender: the one moiety of the same penaltie to be payed to the Kings highnesse, and the other moiety thereof to the first bringer or conueyer of the said offender to the same Justice of Peace.

Justice of peace.

Imprison.

Placard.

XVII. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, that if any person or persons doe at any time heereafter obtaine, get or purchase of the Kings Maiesty, his heires or successors, any placard, licence or Bill assigned, to shoot in any Crofbow, Handgun, Haquebut, or demie Hake, contrary to the tenor, purport and effect of this present Act, that then there shall be contained in euery such Placard, licence and Bill assigned, at what beasts, fowles, or other things the said person or persons so obtaining any such Placard, licence or Bill assigned, shall shoot with any Crofbow, Handgun, Haquebut or demie Hake, or else that euery such Placard, licence and Bill assigned heereafter to be obtained, gotten or purchased, shall be cleerely void, frustrate and of none effect. And also that euery such person or persons so obtaining any such Placard, licence or Bill assigned, before they shoot in any such Crofbow, Handgun, Haquebut, or demie Hake, in any such maner or forme as shall be mentioned in any such Placard, licence or Bill assigned, shall be bound in the Kings Court of Chancerie by recognizance in the summe of xx. li. to the Kings vse, with and upon condition, that he so obtaining or hauing the said licence, Placard or Bill assigned, shall not shoot in any Crofbow, Handgun, Haquebut, or demie Hake, at any other beasts or fowles, then in any such Placard, licence or Bill assigned shall bee contained and specified, and also all such Placards, Licences and Billes assigned so heereafter to be made to any person or persons, not being so bound by Recognizance in the Court of the Chancerie, as is aforesaid, to be vtterly void and of none effect.

Bonds.

Just. of P.

XVIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that it shal be lawfull to all Justices of the Peace in their sessions, and to all Stewards and Bailiffes in their seuerall leets and lawdaies, to inquire, heare and determine euery such offence, after the said last day of *June*, to be committed and done contrary to the tenor of this present Act: so that al waies no lesse fine then ten pounds be assessed vpon euery such presentment and conuiction made according to the due course of the law, the same fine so by the same Justices of Peace vpon euery such presentment and conuiction made before them in their Sessions, to be payed and leuiued onely to the Kings use, and the one moiety of euery fine to be assessed by the stewards or Bailiffes of any leete or Lawday, vpon euery presentment and conuiction before them to be made, to be payed and leuiued to the vse of the King our Soueraigne Lord. And the other moiety, the one halfe to the owner of the said leete or Lawday by distresse or action of debt, and the other

other halfe of the same second moitie of the same fine, to be to the party that will pursue for the same, in any of the Kings Courts, by bill, plaint, information or action of debt, in the which none Essoine, protection, nor wager of law shall be allowed.

XIX. And be it further enacted, that if any Jurie being sworne and charged to inquire for the King our Soueraine Lord, before any Justices of the Peace, or Stewards of leetes or Lawdayes, of any offences committed or done contrary to this present Act, doe wilfully conceale any of the same offences, that then the said Justices, Stewards or Bailiffes, before whom any concealement shall be had and done, shall haue authoritie by vertue of this present Act, from time to time to charge and sweare an other Jury of twelue or more good and substantiall honest persons, to inquire of euery such concealement. And if any such concealement be found and presented by the said Jury so charged to inquire of the same, that then euery one of the said first Jury that so did conceale the same, shall leese and forfeit for euery such concealement of euery such offence twenty shillings. All which forfeitures and penalties of twentie shillings for euery such concealement of euery such offence so found and presented before the same Justices of Peace, shall wholly be leuiad and paid to the Kings vse. And the moitie of all the same forfeitures and penalties of twenty shillings so found and presented before the Stewards or Bailiffes of any leet or lawday, shall be leuiad and paid to the vse of the owner of the said leet or lawday by distresse or action of debt: and the other moitie thereof to be to the partie or parties that will sue for the same by action, information, bill or plaint, in any of the Kings Courts, in the which actions, informations, bills or plaints, no wager of law, essoine, nor protection shall be allowed.

Jurie.

Concealements.

Forfeite.

XX. Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that if any person or persons hereafter in any part doe offend or doe contrary to the puruiew and remedie of this Act, whereupon cause of action for the same offence shall be giuen to the King, his heires or successors, or to any other person or persons that will sue by vertue of this Act for the punishment of the said offence or forfeitures, that if the King our Soueraine Lord, his heires or successors, within one yeere next and immediately after such offences and forfeitures had and made, doe not pursue their action or actions, so giuen by this Act, or cause examination vpon such defaults and offences to bee had and made before their counsell, or other presentments thereof to be had, according to the meaning of the same Act: and euery other person, which hereafter by vertue of this Act, may haue action or actions, sute or information vpon this Statute, within halfe a yeere next and immediately after such offences or forfeits had and made doe not commence their sutes, informations, actions or presentments, of and vpon the said forfeits, by action or otherwise, as in this present Act is limited and declared: that then as well the King our Soueraine Lord, his heires and successors, after one yeere next after such offences and forfeits had and made, if no sute in his or their name be taken, by action or otherwise, as is before exprest, before the same yeere ended and determined, as euery other person after halfe a yeere next after like offences and forfeits had and done in the forme aforesaid, if no sute thereupon be taken by none of them, in forme aboue declared, be vtterly excluded and debarred of their said sutes, actions, informations and examinations to them giuen by vertue of the said Act: and the parties and euery of them so offending, shall be of all such offences and forfeits cleerely discharged and quit: any thing in this Act comprised to the contrary notwithstanding.

XXI. Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that this present Act, nor any thing therein contained, shall in any wise extend or be prejudiciall unto the Kings subiects resident or inhabiting neere vnto the costes of the Sea, in any part of this Realme, their houses being not aboue five miles distant from the same coastes: nor also to any of the Kings saide subiects, inhabiting within twelue miles of the borders of Scotland: nor to any of the Kings subiects inhabitants of the Towne and Marches of Calis: nor to any of the inhabitants of the isles of *Jersie*, *Garneisie*, *Angleisie*, and the isles of *Wight* and *Man*, but that it shall be lawfull for euery of the said inhabitants at all times hereafter, to haue, exercise, and vse their Handguns, Haquebuts, and Demie hakes, of the lengths abouesaid, within the limits and isles abouesaid, so that it be at no maner of Deere, Hearne, Shouelard, Fezant, Partridge, wild Swan, or wild Elke, or any of them: this present Act or any thing therein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

Sea coastes.

Borders.
Calis.

XXII. Provided also, that this Act nor any thing therein contained, be in any wise hurtfull or prejudiciall to any seruant or person, that hereafter from the said last day of *June*, shall bend, beare, carrie, charge, vse or assaie, any Crossebow, or any Handgun, Demie hake or Haquebut, of the lengths abouesaid, by the commandement of his Lord or maister, so that the said seruant or person doe not shoot at any Fowle, Deere, or other Game, of what kind or nature soeuer they be: nor also to any such seruant, person or persons, that shal after the said last day of *June*, beare or conuey any Crossebow, Handgun, Haquebut, or Demie hake, of the lengths aforesaid, to any place or places by the commandement of his Lord or maister, that may shoot by authoritie of this Act, to be amended, repaired, deliuered or assaid, so that the saide seruant or other person, so bringing or conueying the said Crossebow, Handgun, Haquebut, or Demie hake, haue ready to shew to euery person requiring the sight thereof, one licence in writing sealed or subscribed by his said Lord or maister, to carrie and conuey the same Crossebow, Handgun, Haquebut, or Demie hake, to the intent to be amended, repaired, assaid or deliuered, as is aforesaid.

Servant.

XXIII. Provided alwayes, that this Act, or any thing therein contained, shall not extend to any owner of any ship, for hauing or keeping of any Handgun, Haquebut, or Demie hake of the seuerall lengths in this Act exprest, or vnder, onely to be had and occupied within any their ship or other vessell, or for the carriage and recarriage of them, or any of them on land, or keeping of them, for the onely exercise and occupying of them within their said ship or vessell: any thing in this Act to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Owners of ships.

C A P. XIII.

An Act concerning certeine Lordships translated from the countie of *Denbigh*, to the countie of *Flint*.

WHERE in the Parliament holden at *Westminster* in the 32. yeere of the reigne of our Soueraigne Lord King *HENRY* the viij. that now is, it was amongst other enacted, that notwithstanding eight Countie dayes in one yeere, and nine Countie dayes another yeere, were before that time holden and kept within the countie Palatine of *Chester* before the Iusticer of the same county, that from that time forward the said Iusticer should hold and keepe but only two Sessions every yeere within the same county, the one halfe whereof to be kept after *Michaelmas*, and the other after *Easter*, and that from thenceforth all the said Countie daies should cleerly cease and determine for euer, as by the same Act at large more plainly appeereth. And forasmuch as within the same County Palatine it hath not bin vsed nor seene, that the Shiriffe of the same Countie hath kept any Shire Court for determination of Plaints, and calling the exigends, as is commonly vsed in other Shires of this Realme, there was therefore neuer sithens the making of the sayd Act, any exigend of felonie or other cause proclaimed within the sayd Countie, to the no little hinderance of Iustice, and to the great boldnesse of offenders. For reformation whereof, be it enacted by the King our Soueraigne Lord, by the assent of the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authoritie of the same, that the Shiriffe of the same Countie for the time being, after the Feast of *Easter* next comming, shall be bound to keepe his Shire Court in the Shire hall of the said Countie every moneth for euer, for determination of plaints and Actions vnder xl s. and for Proclamations and calling of *Exigends* and other necessarie causes as is vsed in other Shires of this Realme of *England*, and that two head Coroners for the body of the sayd Shire shalbe elected and chosen by vertue of the sayd writ, *De coronatore eligendo*, to be awarded out of the Exchequer of *Chester*, which Coroners shalbe bound to sit with the said Shiriffe at the sayd Courts, to giue iudgements vpon Utlawries, and to doe all other things as appertaineth.

Shiriffe.
Shire court.

Coroners.

Sessions.

Proclamation.

II. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforeseyd, that the sayd two Sessions in forme afore-said, to be holden within the said Countie, shall and may be holden at such time and times, as by the said Justicer or his Deputie shall be appointed, as well before the sayd Feasts of *Easter* and *Michaelmas* as any other time, according as is most commonly vsed in other Shires of this Realme, so alwaies open Proclamation be thereof made by the space of xv. daies at the least, before the first day of the keeping of the same Sessions.

III. And where the Lordships, Townes and Hamlets of *Hop* and *Affaph*, haue of old time bin reputed, accepted and taken as part and parcell of the Countie of *Flint*, and so haue beene continued vntill now of late that by an Act of Parliament made in the xxvij. yeere of the reigne of our most dread Soueraigne Lord the Kings Maiestie that now is, the same were assigned to the Countie of *Denbigh*. And also where parcell of the Parish of *Hawarden* is at this day & of old time hath bin accepted, taken & vsed as part of the said Countie of *Flint*, and the residue of the said Parish of *Hawarden* is and alwaies hath bin without the precinct, limits and iurisdiction of the same Countie. Be it also enacted by the authoritie afore-said, that as well the sayd Lordships, Townes, and Hamlets of *Hop*, *Affaph*, and the sayd whole Parish of *Hawarden*, together with the Lordship of the same, as also the Lordships, Townes and Parishes of *Moldefdale*, *Mereford* and *Oseleie*, and all the lands, tenements, and hereditaments within the precinct and limits of the same, or any of them, shall from henceforth be reputed, accepted, taken and adiudged to be within the sayd Countie of *Flint*, as a member, part and parcell of the same Countie of *Flint*, and not of or within any other Countie or Shire, any Statute, ordinance, law, or custome heeretofore had or vsed to the contrarie thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

Tallages.

Hundred.

IV. Provided alwaies, that the inhabitants and tenants of the sayd Lordships, Townes, Hamlets, and Parishes of *Hop*, *Affaph*, *Moldefdale*, *Mereford* and *Hawarden*, shall pay their misles and tallages, when and as off as the same shall be due, with the inhabitants of such Shire or Shires as before that time hath beene accustomed. And that the sayd Lordships of *Hop*, *Moldefdale*, *Mereford*, *Oseleie*, and *Hawarden*, with the whole and intire Parish of *Hawarden*, and all the grounds, lands, tenements, and hereditaments within the precinct and limits of the same, shall from henceforth be called, taken and accepted the hundreds of *Moldefdale* in the Countie of *Flint*. And that the sayd Lordship of *Affaph* with all the grounds, lands, tenements and hereditaments within the precinct and limits of the same, shall be taken, accepted and adiudged to be as part and parcell of the hundred of *Ruthland* in the same Countie.

Anno primo EDWARDI sexti.

Statutes made in the Parliament begunne at *Westminster*, the fourth day of *November* in the first yeere of the Raigne of EDWARD the sixth, late King of *England*, &c. and from thence continued to the 24. day of *December* then next ensuing, that is to say in the first Session of the same Parliament as followeth.

C A P. III.

An Act for the punishing of Vagabonds, and for the reliefe of the poore and impotent persons.

FORasmuch as idlenesse and vagabondrie is the mother and roote of all thefts, robberies and all evil actes and other mischiefes, and the multitude of people giuen thereto hath alwayes bene heere within this realme very great, and more in number (as it may appeare) then in other regions, to the great impouerishment of the Realme, and danger of the Kings highnesse subjects; the which idlenesse and vagabondry all the Kings highnesse noble progenitours, Kings of this Realme, and this high Court of Parliament hath often and with great trauell gone about and assayed with godly Acts and Statutes to repress; yet vntill this our time it hath not had that successe which hath bene wished, but partly by foolish pitie and mercie of them which should haue seene the said godly Lawes executed, partly by the peruerse nature and long accustomed idlenesse of the persons giuen to loytering, the said godly Statutes hitherto haue had small effect, and idle and vagabond persons, being vnprofitable members, or rather enemies of the common wealth, haue bene suffered to remaine and increase, and yet so doe, whom if they should be punished by death, whipping, imprisonment, and with other corporall paine, it were not without their deserts for the example of others, and to the benefite of the common wealth, yet if they could be brought to be made profitable, and do seruice, it were much to be wished and desired: Be it therefore enacted by the Kings highnesse, with the consent of the Lords spirituall and temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by authority of the same; first that all Statutes and Acts of Parliament heretofore made for the punishment of vagabonds and sturdie beggers, and all articles comprised in the same, shall be from hencefoorth repealed, voyd, and of none effect.

II. Secondly, that whosoever after the first day of *Aprill* next following, man or woman being not lame, impotent, or so aged, or diseased with sicknesse, that hee or she cannot worke, nor hauing lands or tenements, fees, annuities, or any other yeerely reuenues, or whereon they may finde sufficiently their liuing, shall either like a sueruing-man wanting a master, or like a begger, or after any such other sort be lurking in any house or houses, or loitering, or idle wandering by the high wayes side, or in freetes, cities, townes or villages, not applying themselues to some honest and allowed art, science, seruice, or labour, and so doe continue by the space of three dayes or more together, and not offer themselues to labor with any that will take them, according to their facultie; and if no man, otherwise wil take them, do not offer themselues to worke for meate and drinke, or after they bee so taken to worke, for the space agreed betwixt them and their master, doe leaue their worke out of conuenient time, or runne away; that then euery such person shall bee taken for a vagabond, and that it shalbe lawfull for euery such master offering such idle person seruice and labour, and that being by him refused, or who hath agreed with such idle person, and from whom within the space agreed of seruice, the said loiterer hath runne away, or departed before the ende of the couenant betwene them, and to any other person espying the same, to bring or cause to be brought the said person so liuing idle and loiteringly, to two of the next Iustices of the peace there resident or abiding, who hearing the prooffe of the idle liuing of the said person by the said space liuing idle, as before said, approoued to them by two honest witnesses, or confession of the partie, shall immediately cause the same loiterer to be marked with a hot iron in the breast, the marke of V. and adiudge the same person liuing so idle, to such presentour, to bee his slaue, to haue and to holde the said slaue vnto him, his executours, or assigns for the space of two yeeres then next following, and to order the said slaues as followeth; that is to say, to take such person adiudged a slaue with him, and onely giuing the said slaue bread and water, or small drinke, and such reffuse of meate as he shall thinke meete, cause the said slaue to worke by beating, chaining, or otherwise, in such worke and labour (how vile soeuer it bee) as hee shall put him vnto. And if any manner of slaue, either for loytering or for the cause before rehearsed so adiudged, shall within the space of the saide two yeeres heere appointed runne away, depart, or absent him from his said master by the space of foureene dayes together, without licence: it shall not onely bee lawfull to his said master to pursue and fetch him againe by vertue of this Act, but also, to punish such faulte by cheines or beating as is aforesaid: and against the deteinour, if any man doe willingly deteine him, knowing him to be a slaue, as is aforesaid, to haue an Action of Trespasse, and recouer thereby in damages tenne poundes, besides the costes and charges of the suite for so detaining his saide slaue. And further, euery such master shewing and proouing by two sufficient witnesses, the saide offence and fault by his running away before two Iustices of the Peace of the same Countie, whereof the one to be of the *Quorum*, the same Iustices shall cause such slaue, or loiterer to bee marked on the forehead, or the ball

of the cheeke with an hot iron, with the signe of an S. that he may bee knowne for a loiterer and a run away, and shall adiudge the loyterer and run away to be the said masters slaue for euer. And if such slaue shall the second time runne away, or absent himselfe, if the said master shall approoue the same second running away with two sufficient witnesses, before the Iustices of the Peace, in their generall and quarter Sessions, then euery such faulte and running away to be adiudged felonie and such loyterer and runne away to be taken as a felon, and thereof being lawfully indited and atteinted, or otherwise, condemned, to suffer paines of death, as other felons ought to doe.

III. Prouided also, and be it enacted by authoritie aforesaid, that no Clerke conuicted shall hereafter make his purgation, and vpon such purgation be deliuered, and set at large, otherwise then is in this Statute hereafter expressed.

IV. And be it further enacted by authoritie aforesaid, that euery Clerke conuict, or hereafter to be conuicted, which should by the order of the Law inioy the benefit of their purgation, shall and may from hencefoorth finde any man (if hee can) who shall be bounde with two sufficient sureties to the ordinarie, in the summe of twentie poundes to the Kings highnesse vse, to reteine the said conuict as his slaue, and to keepe the saide person so conuict for the space of one yeere then next following, that he shall not goe abroad, and at larges, and then the said conuict shall be deliuered to the said person for taking the same, and being bound, as is aforesaid, to be his slaue for one whole yeere then next following by vertue of this Act, in all such maner and forme, and to all such intents and purposes, and with all such order, lawes, conditions and penalties for running away, or otherwise, as is aforesaid of a vagabond taken loytering, and made a slaue (burning in the breast onely except) and the Ordinarie by the deliury of the said conuict to such person being bound, as is aforesaid, to be of the keeping of the said conuict cleerely discharged, and exonerated by vertue of this Act.

V. And if so be that the said Clerke so conuict cannot finde any man to be bounde, as is aforesaid, to whom he may bee adiudged a slaue in the space of one yeere; then at any time after the ende of one yeere after his conuiction, it shall be lawfull for the said Clerke conuict to make his purgation, as hee might before this Statute, any thing in this present Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

VI. And when the Clerkes conuicted, or atteinted by the order of the Lawes of this Realme, cannot make their purgation, and should perpetually by the same remaine in prison: Bee it neuertheless enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that if there bee any manner of person, who will at any time demand the same Clerke conuicted, or atteinted, and be bound to the Ordinarie with two sufficient sureties, as is aboue written, to keepe the same as his slaue by the space of five yeeres then next following, that then the same shall be adiudged his slaue for like space, with all such orders, lawes and penalties, for running away, and other orders, as is before expressed of a vagabond, adiudged to any man for a slaue, (the burning in the breast onely except) and vpon the adiudgement deliuered to such demandant, the Ordinarie from thensefoorth of the keeping of such Clerke conuicted or atteinted, cleerely exonerated, and discharged by vertue of this Act.

VII. And forasmuch as diuers women and men goe on begging waifaring, of the which some bee impotent and lame, and some able enough to labour, which doe carrie children about with them, some foure or five yeeres of age, or yonger or elder, which brought vp in idlenesse might be so rooted in it, that hardly they may be brought after to good thrift and labour: or if any child aboue the age of five yeeres, and vnder the age of fourteene yeeres goe idle and wandering about as a vagabond: Be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that if any manner of person will take any such childe, be it male or female, of and from any such begger being the mother thereof, nourisher, or keeper, whether they bee willing or not, or without any such nurse, mother or keeper by himselfe wandering, and bring the said child so taken away before one of the Constables of the parish, and two other honest and discrete neighbours witnesses, and before any Justice of Peace there resident and abiding, and promise to bring the same child vp in some honest labour and occupation, till hee or shee come to the age of twentie yeeres the woman childe, or four and twentie the man childe: that then and immediately the said Justice of Peace and Constable shall adiudge by vertue of this Act, the saide childe unto the ages before specified, to be seruants or apprentices to the said persons so taking & promising to be vsed and ordered in all points according as the Law and custome of this Realme is of seruants and apprentices, to what labour, occupation, or seruice soeuer the said Master shall appoint him, or her, during the said time. And if it shall fortune such childe so adiudged to runne away, at any time once, or more times, from his or her Master, or Masters, that then it shall be lawfull for euery such master to take the said child againe, and to keepe and punish the said childe in chaines or otherwise, and vse him or her as his slaue in all points for the time before rehearsed, of the age of such childe, that is to say, till twentie the woman childe, and the man childe foure and twentie.

VIII. Prouided alwayes, that any Master, either of the men, or of the women so adiudged slaues, or of the children adiudged apprentices or seruants, may let, set forth, sell, bequeath, or giue the seruice and labour of such slaues and seruants so adiudged, as is aforesaid, to any person or persons, to whomsoever he will, vpon such condition, and for such time of yeeres, as the said persons bee adjudged to him for slaues, seruants, or apprentices, after such like sort and maner, as he may doe of any other his moueable goods or chattels; and they for the said space and time to be bound to all points and constructions to such *Lessee, donee, vendee, or assignee*, as they were to their first apprehenders and masters, by vertue of this Act.

IX. Prouided alwayes, and bee it enacted by authoritie aforesaid, that if any such slaue or slaues, or children so adiudged, shall at any time after such adiudgement, maim or wound their Masters or Mistresses, in resisting their correction or otherwise, or when they be manumitted or set againe free, or in

the time of their seruice, shall conspire with any other, or by themselves go about to murder and kill, or to maime, wounde, or beate the saide Master or Mistresse, or any that was their Master or Mistresse, or to burne their houses, barnes, or corne, so that their intent come to an Act tending to the effect: that then euery such maime or wounde, or the going about to murder, kill, maime, wounde, or beate such person or persons, as bee, or were their Maister or Mistresses, or to burne their houses, barnes, or corne, so that their intent doe come to any Act tending to the same effect, as lying in waite with weapon, or any such like, shall bee accounted felonie, and they shall suffer therefore paines of death, as in case of felonie, except that any such person or persons, as bee, or had bene Master or Mistresse to any of them, or he refusing any other, will take such person so offending to their slaues, and then he or she so offending, to be adiudged to the person so willing to take him or her so offending slaue for euer, and thereupon to be discharged of the felony. The same law and order to bee had in all conditions if it should chaunce the father, mother, nurse, or other the bearer about of the childe, or any other person or persons, to steale away such childe adiudged apprentice or seruant, that is, to be slaue to such apprentices or seruants master, whose apprentice or seruant was so stollen or intised away, for euer, and the master neuerthelesse to take and receive his apprentice or seruant againe, as if the said taking away had neuer been done.

X. Bee it also enacted by authoritie aforesayde, that although there bee no man which shall demand such loiterer or loiterers, as before expressed, into their seruice; yet neuerthelesse the Iustice of Peace in that Citie, Borough, Towne, or Hundred dwelling, if any such be, or else any other Iustice of Peace of the same Shire, and also there dwelling by his or their office, shall bee heereafter bound by vertue of this Act, not onely to inquire of all such idle persons, but also if they doe espy any such vagabonds or idle persons, or if any such bee detected, vnto them, to examine him or her of the time of their vagabondrie; and if it shall appeare to any Iustice of Peace, any such man or woman to haue bene a vagarant and vagabond or idle person, by the space as is aforesayde, to cause the same to bee marked on the brest with an V. made with an hot iron, and also to learne and inquire of him the Towne, Citie or Village wherein he was borne, and then shall immediately giue a writing in parchment, sealed with his seale to the sayde loiterer, of the tenor and forme which here insueth:

' A. B. Iustice of Peace in the Countie of S. to the Maior or chiefe officer of the City of Q. (if it be a City) or to the Headborough, Bailife, or Constable, or head officer of the towne of Q. (if it be a towne) or to the Constable or Tithingman of the village of C. (if it be a village) greeting. According to a most godly Statute, made in the first yere of the reigne of our souereign Lord King EDWARD the sixth, &c. We haue taken this bearer I. K. vagrantly, and to the euil example of others, without master, seruice, or labour, whereby to get his liuing, going loitering ideley about. And because the same saith, hee was in C. in the County of S. whereof you are the head officer or Constable: We haue sent him to you to be ordered, according to the purport and effect of the same Statute:'

A Testimonial
for a Vagabond.

XI. And with this writing shall deliuer the same loiterer to the Constables, or other head officer of the sayde City, Towne, or Village, wherein such loiterer was taken, to bee safely conueied by them to the next Constable, and so from Constable to Constables, and other head officers, till he or she be brought to the place, the which hee or shee hath named themselves to be borne in, and then to be deliuered to the head officer or Constable of that same citie, borough or towne, village, hamlet or parish, there to bee nourished and kept of the same citie, towne, or village in chaines, or otherwise, either at the common workes, in amending high waies, or other common worke, or from man to man in order, till they which may beare bee equally charged, to bee slaue to the corporation of the citie, or to the inhabitants of the towne or village, that hee or shee were borne in, after all such forme, condition, space of yeeres, orders, punishments for running awaie, and all others, as are expressed of a common or priuate person, to whom any such loiterer is adiudged a slaue. And the sayde citie, towne, or village shall see the saide slaue being able to labor, set on worke, and not liue idlie within the saide precincts, vpon paine for euerie such default that the said slaue doth liue idlie, by the default of the city, borough, towne, or village, by the space of three working daies together, the citie to forfeit fise pounds: a borough or towne incorporate fortie shillings: and other towne or village twentie shillings: whereof the one halfe to the King our Souereigne Lord, the other to him that will sue for the same, in any of the Kings Courts of Record, by bill, information, or action of debt, in such suites no effoine, wager of law, or protection shalbe allowed.

XII. Prouided and be it enacted, that the citie, towne, and borough corporate, by the consent of the more part of the corporation, and the towne and village not corporate, by the consent of the more part of the inhabitants thereof, may set, sell or giue away, the right, title, and interest of the said slaue, to any other person, as any other common or priuate person may doe with his slaue, by the vertue of this Act.

XIII. Prouided alwaies and be it enacted, that if it fortune when the said vagabond is brought to the said citie, towne, or village, where the said person said he was borne, to appeare and be manifest that he or she was not there borne; that then for such lie, the said vagrant shall bee marked in the face with an S. and bee slaue to the inhabitants, or corporation of the citie, towne, or village, where the said vagrant said he was borne in, for euer, vpon such conditions and orders, in all points as of a slaue marked in the face is before expressed: the same law and order in all points to bee had of all vagrant persons and vagabonds, being borne in any other nation or countrie then in this Realme; as is before expressed of English idle persons (marking in the brest or face onely excepted). that is to bee had

had to the next Port, and there to bee kept of the inhabitants of the sayde next Port in conuenient labour, and from idlenesse or otherwise, till they may bee conueyed ouer; and then at the costs of the inhabitants of the sayd Port, to bee conueyed ouer into their countries.

XIV. And forasmuch as there is many maimed and otherwise lamed, fore, aged, and impotent persons, which resort to the City of *London*, and to other cities, townes, and villages, on begging, which comming together and making a number, doe fill the streets or highwaies of diuers cities, townes, markets and faires; who, if they were separated might easily bee nourished in the townes and places wherein they were borne, or where they were, or haue been most conuersant and abiding, by the space of three yeeres. Be it therefore enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, that all and singular Maiors, Shirifs, Bailifs, Constables, or other head officers of any citie, towne, or hundred, to which such resort is or shall be, shall before the feast of the Purification of our Lady next following, see all such idle, impotent, maimed, and aged persons, who otherwise cannot by their discretions bee taken for vagabonds, which were borne within the said citie, towne, or hundred, or haue beene there most conuersant and abiding, by the space of three yeeres, as is aforesayde, and now decayed, bestowed and prouided for of tenantries, cotages, or other conuenient houses to bee lodged in, at the costs and charges of the sayde cities, townes, boroughs, and villages, there to be relieued and cured by the deuotion of the good people of the sayde citie, borough, towne, or village. And that they doe not suffer after the time before rehearsed, any other then such as either were borne, or haue beene for the most part conuersant or abiding, by the space aforesaide, in the saide citie, borough, village, or towne, to remaine and beg abroad within the precincts of such cities, townes, villages, or hundreds, vpon peine that euerie such Maiors, Shiriffes and Bailiffes, Constable, or other officer, by what name soeuer hee bee called, suffering any persons to beg within the precinct of his or their such iurisdiction, other then is before rehearsed, for euery three dayes shall forfeit ten shillings to whomsoever will sue therefore, by bill, information, or action of debt, in any court of record, in which suites no effoine, wager of law nor protection shalbe allowed.

XV. And for the better performance hereof, bee it enacted by the authority aforesayde, that the Maior of the Citie of *London*; and all other Maiors, Bailifs, Shirifs, Constables, and other head officers of euerie Citie, and Towne corporate, doe with al conuenient speed by themselves, or by their sufficient deputies by them appointed, before the feast of the Purification next coming; and so from time to time, euery moneth once, make a view and examination of aged, impotent, and lame persons and beggers, as be within the precinct of their iurisdiction, and see all such as were not borne, nor hath beene for the most part conuersant and abiding there by the space of three yeeres complete, conueied on horsebacke, cart, or chariot, or otherwise, as shall seeme by their discretions to the next Constables, & they to conuey the same to the next Constables, and so from Constables to Constables, till the saide persons be brought to the place where they were borne or most conuersant and abiding, as is aforesaid, there to bee prouided for, kept, and nourished of almes, as is aforesaid, vpon the peine that euery such Maior, Shiriffe, or Constable, Headborough, or Head officer, not making view, nor sending nor conueying away, not receiuing or not prouiding, as is before appointed, according to the true purport or meaning of this act, to forfeit for euery such default lx. shillings, whereof the one halfe to be to the Kings vse, the other to the partie that will sue therefore in any of the Kings courts of Record, by bill, information, or action of debtes, in the which suites no effoine, wager of law, nor protection shalbe allowed.

XVI. Prouided alwaies, that if any of the said aged, maimed, or impotent persons of the Cities, Townes, or Villages where they were borne in, or had their most abiding, as is aforesaid, bee not so lame or impotent, but that they may worke in some manner of worke, that then such Citie, Towne, Parish, or Village, doe cyther in common prouide some such worke for them as they might bee occupied in, or appoint them to such as will finde them worke for meat and drinke. And if they refuse of wilfulnesse and stubbornesse to worke, or do runne away and beg in other places, then to punish the same according to their discretions, with chaining, beating, or otherwise, as shall seeme to them conuenient. And for the more furtherance of the reliefe of such as are in vnfaired miserie, and to whom charitie ought to be extended: Bee it enacted by authoritie aforesayde, that euery *Sunday* and Holiday after the reading of the Gospell of the Day, the Curate of euerie Parish doe make (according to such talent as God hath giuen him) a godly and brieve exhortation to his Parishioners, mouing and exciting them to remember the poore people, and the dutie of Christian charitie, in relieuing of them which be their brethren in Christ, borne in the same Parish, and needing their helpe.

XVII. Prouided alwaies, that if it shall chance any such adiudged apprentice, servant, or slaue, as is before rehearsed, to haue inheritance descended vnto him or hir, or any other waies by the Lawes of this Realme, Ward, or Bondman, or Neife of blood, by, or from any of his auncestors, to any person or persons, that then it shalbe lawfull to any such person or persons, to whom any such Ward, Bondman, or Neife shall appertene, to take and seise such Wards, Bondmen, or Neifes, and them to returne and keepe as their Wards, Bondmen, or Neifes. And the said Wards, Bondmen, and Neifes shalbe discharged of the said slavery or other seruitude or bondage aboue rehearsed: this statute or any thing therein contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

XVIII. And also be it enacted, that if any such seruant, apprentice, slaue, or slaues, which shall haue at any time heereafter any aduancement or liuing, accrue, come, or growe vnto him, or any of them, whereby hee or they may haue a conuenient liuing, that then and from thenceforth hee or they so being aduanced, to bee discharged of their slavery, seruitude and bondage: this Act or any thing therein contained to the contrarie in any wise notwithstanding. And if any woman being a seruant apprentice, or
slaue,

slawe, as is aforesayde, being married within the age of twenty yeres without assent of her master, vntil she shall accomplish and come to the said age of twenty yeres, only excepted.

XIX. Be it also enacted, That all leproous and poore bedred creatures whatsoeuer they bee, may at their owne libertie remaine and continue in such houses appointed for leproous or bedred people, as they now be in, and shall not be compelled to repaire into any other countries or places by vertue of this Act: any thing therein contained to the contrary notwithstanding. And that also it shall bee lawfull vnto the sayde leproous and bedred people, for their better reliefes, to appoint their proctor or proctors, so there be not appointed about the number of two persons, for any one house of leproous, bedred people, to gather the charitable almes of al such inhabitants as shall be within the compasse of foure miles, of any of the said houses of leproous and bedred persons.

XX. And bee it ordeined and enacted by the authoritie abouesaid, That it shall bee lawfull to euerie person, to whom any person in forme abouesaid, shall bee adiudged a slawe, to put a ring of iron about his necke, arme, or his leg, for a more knowledge and suretie of the keeping of him. And that if any person or persons doe take, or helpe to take any such bond of iron from any such slawe, that then euerie person so doing, without licence or assent of his master, shall forfeit for euerie such default ten pounds sterling.

XXI. Bee it further enacted, That this present Act shall before the first day of *March* next comming, bee openly proclaimed in euerie Citie, corporate Towne, and market Towne, vpon the market daie: and also from thenceforth shall yeerely bee read in euerie Shire openly, in two generall quarter Sessions of Peace, that is to say, at the generall quarter Sessions next after *Midsummer*, and the generall quarter Sessions next after *Christmasse*, to the intent that euerie person may haue knowledge thereof, and that this Act shall indure vnto the end of the next Parliament.

XXII. Prouided alwaies and bee it enacted, That it shall be lawfull to the Lord Chaunceller of *England*, or to the Lord Keeper of the great Seale for the time being, at their discretions to grant commission vnder the great Seale of *England*, to euerie or any person or persons, that hath or shall haue his or their houses or barnes burnt, or such losses, to gather the reliefe and charitie of others for their ayde and helpe of his or their losses, decay, or hinderance, as in time past hath beene used: any thing contained in this Act notwithstanding.

Anno tertio & quarto EDWARDI sexti.

ACTS made in the Session of Parliament holden vpon Prorogation at *Westminster*, on the fourth day of *November*, in the third yeere of the reigne of our late Soueraigne Lord *EDWARD* the sixt late King of *England*, and there continued and kept vntill the first day of *February* in the fourth yeere of the reigne of the said King, as followeth.

C A P. XVI.

An Act touching the punishment of Vagabonds and other idle Persons.

FORASMUCH as it is notoriously seene and knowen, that Vagabonds and Beggers doe daily increase within this the Kings highnesse Realme into very great numbers, chiefly by occasion of idleness, mother and root of all vices, whereby doe insue continuall thefts, murders, conspiracies, and other sundry heinous offences, and partly for that the good and wholesome lawes and Statutes of this Realme, hath not beene put in due execution, and partly also, by reason of the multitude of the same (the extremitie of some whereof haue beene occasion that they haue not beene put in vre) therefore, and for diuers good considerations it is enacted by the King our Souereigne Lord, with the assent of the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authoritie of the same: That the Statute made in the first yeere of the Kings highnes most noble reigne concerning idle persons and Vagabonds in certaine cases, to be made slaues and so forth, and all and euery Article, matter, prouiso, branch, and sentence therein contained, shall be from hencefoorth vtterly repealed, made frustrate, void, and of none effect.

Repeale

II. And that the Statute concerning how aged impotent persons should be ordered for their better reliefe, and how Vagabonds and strong Beggers should be punished, made in the xxii. yeere of the late King of most famous memorie King *HENRIE* the eight, and euery matter, Article, prouiso, branch, and sentence therein contained, to be from hencefoorth reuiued, made good, and stand in full strength and vertue, and shall continue and remaine a perfect Act of Parliament for euer.

Confirmation

III. And be it therefore enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That all Iustices of peace, and euery of them within the limits of their commission, and the Maiors, Shiriffes, Bailiffes, and other officers within their feuerall rules and offices, shall within their feuerall limits assemble together and make their feuerall diuision, according to the purport and effect of this Act, at the next generall quarter Sessions of the peace to be holden after the Feast of *Easter* next to come, for the due, speedy and diligent execution of the same Act. And that if any such aged or impotent person after the feast of *Easter* next to come, shall

shall offend contrary to this Statute, that then the sayd offendor shall be vsed and punished, as in the same Statute of the two and twentieth yeere of King HENRIE the eight is provided. And that before the feast of *Easter* no punishment shall be put in execution against any such impotent, lame, and aged person, but onely by the discretion of the next Justice of peace of the same Shire where such an offendor shall be apprehended, any thing in the sayd Act to the contrarie notwithstanding.

IV. And for the auoiding of the idle loitering of common labourers of husbandry within this Realme: be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That such common labourers, being persons able in body, vsing loitering, and refusing to worke for such reasonable wages as is most commonly given in the partes where such persons shall dwell, shall bee for euery such time as he or they refuse to labour, hauing reasonable wages, as is aforesayd, adiudged Vacabonds, and shall be punished as strong and mighty Vacabonds, in such maner and forme as is declared in the sayd Act of two and twentieth against vacabonds. *And touching maimed, lamed and sore, aged and impotent persons, which resorte to the Citie of London, and to other Cities, Townes and villages on begging:* Bee it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That all and singular Maiors, Shiriffes, Bailiffes, Conitables, or other head officers of any Citie, Towne or village, to which such resort is, or shall be, shall before the feast of the Purification of our Lady next following, see all such idle, impotent, maimed, and aged persons who otherwise cannot by their discretions be taken for vacabonds, which were borne within the sayd Citie, Towne or village, or haue bene there most conuersant abiding by the space of three yeeres, and now decayed, bestowed and prouided for, of the Tenantries, Cottages, or other conuenient houses to be lodged in, at the costs and charges of the sayd Cities, Townes, Boroughs, and villages, there to be relieved, and cured by the deuotion of good people of the sayd Citie, Borough, Towne or village, and that they do not suffer after the time before rehearsed, any other than such as either were borne, or hath been for the most part conuersant, or abiding by the space of three yeeres, as is aforesayd in the sayd Borough, Towne, or Village, to remaine and beg abroad within the precincts of such Cities, Townes, Villages, or Boroughs. *Except it be such as haue letters, or are authorised or licensed by force of this Act:* Upon paine that euery such Maiors, Shiriffes, and Bailiffes, Constable, or other head officer, by what name soeuer he be called, suffering any person to beg within the precinct of his or their such iurisdiction, other then is before rehearsed, for euery three daies shall forfeit ten shillings, to whom soeuer will sue therefore, by bill, information, or Action of debt in any Court of record, in the which sutes, no Essoine, ne wager of law, or protection shall be allowed for the defendant.

V. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That the Maior of the Citie of London, and all other Maiors, Bailiffes, Shiriffes, Constables, and other head officers of euery Citie, Borough, or Towne corporate, and of euery other Towne and Village, doe with all conuenient speede by themselves or their sufficient deputies, before the feast of the Purification of our Lady next comming, and so from time to time euery moneth once, make a view and examination of aged, impotent, and lame persons, beggers, as be within the precinct of their iuridictions, and see all such as were not borne nor haue bene for the most part conuersant and abiding by the space of three yeeres complete, or haue not letters, and authorised or licensed by the force of this Statute, conueied on horseback, Cart, or otherwise, as shall seeme by their discretions, to the next Constables, and they to conueie the same to the next Constables, and so from Constable to Constable, till the sayd persons be brought to the place where they were borne, or most conuersant and abiding, as is aforesayd, there to be prouided for, kept and nourished of Almes, as is aforesaid, vpon the paine that euery such Maior, Shiriffe or Constable, headborough, or other head officers, not making view, nor sending or conueying away, nor receiuing or not prouiding, as is before appointed, according to the true purport or meaning of this Act, to forfeit for euery such default ten shillings, whereof the one halfe shall be to the Kings vse, the other to the party that will sue therefore in any of the Kings Courts of record, by bill, information, Action of debt, in the which sutes, no Essoine, wager of law, or Protection shall be allowed for the defendant.

VI. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That if any of the sayd aged, maimed, or impotent persons, of the Cities, Townes, or villages where they were borne in, or had their most abiding, as is aforesayd, be not so lame or impotent, but that they may worke in some maner of worke: that then such City, Towne, Parish, or Village, doe either in common prouide some such worke for them, as they may be occupied in, or appoint them to such as will find them worke for meate and drinke. And if they refuse of wilfulnesse and stubbornesse to worke, or doe runne away and beg in other places, then to punish the same according to their discretions, with stocking, beating, or otherwise as shall seeme conuenient.

VII. Be it also enacted by the authority aforesayd, That all leprouse and poore bedred creatures, whatsoever they be, may at their owne liberty remaine and continue in such houses as are appointed for leprouse or bedred people, as they now be in, and shall not be compelled to repaire into any other Countries or places by vertue of this Act, any thing therein contained to the contrary notwithstanding. And that also it shall be lawful unto the sayd leprouse and bedred people, for their better reliefe to appoint their proctor or proctors, so there be not appointed aboue the number of two persons, for any one house of leprosie or bedred people, to gather the charitable almes of all such inhabitants, as shall be within the compassse of foure miles of any of the sayd houses of leprouse and bedred people.

VIII. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That it shall be lawfull to the Lord Chancellor of England, or Lord Keeper of the great seale for the time being, at their discretions to grant commission vnder the great seale of England, to euery or any person or persons, that hath, or shall haue his or their houses or barns burnt, or such losses, or to such as be or shall be leprouse persons, to gather the relief and charitie of others for their reliefe, or for their aide, and helpe of his or their

their losses, decay, or hinderance, as in time past hath been vsed, any thing in this Act notwithstanding.

IX. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That all and euery Statute and Act of Parliament made for punishment of vacabonds, slaues, aged and impotent persons, or any of them, and euery Article, sentence, clause or proviso, therein contained, other then this present Act and Statute made, and the sayd Act made in the said two and twentieth yeere, shall be from henceforth vterly void, repealed, and of no effect or force.

X. And forasmuch as diuers men and women going on begging, impotent and lame, and some able enough to labour, doe carry children about with them of tender age, and some of foure, five or sixe yeeres of age, or yonger, or elder, which being once brought vp in idleneffe, will hardly be brought after to any good kind of labour, paine, trauell, or seruice. Be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That if any child about the age of five yeeres, and vnder the age of fourteene, goe about wandering, as is aforesayd, or else alone, in case any maner person that is able to keepe any such child, will take it, be it male or female, of and from any such begger being the father or mother thereof, nourisher or keeper, whether they be willing or not, or without any such Nurse, father, mother or keeper, by him or her selfe wandring, and bring such child so taken, before one of the Constables of the Parish, where the child shall so fortune to be taken vp, and at the next generall quarter Sessions to be holden in the Shire next to the place where the sayd taking vp shall fortune to be, present the same in the presence of the sayd Constable, before the Iustices of peace at the same Sessions, and there in open Sessions promise to bring the same child vp in some honest labour or occupation till the woman childe come to the age of fifteene yeeres and the man child to the age of eighteene yeeres, if the Maister or Mistresse shall chance so long to liue, that then and immediately the sayd Iustices of peace by their discretion shall adiudge by vertue of this Act, the said child vnto the ages before specified, to be seruant or seruants to the sayd person or persons, so taking and promising, as is aforesayd, such child to be vsed and ordered, in all points according as the law and custome of the Realme is of seruants without wages, to what labour, occupation, or seruice soeuer the sayd taker vp, or Maister or Mistresse shall appoint him or her, during the sayd tearme, and the sayd iudgement shall be entered by the Clarke of the peace in the said Sessions in forme following :

MEMORANDUM, That at the Sessions of the peace holden at W. the day, &c. One I. B. of the Towne of L. had deliuered to him, according to the forme of the Statute in that case provided B. T. esteemed to be of the age of seauen or eight yeeres, to be ordered according to the forme of the sayd Statute.

XI. And if it shall fortune such child so adiudged to runne away at any time, once, or more times from his, or her Maister or Mistresse, that then it shall be lawfull for euery such Maister or Mistresse, to take the sayd child againe, and to keepe and punish the sayd child in the stockes, or otherwise by discretion, or otherwise, at the liberty of such Maister or Mistresse, to haue a warrant from any Iustice of peace in the same Shire where the child so runnes away, for such child so running away, or going away, as is provided by the Statute of labourers, for such seruants as depart away from their Maister or Mistresse, without a reasonable cause before the end of their tearme.

XII. And that euery Iustice of peace shall by force of this Act haue authoritie and power, to make such warrant against euery such person so going, and running away, in like forme as they or any of them may doe against any seruant departing out of his Maisters seruice without license, or reasonable cause, and by force of the same warrant, the child so running or going away, to be taken and ordered in euery degree, as is provided by the sayd Statute of labourers for seruants departing out of their Maister or Mistresse seruice, as is aforesayd.

XIII. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That if, and as often as it shall chance the father, mother, nurse, or other bearer about of the child, or any other person or persons, to steale, or intise away any such child, adiudged for a seruant, as is aforesayd, that then, and so often it shall be lawfull for the maister, or mistresse of the same child to be at his or their liberty, to take an action vpon the Statute of labourers against euery such person so stealing, or intising away such child as he, or they might haue, by reason of the sayd Statute for labourers, against him, or them that retaines any mans seruant out of his seruice, before the end of the sayd tearme, or else to take an Action of Trespasse against such offender, in which Action hee shall recouer his dammages, and treble costes of his sute.

XIV. Provided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That if the Maister, or Mistresse, to whom such child as is aforesayd shall be adiudged to be seruant, be vnreasonable in ordering, and bringing vp of such child, that then at all times vpon complaint made at the generall quarter Sessions of peace, in the Countie where the sayd child shall be by two honest neighbours of the same place, or Towne where the said child shall fortune to be so vnreasonably ordered, if it shall appeare by honest witnesse to the Iustices of peace at the same Sessions that the complaint thereof made shall be true, then the Iustices of peace at their generall Sessions in the same Shire, where such complaint shall be made, shall by vertue of this Act haue authoritie and power to discharge the sayd child from his or their vnreasonable maister, or mistresse, and appoint the same to some other honest maister, or mistresse, vnto the sayd ages, to be ordered in euery degree as the sayd child should haue bene with his former maister or mistresse, and that order, and appointment to be written in the Booke of the Clarke of the peace, for the which entrie the sayd Clarke of the peace shall haue foure pence for his labour, and not aboue, and in like maner shall haue foure pence and not aboue, for the first entrie of the child to be seruant, as is aforesayd, to be payd by the maister or mistresse of the sayd child.

VOL. X. APPEND.

U

XV. Provided

XV. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesayd, That if the woman child to be appointed a seruant, as is aforesayd, be married afore her age of 15. yeeres, that then by that marriage, she shall be discharged of seruice. This Act or any thing therein contained to the contrarie notwithstanding.

XVI. Prouided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That all, and euery vacabond, or begger, being borne in any other nation, or Countrie then within this Realme, shall in maner, and forme aforesayd, and vpon the forfeitures, and penalties before mentioned, bee conueyed from place to place, or to the place, or marches next adjoyning, to his or their natiue countrie, or to the next Port, if there be a sea betweene this Realme, and his or their saide countries, there to be kept of the inhabitants of the said next Port, in conuenient labour from idlenesse, or otherwise till they may be conueyed ouer, and then at the costs of the inhabitants of the said Port, if themselves shall not haue wherewith, to be conueyed ouer into their natiue countries.

Anno MARIE primo, Sessio Secunda.

AN Act made in the second Session of the Parliament holden at *Westminster*, vpon prorogation the 24. day of *October*, in the first yeere of the reigne of *Queene MARY*, late *Queene of England*, &c. And there continued and kept to the dissolution of the same, being the sixt day of *December*, then next ensuing, as followeth.

C A P. I.

An Act declaring the *Queenes* highnesse to haue bene borne in a most iust and lawfull Matrimonie, and also repealing all Acts of Parliament, and sentences of Diuorse had and made to the contrary.

FORASMUCH as Trueth (being of her owne nature of a most excellent vertue, efficacie, force and working) cannot but by proesse of time breake out and shew herselfe, howeuer for a while she may by the iniquitie and frailtie of man be suppressed and kept close: and being reuealed and manifested, ought to be imbraced, acknowledged, confessed and professed in all cases and matters whatsoeuer, and whomsoever they touch or concerne, without respect of persons, but in such cases and matters specially, as whereby the glory and honour of God in heaven (who is the author of truth it selfe) is to be specially set forth, and whereby also the honour, dignitie, surety and preferuation of the Prince, and ruler vnder God in earth dependeth, and the welfare, profit and speciall benefit of the vniuersall people, and body of a Realme is to be continued and mainteined.

II. We your highnesse most louing, faithfull and obedient Subjects, vnderstanding the very trueth of the state of Matrimonie betweene the two most excellent princes of most worthy memory King *HENRY* the eight and Queen *KATHERINE*, his louing godly and lawfull wife, your highnesse lawfull father and mother, cannot but thinke our selfe most bounden, both by our dutie of allegiance to your Majesty, and of conscience towards God, to shew vnto your highnesse first how that the same Matrimonie being contracted, solemnized and consummated, by the agreement and assent of both their most noble parents, by the counsell and aduise of the most wise and grauest men of both their Realmes, by the liberate and mature consideration and consent of the best and most notable men in learning in those dayes of Christendome, did euen so continue by the space of twentie yeeres and more betweene them, to the pleasure of Almighty God, and satisfaction of the world, the ioy and comfort of all the Subjects of this Realme, and to their owne repose and good contentment, God giuing for a sure token and testimonie of his good acceptation of the same, not onely godly fruit, your highnesse most noble person (whom we beseech the Almighty and euerliuing God, long to prosper and preserue here amongst vs) and other issue also, whom it hath pleased God to take out of this transitorie life, vnto his eternall glory, but also sending vs a happy flourishing and most prosperous common wealth in all things: and then afterward, how that the malicious and peruerse affections of some (a very few persons) enuying the great felicitie, wherein by the goodnesse of God your said most noble father and mother, and all their good Subjects liued and continued in many yeres, did for their owne singular glory, and vaine reputation conceiue sundry subtil and disloyall practises, for the interruption and breach of the said most lawfull and godly concord. And traueiling to put the same in vre, deuised first to insinuat a scruple into the King your fathers conscience, of an vlawfull marriage betweene him and his most lawfull wife the *Queene*, your highnesse mother, pretending for the ground thereof, that the same was against the word of God, and thereupon ceased not to perswade continually vnto the said King your father, that he could not without danger of the losse of his soule, continue with his said most lawfull wife, but must be separated and diuorced from her. And to this intent caused the seales, as well of certaine Vniuersities in *Italy* and *France*, to be gotten (as it were for a testimony) by the corruption with money of a few light persons, scolers of the same Vniuersities, as also the seales of the Vniuersities of this Realme to bee obtained by great trauell, sinister working, secret threatnings, and

intreatings of some men of authoritie, specially sent at that time thither for the same purposes, and how that finally *Thomas Cranmer* then newly made Archbishop of *Canterburie*, most vngodly and against all Lawes, equitie and conscience, prosecuting the said wicked deuise of diuorfe, and separation of the said King your father, and Queene your mother, called before him *ex officio*, the hearing of the said matter of mariage, and taking his foundation partly vpon his owne vnaduised iudgment of the Scripture, ioyning therewith the pretended testimonies of the said Vniuersities, and partly vpon bare and most vnttrue coniectures, gathered and admitted by him vpon matters of no strength or effect, but only by supposall, and without admitting or hearing any thing that could be said by the Queene your mother, or by any other on her behalfe, in the absence of the said late Queene your mother, proceeded, pronounced, discerned, declared and gaue sentence the same most lawfull and vndoubted matrimonie to bee nought, and to be contracted against Gods Law, and of no value, but lacking the strength of the Law. And the said most noble King your father, and the said noble Queene your mother so married together, did separat and diuorfe, and the same your most noble father King *HENRY* the eight, and the said noble Queene your mother, from the bands of the same most lawfull matrimonie, did pronounce and declare by the same his vnlawfull sentence, to be free discharged and set at libertie. Which sentence and iudgement so giuen by unlawfull and corrupt meanes and wayes, by the said Archbishop of *Canterburie*, was afterwards vpon certaine affections ratified and confirmed by two severall Acts, the one made in the 25. yeere of the reigne of the said King your highnesse father, and intituled, An Act declaring the stablishment of the succession of the Kings most royall Maiestie of the Imperiall Crowne of this Realme. The other Act of Parliament made in the 28. yeere of the reigne of the said King your highnesse father, intituled, An Act for the stablishment of the succession of the Imperiall Crowne of the Realme. In which said two Acts was co'tained the illegitimations of your most noble person, which your said most noble person being borne in so solemne a mariage, so openly approued in the world, and with so good faith both first contracted, and also by so many yeeres continued betweene your most noble parents, and the same mariage in very deed not being prohibited by the Law of God, could not by any reason or equitie in this case be so spotted. And now we your highnesse said most louing, faithfull and obedient Subjects, of a godly heart and true meaning, freely and frankly without feare, fanisie, or any other corrupt motion or sensuall affection, considering that this foresaid mariage had his beginning of God, and by him was continued, and therefore was euer and is to be taken for a most true, iust, lawfull and to all respects a sincere and perfect mariage, nor could nor ought by any mans power, authoritie or iurisdiction, be dissolued, broken or separated (for whom God ioyneth, no man can or ought to put asunder) and considering also, how during the same mariage in godly concord, the Realme in all degrees flourished to the glory of God, the honor of the prince, & the great reputation of the subjects of the same, and on the other side vnderstanding manifestly that the ground of the deuise, & practise for the diuorfe proceeded first of malice and vaine glory, and after was prosecuted and folowed of fond affection & sensual fantasie, and finally executed and put in effect by corruption, ignorance and flattery: and feeling to our great sorrow, damage and regret, how shameful ignominies, rebukes, slanders, contempts, yea, what death, pestilence, warres, disobedienices, rebellions, insurrections, and diuers other great and grievous plagues, God of his Iustice hath sent vpon us, euer since this said vngodly purpose was first begun and practised, but also seeing evidently before our eyes that vnlesse so great an iniustice as this hath bin, and yet continueth, be redubbed, and that the said false and wrongfull processe, iudgement and sentence, with their dependences be repealed and reuoked, nothing is lesse to be doubted, then that greater plagues and strokes are like to increase and continue daily more and more within this Realme, do beseech your most excellent Maiestie, as well in respect of your own honour, dignitie and iust title, as for truths sake, wherewith (we doubt not) but your highness also will be specially moued in conscience, and also for the entire loue, fauor & affection which your Maiestie beareth to the Commonwealth of this your Realme, and for the good peace, vnitie and rest of vs your most bounden Subiects, and our posteritie, that it may be enacted by your highness with the consent of the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled. And be it enacted by the authoritie of this present Parliament, That all and euery decree, sentence and Judgement of diuorfe, and separation betweene the said King your father, and the said late Queene your mother, and all the processe commensed, followed, giuen, made or promulged by the said *Thomas Cranmer* then Archbishop of *Canterburie*, or by any other person or persons whatsoever, whereby the same most iust, pure, and lawfull mariage betwixt the said late King your father and the said late Queene your mother was or is pronounced, or in any wise declared to be vnlawfull, or vniust, or against the Law of God, be and shalbe from the beginning, and from henceforth of no force, validitie or effect, but be vtterly nought, void, frustrat and adnihilat to all intents, constructions and purposes, as if the same had neuer bene giuen or pronounced.

III. And be it also enacted by the authority aforesaid, That aswell the said Act of Parliament, intituled, An Act declaring the establishment of the succession of the Kings most royall Maiestie of the Imperiall crowne of this Realme, made in the 25. yeere of the reigne of the King your father be repealed, and be void and of none effect, and also all and euery such clauses, articles, branches and matters contained and expressed in the foresaid Act of Parliament, made in the said 28. yeere of the reigne of the said late King your father, or in any other Act or Acts of Parliament, as whereby your highness is named or declared to be illegitimat, or the said mariage betweene the said King your father, and the said Queene your mother, is declared to be against the word of God, or by any meanes vnlawfull, shall bee, and be repealed, and bee voyd and of no force nor effect, to all intents, constructions and purposes, as if the

the same sentence or Acts of Parliament had neuer bin had nor made. And that the said mariage had and solemnized betwext your said most noble father King HENRY and your said most noble mother Queene KATHERINE, shalbe diffinitiuely, clearly and absolutely declared, deemed and adiudged to be and stand with Gods Law and his most holy word, and to bee accepted, reputed and taken of good effect and validitie, to all intents and purposes.

Anno secundo & tertio PHILIPPI & MARIE.

Acts made at a Parliament begun and holden at *Westminster* the xxj. day of *October* in the second and third yeres of King *Philip* and Queene *Mary*, late King and Queene of *England*, &c. and there continued and kept vntill the dissolution of the same, being the ninth day of *December* then next insuing, as followeth.

C A P. XV.

An Act that Purueiours shall not take victuals within five miles of *Cambridge* and *Oxford*.

HVmblly sue to your Maiesties, the Societies, Colledges, and Companies of your true and faithfull subiects, and daily oratours, the Scholers, and Students of both your Maiesties Vniuersities, *Cambridge*, and *Oxford*, that where it hath beene accustomed time out mind, that both the said market townes of *Cambridge* and *Oxford*, wherein the said two Vniuersities be set, and the circuit of five miles next adioyning, hath beene free from any charge or molestation of any common takers, or Purueiours for victuall, whereby the said markets, were more plentifully serued with victuall, and the poore estate of a great multitude of Scholers, hauing very bare and small sustentation, thereby relieved, and now by the meanes that contrary to the same laudable custome, diuers purueiours and takers, haue of late excessively frequented the same Market, and thereby giuen occasion to make victuals more skant, and much dearer to a notorious decay of Scholers, which also daily in this great dearth is like to increase, and be more lamentable, to the hinderance of God's seruice, the dishonour of the Realme, the discomfort of all good and holy men louing learning and uertue.

II. It may therefore please your Maiesties, of your great pitie, and abundant fauour and loue towards your said two Vniuersities, being the very two onely nurffes of good learning in this Realme, with the assent of the Lords spirituall and temporall, and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authoritie of the same, to enact, ordeine, and establishe, that from hencefoorth, no manner of Purueiour, Taker, Loder, or other minister, may, or shall take or bargain for any kinde of victuall, or graine, in any of the said markets or townes of *Cambridge*, and the Citie of *Oxford*, nor shall take or bargain for any victuall within the compasse of five miles thereto adioyning, without the consent, agreement, or good will of the owner or owners, neither shall attempt to carrie, take away, or bargain for any manner of graine, or other victuall, bought, or provided within the said space of five miles, by any common minister of any Colledge, Hostell, or Hall, to bee spent within any of the said Colleges, Hostels, or Hals, vpon paine of the forfeiture of the quadruple value of any such maner graine, or victuall, so taken or bargained for, in any of the said markets, or within the said space of five miles, against the will of the owners, as is abovesaid, or attempt to be taken, carried away, or bargained for, being provided, as is abovesaid, for to bee spent in any of the Colledges, Hostels, or Hals: and further shall suffer imprisonment for the space of three moneths, without baile or maineprise, and that the Chancellour or Vicechancellour, or his Commissarie for the time being, in either of the said Vniuersities, with two Iustices of the Peace of the Countie wherein the said Vniuersities be set, shall haue full power by authoritie of this Act, to inquire by the oaths of twelve men, of and vpon the defaults and offences committed contrary to the tenour thereof, and to see due punishment and reformation thereof in forme aforesaid, from time to time: the one halfe of which foresaid forfeitures to bee to the common treasure of either of the saide Vniuersities, respectively to the fault committed against this their priuilege, the other halfe to the partie that will sue for the same by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint, or otherwise, in any Court of Record, or before the foresaid Chancellour, his Vicechancellour or Commissarie for the time being, and two Iustices of Peace, as is before expressed.

III. Provided, that this Act shall not be put in execution at any time or times, whensoever your Maiesties, or the heires or successours of your Maiestie our Souereigne Ladie, shall please to come to any or both the said Vniuersities, or within seven miles of either of them, but shall be in suspence during that time onely and no longer.

IV. Provided alwayes, and bee it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that this Act, or any thing therein contained, shall not in any wise be preiudiciall or hurtfull to the Maior, Bayliffes, and commonaltie of the Citie of *Oxford*; nor to the Maior and commonaltie of the towne of *Cambridge*, or to their successours, for and concerning any of their liberties, or priuiledges, but that they and euery of them, and their successours respectively, may haue and vse the same, in such manner and forme, as they, or any of them, might or ought to haue done before the making of this Act; any thing in this Act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

Rotulus

Rotulus Parliamenti de Anno Regni Regine ELIZABETH Primo.

In Parlamento tento apud Westmohasterium Vicesimo quinto die Januarij Anno Regni Serenissime et Excellentissime Domine nostre ELIZABETH dei gratia Anglie Frantie et Hibernie Regine fidei defensoris Primo Communi omnium Dominorum tam Spiritualium quam Temporalium et Communitatis assensu ac dicte Regie Majestatis tum presentis consensu Sancita Inactata Stabilita et Ordinata fuerunt Hec Quadraginta Statuta Subsequentia Viz.

An Acte giving aucthoritee to the Quenes Majestie uppon thadvoidance of any Archbshoppriche or Bishoppliche to take into her handes certeine of the Temporall possessions therof recompensing the same with parsonages Improprate and Tenthes.

Exhibita est Regie Majestati in parlamento predicto Billa Quedam formam actus in se continens.

From the Rolls.

THE Lordes Spirituall and Temporall and the Commons in this presente parliament assembled perceyving howe necessary yt ys for the Imperyall Crowne of this Realme to be repayed with Restitution of Revenues meete for the same and having assented and fully accorded to restore to the same Imperiall Crowne the first frutes of tenthes and parsonages Improprate for thencrease of the Revenue thereof bee also desirous to devise some good meanes wherby the sayd Revenue of Tenthes and Improprate benefices might bee in the governance and disposition of the Clergie of this Realme being most apte for the same in suche sorte as yet therby the said Imperyall Crowne shoulde not bee in any wise diminished in the sayd Restored revenue. And therefore Beseeche your Majestie That it maye bee enacted by thauuthoritee of this present parliament in manner and fourme hereafter following That ys to saye upon the vacation and avoydance of every Archbshoppricke or Bishoppicke within this your Realme of Englande and Wales and other your highnes domynions yt shall and may bee lawfull for your highnes to electe and Choose and to take into your handes and reall possession asmuche and so manye of anye the Honoures Castelles Manors Landes tenementes or other hereditamentes beyng parcell of the possessions of anye suche Archebshoppricke or byshoppricke so beyng voyde as the clere yerely valeue of all your Majesties parsonages appropriate and yerely Tenthes within everye suche Archebshoppricke or Bishoppicke shall yerely amounte and extend unto And for the tryall of everye valeue of suche Honours Castelles Manors Landes tenementes and hereditamentes yt shall and may bee lawfull for your highnes from tyme to tyme to directe your Letters of Commission under your highnes greate Seale of Englande into everye such Archebshoppricke or Bishoppicke so being voyde to suche persons as your Majestie shall thinck mete and convenient Giving them aucthoritee therby to surveye suche Honours Castelles Manors Landes tenementes and hereditamentes parcell of the possessions of the Archebshoppricke or Bishoppicke so being voyde as to your Majestie shalbe thought mete and convenient to bee taken into your highnes handes and possession and therupon to certefie the verye clere yerely value therof over all chardges and repryses into your highnes Courte of Exchequer at suche daye and tyme as by the said Commission shalbe lymited and appoynted And after suche Certeficate into the saide Courte of Exchequer of the Clere yerely value of suche Honours Castelles Manors Landes tenementes and hereditamentes so had and made It shall and may bee lawfull for your highnes by your Letters patentes to gyve and assure unto suche Archebshoppe and Bishoppe and his successours as shalbee preferred and consecrated Archebshoppe or Bishopp of suche Archebshoppricke or Bishoppicke so being voyde so much and so manye of your yerely Tenthes Tithes and parsonages appropriated being within the same Archbshoppricke or Bishoppicke as shalbee of as muche or of more yerely valeue as the said Honours Castelles Manors lands tenements or hereditamentes so certefied into your sayd Court of Exchequer bee certefied unto And that immediately upon suche gifte and grante made by your highnes and the same by your Majestie under your Sygnet or Sygne Manuell signified unto your Threasorer and Barons of your sayd Courte of Exchequer together with the your pleasure for the retyning and keeping of the sayd Honours Castelles Manors Landes tenements or other hereditamentes so certefied into your said Courte of Exchequer in lewe and place of the said Tenthes tythes and parsonages appropriate The same and suche Honours Castles Manors Landes tenementes and other hereditamentes as so shall then bee certefied into your said Courte of Exchequer shalbe adjudged vested and demed by aucthoritee of this presente parliament actually and really in your highnes your heires and successors and bee from thensforthe united and annexed to thimperiall Crowne of this your Realme for ever And from thensforthe shalbee in thorder survey rule and governance of your said Courte of Exchequer in suche like manner and forme as other your highnes possessions and hereditamentes bee at this presente Provided alwaies and bee it enacted by thauuthoritee aforesayd That this acte or any thing therein conteyned shall not extend or gyve any Libertye or aucthoritee to your highnes to take from anye suche Archebshoppricke or Bishoppicke any of the Mansyon howses commonly used for the habitation or dwelling of anye suche Archebshoppe or Bishopp or anye the Demean landes commonly used or occupied.

From the Rolls.

occupied with any such Mansion or Dwelling house or houses or any of them or to take any other landes or tenementis comonly used and kepte in the manurance tillage or Manuell occupac'on of any Archebishopp or Bishopp' for the mayntenance of Hospitallitie and good house keeping Any thing in this acte conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

II. Saving to all and every person and persons Bodies politike and Corporate their Heires and Successours and to theirs and Successours of everye of them Other then the sayd Archebishoppes and Bishoppes and their successours. All such estate right title tearme interest Rent profet Offices or commodities as they or any of them have shoulde might or ought to have had in or to any Honors Castles Manors Lands Tenements or other hereditamentes whatsoever in such like maner forme and condic'on to all intents and purposes as if this acte had never been had nor made any thing herein conteyned to the contrary notwithstanding.

III. And be it further enacted by thauthoritie aforesayd That all giftes grantes feoffamentes fynes or other conveyance or estates from the first daye of this presente parliament to be had made doone or suffred by any Archebishoppe or Bishoppe of any Honors Castles Manors landes tenements or other hereditamentes being parcell of the possessions of his Archebishoppricke or Bishoppricke or united apperteyning or belonging to any the same Arche Bishopprickes or Bishopprickes to any person or persons Bodies politike or Corporate (other then to the Quenes Highnes her Heires or successours) wherby any estate or estates shoulde or may passe from the same Archebishoppes or Bishoppes or any of them (other then for the terme of xxj yerres or three lyves from such time as any such lease grante or assurance shall beginne and wherupon the olde accustomed yerely rent or more shalbe reserved & payable yerely during the said terme of xxj yerres or three lyves shalbe utterly voyde and of none effecte to all intents construcc'ons and purposes any lawe custome or usage to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Cui quidem Bille perlecte et ad plenum Intellecte per dictam Dominam Reginam ex auctoritate parliamenti predicti sic responsum est.

La Reine Le Veult.

C A P. XXI.

An Act of a Subsidie and two Fifteenes and Tenth, by the Temporalitie.

THE care which we do doe perceiue your Maiestie hath, most noble and redoubted Soueraigne, to reduce this Realme and the imperiall Crowne thereof now lately so sore shaken, so impouerished, so infeebled and weakened, into the former estate, strength and glory, doth make vs not onely to rejoyce much in the great bounteousnesse of Almighty God, who hath so marueilously, and beyond all worldly expectation preserved your Maiestie in these late difficult and dangerous times, but also to studie and bend all our wits and force of vnderstanding, how we may like louing and obedient Subjects, follow our head, in this so noble and so necessary an enterprise. And considering with our selues, that the decay hath beene, besides many other things, especially in these three: First, wasting of treasure, abandoning of strength, and in diminishing of the ancient authoritie of your imperiall Crowne.

II. We doe most earnestly and faithfully promise to your highnesse, that there shall lacke no good will, trauell, nor force on our behalfe, to the redresse of all this: but we shall be readie, with heart, will, strength, bodie, liues and goods, not onely to recouer againe that which is thus diminished, but if neede be, to recouer further (as far as right, and the will and pleasure of God shall suffer) the old dignitie and renowne of this Realme. The time and place whereof doth not rest in vs, but, as most reason is, in your most noble Maiestie, with the aduice of your honourable counsell. Neuerthelesse, since it doth so manifestly appeare to vs all what inestimable wasting and consumption of the treasure and ancient reuenues of this Realme hath been of late dayes, and what great new charges, and intollerable expenses your highnesse is forced now to susteine, by reason of the decay and losse of parcell of your ancient Crowne: so, being not ignorant that no worthie enterprise, no noble attempt, no not so much as the preferuation of a strong and puissant estate, may be without some masse of Treasure presently to be had, and ready against all occurrents.

III. Therefore we your most obedient & louing Subjects, the Lords spirituall and temporall, and the commons in this present Parliament assembled, to shew our willing hearts and good minds, upon mature co'sultation had, haue condescended and agreed with one voice and most entire affections, to make your highnesse at this time a present, not such in deede as in our affections we doe wish it, and as we know most certainly ought to be: but yet of your accustomed clemencie which you doe shew to all men, we humbly on our knees pray your Highnesse not to reiect it, but to accept our good wills and hearty desires herein, and that this our small gift may be by your Highnesse, the Lords Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same enacted.

IV. And be it enacted, that your Highnesse towards the said great costs and inestimable charges, shall haue by authoritie of this present Parliament, two whole Fifteenes and Tenths to be paid, taken, and leuied of the moueable goods, chattels and other things vsuall to such Fifteenes and Tenths, to bee contributory and chargeable within the Shires, Cities, Boroughs, Townes and other places of this your Maiesties Realme, in manner and forme afore time vsed: Except the summe of twelue thousand pounds thereof

thereof fully be deducted, that is to say, six thousand pounds of either of the said whole Fifteenes and Tenth, of the summe that one whole Fifteene and Tenth attaineth vnto, in reliefe, comfort and discharge of the poore townes, cities and boroughs of this your said realme wasted, desolate and destroyed, or ouer greatly impouerished, after such rate as was and hath afore this time bin had & made to euery shire, and to be diuided in such maner and forme as heretofore for one whole Fifteene and Tenth hath been had and diuided. And the said two whole Fifteens and Tenth (the exceptions and deductions aforesaid, thereupon had, deducted and allowed) to be paid in maner & forme following: that is to say, the whole first Fifteene and Tenth, except before excepted, to be paid to your Highnes in the receipt of your Highnes Exchequer, before the tenth day of *November* next comming. And the said second Fifteene & Tenth, except before excepted, to be paid to your Highnesse in the receipt of your Exchequer before the tenth day of *November*, in the yeere of our Lord God, 1560.

V. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that the Knights elected and returned, of and for the Shires within this Realme for this present Parliament, Citizens of Cities, and Burgessees of Boroughs and Townes, where Collectors haue been vsed to be named and appointed for the collection of any Fifteene and Tenth, before this Time granted, shall name and appoint yeerely before the last day of *August*, in either of the said two yeeres, sufficient and able persons for the collection of the said Fifteenes and Tenth, in euery of the said Shires, Cities, Boroughs and Townes, the said persons then hauing lands, tenements, and other hereditaments, in his or their owne right of an estate of inheritance of the yeerely value of tenne pounds, or in goods worth an hundred pounds at the least. And also such person or persons so by them to bee named and appointed for the collection of either of the said Fifteenes and Tenth, shall be by them seuerally appointed and allotted into Hundreds, Rapes, Wapentakes, Cities, Boroughs and Townes. And also the said persons so named and appointed for the collection of the said Fifteenes and Tenth, shall be charged and chargeable vpon his or their account or accounts in the Exchequer to be made, with all such summe or summes of money, as the Hundreds, Rapes, Wapentakes, Cities, Boroughs and Townes, where he or they shall so happen to be appointed, amount vnto, and of no more summe or summes. And vpon the paiement of such summes of money as he or they shall be charged with, shall be discharged, and haue his or their *Quietus est*, the non accounting or non paiement of any other of his fellowes, or the insufficiencie of them or any of them notwithstanding. And the names or surnames of euery of the said Collectors, for the said Fifteenes and Tenth, during either of the said two yeeres, together with the place allotted to their collection and charge, the said Knights, Citizens, and Burgessees for the Shires, Cities and Boroughs, whereunto they be elected, named and returned, shall certify before the Queene in her Chancerie before the thirteenth day of *October*, in euery of the same two yeeres, according to the tenor of this Act. And if the default of any such certifying be had or made in forme as is aforesaid, then the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Keeper of the great Seale for the time being, shall immediately after name and appoint Collectors, for the collection of either of the said Fifteenes and Tenth, in manner and forme as the said Knights of the Shires, Citizens of Cities, and burgessees of Boroughs should haue done, and as aforesaid haue been vsed. The which said Collectors, and euery of them, shall haue like allowance vpon their accounts, for their fees, wages, and rewards, for the collection of the said Fifteenes and Tenth, in as large maner and forme as any Collector or Collectors of Fifteens and Tenth, haue had at any season in time past. And that the Barons of the Queenes Exchequer, for the time being, shall and may from time to time award such Processe for the speedy paiement thereof against the Collector and Collectors for the same, as by their discretions shall be thought conuenient.

VI. Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie of this present Parliament, that the said Lord Chancellor, or Keeper of the great Seale for the time being, Knights of the Shires, Citizens of Cities, and Burgessees of Boroughs, Townes, and other places, hauing Authority by this present Act, to name and nominate the said Collectors, of or for the said Fifteenes and Tenth, shall vpon their nomination and election had and made, take by authoritie of this present Parliament, sufficient recognizances or obligations, of euery person so by them to be named, to be bound to the Queens Maiestie in the double summe of the summes of their Collection, and to be indorsed vpon such condition, 'that if the said Collector or Collectors, doe truly content and pay, to the vse of the Queenes highnesse in her receipt of the Exchequer, before the tenth day of *November*, in euery of the said two yeres, so much of the summe of mony allotted and appointed to his collection, as the same Collector shall haue collected and gathered, and doe likewise after the said tenth day of the moneth of *November*, in euery of the said two yeeres, content and pay to the Queenes Maiesties vse at the same receipt, the residue of his collection and charge, within one moneth next after such time as he shal haue gathered & collected the same residue: that then the Recognisance or obligation to be void, or else to stand in his full strength and vertue: which Recognisance or Obligation so taken, the said Knights of the Shire, Citizens and Burgessees, and euery of them, taking any such Recognizances or Obligation, shall certifie and deliuer to the Lord Treasurer, and Barons of the same Exchequer, before the same tenth day of *November*, in euery of the said yeeres, vpon paine of forfeiture of x. li. to the Queenes highnesse, for euery Recognisance or Obligation so to be taken and not certified. And that euery such Collector vpon request to him made, shall make & knowledge the same Recognisance or Obligation accordingly, vpon like paine & forfeiture of x. li. to the Queene, for his refusal thereof, and the Treasurer or Barons of the Exchequer, vpon the paiement of the same collection, or at the said dayes, shall cancell and deliuer the said Recognisance or Obligation to the said Collector or Collectors, without any fee or reward to be paid to any person for the same.

VII. And

VII. And furthermore, for the great and weighty considerations aforesaid, we the Lords Spiritual and Temporall, and the Commons of this present Parliament assembled, do by our like assent and authority of this Parliament, give and grant to your highnesse, our said Souveraigne Lady the Queenes Maiestie, your heires and successors, one entire Subsidie, to be rated, taxed, levied and paid at two severall payments, of every person spirituall and temporall, of what estate or degree he or they be, according to the tenor of this Act, in maner and forme following: that is to say, aswell of every person borne within this realme of *England, Wales*, or other the Queenes dominions, as of all and every Fraternity, Guild, Corporation, Mystery, Brotherhood, and Commonalty, corporated or not corporated, within this realme of *England, Wales*, or other the Queenes dominions, being worth v. li. for every pound, aswell in Coyne and the value of every pound, that every such person, Fraternity, Guild, Corporation, Mystery, Brotherhood, Commonaltie, corporate or not corporatg, hath of his or their owne, or any other to his or their vse, as also Plate, stocke of merchandizes, all maner of Corne and blades, household stuffe, and of all other goods moveable, aswell within the Realme as without, and of all summes of money as to him or them is or shall be owing, whereof he or they trust in his or their conscience, surely to be paid, except and out of the premisses deducted, such summes of money as he or they owe, and in his or their consciences intendeth truly to pay: and except also, the apparell of such persons, their wiues and children belonging to their owne bodies (saving jewels, gold, siluer, stone and pearle), shall pay to and for the first payment of the said Subsidie, twenty pence of every pound, and to and for the second payment of the said Subsidie twelue pence of every pound. And also every Alien and stranger borne out of the Queenes obeisance, aswell Denizen as others, inhabiting within this Realme, of every pound that he or they have in Coine, and the value of every pound in plate, Corne, Graine, Merchandizes, Household stuffe, or other goods, jewels, chattels moveable or vnmouable, as is aforesaid, aswell within this Realme as without, and of all summes of money to him or them owing, whereof he or they trust in his or their consciences to be paid (except out of the same premisses deducted, every such summe or summes of money, which he or, they doe owe, and in his or their conscience or consciences intend truly to pay) shall pay of and for every pound, to and for the first payment of the said Subsidie, three shillings and foure pence, and to and for the second payment of the said Subsidie two shillings of every pound. And also that every alien and stranger borne out of the Queenes dominions, being Denizen or not Denizen, not being contributory to any the rates abovesaid, shall pay to and for the first payment of the said Subsidie, foure pence, and to and for the second payment of the said Subsidie other foure pence for every Poll.

VIII. And the master, or he or she with whom the same alien is or shall be abiding at the same taxation or taxations thereof, to be charged with the same for lacke of payment thereof.

IX. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that every person borne vnder the Queenes obeisance, and every Corporation, Fraternitie, Guild, Mystery, Brotherhood, and Commonaltie, corporate or not corporate, for every pound that every of the same person, & every Corporation, Fraternitie, Guild, Mystery, Brotherhood, & Commonalty, corporat or not corporat, or any other to his or their vse, hath in fee simple, fee taile, for terme of life, terme of yeeres, by execution, wardship, or by copie of Court Roll, of and in any Honours, Castles, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Services, Hereditaments, Annuities, Fees, Corrodies, or other yeerely profits, of the yeerely value of twenty shillings, aswell within ancient demeane and other places priuiledged, or elsewhere, and so vpwads, shall pay to, and for the first payment of the said Subsidie two shillings eight pence, of and for every pound: and to and for the second payment of the said Subsidie, sixteen pence, of and for every pound. And every Alien borne out of the Queenes obeisance, in such case to pay at the first of the said payments, five shillings foure pence of every pound, and at the second payment two shillings eight pence of and for every pound. And that all summes presented and chargeable by this Act, either for goods and debts, or either of them, or for lands and tenements, and other the premisses, as is in this Act conteined, shall be at either of the said payments set and taxed after the rate and portion, according to the true meaning of this Act (lands and tenements chargeable to the Dismes of the Clergie, and yeerely wages due to seruants for their yeerely seruice, other then the Queenes seruants, taking yeerely wages of five pounds or aboue, onely excepted and foreprised.) And that all Plate, Coyne, Jewels, Goods, Debts and chattels personals, being in the rule and custodie of any person and persons, to the vse of any Corporation, Fraternity, Guild, Mystery, brotherhood, or any Commonalty, being corporate or not corporate, be and shalbe rated, set and charged by reason of this Act, as the value certified by the presenters of that certificat, to be sworne of every pound of goods and debts, as is abovesaid. And of every pound in landes, tenements, annuities, fees, corrodies, or other yeerely profits, as is abovesaid. And the summes that are before rehearsed, set and taxed, to be levied and taken of them that shall have such goods in custodie, or otherwise charged for lands, as is before rehearsed. And the same person or persons, and body corporate, by authority of this Act, shall be discharged against him or them, that shall or ought to have the same at the time of the payment or deliuey thereof, or at his otherwise departure from the custodie or possession of the same. Except and alwayes foreprised from the charge and assessment of this Subsidie, all goods, chattels, jewels and ornaments of Churches and Chapels, which have been ordeined and vsed in Churches or Chapels, for the honour and seruice of Almighty God.

X. And the first payment of the said Subsidie, shall be by the authority aforesaid, taxed, assessed, and rated according to this Act, in every Shire, Riding, Lath, Wapentake, Rape, Citie, Borough, Towne, and every other place within this realme of *England, Wales*, and other the Queenes dominions, before the last day of *Aprill* next comming: and the second payment of the said Subsidie, shall be by authority aforesaid, taxed, assessed and rated before the twentieth day of *January* next comming: And the particular summes of every Shire, Riding, Borough, Towne and other places aforesaid, with the particular names

of such as are chargeable for and to the first payment of the said Subsidie, to be taxed and set, by the Commissioners to the same limits, or two of them at the leaste, with the names of the high Collectors, and in the same forme shalbe certified in the Queenes Exchequer, before the last day of *May* next coming. And the particular sums of euery Shire, Riding, Borough, Towne and other places aforesaid, with the particular names of such as are chargeable for & to the second payment of the said Subsidie, to be taxed and set by the Commissioners to the same to be limited, or two of them at the least, with the names of the high Collectors, and in the same forme shalbe certified into the Queenes Exchequer, before the twentieth day of *February*, which shall bee in the yeere of our Lord God 1559. And the said sums in maner and forme aforesaid, to be taxed for the payment of the said Subsidie, shall be paid into the Queens receipt of her Exchequer aforesaid, to the vse of our Souereigne Lady, before the foure and twentieth day of *June* next coming, and the said summes in maner and forme aforesaid, to be taxed for the second payment of the said Subsidie, shall be paid into the receipt aforesaid to the vse aforesaid, before the first day of *March*, which shall be in the yeeres of our Lord God 1559. And the summe abovesaid, of and for the said Subsidie, shall be taxed, set, asked, and demanded, taken, gathered, leuiued and paid to the vse of our Souereigne Lady, her heires and successors, in forme abovesaid, aswell within the liberties, Franchises, Sanctuaries, ancient Demeane, and other whatsoever place exempt or not exempt, as without. Except such Shires, places and persons, as shall be foreprised in and by this present Act, any grant, Charter, prescription, vse, or libertie, by reason of any Letters patents, or other priuiledge, prescription, allowance of the same, or whatsoever other matter of discharge heretofore to the contrary made, granted, vsed or obtained, notwithstanding.

XI. And it is further enacted by authority of this present Parliament, that euery such person, aswell such as be borne vnder the Queenes obeisance, as euery other stranger borne, Denizen or not Denizen, inhabiting within this Realme, or within *Wales*, or other the Queenes dominions, which at the time of the said assessing or taxations, or either of them to be had or made, shall be out of this Realme, and out of *Wales*, and haue goods or chattels, landes or tenements, fees or annuities or other profits, within this Realme, or in *Wales*, shall be charged and chargeable for the same, by the certificate of the inhabitants, of the parts where such goods, chattels, lands, tenements, or other the premises, then shall be; or in such other place where such person or his factor, deputie or attorney, shall haue his most resort vnto within this Realme, or in *Wales*, in like manner as if the said person were, or had bene at the time of the said assessing within this Realme. And that euery person abiding or dwelling within this Realme or without this Realme, shall bee charged or chargeable to the same Subsidie graunted by this Acte, according and after the rate of such yeerely substance, or value of lands and tenements, goods, chattels, and other the premises, as euery person so to be charged shall be set at, in the time of the said assessing or taxation vpon him to be made, and in none otherwise.

XII. And further be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that for the assessing and ordering of the said Subsidie to bee duely had, the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or the Keeper of the great Seale, the Lord Treasurer of *England*, the Lord Steward of the Queenes Maiesties household, the L. President of the Queenes honourable Council, & the Lord priuy Seale for the time being, or two of them at the least, whereof the L. Chancellor of *England*, or Keeper of the great Seale for the time being to be one, shal & may name & appoint, of & for euery shire & riding, & other places aswel within this realme as in *Wales*, & other the Queens dominions, & also of & for euery citie and towne, being a County in it selfe, and of and for the Isle of *Wight*, such certaine number of persons of euery of the same Shires, Ridings, Lathes, Wapentakes, Rapes, Cities, Townes and Isle of *Wight*, and euery other place, and other the inhabitants of the same, to be Commissioners of and within the same, whereof they be inhabitants. And also of, & for the honourable household of the Queenes Maiestie in that shire, or other places the said household shall happen then to be. And the L. Chancellor or Keeper of the great Seale, and other with him before named, in like maner may name and appoint of euery such Borough and Towne corporate, aswell in *England* as in *Wales*, and other the Queenes dominions, as they shall thinke requisite, fixe, siue, foure, three or two of the head officers, and other sad honest inhabitants of the said Cities, Boroughs and Townes corporat, according to the number & multitude of the people being in the same, the which persons, if any such be thereunto named, of the said inhabitants of the said Boroughs and Townes corporat, not being Counties in themselves, shall be ioined and put in as Commissioners, with the persons named for such Shires and Ridings, as the saide Boroughs and towns corporat, not being Counties in themselves, be set and haue their being, which persons so named for and of the said Boroughs and townes corporat, not being Counties, by reason of their dwelling in the same, shal not take vpon them, ne none of them, to put any part of their Commission in execution for the premises, out of the said Boroughs and Townes corporate, wherein they, being so named onely for the same, bee dwelling. And also not to execute the said Commission within the Borough or towne corporat where they be so dwelling, but at such daies & times as the said other Commissioners, for the same Shire and Riding shall thereunto limit and appoint within the same Borough or Towne corporat, not being County corporat, whereof they so be, and not out of such Borough or Towne, and in that maner to be aiding and assisting with the said other Commissioners, in and for the good executing of the effect of the said Commission, vpon pain of euery of the said Commissioners, so named for euery such Citie, Borough, towne corporat, not being a County, to make such fine as the said other Commissioners in the Commission of and for the said shire or riding so named, or three of them at the least, shal by their discretions set and certifie into the Queens Exchequer, there to be leuiued to the vse of the Queens Maiestie, in like maner as such or like summes had been set and rated vpon euery such person for the said Subsidy. The which Commissioners so named of and for the said Cities, Boroughs, and townes, not being Counties, and only put in the said Commission, by reason of their dwelling in the same, shall not haue any

part of the portion of the fees and rewards of the Commissioners and their Clerks, in this Act afterward specified. And the L. Chancellor of *England*, or Keeper of the great Seale, for the time being, shall make & direct out of the Court of *Chancery*, vnder the great Seale, feuerall Commissions: that is to say, to euery Shire, Riding, Lath, Wapentake, Rape, City, Towne, Borough, Isle & household, vnto such person & persons, as by his discretion & other with him afore-named and appointed in like maner and forme as is afore rehearsed, shalbe thought sufficient for the setting and leuying of the said Subsidie, in all shires and places, according to the true meaning of this Act: which Commission for the first payment of the said Subsidie, shall be directed and deliuered to the said Commissioners, or to one of them, before the first day of *April* next comming. And the Commission for the second payment of the said Subsidie, shall be directed and deliuered to the said Commissioners, or one of them before the first day of *January*, which shalbe in the yere of our Lord God 1559. And to euery of the said Commissioners, ten scedules, containing in them the tenor of this Act, shall be affiled. By which Commission, the Commissioners in euery such Commission, named according to this Act, & as many of them as shalbe appointed by the said Commission, shall haue full power and authority to put the effect of the same Commission in execution. And that by authoritie of this Act, after such Commissions to them directed, they may by their assents and agreements seuer themselves for the execution of their Commission, in Hundreds, Lathes, Wards, Rapes, Wapentakes, Townes, Parishes, & other places, within the limits of their said Commission, in such forme as to them shall seeme expedient to be ordered, and between them to be communed and agreed, according to the tenor and effect of the Commission to them therein directed, vpon which seuerance, euery person of this present Parliament, that shall bee Commissioner, shall be assigned in the hundred where he dwelleth.

XIII. Provided alwayes, that no person be or shall be compelled to be any Commissioner, to and for the execution of this present Act, but only in the Shire where he dwelleth and inhabiteth. And that any person being assigned to the contrary thereof, in any wise shall not be compelled to put in execution the effect of this Act, or any part thereof. And it is also enacted by authority of this present Parliament, that the Commissioners and euery of them, which shall be named limited, and appointed according to this Act, to be Commissioners in euery such Shire, Riding, Lath, Wapentake, Rape, City, Towne, Borough, Isle, and the said household or any other place, and none other, shall truly, effectually, and diligently for their part, execute the effect of this present Act, according to the tenor thereof in euery behalfe, and none otherwise by any other meanes, without omission, fauour, dread, malice, or any other thing to be attempted and done by them, or any of them, to the contrary thereof. And the said Commissioners, and as many of them as shall be appointed by the said Commission, and none other, for the execution of the said Commission and Act, shal for the taxation of the said first payment of the said Subsidy, before the sixth day of *Aprill* next comming: and for the taxation of the saide second payment of the said Subsidy, shall before the sixth day of *January*, which shall be in the yeere of our Lord God 1559, by vertue of the Commissions deliuered vnto them in forme abovesaid, direct their seuerall or ioint precept, vnto eight, seuen, fixe, five, foure, or three or more, as for the number of the Inhabitants shall be requisite, of the most substantiall, discreet and honest persons, Inhabitants, to be named by the said Commissioners, or by as many of them, as shall be appointed by the said Commission, of, and in Hundreds, Lathes, Rapes, Wapentakes, Wards, Parishes, Townes and other places, as well within liberties, franchises, ancient demeanes, places exempted, and sanctuaries, as without, within the limits of the Shires, Ridings, Lathes, Wapentakes, Rapes, Cities, Townes, Boroughes or Isle aforesaide, and other places within the limits of their Commission, and to the Constables, Subconstables, Bailiffes, and other like officers or ministers of euery of the said Hundreds, Townes, Wards, Lathes, Wapentakes, Parishes and other places aforesaid, as to the said Commissioners, and euery number of them, or vnto three or two of them by their discretion in diuision shall seeme expedient, as by the manner and vse of the parties shall be requisite, strictly by the same precept charging and commanding the same Inhabitants, Constables, and other officers aforesaid, to whom such precept shall be so directed, to appeare in their proper persons, before the said Commissioners, or such number of them as they shall diuide themselves, according to the tenor of the said Commission, at certayne dayes and places, by the said Commissioners, or any number of them, as is aforesaid, within Cities, Boroughes or Townes corporate, or without, in any other place, as is aforesaid, by their discretions shall bee limited thereunto, to doe and accomplish all that to them on the part of the Queenes Maiestie shall be inioyned touching this Act. Commanding further by the same precept, that he to whose hands such precept shall come, shall shew or deliuer the same to the other inhabitants or officers named in the said precept, & that none of them faile to accomplish the same, vpon paine of 40s. to be forfeited to the Queenes majesty.

XIV. And it is further ordained by the authority of this present Parliament, that the said day and place prefixed and limited in the said precept, euery of the Commissioners then being in the Shire, and hauing no sufficient excuse for his absence at the day and place prefixed for that part whereunto he was limited, shall appeare in his proper person, that there the same Commissioners being present, or as many as shall be appointed by the Queenes Maiesties Commission, shall call or cause to be called before them the said inhabitants and officers to whom they haue directed their saide precepts, and which had in commandement there to appeare by the said precept of the said Commissioners, and if any person so warned make default, vnlesse he then be letted by sicknesse or lawfull excuse, and that let then be witnessed by the othes of two credible persons, or if any appearing refuse to be sworne in forme following, to forfeit to the Queenes Majesty forty shillings. And so at euery time appointed by the Commissioners for the same taxation, vnto such time the number of euery such persons appeared and certified in forme vnder written, and euery of them so making default, or refusing to be sworne, to forfeit to the Queenes

Queenes Maiestie forty Shillings, and vpon the same appearance had, one of the most substantial inhaby-
tants or officers being warned and appearing before the said Commissioners, shall bee sworne vpon a booke
openly before the Commissioners in forme following.

‘ I Shall truly inquire with my fellowes that shall be charged with me, of the Hundred, Wapentake,
‘ Ward, Towne or other place, of the best and most value of the substance of euery person dwell-
‘ ling and abiding within the limits of the places that I and my fellowes shall be charged with, and of
‘ other which shall haue his or their most resort vnto any of the said places, and chargeable with any
‘ summe of money by this Act of this Subsidy, and of all other Articles that I shall be charged with
‘ touching the said Act, and according to the intent of the same, and thereupon as neere as it may be,
‘ or shall come to my knowledge, truly to present and certifie before you, the names, surnames, and
‘ the best and vtermost substance and values of euery of them, as well of lands, tenements & other
‘ hereditaments, possessions & profits, as of goods, chattels, debts, and other things chargeable by the
‘ said Act, without any concealment, loue, fauor, affection, dread, feare, or malice, as neere as God
‘ will giue me grace,

The Oath of
the Presentors
of such as are
chargeable with
piment of the
Subsidy.

‘ So helpe me God,

‘ And the holy contents of this booke.’

XV. And euery other person that shall appeare there by the same precepts, from time to time, shall
make like oath, and vpon the oath so taken, as is aforesaid, by the inhabitants and officers, of euery hun-
dred, ward, wapentake, towne or other place, the said Commissioners shall openly there read, or cause
to be read vnto them the said rates, and openly declare the effect of their charge vnto them, in what
manner and forme they ought and should make their certificat, according to the rates and summes thereof
abovesaid. And of all manner of persons, as well of aliens and strangers, denizens, or not denizens,
inhabiting within this Realme, as of such persons as be borne vnder the Queenes obeisance, chargeable
to this Act. And of the possessions, goods and chattels, of fraternities, guildes, corporations, brother-
hoods, mysteries and Commonalties, and other as is abovesaid, and of persons being in the parts beyond
the seas, hauing goods or chattels, lands or tenements within this Realme, as is aforesaid, and of all
goods being in the custody of any person or persons, to the vse of any other as is aforesaid, by the
which information and shewing, the said persons should haue such plaine knowledge of the true intent of
this present Act, and of the manner of their certificat, that the same persons should haue no reasonable
cause to excuse them by ignorance, and after such oath, and the Statute of the said Subsidy, and the
manner of the said certificat, to be made in writing, containing the names and surnames of euery per-
son, and whether he be borne without the Queenes obeisance or within, and the best value of euery
person in euery degree, as well of yearly value of lands and tenements, and of such like possessions and
profits, as the value of goods and chattels, debts, and euery thing to their certificat requisite and ne-
cessary to them declared, the said Commissioners there being, shall by their discretions appoint and limite
vnto the said persons, an other day and place to appeare before the said Commissioners, and charging
the said persons that they in the meane time shall make diligent inquiry, by all wayes and meanes of the
premisses, and then and there euery of them vpon paine of forfeiture of forty shillings to the Queenes
Maiestie, to appeare at the said new prefixed day and place, there to certifie vnto the said Commissioners,
in writing to their said charge, and according to the true intent of the said grant of Subsidy, and as to
them in manner aforesaid hath bene declared and shewed by the Commissioners, at which day and place
so to them prefixed, if any of the said persons make default, or appeare and refuse to make the said
certificat, that then euery of them so offending, to forfeit to the Queenes Maiestie, forty shillings, except
only a reasonable excuse of his default, by reason of sicknesse, or otherwise by the oathes of two cre-
dible persons there witnessed bee had. And of such as appeare ready to make certificat as is aforesaid,
the said Commissioners there being, shall take and receiue the same certificat and euery part thereof, and
the names, values and substance of euery person so certified, and if the same Commissioners see cause
reasonable, they shall examine the said Presentors thereof. And therevpon the said Commissioners at
the said dayes and place by their agreement amongst themselves, shall from time to time openly there
prefix a day, at a certaine place or places within the limits of their commission, by their discretion for
their further proceeding to the said assessing of the same Subsidy, and therevpon at the said day of the
said certificat, as is aforesaid, taken, the same Commissioners shall make their precept or precepts to the
Constables, subconstables, Bailiffes, or other officers of such Hundreds, Wapentakes, Townes, or other
places aforesaid, as the same Commissioners shall bee of, comprising and containing in the same precept,
the names and surnames of all persons presented before them in the said certificat, of whom if the said
Commissioners or as many of them as shall be thereunto appointed by the Queenes Commission, shall
then haue vehement suspect to be of more greater value or substance in lands, goods, chattels, or
summes of money owing to them, or other substance before said, then vpon such person or persons shall
be certified, the same Commissioners shall make their precept or precepts directed to the Constable,
Bailiffes or other officers, commanding the same Constable, Bailiffes or other officers to whom such pre-
cept shall be directed to warne such persons whose name shall be comprised in the said precept at their
Mansion, or to their persons that the same persons named in such precepts, and euery of them, shall per-
sonally appeare before the said Commissioners, at the said new prefixed day and place, there to be ex-
amined by all wayes and meanes (other then by corporall oath) by the said Commissioners, of their
greatest substance and best value, and of all and euery summes of money owing to them, and other
whatsoever matter concerning the premisses, or any of them, according to this Act, at which day and
place

place prefixed, the said Commissioners then and there being, or as many of them as shall be thereunto appointed by the Queenes Commission, shall cause to be called the said persons whose names shall be comprised in the said precept, as is aforesaid, for their examination. And if any of those persons which should be warned, as is aforesaid, to be examined, which at any time after the warning, and before the prefixed day, shall be within such place where he may haue knowledge of his said appearance to be made, make default, and appeare not, vnlesse a reasonable cause, or else a reasonable excuse, by the oathes of two credible persons before the said Commissioners, be truly alledged for his discharge, that then euery of them so making default, to be taxed and charged to the Queenes Maiestie, with and at the double summes of the rate that hee should or ought to haue been set at, for and after the best value of his land or substance vpon him certified, if he had appeared by the discretion of the Commissioners there being, which Commissioners shall trauell with euery of the other persons so then and there appearing, whose names shall bee expressed in the said precept or precepts, and in whom any vehement suspect was or shall bee had in forme abouesaid, by all such wayes and meanes they can (other then by corporall oath) for their better knowledge of their best value, either in hereditaments or possessions, either else in goods or debts.

XVI. And that euery spirituall person at either of the said taxations of the said Subsidy, shall be rated and set according to the rate abouesaid; of, and for euery pound that the same spirituall person or any other to his vse, hath by discent, bargaen or purchase, in fee simple, fee taile, terme of life, terme of yeeres, by execution, by Ward, or by copy of Court roll, in any Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Seruices, Offices, Fees, Corodies, Annuities, or Hereditaments, after the true iust, and yeerely value thereof, after and according as other the Queenes Maiesties subiects, borne within this realme, be charged in forme aboue remembred, so that it extend to the yeerely value of twenty shillings or aboue.

XVII. And if any person certified or rated by vertue of this Act, be he Commissioner or other, to any manner of value doth find himselfe grieved with the same presentment, setting or taxing, and thereupon complaine to the Commissioners before whom he shall be rated, scised, or taxed, or before two of them, that then the said Commissioners shall by all wayes and meanes examine particularly and distinctly the person so complaining, and other his neighbours by their discretion of euery his Lands and Tenements aboue specified, and of euery his goods, chattels and debts aboue mentioned and after due examination and perfect knowledge thereof had and perceived by the said Commissioners, which shall haue power by the authority aforesaid, the said Commissioners or two of them to whom any such complaint shall bee made, by their discretions, vpon the oath of the same person so complaining, may abate, default, increase or enlarge the same Assessment, according as it shall appeare vnto them iust vpon the same examination. And the same summe so abated, defaulted, increased or enlarged, to be restreinted in forme as hereafter ensueth, so that he come before the officers of the same assessing be deliuered by the same Commissioners into the Queenes Maiesties Exchequer. And if it bee prouoed by witness, his owne confession, or other lawfull wayes or meanes, within a yeere after any such oath made, that the same person so taxed and sworne, was of any better or greater value in lands, goods, or other things aboue specified, at any time of the said oath, then the same person so sworne, did declare vpon his said oath, that then euery such person so offending, shall loose and forfeit to the Queenes Maiesty so much in lawfull money of *England*, as the same person so sworne was set at or taxed to pay, and all persons set, rated and taxed, as is abouesaid, shall bee bound and charged by the same, and the summe or summes vpon him set, to be due towards the payment of the said Subsidie, and to be leuyed as hereafter shall be specified.

XVIII. And also it is enacted by the same authority, that euery person to bee rated at the same taxation, as is aforesaid, shall be rated, taxed and set, and the summe on him set, to be leuyed at such place where he and his family at the time of the same presentment to be made, shall keepe his house or dwelling, or where he then shall be most conuersant, abiding or resiant, or shall haue his most resort, and shall be best knownen at the time of the said certificat to be made, & no where else: and that no Commissioner of this Subsidy shall bee rated or taxed for his goods or lands, but in the Shire and other place where he shall be Commissioner. And that if any person chargeable to this Act, at the time of the said assessing, happen to be out of this Realme, and out of *Wales*, or farre from the place where he shall be knownen, then he to be set where he was last abiding in this Realme, and within *Wales*, and best knownen, & after the substance & value, and other profits of euery person knownen by the examination, certificat, and other manner of wise as is aforesaid. The said Commissioners, or as many of them as shall be appointed by the Queenes Maiesties Commission, shall after the rate aforesaid, set and taxe euery person according to the rate of the substance and value of his landes, goods and other profits whereby the greatest and most best summe, according to his most substance, by reason of this Act, might or may bee set or taxed.

XIX. Provided alwayes, that euery such person which shall be set or taxed for payment of and to this Subsidy, for and after the yeerely value of his Lands, Tenements and other reall possessions, or profits, at any of the said taxations, shall not be set and taxed for his goods and chattels, or other moouable substance at the same taxations. And that hee that shall be charged or taxed for the same Subsidy, for his goods, chattels and other moouables at any of the said taxations, shall not be charged, taxed or chargeable for his lands, or other reall possessions and profits abouesaid, at the same taxations, nor that any person be double charged for the said Subsidy, neither set or taxed at seuerall places by reason of this Act, any thing contained in this present Act notwithstanding.

XX. And that it be ordained by the said authority of this present Parliament, that no person hauing two mansions or two places to resort vnto, or calling himselfe household seruant, or waiting seruant to the

the Queenes Maiestie, or other Lord or Lady, master or mistresse, be excused vpon his saying from the taxes of the said Subsidy in either of the places where he may be set, vnlesse he bring a certificat in writing from the Commissioners where that he is so set in deed at one place. And if any person that ought to be set, by reason of his remoouing or resorting to two places, or by reason of his saying that he elsewhere was taxed, or by reason of any priuiledge by his dwelling or abiding in any place, not being foreprised in this Act, or otherwise by his couin or craft happen to escape from the said taxations, and be not set, and that prooued by presentment, examination or information, before the said Commissioners, or as many of them as shall be by the same Commission appointed, or by the Barons of the Queenes Maiesties Exchequer, or two Iustices of the peace, of the County where such person dwelleth, then euery such person that by such meanes or otherwise willingly by couin shall happen to escape from the said taxation or payment aforesaid, and not be taxed, rated and set, shall be charged vpon the knowledge and prooff thereof, with and at the double value that hee should or ought to haue bene set at afore, according to his behauiour, the same double value to be leuied, gathered and paid of his goods and chattels, lands and tenements towards the said Subsidy, and further to be punished according to the discretions of the Barons, Iustices, and Commissioners, before whom he shall be conuicted for his offence and deceipt in that behalfe.

XXI. And further be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the said Commissioners of euery Commission, shall according to their diuisions, and after they be diuided, haue full power and authority by this Act, to set, taxe, and selle euery other Commissioner, ioyned with them in euery such Commission and diuision, & shall also asseffe euery Assessor, within their diuision, for his and their Goods, Lands, and other the premises, as is abouesaid. By the which said Commission, the said Commissioners shall indifferently set, taxe and asseffe themselves, and the said Assessors. And that as well the summes vpon euery of the said Commissioners and Assessors so assessed, rated and taxed, as the summes made and presented by the Presentors, sworne as is abouesaid, shall be written, certified, set and estreated, and the estreats thereof to be made with other the Inhabitants of those parts within the limits of the same Commission and diuision, so to be gathered and leuied, in like manner as it ought or should haue bene, if the said Commissioners had not bene in the saide Commission. And that all persons of the estate of a Baron or Barons, and euery estate aboue, shall bee charged with their freehold and value, as is abouesaid, by the Chancellor or Keeper of the great Seale, Treasurer of England, Lord President of the Queenes Maiesties priuy Counsell, and Lord priuy Seale for the time being, or other persons by the Queenes Maiesties authority to be limited, and they to be charged for the said seuerall payments of the said Subsidy, after the forme of the said Grant, according to the taxation aforesaid, and the summes vpon them set, with the names of the Collectors appointed for the gathering and paying of the same, to bee estreated, deliuered and certified, at dayes and places aboue specified, by the Lord Chancellor, or Keeper of the great Seale, Treasurer, Lord President of the Counsell, and Lord priue Seale for the time being, or such other persons as shall bee limited by the Queenes Maiestie. And after the taxes and assesses of the said summes vpon and by the said assessing and certificat, as is aforesaid, made, the said Commissioners, or as many of them as shall be thereunto appointed by the Queenes Maiesties Commission, shall with all speed, and without delay, by the writing estreated of the said taxe thereof, vnder the Seales and signes manuell of the said Commissioners, or as many of them as shall be appointed at the least, to be made, be deliuered vnto sufficient and substantial Inhabitants, Constables, subconstables, Bailiffes, and other officers, ioynly, of hundreds, townes, parishes, and other places aforesaid, within their limits, or to other sufficient persons Inhabitants of the same onely, by the discretion of the said Commissioners, and as the place and parties shall require, as well the particular names and surnames, as the remembrance of all summes of money, taxed and set, of and vpon euery person, as wel man as woman, chargeable to this Act, householder, and all other Inhabitants and dwellers within the said parishes, townes and places contributory to this Act of Subsidy. By authority of which writing or estreat so deliuered, the said officers and other persons so named and deputed seuerally, shall haue full power and authority by vertue of this Act, immediately after the deliury of the said writing or estreat, to demand, leuy, and gather of euery person therein specified, the summe or summes in the same writing or estreat comprised, and for non payment thereof, to distraine the same person or persons so being behind, by their goods and chattels, and the distresse so taken, to keepe by the space of eight dayes, at the costes and charges of the owner thereof. And if the said owner doe not pay such summe of money as shall be taxed by this Act, within the same eight dayes, then the same distresse to be appraised by foure, three or two of the Inhabitants where such distresse is taken, & also to be sold by the said Constable or other Collector, for the paiement of the said money, and the ouerplus comming of the sale and keeping thereof (if any be) to bee immediately restored to the owner of the same distresse, which said officers and other persons so deputed to aske, take, gather, and leuie, the said summes, shall answere and be charged for the portion only to them assigned or limited, to be gathered, leuied, and comprised in the said writing or estreat so to them (as is aforesaid) deliuered, to the vie of our Soueraigne Lady the Queenes Maiestie, and her heires, and successors. And the said summe in that writing or estreat comprised, to pay vnto the high Collector or Collectors of the place for the collection of the same, in maner and forme vnder written, thereunto to be named and deputed, and the same inhabitants and officers so gathering the same particular summes, for their collection thereof, shall retaine for euery twenty shillings so by them receiued and paid, two pence, and that to be allowed at the payment of their collection by them to be made to the high Collector or Collectors.

XXII. And further be it enacted by the said authoritie, that the said Commissioners, or the more part of them, as shall take vpon them the execution and businesse of the said Commission, shall for either of the same payments of the said Subsidie, name such sufficient and able persons, which then shall haue

possessed lands, and other hereditaments, in their owne right, of the yeerly value of twentie pounds, or goods, to the value of two hundred markes at the least. And the persons severally by the discretions of the same Commissioners, in Shires, Ridings, Lathes, Wapentakes, Rapes, Cities, Townes corporat, and other whatsoever places, as well within places priuiledged as without not being foreprised within this Act, to be high Collectors, and haue the collection and receipt of the said sums, let and leuiable within the precinct, limit, and bounds where they shall be so limited to gather and receiue, to euery of the which Collectors so severally named, the said Commissioners, or two of them at the least, shall with all speed & without delay, after the whole said sum of the said subsidie, be set by all the limits of the same their commission, or in such limits as the high Collectors shalbe so severally assigned, shall vnder the seales & signes manuell, deliuer one estreat indented in parchment to euery of the said high Collectors, comprising in it the names of all such persons as were assigned to leuie the said particular sums, and the sums of euery Hundred, wapentake, towne or other place aforesaid, with the names and surnames of the person so chargeable, according to the estreat so first thereof made, as is aforesaid, and deliuered, and the Collector to be assigned, shall be charged to answere the whole summe comprised in the said estreat limited to his collection, as is aforesaid.

The conditions
of the Recog. of
the Collectors
of the Subsidie.

The like for the
second payment.

XXIII. Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that the said Commissioners hauing authority by this Act, to name and nominate the said high Collectors of the said Subsidie, shall immediately vpon the nomination and election, take by authoritiy of this present Parliament, sufficient recognisances or obligations, without any fee or reward to be paid therefore of euery person so by them to be named to be high Collector, to be bound to the Queens Maiestie in the double summe of the summe of his collection, and to bee indorsed and made vpon such condition: that is to say, for the Collection of the said first payment of the said Subsidie, 'that if the said Collector, his heires or executors do truly content and pay to the vse of the Queens Maiestie, her heires or executors, in the receipt of the said Exchequer, before the said four and twentieth day of *Iune* next comming, so much of the summe of money allotted and appointed to his collection, as he shall collect and gather, and content and pay the residue of his collection and charge, within one moneth next after such time as he hath gathered and collected the same residue, that then the said recognisance or obligation to be void, or else to stand in full strength and vertue.' And for the collection of the second payment of the said Subsidie, vpon condition, 'that if the said Collector, his heires or executors, doe truly content and pay to the vse of the Queens Maiesty, her heires or executors, in her receipt of the Exchequer, before the first day of *March*, which shalbe in the yere of our Lord God a thousand five hundred fifty nine, so much of the said sum of money allotted & appointed to his collection, as he shall collect and gather, & content and pay the residue of his collection and charge, within one moneth next after such time as he hath gathered and collected the same residue: that then the said recognisance or obligation to be void, or els to stand in full strength and vertue:' which said feuerall recognisances or obligations so taken, the said Commissioners shal severally certifie and deliuer into the Queens Maiesties Exchequer, with the feuerall certificats of the said taxations and rates of the payments of the said Subsidy, at & by the time to the prescribed & appointed by this Act, for the certificat of the said feuerall taxations of the said Subsidy, vpon pain of forfeiture of x. li. to the Queens Maiesty, for euery recognisance or obligation not certified. And that euery such collector so elected named & chosen, vpon request to him made, shall knowledge & make the said recognisance or obligation, vpon like paine and forfeiture of x. li. to the Queenes Maiestie for the refusal thereof, and euery Collector so deputed, having the said estreat in parchment, as is aforesaid, shall haue authority by this Act, to appoint dayes and places within the circuit of his Collection, for the payment of the said Subsidy, to him to be made, and thereof to giue warning by Proclamation or otherwise, to all the Constables or other persons, or Inhabitants, hauing the charge of the particular collection, within the Hundreds, Parishes, Townes, or other places by him or them limited to make payment for their said particular Collection of euery summe, as to them shall appertaine. And if at the said day and place so limited and prefixed by the said Collector, the said Constable, Officers, or other persons or inhabitants, as is aforesaid, for the said particular collection, assigned and appointed within the Hundred, City, Towne, or other place, do not pay vnto the said Collectors, the summe within their feuerall Hundreds, Townes, Parishes, or other places due and comprised in the said estreat thereof, to him deliuered by the said Commissioners, or some of them, as is aforesaid, or so much thereof as they haue by any meane receiued two pence of euery pound for the said particular collection as is aforesaid, alwayes to be thereof allowed, excepted and abated, that then it shall be lawfull to the said high Collectors, and euery of them, and to their assignes, to distreine euery of the said Constables, Officers, and other inhabitants, for their said feuerall and particular collection of the said summes comprised in the said estreat and writing thereof, to them and euery of them, as is before expressed, deliuered, or forasmuch of the summe as so then shall happen to be gathered and leuyed, and be behind and vnpaid, by the goods and chattels of euery of them, so being behind. And the distresse so taken, to bee kept appraised, and solde as is aforesaid, and thereof to take and leuy the summes so then being behind and vnpaid. And the ouerplus comming of the sale of the said distresse (if any be) to be restored and deliuered unto the owner, in forme aboue remembered.

XXIV. Provided alwayes, that no person inhabiting in any City, Borough or Town corporate, shalbe compelled to be an Assessor or Collector, of, or for any part of the Subsidy, in any place or places out of the said City, Borough or Towne corporate, where he dwelleth.

XXV. And it is also by the said authority enacted, That if any inhabitant or officer, or whatsoever person or persons charged to and for the collection or receipt of any part or portion of the said Subsidie, by any maner of meanes, according to this Act, or any person or persons for themselves, or as keeper, gardian, deputie, factor or Attourney, of, or for any other person or persons, of any goods and chattels,

tels, whereof the owner thereof, at the time of the said assessing to bee made, being out of this Realme, or in any other parts not knowne, or of and for the goods and chattels of any other person or persons, of any corporation, fraternitie, mysterie, or other whatsoever comonaltie, being incorporat or not incorporat, and all persons, hauing in their rule, gouernance and custody, any goods or chattels at the time of the said assessing, or any of them, to be made, or which for any cause, for and by collection, or for himselfe, or for any other, or by reason that he hath the rule, gouernance or custody of any goods or chattels, of any other person or persons, corporation, commonaltie, fraternitie, guild or mysterie, or any such other like, or as a factor, deputie or Attorney, of, or for any person, shalbe taxed, rated, valued and set to any summe or summes by reason of this Act, and after the taxation or assessing vpon any such person or persons as shalbe charged with the receipt of the same happen to die, or depart from the place where he was so taxed and set, or his goods or chattels be so eloynded, or in such priue and couert maner kept, as the said person or persons, charged with the same, by estreats, or other writings, from the said Commissioners, or as many of them as shall be therevnto appointed by the said Commission, as is aforesaid, can, nor may leuie the same summe or summes, comprised within the same estreats, by distresse, within the limits of their collection, as is aforesaid, or cannot sell such distresse or distresses, as be taken for any of the said payments, before the time limited to the high collector, for his payment to be made in the Queenes Maiesties receipt, then vpon relation thereof, with due examination, by the oth or examination of such person or persons, as shall be charged with and for the receipt and collection the same before the said commissioners, or as many of them as by the said commission shal be therevnto appointed, where such person or persons, or other as is aforesaid, their goods and chattels, were sett and taxed, and vpon plaine certificat thereof made in the Queenes Maiesties Exchequer by the same commissioners, as well of the dwelling place, names, and summes of the said persons, of whom the said summes cannot bee leuied and had as is aforesaid, then aswell the constables and other inhabitants appointed for the said particular collection, against the high collector vpon the account and oth in the said Exchequer, to be discharged thereof, and proceesse to bee made for the Queenes Maiestie out of the said Exchequer, by the discretion of the Barons of the said Exchequer against such person, his heires or executors, so being behind with his payment. And ouer that the same commissioner to whom any such declaration of the premisses shall bee made in forme aforesaid, from time to time, shall haue full power and authority to direct their precept or precepts vnto the said person or persons charged with any summe, of, for or vpon any such person or persons, or other as is aforesaid, or to any Shiriffe, Seward, Bailiffe, or other whatsoever officer, minister, person or persons, of such place or places where any such person or persons so owing such summe or summes shall haue lands and tenements, or other hereditaments, or reall possessions, goods, and chattels, whereby any such person or persons so indebted, his heires, executors, or assignes, or other hauing the custody, gouernance, or disposition, of any goods, chattels, lands, or tenements, or other hereditaments, or which ought or may by this Act lawfully be distreined, or taken for the same, hath and shall haue, goods, chattels, lands, tenements, or other possessions, whereof such summe or summes, which by any such person or persons may or ought to be leuied, be it within the limits of such commission, where such person or persons was and were taxed, or without, in any place within the realme of *England, Wales*, or other the Queenes Maiesties dominions, marches or terretories, by which precept aswell such person or persons, as shall be charged to leuie such money, as the officers of the place or places, where such distresse may be taken, shall haue full power and authority, to distreine euery such person indebted, charged, and chargeable by this Act, or his executors or administrators of his goods and chattels, his gardians, factors, deputies, leasees, farmors, assignes, and all other persons, by whose hands or out of whose lands, any such person should haue rent, fee, annuity, or other profit, or which at any time of the said assessings, shall haue goods or chattels, or any other thing moouable, of any such person or persons, being indebted, or owing such summe. and the distresse so taken, caused to be kept, appraised, and sold, in like maner and forme as is aforesaid, for the distresse to bee taken vpon such persons to bee taxed to the said Subsidie, and being sufficient to distreine within the limits of the collectors, inhabitants, or other officers, charged with, or for the same summes, so vpon them to be taxed. And if any such distresse for non payment, happen to bee taken out of the limit of the said persons, charged and assigned to leuie the same, the persons so charged for the leuie of any such summe by distresse shall receiue and take of the same distresse, for the labour of euery person, going for execution thereof, for euery mile that any such person so labourereth for the same, two pence. And euery farmer, tenant, gardian, factor, or other whatsoever person being distreined, or otherwise charged for paiement of any summe or summes, or any other summe by reason of this Act, shall bee of such summe or summes of him or them to bee leuied and taken, discharged and acquitted at his next day of paiement of the same, or at the deliuerie of such goods and chattels, as hee that is so distreined had in his custody and gouernance, against him or them that shall bee so taxed or set, any grant or writing obligatorie, or other whatsoever matter to the contrary made heeretofore notwithstanding. And if any such person that should be so distreined, haue no lands or tenements sufficient whereby hee or his tenants and farmours may bee distreined, or hath eloynded, aliened, or hid his goods and chattels, whereby hee should or might bee distreined, in such maner, that such goods and chattels shall not bee knowne or found, so that the summe, of, or by him to be paid in the said forme, shall, nor can conueniently be leuied: then vpon relation thereof to the Commissioners, or to as many of them as by the said Commission shalbe therevnto appointed, where such person or persons was taxed and set, by the oths of him or them that shall bee charged with the leuie and payment of that summe or summes, the same Commissioners shall make a precept in such maner as is aforesaid, for to attach, take, and arrest, the body of such person or persons, that ought to pay the said summes, and by this Act shal be charged with, and for the said summe and summes, and them so taken, safely to keepe in prison
within

within the Shire or other place, where any such person or persons shall be taken and attached, there to remaine without baile or mainprife, vntil he hath paid the same summe or sums, that such person for himselfe, or for any other, by this Act shall be chargeable or ought to be charged withall. And also for the fees of euery such arrest, to him or them that shall execute such precept twenty pence. And that euery officer vnto whom such precept shall be directed, doe his true diligence, and execute the same vpon euery person so being indebted, vpon paine to forfeit to the Queenes Maiestie for euery default in that behalfe, twenty shillings. And that no keeper of any gaole, from his gaole suffer any such person to goe at large by letting to baile or otherwise, to depart out of his prison, before he haue payed his said debt, and the said twenty pence for the said arrest, vpon paine to forfeit to the Queenes Maiestie forty shillings. And the same gaoler to pay vnto the Queenes Maiestie the double value, as well of the rate which the said person so imprisoned was taxed at, as of the said twenty pence for the fees, and like proceffe and remedy in like forme shall be granted by the said Commissioners, or as many of them as by the said Commission shall be thereunto appointed, a like information of euery person or persons, being charged with any summe of money, for any other person or persons, by reason of the said Subsidie, and not thereof payd, but wilfully withdrawne, nor the same leuiable without the limits where such persons were thereunto taxed. And if the summe or summes being behind vn timer by any person or persons, as is aforesaid to be leui ed & gathered by force of the said proceffe, to be made by the said Commissioners, or if in default, or for lacke of payment thereof, the person or persons so owing the said sum or sums of money, by proceffe of the same Commissioners, to be made as is aforesaid, be committed to prison in forme abouesaid, that then the said Commissioners which shall award such proceffe, shall make certificat thereof in the said Exchequer, of that shalbe done in the premisses, in the Terme next following, after such sum or sums of money so being behind, shalbe leui ed and gathered, or such person or persons for non payment of the same committed to prison. And if it happen any of the said Collectors to be assigned, or any Maiors, shiriffs, steward, constable, the headborough, burtholder, bailiffe, or any other officer or minister, or other whatsoever person or persons, to disobey the said Commissioners, or any of them, in the reasonable request to them made by the said Commissioners, for execution of the said commission, or if any of the officers or other persons do refuse that to them shall apperteine and belong to doe, by reason of any precept to him or them to be directed, or any reasonable commandement, instance or request, touching the premisses, or other default in any appearance or collection to make, or if any person being suspect, or not to be indifferently taxed, as is aforesaid, doe refuse to be examined according to the tenor of this Act before the said Commissioners, or as many of them as shalbe thereunto assigned, as is aforesaid, or wil not appeare before the same Commissioners, vpon warning to him made, or else make resistance or rescous, vpon any distresse vpon him to be taken for any parcell of the said Subsidie, or commit any misbehaviour in any manner of wise, contrary to this Act, or commit any wilfull omission, or other whatsoever wilful not doing or misdoing contrary to the tenor of this Act or grant, the same Commissioners, and euery number of them aboue remembered, or two of them at the least, vpon probable knowledge of any such misdemeanors had by information or examination, shall and may set vpon euery such offender for euery such offence, in name of a fine by the same offender to be forfeited fortie shillings or vnder, by the discretion of the same Commissioners.

XXVI. And further, the same Commissioners, and euery number of them, or two of them at the least, shall haue authoritie by this present Act, to punish euery such offender by imprisonment, there to remaine, and to bee deliuered by their discretion as shall seeme to them conuenient, the said fines, if any such bee, to be certified by the said Commissioners that so assessed the same, into the Queens Maiesties said Exchequer, there to be leui ed & paid by the Collectors of those parts for the said Subsidie, returned into the said Exchequer, to be therewith charged with the payment of the said Subsidie, in such maner as if the said fines had bene set and taxed vpon the said offenders for the Subsidy.

XXVII. It is also enacted by the said authority of this Parliament, That euery of the said high Collectors, which shal accompt for any part of the said Subsidy, in the said Exchequer, vpon their feuerall said accompts to be yeilded, shalbe allowed at euery of the said payments of the said Subsidy, for euery pound limited to his collection, whereof any such Collector shalbe charged, and yeeld accompt vi. d. as parcell of their charge, that is to say, of euery pound thereof, for such person as then haue had the particular collection in the townes and other places, as is aforesaid, specified in his collection, two pence, and other two pence of euery pound thereof, euery of the said chiefe Collectors, or their accomptants, to reteine to their owne vse for their labour and charge, in, and about the premisses, and two pence of euery pound residue to be deliuered, allowed and payd for the said Collectors, so being thereof allowed, to such of the Commissioners as shall take vpon them the busines and labour, for, and about the premisses (that is to say) euery Collector to pay that Commissioner or Commissioners which had the ordering of the writings, of, and for the said Subsidy, where the said Collector or Collectors had their collection, for expenses of the said Commissioners, so taking vpon them the said busines, and labour of their Clerks, writing the said precepts & estreats for the said collections, the same last two pence of euery pound to be diuided amongst the said Commissioners, hauing regard to their labour and busines taken by them or their said clerks, in & about the premisses, for the which part so to the said Commissioners attaining, the said Commissioners fixe, five, foure, three, or as many of them as shalbe thereunto appointed by the Queenes Maiesties Commission, & euery of them jointly and seuerally for his and their said part, may haue his remedy against the said Collector or Collectors, which thereof bin and might haue bin allowed, by Action of debt, in which the defendant shall not wage his Law, neither protection, neither Iniunction, or other Essoine shall be allowed. And that no person now being of the number of the company of this present Parliament, nor any Commissioner, shal be named or assigned to be any Collector or sub-collector or prefentor of the said Subsidy, or of any part thereof, nor no Commis-

crs

ers shalbe compelled to make any presentment or certificat, other then in the Queenes Maiesties said Exchequer, of, for, or concerning the said Subsidy, or any part thereof. And likewise, that none other person that shalbe named or assigned to bee Commissioners in any place, to & for the execution of this Act of Subsidy, be or shall be assigned or named, head Collectors of any of the payments of the said Subsidy, neither of any part thereof. And that every such person or persons, which shalbe named and appointed as aforesaid, to be head Collectors, in and for the first payments of this Subsidy, shal not be compelled to be Collector for the second payment of the said Subsidy, or for any part thereof. And the said Collectors which shalbe assigned for the collection of the said Subsidy, or for any part thereof, & every of them, be and shall be acquitted and discharged of all maner fees, rewards, and of every other charges in the Q. Maiesties Exchequer, or elsewhere, of them or any of them, by reason of that collection, payment, or accompts, or any thing concerning the same to be asked. And that if any person receiue and take any fees, rewards, or pleasures of any such accompt, that then he shall forfeit to the Queenes Maiestie for every peny, or the value of peny so taken v. s. and suffer imprisonment at the Queenes Maiesties pleasure. And after the taxing and assessing of the said Subsidy, as is aforesaid, had or made, and the said estreats therof in parchment, vnto the Collector in maner and forme before rehearsed, deliuered, the said Commissioners which shall take vpon them the execution of this Act, within the limits of their commission, by their agreements shall haue meeting together, at which meeting every of the sayd Commissioners which then shall haue taken vpon them the execution of any part of the sayd commission, shall by himselfe, or by his sufficient Deputie, truly certifie and bring forth vnto the sayd commissioners named in the sayd commission, the certificate and presentment made before him, and such other commissioners as were limited with him in one limit, so that the same certificate may be accounted and cast with the other Certificates of the other limits within the same Commission: and then the sayd Commissioners, and every number of them, vnto two at the least, as is aforesaid, if any be in life, or their executors or administrators of their goods, if they then be dead, shall iointly and seuerally as they were diuided within their limits, vnder their seales by their discretion, make one or seuerall writings indented, containing in it aswell the names of the said collectors by the Commissioners, for such collection and account in the Eschequer, and payment in the sayd receipt, deputed and assigned, as the grosse and seuerall summes written vnto every such collector, to receiue the said Subsidie. And also all fines, amerciaments, and other forfeitures, if any such by reason of this Act happen to be within the precinct and limit of their Commission, to be certified vnto the Queenes Maiesties sayd Eschequer by the sayd Commissioners, in which writing or writings, indented so to be certified, shall be plainly declared and expressed, the whole and intire summe or summes of the sayd Subsidie, seuerally limited to the collection of the sayd collector, seuerally deputed and assigned to the collection of the sayd sums, so that none of the sayd collectors so certified in the said Eschequer, shall be compelled there to account or to be charged, but onely to and for the summe limited in his collection, and not to or for any sum limited to the collection of his fellow, but that every of them, shall be seuerally charged for their part, limited to their collection. And if the said Commissioners ioined in one commission, amongst themselves in that matter cannot agree, or if any of them be not ready, or refuse to make Certificate with other of the same commissioners, that then the same commissioners may make seuerall indentures in forme aforesaid, of their seuerall limits or separations of collectors, within the limits of their commission, vpon, and in the hundreds, wards, wapentakes, laths, rapes, or such other like diuisions within their sayd seuerall limits of their commission, as the places there shall require to be seuered and diuided, and as the same commissioners shall seeme good to make diuisions of their limits or collections, for the seuerall charges of the same Collectors. So that alway, one Collector shall be charged and account for his part to him to be limited onely by himselfe, and not for any summe limited to the part of any of his fellowes, and the charges of every of the Collectors, to be set and certified seuerally vpon them: and every such Collector vpon his account and payment of the summe of money limited within his Collection, to be seuerally by himselfe acquitted and discharged in the sayd Eschequer, without paying any maner fees or rewards to any person or persons for the same, vpon the paine and penaltie last abovesaid, and not to be charged for any portion of any other collector. And if any Commissioner after hee hath taken Certificate of them, that, as is aforesaid, shall before any such Commissioner be examined, and the summes rated and set, and the bookes and writings thereof being in his hands, or if any Collector or other person charged with any receipt of any part of the said Subsidie, or any other person taxed, or otherwise by this Act charged with, and for any parcell of the sayd Subsidie, or with any other summes, or fines, amerciament, penaltie, or other forfeiture, happen to die before the Commissioner, Collector, or other whatsoever person or persons, haue executed, accomplished, satisfied, or sufficiently discharged, that which to every such person shall appertaine or belong to doe, according to this Act, then the executors and heires of every such person, and all other seized of any lands or tenements, that any such person being charged by this Act, and decessing before he be discharged thereof, or any other to his vse onely had of estate of inheritance, at the time that any such person was named commissioner, collector, or otherwise charged with and for any maner of thing to be done, satisfied, or paid by reason of this Act, and all those that haue in their possessions or hands, any goods or chattels, leases or other things that were to any such person or persons, at the time of his death, or any lands or tenements, that were the same persons at the time he was, as is aforesaid, charged by this Act, shall be by the same compelled and charged to doe and accomplish to do in every case, as the same person so being charged should haue done, and might haue bene compelled to doe, if he had bene in plaine life, after such rate of the lands and goods of the said commissioner or collector, as the party shall haue in his hand: and if the sayd commissioners for causes reasonable then moouing, shall thinke it not conuenient to ioine in one

Certificate, as is before said, then the sayd person or persons, that shall first ioine together, or he that shall first certifie the sayd writing indented, as is afore said, shall certified all the names of the commissioners of that commission, whereupon such writings shall be there then to be certified, with diuisions of the hundreds, wapentakes, wards, tithings, or other places, to and among such commissioners of the same commission, with the names of the same commissioners, where such separation and diuision shall be, with the grosse summes of money, aswell of and for the sayd Subsidie, taxed, or set, of, or within the sayd hundreds, wards, wapentakes, or other places, to him or them diuided or assigned, that shall so certifie the sayd first writing, as of fines, amerciements, penalties, or other forfeitures, if any happen to be within the same limits, whereof the same writings shall be certified, and after such writing indented, which as is afore said, shall be certified, and not containe in it the whole and full summes, set and taxed within the limits of the same Commission, the other commissioners of the same, before the day of payment of the sayd Subsidie, shall certifie vnto the sayd Eschequer, by their writing or writings indented, to be made as is afore said, the grosse and feuerall summes, set and taxed within the places to them limited for the said Subsidie, and other fines, amerciements, penalties and forfeitures, with the names of the hundreds, wards, wapentakes, and other places to them assigned, or else by their sayd writings indented, to certifie at the said place, before the sayd day of payment, such reasonable causes for their excuses, why they may not make such certificate, of, and for the said Subsidie, fines, amerciements, and other forfeitures, growing or set by reason of the causes of their leets, or of their non certifying, as is abouesaid, or else in default thereof, Proceffe to be made out of the Queenes Maiesties sayd Eschequer, against the sayd commissioners, and euery of them, not making certificate as is afore said, by the discretion of the treasurer, or Barons of the sayd Eschequer.

XXVIII. Provided alwayes. and be it enacted by the authoritie afore said, that the inhabitants of the Parish of Saint *Martin*, called *Stampford Baron*, in the Suburbs of the Borough and Towne of *Stampford*, in the South part of the water there called *Welland*, which hereafter shall be contributorie to the payment of this present Subsidie, granted to the Queenes Maiestie, her heires and successors, shalbe assessed, rated, and taxed for this time by such commissioners which shall be appointed for the taxing, rating, and sessing of such Subsidie or taxe within the Countie of *Lincolne*, and shall be for this time contributorie, and pay the said Subsidy to the Collector or collectors, which shall be assigned and appointed for the leuying and gathering of the same, with the Aldermen and Burgesses of the said Borough and Towne of *Stampford*.

XXIX. Provided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie afore said, that all and euery person and persons, hauing manors, lands, tenements, and other hereditaments, chargeable to the payment of the Subsidie, granted to the Queenes Maiestie by this Act, and also hauing Spirituall possessions, chargeable to her sayd Maiestie by the grant made by the Cleargie of this Realme in their conuocation, and ouer this hauing substance in goods and chattels chargeable by this sayd Act, that then if any of the sayd person or persons be heereafter charged, assessed, and taxed for the said manors, lands, and tenements, and Spirituall possessions, and also assessed, charged, and taxed for his or their goods and chattels, that then he or they shall be onely charged by vertue of this Act, for his and their sayd manors, lands, tenements, hereditaments, and Spirituall possessions, or onely for his sayd goods and chattels, the best thereof to be taken for the Queenes Maiestie, and not to be charged for both, or double charged for any of them, any thing in this Act contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

XXX. Provided alwaies, that this grant of Subsidy, nor any thing therein contained, in any wise extend to charge the inhabitants or dwellers in *Ireland*, *Iernseie*, and *Garnseie*, or any of them, of, or concerning any manors, lands, tenements, or other possessions, goods, chattels, or other moueable substance which the sayd inhabitants or dwellers, or any to their vse, haue within *Ireland*, *Iernseie*, and *Garnseie*, or in any of them, or of, for, or concerning any fees or wages, which any of the said inhabitants or dwellers haue of the Queenes Majesty for their attendance and doing seruice to our Souereigne Lady, in *Ireland*, *Iernseie*, *Garneiseie*, or in any of them: any thing in this present Act to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

XXXI. Provided also, that this present Act of Subsidy, ne any thing therein contained, extend to any of the *English* inhabitants, or resiants in any of the Counties of *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Westmerland*, the Towne of *Barwike*, the Towne of *Newcastell vpon Tine*, and the Bishopricke of *Durham*, nor to any of them, of, for, or concerning any manors, lands, tenements, or other possessions, goods, chattels, or other moueable substance, which the same inhabitants or dwellers, or any other to their vse, haue within the sayd Counties of *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Westmerland*, or the Towne of *Barwike*, the Towne of *Newcastell vpon Tine*, or the Bishopricke of *Durham*, or any of them, or of, for, or concerning any fees or wages which any of the sayd inhabitants or dwellers haue of the Queenes Maiestie, for their attendance and doing seruice to the Queenes Maiestie, for or within the sayd Counties of *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Westmerland*, the town of *Barwike*, the town of *Newcastell vpon Tine*, and the Bishopricke of *Durham*, or any of them, to or for the sayd taxing, leuying, gathering, or payment, but that the *English* inhabitants, and resiants, and euery of them, of the sayd Counties, Bishopricke, and Townes, and euery of them, shall be of and from the sayd Subsidy, and euery parcell thereof, and for their manors, lands, tenements, fees, wages, goods, and chattels, lying and being in the sayd Counties, Townes, and Bishopricke, or any of them, vtterly acquitted and discharged, any thing in this present Act before rehearsed to the contrary notwithstanding.

XXXII. Provided also, that all letters patents, granted by the Queenes Maiestie, or any of her most noble Progenitors, to any Cities, Boroughes, or Townes, within this Realme, of any maner of liberties, priuiledges, or exemptions, from the burden and charge of any such grants of Subsidies, which be at this present time in force and vailleable, shall remaine good and effectually to the sayd Cities, Boroughes and Townes heereafter, according to the Purports thereof, though the inhabitants of the same, shall vpon the great

great and weighty consideration of the grant aforesayd, be for this grant charged and contributorie, in like maner, forme, and sort, as other Cities, Boroughs, and Townes, which be not in any wise priuiledged, be from such grant of Subsidie excepted.

XXXIII. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that no Orphant, or Infant, within the age of one and twenty yeeres, borne within any the Queenes Maiesties Dominions, shall be charged to any paiement of this Subsidy, for his or her goods, and chattels, to him or her left or bequeathed, any thing in this Act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

XXXIV. Prouided also, that this Act, nor any thing therein contained, shall extend to the goods or lands of any Colledge, hall, or hostell, within the Vniuersities of *Oxford* and *Cambridge*, or any of them, or to the goods or lands of the colledge of *Winton*, founded by Bishop *Wickham*, or to the goods or lands of the colledge of *Eaton* next *Windsor*, or to the goods or lands of any common free Grammer schoole within the Realme of *England* or *Wales*, or to the Goods of any Reader, Schoolemaster, or Scholler, or any Graduat within the sayd Vniuersities and colledges, or any of them, there remaining for study, without fraud or couin, or to the goods and lands of any Hospital, *meafon de dieu*, or Spittell house, prepared and vsed for the sustentation and reliefe of poore people, any thing in this Act contained to the contrary, in any wise notwithstanding.

XXXV. Prouided also, and be it enacted that forasmuch as diuers and sundry of the Queenes Maiesties tenants, and other inhabitants and dwellers within the Counties of *Pembroke*, *Carmarthen*, *Cardigan*, *Glamorgan*, *Brecknocke*, *Radnor*, *Montgomerye*, *Denbigh*, *Flint*, *Merioneth*, *Angleseie*, *Carnaruan*, and of the Countie Palentine of *Chester*, be at this present time charged and chargeable with the feuerall payments of diuers great summes of money by the name of mise, due to her Majesty, according to the feuerall customes of the said Counties.

XXXVI. Be therefore ordained and enacted by the authority aforesayd, that this Act of Subsidie, or any thing therein contained, shall not extend to charge any of the Queenes tenants, and other inhabitants and dwellers within any of the said Counties of *Pembroke*, *Carmarthen*, *Cardigan*, *Glamorgan*, *Breckenocke*, *Radnor*, *Montgomerye*, *Denbigh*, *Flint*, *Merioneth*, *Angleseie*, *Carnaruan*, and the Countie Palantine of *Chester*, being charged or chargeable with the said mise, for, or in any of the payments of the sayd Subsidie granted to the Queenes Maiesty by this Act, vntill the sayd feueralldaies and times, for the paiement of the said mises, shall be expired, and vntill the dayes and times of the feuerall Subsidies, lately granted to our late Souereigne Lord and Souereigne Lady, King *Philip*, and Queene *Marie*, be also past and expired: and that then the first paiement of the said Subsidie granted by this present Act, shalbe made at the receipt of the Queenes Exchequer, before the first day of *March* next following, after the last dayes of the last paiement to be had or appointed of the said mises, and of the paiement of the sayd former Subsidies. And the second paiement of this Subsidy, to be made by or before the first day of *March* next after the sayd first paiement of the sayd Subsidie.

XXXVII. Furthermore, be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that the tenants and dwellers of euery of the sayd Counties in this prouiso remembred, shall feuerally before the feast of Pentecost next insuing, certifie into the sayd Court of Exchequer, vnder the seales of two Iustices of Peace of euery of the sayd Counties, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, when and what day the last paiement of the sayd feuerall Mises now due in any of the said Courts, shall end and expire.

XXXVIII. Prouided also, that the sayd grant of Subsidie, or any other thing therein contained, doe not in any wise extend to be preiudiciall or hurtfull to the inhabitants or resiants at this present time within the five ports corporate, or to any of their members incorporate, or vnited to the same five ports, or to any of the same five ports, of, or for any part or parcell of the sayd summes granted in this Parliament of the sayd inhabitants now resiant, or any of them, to be taxed, set, asked, leuiyd, or payd. But the sayd inhabitants and resiants in the sayd five ports, and their members, be and shall be of, and from the sayd grant and paiement of the sayd Subsidy, during there resiance there, and no longer, cleerely acquitted and discharged: any matter, or whatsover thing in this present Act had or made to the contrary notwithstanding.

Anno octavo Reginae ELIZABETHÆ.

At the Parliament by prorogation holden at *Westminster* the last day of *September*, in the eight yeere of the raigne of our late Soueraigne Lady ELIZABETH, by the grace of God, of *England, Fraunce, and Ireland* Queene, Defender of the Faith, &c. and there continued to the end and dissolution of the same.

C A P. X.

An Act for Bowyers, and the prices of Bows.

MOST humbly complaining, sheweth vnto your Highnesse, and to your high Court of Parliament, your obedient subiects, the Bowyers, dwelling and inhabiting within the Citie of *London*, and the Suburbs of the same: That where in the Parliament of the late King of most famous memorie, King HENRIE the eight, begun and holden at *Westminster*, the xvi. day of *January*, in the xxxiii. yeere of the raigne of the sayd late King, and there continued vntill the first day of *Aprill* then next following, there was one Act and Statute then made and provided, intituled: *an Act for the maintenance of Artillerie, and debarring of unlawfull games*. In which Act and Statute, amongst other things there is one branch contained and specified: the tenour whereof is, as heereafter followeth. That is to say: And to the intent, that every person may haue Bowes of meane price, be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that every Bowyer, dwelling out of the Citie of *London*, shall after the feast of the Purification of our Lady then next comming, for euery Bowe that he maketh of Ewe, make three other Bowes meet to shoote in, of Elme, Witchhasell, Ashe, and other wood apt for the same, vnder the paine to loose and forfeit for euery such Bow so lacking iii s. 4 d. And euery Bowyer dwelling within the Citie and Suburbs of *London*, shall after the sayd feast of the Purification of our Lady then next comming, for euery Bow of Ewe, make two other Bowes apt for shooting, of Ashe, Elme, Witchhasell, or other wood, meete for the same, vnder like paine and forfeiture, as by the sayd Statute more plainly it doth and may appeare. And although the said branch of the said Statute, be needfull and expedient to remaine and continue for such Bowyers as doe well and inhabite in the Countrey, and other places out of the Citie of *London* and the Suburbs of the same: Yet for as much as there be very few or no Bowes of Elme, Witchhasell, or Ashe, or of any other wood then onely of Ewe, vsed or occupied by any person within the sayd Citie and Suburbs of the same, therefore the said branch of the said Act and Statute before rehearsed, was not, nor is needfull to be had and made for the Bowyers dwelling within the said Citie and Suburbs. And yet neuerthelesse, your sayd Subiects, for the auoiding of the danger and penaltie contained in the said branch, are daily enforced to make such great number of Bowes of Elme, Witchhasell, and Ashe, that they cannot in convenient time vtter and sell the same, but are constrained to keepe such Bowes by them so made, vntill they be putrified, and not meete for any good vse or purpose. By reason whereof, much of the sayd wood of Elme, Witchhasell, and Ashe, is daily wasted and consumed in making of the said Bowes, and your said subiects, by such losses as they daily sustaine in making such Bowes, greatly impouerished, and the common Wealth therby nothing aduanced, but rather hindered. And where also in the seuerall Statutes of the noble King of famous memorie, King EDWARD the fourth, made in the xxii. yeere of his raigne, and in the third yeere of the raigne of King HENRIE the seuenth, Graundfather to our said Soueraigne Lady the Queenes Maiestie, and in the sayd xxxiii. yeere of the raigne of our said late Soueraigne Lord King HENRIE the eight, Father to our said Soueraigne Ladie, there is mention made of the prices of Bowes, which at those seuerall times was appointed to be but iii s. iii d. and not aboue to sell the best. At which said times, such Bowes might well haue bene sold to any person or persons according to the rates and prices expresse in the sayd seuerall Actes, vntill now within this twentie yeeres, the prices of Bowe stauces haue diuersly bene raised and inhaunced from five pounds a hundred, to twelue pounds, or thereabouts: for which causes, the prices contained in the sayd seuerall Statutes cannot be observed, and your Maiesties said Subiects the Bowers, are presently in danger of the said seuerall Statutes concerning the prices of Bowes: which they humbly beseech your Maiestie, with the assent of your high Court of Parliament, may be released vnto them and the penalties appointed for the same.

II. Be it therefore enacted, ordained, and established by the Queenes Maiestie our Soueraigne Lady, with the assent of the Lords Spirituall and Temporall; and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authoritie of the same, that the sayd Statutes of King EDWARD the fourth, and King HENRIE the seuenth, concerning the prices of Bowes, and all the branches contained in the sayd Statute of King HENRIE the eight, so farre forth as the same extendeth to the prices of Bowes therein expresse onely, from the first day of this present Parliament, and so for euer, be thereby clearly repealed and made voide and frustrate, to all intents, constructions, and purposes: and also all and euery clause and sentence of the said Statute of King HENRIE the eight, before recited, tending to the making of Bowes of Elme, Witchhasell, Ashe, and other wood, besides Ewe before rehearsed, or any penaltie therein contained for any the said last rehearsed premisses, from henceforth for euer shall not be intended, construed, or taken to extend to any Bowyer now dwelling or inhabiting, or which heereafter shall happen

happen to dwell or inhabite within the Cities of *London* and *Westminster*, or the Suburbs of any of them, or in the Borough of *Southwark*, in the Countie of *Surrey*: The sayd Statutes, or any thing in them, or any of them contained in any wife to the contrary, notwithstanding.

III. And be it further enacted by the Authoritie aforesayd, that all and euery the said Bowyers within the sayd Cities and Suburbs of *London* and *Westminster*, and Borough of *Southwark*, shall from hencefoorth from time to time, and at all times hereafter, prouide and haue in his or their custodie the number of fifty good and able Bowes of Elme, Witchhasell, or Ashe at the least, well and substantially made and wrought, vpon paine that euery of the said Bowyers which by the space of twentie daies shall not haue in his custody such number of the said Bowes of Witchhasell, Elme, or Ashe ready made and meete to be sold and vsed as aforesayd, shall heereafter for euery Bowe lacking of the number aforesayd, forfeit ten shillings, the one moietie of which forfeiture, shall be to our sayd Soueraigne Lady the Queenes Maiestie, and the other moietie thereof shall be to him or them vsing the Art of Armourer, Fletcher, or maker of Bowstrings, that will sue for the same by Action of Debt, bill, plaint, or otherwise, in any Court of Record, in which Action and sute, no protection, or wager of law, shall in any wise be admitted or allowed for the defendant.

IV. Prouided alwayes, and be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that if any Bowyer after the first day of *May* next comming, doe sell any Bowes meete for mens shooting, being outlandish Ewe, and of the best sort, ouer and aboue the price of vis. viii d. or doe sell any Bowes meete for mens shooting, being of the second sort, ouer and aboue the price of iii s. iii d. or shall sell any Bowes meete for men, as is aforesayd, being of the course sort, called liuerie Bowes, for, and aboue the price of ii s. a peece, or that shall after the sayd first day of *May*, sell any Bowes being *English* Ewe, ouer and aboue the price of ii s. the peece, that then the seller or sellers of such Bowes, shall forfeit for euery Bowe so sold ouer and aboue the price aforesayd xl. s. the one moietie thereof to the Queenes Maiestie, her heires and successors, and the other moietie to the partie vsing the Art of an Armourer, Fletcher, or maker of Bowstrings, that will sue for the same in any Court of Record, by Action of debt, bill, plaint, or otherwise, wherein no wager of law, Essoine, or protection, shall be admitted or allowed: any thing tn this Act, or in any other Act contained to the contrary in any wife, notwithstanding. This Act to continue vntill the last day of the first Session of the next Parliament.

Anno decimo tertio Reginae ELIZABETHÆ.

At the Parliament begunne and holden at *Westminster* the second of *Aprill*, in the thirteenth yeere of the Reign of our late Souereigne Lady *ELIZABETH* late Queene of *England* and there continued vntill the dissolution of the same, was enacted as followeth.

C A P. XIV.

An Act for the bringing in of Bow staues, into this Realme.

“ **W**HERE as the vse of Archerie, not onely hath euer beene, but also yet is Gods speciall gift to the *English* nation a singuler defence of this Realme, and an occasion of many noble victories, and both very wholesome exercise for the health and strength of mens bodies, and a maintenance of a great number of the Queenes true subjectes and artificers, as Bowyers, Fletchers, Stringers, Arrowhead-makers, and other of this Realme: and for that among other causes of the decay of Archerie, one great cause is the excessive price of Bow staues, which groweth principally by the scarfitie of Bow staues brought into the Realme.” For reformation whereof, be it enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, that all the Statutes made in the twelfth yere of the reigne of King *EDWARD* the fourth, concerning bringing in of certaine number of Bow staues, according to the waight or value of other wares to be brought into this realme, shal from hencefoorth be duly put in execution. And be it enacted and declared by this present Statute, that all Merchant strangers, vsing to bring wares into this Realme from the East parts, aswel from the lxxii. hanse Townes, be comprised and meant vnder the name of, and bound as the Merchants mentioned and bound by the said Statute, to bring in Bow staues, vpon like paines and forfeitures as by the said Statutes are appointed. “ And where the greatest cause of not putting the said Statute in execution hath beene, that the forfeitures there- by limitted, are by the said Statute giuen onely to the Queenes Maiestie, her heires, and successors, without any reward to the person that shall sue for the same:” Bee it enacted that from hencefoorth all the forfeitures appointed by the said Statutes, shall be imployed in forme following, that is to say, the one halfe thereof to the Queenes Maiesties, her heires, and successors, the other halfe to such person as shall sue for the same in any Court of Record, wherein no Essoine, protection, nor wager of law for the default shall be admitted or allowed. And it may please the Queenes most excellent Maiestie, that it be on her highnesse part straightly charged and commanded, that all the Statutes now remaining in force, for repressing of vnlawfull games, and for the maintenance and vse of Archerie, shall be duely put in execution for euer vnder paines in the said Statutes contained.

Anno

Anno vicefimo feptimo Reginae ELIZABETHÆ.

At the Parliament begunne and holden at *Westminster* the three and twentieth day of *November*, in the feuen and twentieth yeere of the reigne of our late Soueraigne Lady ELIZABETH, late Queen of *England*, &c. and there continued vntill the xxix. day of *March* following, were enacted as followeth.

C A P. XXVI.

An Act for explaining of the Statute for the amending the High wayes betweene *Middleton* and the *Kings Ferry*, leading into the Isle of *Sheppey* in the County of *Kent*.

WHEREAS at the Parliament holden in the eighteenth yeere of the Queenes Maiesties raigne that now is, there was one very necessary and profitable Law then made, for the repairing and maintaining of the Ferry and passage called the *Kings Ferry*, within the Isle of *Sheppey* in the County of *Kent*, and for the vsual High way leading from the market Towne called *Middleton* to the said Ferry: In and by which Act or Statute for the repairing and amending of the said high way leading from *Middleton* to the said Ferry, being in great decay, it is amongst other things enacted, that it should bee lawfull from hencefoorth yeerely during the space of ten yeeres, for three Iustices of the peace, whereof one to bee of the *Quorum*, next inhabiting to the said Towne of *Middleton* within the said County of *Kent*, reasonably to assesse and taxe all and euery land occupiers dwelling out of the said Isle, and within foure miles distand from the said Ferry, as to their discretions should seeme conuenient, not exceeding the summe of one pennie, upon euery acre of fresh Marsh and vpland in one yeere, and vpon euery tenne Acres of salt Marsh one penny in one yeere. And forasmuch as vpon the letter of the same branch some doubt and question hath risen, whether the said Iustices could sesse any but such as bee land occupiers, and dwelling out of the said Isle, and within foure miles distand of the said Ferry: And that thereby the taxations by them to bee made by the letter of the said law, wil not suffice to repaire the said decayed wayes, for that the lands & grounds lying out of the said Isle, and within foure miles distand from the said Ferrie, are for the most part occupied by such persons as be inhabiting without the compasse of the said foure miles, by reason whereof the said highwayes remaine still vnrepaired & not amended & are growen into further decay, then at the time of the making of the said Statute they were, to the great danger and annoiance of the Queenes maiesties subiects passing by & through the same: For the better explanation of the said statute, & for the redresse of the said wayes, be it now enacted by the Queene our Soueraigne Ladie, the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authoritie of the same, that yerely from hencefoorth for euer, betweene the feast of *Easter* and the feast of *Pentecost*, it shall and may be lawfull to and for fixe, five, foure or three Iustices of the Peace, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, inhabiting within eight miles of the said Towne of *Middleton* within the said Countie of *Kent*, to assesse and taxe vpon all and euery the lands and grounds lying and being without the said Isle, and within foure miles distand from the said Ferry, such assessments and taxations for and towards the repairing and amending of the said high way, as to them shall seeme reasonable, notwithstanding that the owners or occupiers of the same lands or grounds be dwelling without the compasse of the said foure miles, so that the same assessments and taxations exceede not aboute one peny for euery Acre of fresh Marsh and Upland for one yeere, and not aboute one peny for euery tenne Acres of salt Marsh for one yeare, the saide former Acte, or any Article, Braunch or thing therein contained to the contrary thereof notwithstanding. And that the said taxations and assessments shall bee leuied and imployed for and towards the repaying of the saide high way, by such person and persons dwelling out of the sayd Isle within foure miles of the said Ferry, as by the Iustices that shall assesse and taxe the same shall be limited and appointed, and the same person and persons so to bee appointed, to haue like power and authoritie for the leuying thereof by distresse, in such manner and forme as is limited to the said Ferry Warden, by the said recited Statute for the leuying and gathering of assessments within the said Isle, and the said person and persons so to bee appointed to accompt and to deliuer the arerages thereof (if any happen to be) to the said Iustices at such time and place as by them shall be appointed.

Anno

Anno tricesimo nono Regine ELIZABETHÆ.

At the Parliament begun and holden at *Westminster*, the xxiiij. day of *October* in the xxxix. yeare of the reigne of our late Soueraigne Ladie ELIZABETH, Queene of *England*, &c. and there continued vntill the dissolution thereof, being the ninth of *February*: were enacted as followeth.

C A P. IV.

An Act for punishment of Rogues, Vagabonds, and sturdie Beggers.

‘FOR the suppressing of Rogues, Vagabonds, and sturdie Beggers:’ Bee it enacted by the authoritie of this present Parliament, that from and after the Feast of *Easter* next comming, all Statutes heretofore made for the punishment of Rogues, Vagabonds, or sturdie Beggers, or for the erection or maintenaunce of houses of Correction, or touching the same, shall for so much as concerneth the same be vitterly repealed: And that from and after the said Feast of *Easter*, from time to time it shall and may be lawfull to and for the Iustices of Peace of anie Countie or Citie in this Realme or the Dominions of *Wales*, assembled at any quarter Sessions of the Peace within the same Countie, Citie, Borough, or Towne corporate, or the more part of them, to set downe order to erect, and to cause to be erected one or more houses of Correction within their seuerall Counties or Cities: for the doing and performing whereof, and for the prouiding of stockes of money, and all other things necessary for the same, and for raising and governing the same, and for correction and punishment of offenders thither to be committed, such orders as the same Iustices or the more part of them shall from time to time take, reforme, or set downe in any their said quarter Sessions in that behalfe shalbe of force, and be duely performed and put in execution.

II. And be it also further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That all persons calling themselves Schollers going about begging, all Sea-faring-men pretending losses of their shippes or goods on the Sea going about the countrie begging, All idle persons going about in anie countrie either begging or vsing any subtile craft, or vnlawfull games and playes, or sayning themselues to haue knowledge in Phiisognomie, Palmestrie, or other like craftie science, or pretending that they can tell destenies, fortunes, or such other like fantastickall imaginations: All persons that bee, or vtter themselues to be Proctors, Procurers, Patent gatherers, or Collectors for Gaoles, Prisons, or Hospitalls: All Fencers, Berewards, common Players of Enterludes, and Minstrells, wandering abroad (other then Players of Enterludes belonging to anie Baron of this Realme, or anie other honourable personage of greater degree, to bee authorized to play vnder the hand and Seale of Armes of such Baron or personage) All Iuglers, Tinkers, Pedlers, and pettie Chapmen wandering abroad, All wandering persons and common Labourers, being Persons able in body, vsing loytering, and refusing to worke for such reasonable wages, as is taxed or commonly giuen in such parts, where such persons doe, or shall happen to dwell or abide, not hauing liuing otherwise to maintaine themselves, All Persons deliuered out of Gaoles that begge for their fees, or otherwise do trauel begging: All such persons as shall wander abroad begging, pretending losses by fire, or otherwise: And all such persons not being felons, wandering and pretending themselues to be *Egyptians*, or wandering in the habite, forme, or attire of counterseiting *Egyptians*, shall be taken, adiudged, and deemed Rogues, Vagabonds, and sturdie beggers, and shall sustaine such paine and punishments, as by this Act is in that behalfe appointed.

III. And be it enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that euery person which is by this present Act declared to be a Rogue, Vagabond, or sturdie begger, which shall be at any time after the sayd Feast of *Easter* next comming, taken begging, vagrant, wandering, or misordering themselues in any part of this Realme; or the Dominion of *Wales*, shall vpon their apprehension by the appoyntment of anie Iustice of the Peace, Constable, Headborough, or Tythingman of the same Countie, Hundred, Parish, or Tything, where such person shall bee taken, the Tythingman or Headborough, being assisted therein with the aduice of the Minister, and one other of that Parish, bee stripped naked from the middle vpwards, and shall be openly whipped vntill his or her bodie be bloudie: and shall bee forthwith sent from Parish to Parish, by the Officers of euerie the same, the next streight way to the Parish where he was borne, if the same may be knowne by the parties confession, or otherwise. And if the same bee not knowne, then to the Parish where he or she last dwelt before the same punishment, by the space of one whole yeare, there to put him or her selfe to labour as a true subiect ought to doe: Or not being knowne where hee or shee was borne or last dwelt, then to the Parish through which hee or shee last passed without punishment. After which whipping the same person shall haue a testimoniall subscribed with the hand, and sealed with the seale of the same Iustice of the Peace, Constable, Headborough, or Tythingman, and of the Minister of the same Parish, or anie two of them, testifying that the same person hath bene punished according to this Act, and mentioning the day and place of his or her punishment, and the place whereunto such person is limited to goe, and by what time the said person is limited to passe thither at his perill. And if the said person through his or her default doe not accomplish the order appointed by the said testimoniall, Then to be eftsoones taken and whipped, and so often as any default shall be found in him or her, contrary to the forme of this Statute, in euerie place to be whipped, till such person be repayed to the place limited: The substance of which testimoniall shall be registred by the Minister of that Parish,

rish, in a booke to be provided for that purpose, vpon payne to forfeit five shillings for euerie default thereof: And the partie so whipped and not knowne where hee or she was borne, or last dwelt by the space of a yeare, shall by the officers of the said village where he or she so last past through without punishment, be conueied to the house of correction of the limit wherein the said village standeth, or to the common gaole of that county or place, there to remaine and be employed in worke, vntill he or she shall be placed in some seruice, and so to continue by the space of one yeare, or not being able of body vntill he or shee shall bee placed, to remaine in some Almeshouse in the same countie or place.

IV. Provided alwayes, and be it enacted, if any of the said Rogues shall appeare to be dangerous to the inferior sort of people where they shall be taken, or otherwise be such as will not be reformed of their roguish kind of life, by the former prouisions of this Act, That in euery such case it shall and may be lawfull to the said Iustices of the limit where any such Rogue shall be taken, or any two of them, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, to commit that Rogue to the House of Correction, or otherwise to the gaole of the Countie, there to remaine vntill their next quarter Sessions to be holden in that Countie, and then such of the same Rogues so committed, as by the Iustices of the Peace then and there present, or the most part of them, shall be thought fit not to be deliuered, shall and may lawfully by the same Iustices or the most part of them, be banished out of this Realme, and all other the dominions thereof, and at the charges of that countie, shall be conueied vnto such parts beyond the Seas, as shall be at any time hereafter for that purpose assigned by the priuy Counsel vnto her Maiesty, her heires or successors, or by any 6 or more of them, whereof the L. Chancellor or Lord Keeper of the great Seale, or the Lord Treasurer for the time being to be one, Or otherwise be iudged perpetually to the Gallies of this Realme, as by the same Iustices or the most part of them it shall be thought fit and expedient. And if any such Rogue so banished as aforesaid, shall returne againe into any part of this Realme or dominion of *Wales*, without lawfull licence or warrant so to doe, that in euery such case such offence shall be Felony, and the party offending therein suffer death as in case of Felony: The saide Felony to be heard and determined in that County of this Realme or *Wales*, in which the offender shall be apprehended.

V. And be it also enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any towne, parish, or village, the Constable, Headborough, or Tythingman be negligent and doe not his or their best endeouours for the apprehension of such vacabond, Rogue, or sturdy beggar which there shall be found contrary to the forme of this present Act, and to cause euery of them to bee punished and conueighed according to the true meaning of this present act, that then the said Constable, Headborough, or Tythingman, in whom such default shall be, shall loose and forfeit for euery such default ten shillings. And also if any person or persons doe in any wise disturbe or let the execution of this Law or any part thereof, concerning the punishment or conueying of Rogues, vacabonds, sturdy beggars, or the reliefe or setting of poore impotent persons in any maner of wise, or make rescuiss against any officer or person authorized by this present act for the due execution of any the premisses, the same person so offending, shall forfeit and lose for euery such offence the summe of five pound, and shall be bound to the good behauiour.

VI. And be it also further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no person or persons hauing charge in any voyage, in passing from the Realmes of *Ireland* or *Scotland*, or from the Isle of *Man* into this realme of *England*, doe wittingly or willingly bring or conuey, or suffer to be brought or conueighed in any vessell or boat from and out of the said realme of *Ireland* or *Scotland*, or Isle of *Man*, into the realme of *England* or *Wales*, or any part thereof, any vacabond, rogue, or beggar, or any such as shall be forced or very like to liue by begging within the realme of *England* or *Wales*, being borne in the same realmes or Island, on paine of euery such person so offending, to forfeit and lose for euery such vacabond, rogue, beggar, or other person like to liue by begging, twenty shillings, to the vse of the poore of the said parish in which they were set on land. And if any such Mannike, *Scottish*, or *Irish* rogue, vacabond or beggar, be already, or shall at any time hereafter be set on land, or shall come into any part of *England* or *Wales*, the same, after hee or shee shall be punished as aforesaid, shall be conueyed to the next Port or Parish in or neere which they were landed or first came, in such sort as rogues are appointed to be by this present act, & from thence to be transported at the common charge of the countrey where they were set on land into those parts from whence they came or were brought. And that euery Constable, Headborough, & Tythingman neglecting the due performance thereof shall forfeit for euery such offence x. s.

VII. Be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no diseased or impotent poore person shall at any time resort or repaire from their dwelling places to the city of *Bathe*, or towne of *Buxton*, or either of them to the Bathes there for the ease of their griefes, vnlesse such person doe forbear to beg, and be licensed to passe thither by two Iustices of the Peace of the County where such person doth or shall then dwell or remaine, and provided for to trauaile with such reliefe, for and towards his or her maintenance as shall be necessary for the same person, for the time of such his or her trauell, and abode at the city of *Bath* and towne of *Buxton*, or either of them, and returne thence, and shall returne home againe as shall be limited by the said licence, vpon paine to be reputed, punished & vsed as rogues, vacabonds and sturdy beggars declared by this present Acte. And that the inhabitants of the same City of *Bathe* and towne of *Buxton* shall not in any wise be charged by this Acte with the finding or reliefe of any such poore people.

VIII. Provided alwayes, that the Iustices of Peace within any Countie of this Realme or *Wales*, shall not intromit or enter into any City, Borough, or Townes corporate, where be any Justice or Iustices of Peace for any such Citie, Borough or Towne corporate for the execution of any branch, article or sentence of this Acte, for or concerning any offence, matter or cause growing or arising within the pre-

elects, liberties or jurisdictions of such Cite, borough, or townes corporate, But that it may and shall be lawfull to the Justice or Justices of the Peace, Mayors, Bayliffes, and other head officers of those Cities, Boroughs, and townes corporate, where there be such Justices of the Peace, to proceed to the execution of this Act, within the precinct and compass of their liberties, in such manner and forme as the Justices of Peace in any County may or ought to doe within the same County, by vertue of this Act, any thing in this Act to the contrary therof notwithstanding.

IX. Provided alwaies, that this Act, or any thing therein contained, shall not extend to the poore people for the time being, in the Hospitall, called *S. Thomas Hospitall*, otherwise called the Kings Hospitall in the Borough of *Southwark* neere adjoyning to the City of *London*, but that the Mayor, commonalty and Citizens of the saide City of *London* for the time being, shall and may haue the rule, order and gouernment of the said Hospitall, and of the poore people therein for the time being, any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

X. Provided alwaies, that this Act or any thing therein contained, or any authority thereby giuen, shall not in any wise extend to disinherit, preiudice or hinder *John Dutton of Dutton*, in the County of *Chester* Esquire, his heires or assignes for, touching or concerning any liberty, preeminence, authority, jurisdiction or inheritance, which the saide *John Dutton* now lawfully vseth, or hath, or lawfully may or ought to vse within the County Palatine of *Chester*, and the County of the City of *Chester*, or either of them, by reason of any ancient Charters of any Kings of this Land, or by reason of any prescription, vsage, or title whatsoever. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all fines and forfeitures appointed or to grow by this present act, (except such as are otherwise limited & appointed by this present Act) shall wholly go & be imploied to the vse of the reparations and maintenance of the said houses of correction, & stocke & store thereof, or reliefe of the poore where the offence shalbe committed at the discretion of the said Justices of the peace of the same limit, cite, borough or towne corporat, And that all fines and forfeitures appointed or to grow by conuiction of any person according to this present Act, shall by warrant vnder the hands & seales of any two or more of the Justices of the peace of the same County, city, borough or towne corporat, be leuied by distresse & sale of the goods & chattels of the offender, which sale shalbe good in the Law against such offender. And that if any of the said offences shall be confessed by the offender, or that the same shalbe proued by two sufficient & lawful witnesses, before such two or more Justices of the Peace, that then euery such person shall forthwith stand and be in the Lawe conuicted thereof.

XI. And bee it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaide, that any two or more Justices of the Peace within all the said feuerall shires, cities, boroughs or townes corporat, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, shall haue full power by authority of this present Act, to heare and determine all causes that shall grow or come in question by reason of this Act.

XII. And be it also further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the Lord Chancellor or Keeper of the great Seale of *England* for the time being, shall & may at all times hereafter by vertue of this present Act, without further warrant, make, and direct Commission or Commissions vnder the great Seale of *England*, to any person or persons, giuing them or some of them thereby authority, aswell by the oathes of good and lawfull men, as of witnesses or examination of parties, or by any other lawfull waies or meanes whatsoever, to enquire what sums of money or other things haue bene or shall be collected or gathered for, or towards the erection of any houses of Correction, or any stockes or other things to let poore on worke, or for the maintenance thereof, at any time after the seuenteenth day of *November*, in the eighteenth yeere of the raigne of the Queenes most excellent Maiestie, and by whom the same were or shall bee collected or gathered, and to whose hands comen, and to what vse, and by whose direction the same was or shall be imploied. And to call all and euery such person and persons, and their sureties, and euery of their Executors or Administrators to accompt: And to compell them and euery of them by attachment of their goods or bodies to appeare before them for the same, and to heare and determine the same, and to leule such money and things as they shall finde not to haue bin duly imploied vpon the said Houses of Correction, or Stocks, or vpon other like vses, hauing in such other like vses respect of things past by the said Commissioners to be allowed of, either by distresse and sale of the goods and chattels of such persons as they shall thinke fit to be chargeable or answerable for the same, or by imprisonment of their bodies at their discretion: And that the said Commissioners shall haue full power and authority to execute the same Commission according to the tenor and purport thereof: And that all their proceedings, doings, iudgements, and executions by force and authority thereof, shall be and remaine good and auailable in the law: which said money so leuied by the said Commissioners, shall be deliuered and imploied for the erecting or maintenance of the same.

XIII. Provided alwaies, neuertheless, that euery Sea-faring man suffering shipracked, not hauing wherewith to relieue himselfe in his trauels homewards, but hauing a testimonial vnder the hand of some one Justice of the Peace, of or neere the place where he landed, setting downe therein the place and time where and when he landed, and the place of the parties dwelling or birth, vnto which hee is to passe, and a conuenient time therein to bee limited for his passage, shall and may without incurring the danger and penalty of this Act in the vsuall wayes directly to the place vnto which he is directed to passe, and within the time in such his testimonial limited for his passage, aske and receiue such reliefe as shall be necessary in and for his passage.

XIV. Provided also, that this Statute nor any thing therein contained, shall extend to any children vnder the age of feuen yeers, nor to any such glassemen as shall be of good behauiour, and doe trauell in or through any Countrey without begging, hauing licence for their traouelling vnder the hands and seals of three Justices of the Peace of the same Countie where they trauell, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*.

VOL. X. APPEND.

Z

XV. And

XV. And be it also further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that this present Act shalbe Proclaymed in the next quarter Session or Sessions in euery County, and in such other Market townes or places, as by the more part of the Iustices of the Peace in the said Sessions shall be agreed and appointed. This Act to endure to the end of the first Session of the next Parliament.

Anno Reg. IACOBI, Regis Angl. Scotiæ, Franc. & Hybern. viz. Angl. Franc. & Hybern. quarto, Scotiæ xl.

At the Parliament begun and holden at *Westminster* by Prorogation the 18. day of *November*, in the fourth yere of the Reigne of our most Gracious Soueraigne Lord JAMES, by the grace of God of *England, France and Ireland*, King, Defender of the Faith, &c. and of *Scotland* the 40. And there continued vntill the 4. day of *Iuly* 1607. And then prorogued vntill the 16. day of *November* next following To the High pleasure of Almighty God, and to the weale Publique of this Realme, were enacted as followeth.

C A P. XII.

An Act for explanation of the Statute made in the third yeere of the reigne of King JAMES, intituled, *An Act for the bringing of a fresh Streame of running water to the North partes of the Citie of London*.

WHEREAS of late in the Parliament holden at *Westminster*, in the third yeere of the reigne of our Souereigne Lord King JAMES, an Act was made for the bringing of a fresh Streame of running water to the North parts of the Citie of *London*, as by the same Act appeareth, now, for that sithence the making of that Law, vpon view of the grounds through which the waters are to passe, by men of skill, and vpon aduised consideration of the premises, it is thought more conuenient and lesse damage to the ground, that the same running water bee brought and conueyed in and through a trunke or vault of Bricke or stone inclosed, and in some places where need is, raised upon Arches, then in an open Trench or Sewer, which maner of conueyance of the same water in a trunke or vault of Bricke or stone, is doubtful whether by the words of the former Law it may bee lawfully effected by the Lord Maior and Communalty, and Citizens of the Citie of *London*, albeit they doe duely performe euery part, clause, matter and thing in the said Statute conteined, which on their part are by the true intent of that Law to be performed:

II. For clearing of which doubt, and plaine declaration of the true meaning of the said Law, bee it enacted by our Souereigne Lord the King, and by the Lords spirituall and temporall, and Commons of this present Parliament assembled, and by the authoritie of the same, that at any time or times after the laying out of such conuenient limits of ground for the making of the Trench, or conueyance of water to the North partes of the said Citie of *London*, at the breadth of tenne foote, and not aboue, as to the Maior, and Communalty, and Citizens of the Citie of *London*, and their deputies, and workemen, with the allowance of the Commissioners in the said former Act mentioned, or any seuen of them shall be seene conuenient and meete for the same, and in that place that they shall finde to be most apt and meete for that purpose, according to the true intent of the said Statute, that the Maior and Communalty, and Citizens of the said Citie of *London*, and their successors, deputies and workemen, for the consideration in the said former Act expressed, shall haue libertie not onely to digge the same ground to bee employed for the said Riuer, or new cut, as in the said former Act is expressed, but also in the same place, where they shall thinke most meete for the said new cut, or passage of water, to frame, erect, and make a trunke or vault of Bricke or Stone for the passage of the said water to the North parts of the said Citie of *London*, not exceeding tenne foote in breadth, in such maner and forme to be layed in the earth or vpon Arches, as to the Maior and Communalty and Citizens of *London* shall seeme meete: and from time to time for euer to mainteine and preferue the same Trunke or vault of Bricke or Stone, and for that purpose to haue like libertie and free passage to and from the said Trunke or vault of Bricke or Stone, for making, erecting, mainteining, and preferuing thereof from time to time for euer, as they had or might haue had by the intent of the said former Act, to, and from the said new cut or Riuer, with men, horses, cart and carriages, at all times conuenient, and in places conuenient, for the making of the said new cut or Trench, and for the preferuing of the same from time to time for euer: any thing in the said former Statute, or in any other Law or Statute to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

Anno Reg. IACOBI, Regis Angl. Scotiæ, Franc. & Hybern. viz. Angl. Franc. & Hybern. septimo, & Scotiæ 43°.

At the fourth Session of Parliament begunne and holden by Prorogation at *Westminster* the 9. day of *February*, in the seventh yeere of the Reigne of our most Gracious Soueraigne Lord JAMES, by the grace of God of *England, France and Ireland* King, Defender of the Faith, &c. and of *Scotland* the 43. And there continued vntill the 23. day of *July*; (And then prorogued vntill the 16. day of *October* next following, 1610.) To the High pleasure of Almighty God, and to the weale Publique of this Realme, were enacted as followeth.

C A P. IX.

An Act for the bringing of fresh Streames of water by engine from *Hackney Marsh*, to the Citie of *London*, for the Benefit of the *Kings Colledge at Chelsey*.

WHEREAS his Maiestie of his most Royall and zealous care for the defence of the true Religion nowe established within this Realme of *England*, and for the refuting of Errours and Heresies repugnant vnto the same, hath beene graciously pleased by his Letters Patents vnder the Great Seale of *England*, to found a Colledge at *Chelsey* neere *London*, and therein to place certaine learned Diuines, and to incorporate the same by the name of The Prouost and Fellowes of the Colledge of King JAMES in *Chelsey* neere *London*, of the foundation of the same JAMES King of *England*, and hath of his most gracious bountie and goodnesse, not onely endowed the same with certaine Landes, Priuiledges, and Immunities, but hath also for their further maintenance and sustentation, giuen vnto them a Capacitie and abilitie to receiue and take from his Maiestie or any of his louing Subjects any Landes, Tenementes, Hereditamentes, Gifts, benefits and profits whatsoeuer, not exceeding in the whole, the yeerely value of three thousand pounds, as in and by the sayde Letters Patents doeth more at large appeare: And whereas also it is manifest and euident, that the bringing in of fresh streames of running Water into the Citie of *London*, is very conuenient, necessary and profitable, as well for the priuate use of such as shall rent the same, as a helpe for cleansing of the said City, in the time of sicknesse, and preserving the same against all sudden aduentures of fire: It is therefore enacted by the Kinges most excellent Maiestie and the Lordes Spirituall and Temporall, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, That it shall and may be lawfull to the sayde Prouost and Fellowes, their Successours, Deputies and Assignes, at all and euery such place and places in the open Fields or Marshes lying betweene the Bridge called *Locke Bridge*, in or neere the Parish of *Hackney*, in the County of *Middlesex*, and the Bridge called *Bow Bridge*, at *Stratford Bow* in the Parish of *Stepney*, in the sayde Countie, (As by the said Prouost and Fellowes, their Successours, Deputies or Assignes, by and with the consent and allowance of the Occupiers and Owners of the soyle in the said place or places, and in default of such assent and allowance, by such Composition first to bee made with the saide Occupiers and Owners of the saide soyle, as by the Commissioners by vertue of this Acte to be in this behalfe appointed, shall be thought fit and conuenient) to digge or cut from out of the maine Riuer of *Lee*, on that side or banke of the same Riuer, which is next vnto the Citie of *London*, a Ditch or Trench not exceeding in breadth tenne foote, or to scowre, cleanse, or enlarge vnto the breadth aforesaide, any old Ditch or Trench there alreadie made; And the same Ditch or Trench, either old or new, so to bee made, or to be cleansed, to conuey by and thorow the sayde Fieldes and Marshes, in all places conuenient, in such sort as the same may againe be returned, and made to open itselfe, into the maine Riuer, within some such conuenient distance from the mouth thereof, as to the saide Commissioners shall (for the intents and purposes hereafter expressed) bee thought fit: Upon which Ditch or Trench, or places neere adjoyning thereunto, it shall and may bee lawfull to the sayde Prouost and Fellowes, their Successours, Deputies or Assignes, to erect, or cause to be erected certaine Engines, Water-workes or Water-wheels, as also Houses or Couerings requisite for the same, where by the assent of the sayde Commissioners, the same shall bee agreed vpon, to be no let or hinderance to the ordinary passage of Barges, Boates, or other such Vessels vpon the sayde Riuer of *Lee*, and by and through the saide Ditch or Trench, to carry and conuey so much of the water of the saide maine Riuer, as by the said Prouost and Fellowes, their Successours, Deputies or Assignes shall be thought requisite and necessary to be vsed for the working or motion of the saide Engines or Waterwheelles, and shall also by the saide Commissioners be thought to be no preiudice or hinderance to the ordinary passage of Barges, Boates, or such other Vessels vpon the same Riuer. And that it shall and may be lawfull to and for the said Prouost and Fellowes, their Successours, Deputies and Assignes (in all places apt and conuenient, within a conuenient distance of the saide Engines or Water-workes) to digge for the taking and further opening of Springes of fresh Water there found, or to bee found on the West side of the saide Riuer next vnto the Citie of *London*, and the water of the said Springs to carry and conuey by and thorow certaine little Gutters or Trenches, or Pots or Pipes vnder the ground, into one pit, pond, or head of a conuenient largenesse, to be made by the said Prouost and Fellowes, their Successours, De-

puties or Assignes, in some place apt for the same. And that it shall and may be lawfull to and for the said Prouost and Fellowes, their Successours, Deputies and Assignes, hauing by Arte and sleight of Engines, and Waterworkes, or by any other meanes or deuise raised the water of the said Springs, and so much of the water there running in the said Ditch or Trench as shall be thought necessary, to such height, and into such place, Pond, head, or receipt, (as to them shall seeme in that behalfe requisite) to conuey and carry the same in close Pipes vnder the ground, from the said Waterworkes, and the said other places of receipt, vnto the Citie of *London* and the Suburbs thereof, for the perpetuall maintenance and sustentation of the said Prouost and Fellowes, and their Successors by the rent to be made of the said Waters conueyed as aforesaid. And that for the conueyance of the said water, it shall and may be lawfull to and for the said Prouost and Fellowes, their Successors, Deputies and Assignes (in all places conuenient betweene the said Waterworkes and the said Citie of *London*) to dig, cut, and open the ground, to such depth and breadth as shalbe conuenient for the laying in of the said pipes or ports, through which the said water shall passe, and for making little Conduit heads for vents vnto the same, for the better passage of the said waters, And the same ground so opened for the purpose aforesaid, (after the said pipes or pots are laid and placed) the said Prouost and Fellowes, their Successors, Deputies and Assignes, shall with turfe, earth, grauell, or other materials, againe fill vp and couer.

II. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawfull to and for the said Prouost and Fellowes, their Successours, Deputies and Assignes, from time to time, and at all times conuenient, with their men, Horses, Carts, or other Carriages, to haue free entry and passage, by, ouer, and through any ground or Land, in places, and at times meete and conuenient, for the doing and performing of any thing requisite, for the making of the said seuerall passages of waters, or for the doing of any other Act or thing concerning the same, authorized by this Act, as also for the continuall preferuation and reparation of the said Workes, as often as neede shall require.

III. And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, That the Lord Chancellour, or Lord Keeper of the great Seale of *England* for the time being, (by Commission vnder the great Seale of *England*, at the request and charges of the said Prouost and Fellowes, their Successours, Substitutes and Deputies, or vpon the complaint or petition of any person or persons, whom it may concerne, shall nominate, appoint and authorize by Commission or Commissions, vnder the great Seale of *England*, seuen discrete and sufficient persons, whereof two shall be Iustices of Peace of the Countie of *Middlesex*, and two of the Citie of *London*, and three others at the choyce and appointment of the said Lord Chancellour, or Lord Keeper, euery of the said persons hauing Landes and Tenements, of the cleare yearly value of forty pounds at the least, which said seuen persons, or any foure, or more of them, shall haue power to order and set downe, what rate or rates, summe or summes of money shall be payed by the said Prouost and Fellowes, (as well for satisfaction and recompence of damages, in making the fore recited workes, or any thing belonging to the same, as also for any manner of damages to bee sustained, in the mending or reparation thereof, from time to time, or any other costs or charges, sustained by reason of the same, to the Lords, Owners and Occupiers of the ground and soyle, or to others interested in the said Riuer or Waters, for which, Composition is to bee made by the intent of this Act, if the parties cannot of themselves agree, and in what manner the same shall be payed. And that for the recovery of such money, as shall bee so ordered and set downe by the said Commissioners, or any foure or more of them, the partie or parties, to whom the same money shall be due and payable, by the true intent of the said Order, shall or may recover the same, together with the reasonable costs and damages for the forbearance thereof, against the said Prouost and Fellowes, by Action of Debt, Bill or Plaint, in any his Maiesties Courts at *Westminster*, wherein no Essoigne, or Protection shall bee allowed.

IV. Provided alwaies, and it is further enacted by this present Parliament, and by the authoritie of the same, That the sayd water shall not be conueyed through the house, garden or orchard of any person or persons, or through any part thereof, or through any Corne fields, while the Corne is growing or standing in the same, without the consent first had, of the owners and occupiers of the sayd Houses, Gardens, Orchards and Corne fields.

Anno Regni CAROLI II. Regis, Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ, duodecimo.

At the Parliament begun and holden at *Westminster*, the five and twentieth day of *April*, Anno Dom. 1660. in the twelfth year of the Reign of our most gracious Sovereign Lord *Charles* the Second, by the Grace of God, of *England, Scotland, France and Ireland*, King, Defender of the Faith, &c. And there continued until the nine and twentieth day of *December* then next following, and then dissolved by his Majesty; To the high pleasure of Almighty God, and to the weal publick of this Realm, were enacted as followeth.

C A P. XXXV.

An Act erecting and establishing a Post-Office.

WHEREAS for the maintenance of mutual Correspondencies, and prevention of many Inconveniences happening by private posts, several publick Post-Offices have been heretofore erected for carrying and recarrying of Letters by Posts, to, and from all parts and places within *England, Scotland and Ireland*, and several parts beyond the Seas; the well ordering whereof is a matter of general concernment, and of great advantage, as well for preservation of Trade and Commerce, as otherwise: To the end therefore that the same may be managed so, that speedy and safe dispatches may be had, which is most likely to be effected, by erecting one General Post-Office for that purpose;

II. Be it therefore enacted by the King's most excellent Majesty, and the Lords and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, That there be from henceforth one General Letter-Office erected and established in some convenient place within the City of *London*, from whence all Letters and Pacquets whatsoever may be with speed and expedition sent unto any part of the Kingdoms of *England, Scotland and Ireland*, or any other of his Majesties Dominions, or unto any Kingdom or Country beyond the Seas; at which said Office all Returns and Answers may be likewise received; And that one Master of the said General Letter-Office shall be from time to time appointed by the Kings Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, to be made or constituted by Letters-Patents, under the Great-Seal of *England*, by the name and stile of his Majesties Post-Master General; which said Master of the said Office, and his Deputy and Deputies, by him thereunto sufficiently authorized, and his and their Servants and Agents, and no other person or persons whatsoever, shall from time to time have the receiving, taking up, ordering, dispatching, sending post or with speed, and delivering of all Letters and Pacquets whatsoever, which shall from time to time be sent to and from all and every the parts and places of *England, Scotland and Ireland*, and other his Majesties Dominions, and to and from all and every the Kingdoms and Countries beyond the Seas, where he shall see or cause to be settled Posts or Running Messengers for that purpose; Except such Letters as shall be sent by Coaches, common known Carriers of Goods by Carts, Waggon or Pack-horses, and shall be carried along with their Carts, Waggon and Pack-horses respectively; And except Letters of Merchants and Masters which shall be sent by any Masters of any Ships, Barques, or other Vessel of Merchandize, or by any other person employed by them for the carriage of such Letters aforesaid, according to the respective directions; And also except Letters to be sent by any private friend or friends in their ways of Journey or Travel, or by any messenger or messengers sent on purpose, for or concerning the private affairs of any person or persons: And also except messengers who carry and recarry Commissions, or the Return thereof, Affidavits, Writs, Process or Proceedings, or the Returns thereof issuing out of any Court.

III. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That such Post-Master General for the time being, as shall from time to time be made and constituted by his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, and the respective Deputies, or Substitutes of such Post-Master General, and no other person or persons whatsoever, shall prepare and provide Horses and Furniture to let to hire unto all Through-Posts, and persons riding in Post by Commission, or without, to and from all and every the parts and places of *England, Scotland, and Ireland*, where any Post-roads are, or shall be settled and established.

IV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful to and for such Post-Master General to be constituted and appointed, as aforesaid, and his deputy and deputies by him thereunto sufficiently authorized, to demand, have, receive and take for the portage and conveyance of all such Letters which he shall so convey, carry or send Post, as aforesaid, and for the providing and furnishing Horses for Through-posts, or persons riding in Post, as aforesaid, according to the several rates and sums of lawful English money hereafter-mentioned, not to exceed the same, (that is to say) For the port of every Letter not exceeding one sheet, to or from any place not exceeding four-score English Miles distant from the place where such Letter shall be received, two pence; And for the like port of every Letter not exceeding two sheets, four pence; And for the like port of every packet of Letters, proportionably unto the said Rates; And for the like port of every packet of Writs, Deeds, or other things, after the rate of eight pence for every Ounce-weight; And for the port of every Letter not exceeding one sheet, above the distance of four-score English miles from the place where the same shall be received, three pence; And for the like port of a Letter, not exceeding two sheets, six pence; and proportionably to the same rates, for the like port of all packets of Letters, and for the like port of every other packet of Writs, Deeds, or other things, after the rate of twelve pence of English money for every Ounce-weight; And for the port of every Letter not exceeding one sheet, from *London* unto the Town of *Burwick*, or from thence to the City of *London*, three pence of English-

English-money; And for the like port of every Letter not exceeding two sheets, six pence; and proportionably unto the same rates, for every packet of Letters, and for every other packet of greater bulk, one shilling and six pence for every Ounce-weight; And for the port of such Letters and packets as shall be conveyed or carried from the Town of *Berwick* into any place or places within forty English-miles distance from *Berwick*, or any other place where such Letter shall be received, two pence; And for every Letter not exceeding two sheets, four pence; and proportionably to the same rates for every packet of Letters, and for every other packet or parcel, eight Pence for every Ounce-weight; And for every Letter not exceeding one sheet, to be conveyed or carried a further distance than forty English-miles, four pence; and for the like port of every packet of Letters, eight pence; and proportionably unto the same rates for the like port of every packet of Letters, and for the like port of every other packet, one shilling for every Ounce-weight; And for the port of every Letter not exceeding one sheet from *England* unto the City of *Dublin* in *Ireland*, or from the City of *Dublin* in *Ireland* unto *England*, six-pence of English-money; and for the like port of every Letter not exceeding two sheets, one shilling, and proportionably to the same rates for every packet of Letters, and for the port of every other packet of any kind of greater bulk, two shillings for every Ounce-weight; and for the port of such Letters or Packets as shall be conveyed or carried from the City of *Dublin*, unto any other place or places within the Kingdom of *Ireland*, or from any other place unto the said City, or to, or from any other place within the said Kingdom, according to the rates and sums of English-money hereafter following, viz. For every Letter not exceeding one sheet, to or from any place within Forty English-miles distance from *Dublin*, or any other place where such Letter shall be received, two pence; And for every Letter not exceeding two sheets, four pence; and proportionably to the same rates for every packet of Letters, and for every packet of greater bulk, eight pence for every Ounce-weight; And for every Letter not exceeding one sheet, to be carried or conveyed a further distance than forty English-miles, four pence; and for the like port of every Letter not exceeding two sheets, eight pence; and proportionably unto the same rates for the like port of every packet of Letters, and for the like port of every packet of greater bulk, one shilling for every Ounce-weight; And for all and every the Letters, Packets, and Parcels of Goods that shall be carried or conveyed to or from any of his Majesties said Dominions, to or from any other parts or places beyond the Seas, according to the several and respective rates that now are, and have been taken for Letters, Packets and Parcels so conveyed, being rated either by the Letter, or by the Ounce-weight, That is to say,

<i>Morlaix, St. Maloes, Caen, Newhaven, and places of like distance, Port paid to Roan is for</i>	Single	- - - - vi	<i>Genoua, Legorno, Rome, and other parts of Italy, by way of Lyons, franc pro Lyons</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - xii		Double	- - - - ii--o
	Treble	- - - - xviii		3 qrs. of an ounce	ii--ix
	Ounce	- - - - xviii		Ounce	- - - - iii--ix

<i>Hamburg, Colen, Frankfurt, Port paid to Antwerp is</i>	Single	- - - - viii
	Double	- - - - xvi
	Treble	- - - - xxiv
	Ounce	- - - - xxiv

<i>Venice, Geneva, Legorne, Rome, Naples, Messina, and all other parts of Italy, by way of Venice, franc pro Mantua</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - o--ix
	Treble	- - - - i--vi
	Ounce	- - - - ii--iii

<i>Marcellia, Smirna, Constantinople, Aleppo, and all parts of Turkey, Port paid to Marcellia</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - i--c
	3 qrs. of an ounce	ii--ix
	Ounce	- - - - iii--ix

And for Letters brought from the said Places to <i>England</i>	Single	- - - - o--viii
	Double	- - - - i--iv
	Treble	- - - - ii--o
	Ounce	- - - - ii--o

And for the Port of Letters brought into *England* from

<i>Calais, Diepe, Bulloigne, Abbeville, Amiens, Saint-Omers, Montrell</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - o--iv
	Treble	- - - - o--viii
	Ounce	- - - - i--o

<i>Reven</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - o--vi
	Treble	- - - - i--vi
	Ounce	- - - - i--viii

And of Letters sent Outwards.

<i>To Bourdeaux, Rochel, Nantes, Orleans, Byon, Tours and Places of like distance, Port paid to Paris</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - o--ix
	Treble	- - - - i--vi
	Ounce	- - - - ii--iii

And for Letters brought from the same Places into <i>England</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - i--o
	3 qrs. of an ounce	iii--o
	Ounce	- - - - iv--o

Also Letters sent Outwards.

<i>To Noremburg, Bremen, Damswick, Lubek, Lifwick, and other Places of like distance, Post paid to Hamburg</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - i--o
	3 qrs. of an ounce	iii--o
	Ounce	- - - - iv--o

<i>Paris</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - o--ix
	Treble	- - - - i--vi
	Ounce	- - - - ii--iii

<i>Dunkirk, Ostend, Lile, Ipre, Courtray, Gheandt, Brussels, Bridges, Antwerp, and all other parts of Flanders</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - o--viii
	Treble	- - - - i--iv
	Ounce	- - - - ii--o

<i>Sluis, Flushing, Middleburg, Amsterdam, Rotterdam, Delph, Hague, and from all other parts of Holland and Zealand</i>	Single	- - - - s d
	Double	- - - - o--viii
	Treble	- - - - i--iv
	Ounce	- - - - ii--o

VI. Provided

VI. Provided always, That all Merchants-Accompts not exceeding one sheet of Paper, and all Bills of Exchange, Invoices, and Bills of Lading, are, and shall hereby be understood to be allowed without Rate in the price of the Letters, and likewise the Covers of Letters, not exceeding one fourth part of a sheet of Paper, sent to *Marseilles, Venice or Legorne*, to be sent forward to *Turky*, shall be understood to be allowed to pass without rate or payment for the same; and according to the same rates and proportions for the Port of Letters, Pacquets and Parcels, to and from any of the parts or places beyond the Seas, where Posts have not been heretofore settled, and may hereafter be settled by the said Post-Master-General for the time being, his Executors or Assigns: And it shall and may be lawful to and for such Post-Master-General, and his Deputy and Deputies, to ask, demand, take and receive of every person that he or they shall furnish and provide with Horses, Furniture and Guide, to ride Post in any of the Post-roads, as aforesaid, three pence of English-money for each Horse Hire or Postage for every English-mile, and four pence to the Guide for every Stage. And whereas upon the arrival of Ships from Parts beyond the Seas into several Ports within his Majesties Dominions, many Letters directed to several Merchants and others, have been detained long, to the great damage of the Merchants, in want of that speedy advice and intelligence which they might have had if the same had been forthwith dispatched by the settled Posts; and sometimes such Letters have been delivered by the Masters or Passengers of such Ships to ignorant and loose hands, that understand not the way and means of speedy conveyance and delivery of Letters, whereby great prejudice hath accrued to the affairs of Merchants and others, as well by the miscarriage of many Letters so brought, as oftentimes by the opening of the same, to the discovery of the Correspondencies and Secrets of the Merchant:

Proviso for Merchants.

VII. Be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Letters and Pacquets that by any Master of any Ship or Vessel, or any of his Company, or any Passengers therein, shall or may be brought to any Port-Town within his Majesties Dominions, or any of the Members thereof, other than such Letters as are before-mentioned, or may be sent by common known Carriers in manner aforesaid, or by a Friend, as aforesaid; shall by such Master, Passenger, or other person, be forthwith delivered unto the Deputy or Deputies only of the said Post-Master-General for the time being, by him appointed for the said Port-Town, and by him or them to be sent Post unto the said General-Post-Office, to be delivered according to the several and respective directions of the same.

VIII. And be it further enacted by the aforesaid Authority, That no person or persons whatsoever, or Body-politick or Corporate, other than such Post-Master-General as shall from time to time be nominated and appointed by his Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, and constituted by Letters-Patent under the Great Seal of *England*, as aforesaid, and his Deputy and Deputies or Assigns, shall presume to carry, re-carry, and deliver Letters for Hire, other than as before-mentioned, or to set up or employ any Foot-post, Horse-post, Coach-post, or Pacquet-boat whatsoever, for the conveying, carrying and re-carrying of any Letters or Pacquets by Sea or Land within his Majesties Dominions, or shall provide and maintain Horses and Furniture for the horning of any Through-posts, or persons riding in Post with a Guide and Horn, as usual for Hire, upon pain of forfeiting the sum of Five pounds of English-money, for every several offence against the tenor of this present Act; And also for the forfeiture of the sum of one hundred Pounds of like English-money for every weeks time that any offender against this Act, shall employ, maintain and continue any such Foot-post, Horse-post, Coach-post, or Pacquet-boat, as aforesaid: Which said several and respective forfeitures shall and may be sued for, and recovered by Action or Actions of Debt, Plaint or Information in any of his Majesties Courts of Record, wherein no Essoin, Privilege, Protection or Wager of Law shall be admitted; and the said several and respective forfeitures that shall happen from time to time to be recovered, shall be and remain, the one moiety thereof to his Majesty, and his Heirs and Successors, and the other moiety thereof to such person or persons who shall or will inform against the offender or offenders against this present Act, and shall or will sue for the said Forfeitures upon the same.

Penalties of offending against this Act.

IX. Provided always, That if any Post-master of any respective Place, doth not, or cannot furnish any person or persons riding in Post, with sufficient Horses within the space of one half-hour after demand, That then such person or persons are hereby understood to be left at liberty to provide themselves as conveniently as they can; And the persons who shall furnish such Horses shall not therefore be liable unto any penalties or forfeitures contained in this Act.

Proviso where any Post-master doth not provide.

X. Provided always, That if through default or neglect of the Post-master-General aforesaid, any person or persons riding in post shall fail, as aforesaid, of being furnished with a sufficient Horse or Horses, for his or their use, after demand, as aforesaid; That in every such case, the said Post-master-General shall forfeit the Sum of five pounds Sterling, the one moiety to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, and the other moiety to him or them who shall sue for the same in any Court of Record, to be recovered by Bill, Plaint or other Information, wherein no Essoin, Protection or other Wager in Law shall be admitted.

Proviso touching Post-masters that do not sufficiently provide Horses, &c.

XI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That nothing herein contained shall be understood to prohibit the carrying or re-carrying of any Letters or Pacquets, to or from any Town or Place, to or from the next respective Post-road, or Stage appointed for that purpose; but that every person shall have free liberty to send and employ such persons as they shall think fit, for to carry the said Letters or Pacquets, as aforesaid, without any forfeit or penalty therefore; Any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Proviso.

XII. Provided always, That if the Pacquet or Mail shall be carried out of *England* into any part beyond the Seas, in any Ship or Vessel which is not of English-built, and Navigated with English Seamen, That in every such case the said Post-master-General shall forfeit the sum of One hundred pounds Sterling;

Proviso against carrying any Pacquet out of *England* in any foreign Vessels.

Sterling; The one moiety to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, and the other moiety to him or them who shall sue for the same in any Court of Record, to be recovered by Bill, Plaint or other Information, wherein no Essoign, Protection, or other Wager of Law shall be allowed.

Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy.

XIII. Provided also, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person or persons shall be capable of having, using, or exercising the Office of Postmaster-General, or any other Employment relating to the said Office, unless he or they shall first take the Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy, before any two Justices of the Peace of the respective Counties wherein such person or persons are or shall be resident, which said Justices are hereby authorized to administer the said Oaths accordingly.

Proviso, Truro, Penryn, Lancaster, Penryn, Carlisle, Grimsby.

XIV. Provided also, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That a Letter or Packet-Post shall twice every Week come by the way of *Truro* and *Penryn* to the Town of *Marazion*, alias *Marbasion*, in the County of *Cornwall*; and once a Week to *Kendal* by the way of *Lancaster*; and to the Town of *Penryn* in *Cumberland* by the way of *Newcastle* and *Carlisle*; and to the City of *London*, and the Borough of *Grimsby* in the County of *Lincoln*; Any thing in this Act contained to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

Postmaster to continue constant Posts.

XV. Provided also, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That such Postmaster-General to be from time to time appointed by his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, as aforesaid, shall continue constant Posts for carriage of Letters to all Places, though they lie out of the Post-roads, as hath been used for the space of three years last past, at the Rates herein before-mentioned, under pain of forfeiture for every omission five pounds, to be recovered by Action, Suit or Plaint, in any his Majesties Courts of Record, the one moiety to the use of his Majesty, the other moiety to the use of the Informer: And for the better management of the said Post Office, and that the people of these Kingdoms may have their intercourse of Commerce and Trade the better maintained, and their Letters and Advices conveyed, carried and re-carried with the greatest speed, security, and convenience that may be;

Penalty for every omission.

The Postmaster, &c. to observe such orders as his Majesty shall make.

XVI. Be it further enacted, The the said Postmaster-General so nominated, appointed and constituted, as aforesaid, and his Deputies, shall from time to time observe and follow such Orders, Rules, Directions and Instructions for and concerning the settlement of convenient Posts and Stages upon the several Roads in *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, and other his Majesties Dominions, and the providing and keeping of a sufficient number of Horses at the said several Stages, as well for the carrying and conveying of the said Letters and Packets, as for the housing of all Through-posts and persons riding in Post by warrant or otherwise, as aforesaid, as his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, shall from time to time in that behalf make and ordain; And that his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, may grant the said Office of Postmaster-General, together with the Powers and Authorities thereunto belonging, and the several Rates of Portage above-mentioned, and all Profits, Privileges, Fees, Perquisites and Emoluments thereunto belonging, or to belong, either for life or term of years, not exceeding one and twenty years, to such person or persons, and under such Covenants, Conditions and yearly Rents to his said Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, reserved, as his said Majesty, his Heirs and Successors shall from time to time think fit for the best advantage and benefit of the Kingdom.

His Majesty may grant the said Office for life or years, not exceeding 21 years.

XVII. Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person shall have power to take, use, or seize any Horses for the Service mentioned in this Act, without the consent of the Owners thereof; Any Usage or pretence, or any thing in this Act contained to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

No Horses to be seized without consent of the owners.

Proviso for the rates of all Inland Letters.

XVIII. Provided always, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Inland-Letters sent by any Packet-Post established by this Act, as aforesaid, do and shall pay the rates and prices before-mentioned, at such Stage where they are last delivered only, unless the party that delivers the Letters desireth to pay elsewhere; Any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding. Provided always, That all letters, and other things, may be sent or conveyed to or from the Two Universities in manner as heretofore hath been used; Any thing herein to the contrary notwithstanding.

13 CAR. 2. st. 1.

An Act for Ascertainning and establishing the Fees of the Masters of the Chancery in Ordinary.

From the Parliament Rolls.

WHEREAS the Office of the Masters of the Chancery in Ordinary is of very antient Institution and of necessary use and continuall attendance for the Dispatch of the Business depending in that Court it appearing by ancient Records That the Constitution of that Court was long before the Conquest much of the Duty Paines and Attendance whereof lyeth on the said Masters And for that it conduceth much to the due Administration of Justice That those who exercise Places of Trust should have

From the Parliament Rolls.

have Competent and certaine rewards suitable to their Paynes and Labour whereby they may in due manner support the quality of their Places. And that it is but fitting and necessary for the Subject to allow a moderate Payment where they receive a proportionable advantage (a Fee of Power Pence in tymes of that Antiquity being as much in Value as Two Shillings now) by reason whereof in Proceſs of Tyme and the improved Rate of all neceſſaries the preſent recompence of thoſe ancient Officers is noe way competent and proportionable to their Paynes and Attendance which are likewise very much increaſed without any increaſe hitherto of what was ſoe antiently allowed as aforeſaid And for that it appeares that in all other Courts at *Westminster* there is Twelve Pence taken for every Affidavit And for that it hath bin found inconvenient for Suitors to put in Answers or returne Commissions in the private Studdes of the Masters So that through the Difficulty of finding ſuch Answers and Comissions (with what Maſter they were left) or through the Masters abſence at ſuch tyme as they are called for It frequently happens the perſons (conceived to be in contempt) are expoſed to much trouble and charge thereby And for that it is more proper ſafe and ſatisfactory to the Subject in Generall That Affidavits Answers Recognizances and Acknowledgments of Deeds ſhould be diſpatched in ſome publique certaine and open Place where the Perſons that doe the ſame may be publiques ſcene and knowne rather then in private Studdes or Houſes For the more proper and ſolemne diſpatch of the aforeſaid Buſineſſes And for the better encouragement of the ſaid Masters in the due diſcharge of their Places Be it Enacted by the Kings moſt Excellent Maſteſty by and with the Advice and Conſent of the Lords and Commons aſſembled in Parliament and by the Authority of the ſame That from and after the Three and Twentieth Day of *October* in this preſent year of Our Lord One Thouſand Six Hundred Sixty and One there ſhall be One Publique Office kept and no more as nere to the Rolls as conveniently may be In which the ſaid Masters ſome or One of them ſhall conſtantly attend for the Adminiſtring of Oathes Caption of Deeds and Recognizances and the Diſpatch of all Matters incident to their Office (references upon Accounts and inſufficient Answers onely excepted) from the houres of Seven of the Clock in the Morning until Twelve at Noone and from Two in the Afternoone until Six at Night and that from henceforth it ſhall and may be lawfull to and for the Masters of the Chancery in Ordinary now being And which hereafter for the tyme to come ſhall be to demand and take the ſeverall Fees hereafter expreſſed That is to ſay For every Affidavit or Oath taken in the ſaid Office Twelve Pence For every Bill of Coſts to be taxed by them for the Plaintiffs not putting in his Bill Or not proceeding to reply or for the Defendants not appearing in due tyme Two Shillings and Six Pence For the Acknowledgment of every Deed to be enrolled Two Shillings for the Caption of every Recognizance two Shillings for every Exemplification examined by Two of the ſaid Masters to each of the ſaid Masters who ſhall examine the ſame for every Skin of Parchment ſo examined Two Shillings For every Report or Certificate to be made in Purſuance of any Order made upon the hearing of the Cauſe Twenty Shillings And for every other Certificate or report of any Order made upon Pétition or motion onely Tenne Shillings to be paid by the Party that takes out the Report or Certificate any Law Statute or Cuſtome to the contrary hereof in any wiſe notwithstanding And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid That if the ſaid Masters of the Chancery or any of them ſhall hereafter directly or indirectly by any Art Shift Colour or deviſe have take or receiv'd any Money Fee reward Covenant Obligation Promise or any other thing for his Report or Certificate in Writing or otherwiſe or for any other the Matters in this Act expreſſed other than the reſpective Fee or Fees in this Act before mentioned that then every ſuch Maſter being thereof legally convicted ſhall thenceforth be diſabled from the Execution of his ſaid Office of Maſter of the Chancery in ordinary and ſhall alſo forfeit and loſſe for every ſuch offence to the Party grieved in that behalfe ſoe much Money as he or they ſhall take contrary to this preſent Act And more over ſhall looſe and forfeite One Hundred Pounds Sterling whereof one moyety ſhall be to Our Soueraigne Lord the King his Heirs and Succceſſors and the other moyety to the party grieved in that behalfe who ſhall ſue by Action of Debt Bill Plaint Information or otherwiſe in any of the Kings Courts for the recovery of the ſame in which Action no eſſoine protection or wager of Law ſhalbe allowed And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforeſaid That before the Feaſt Day of All Saints next enſuing there ſhall bee ſet up in the publique Office aforeſaid and in the Chappell of the Rolls ſeverall Tables containing the ſeverall Fees in this Act before mentioned to the intent that all Parties concern'd may take Notice thereof.

Anno Regni CAROLI II. Regis Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ, Decimo tertio.

At the Parliament begun and holden at *Westminster*, the Eighth day of *May*, Anno Dom. 1661. in the thirteenth year of the Reign of our most gracious Sovereign Lord CHARLES the Second, by the Grace of God, of *England, Scotland, France and Ireland*, King, Defender of the Faith, &c. And there continued until *Tuesday* the Thirtieth of *July*, 1661. And from that day the said Parliament was adjourned unto the Twentieth of *November* then next following; To the high pleasure of Almighty God, and to the weal-publick of this Realm, were enacted as followeth.

C A P. I.

An Act for Safety and Preservation of his Majesties Person and Government, against Treasonable and Seditious Practices and Attempts.

The grounds and Inducements of this Act.

Seditious Sermons, Pamphlets and Speeches.

23 Ellis. cap. 1.

What shall be adjudged Treason during the life of the King.

Being declared and proved by two witnesses.

Convicted by due course of Law.

Offences (during his Majesty's life) which disable persons to bear any Office.

THE Lords and Commons assembled in Parliament, deeply weighing and considering the Miseries and Calamities of well nigh twenty years, before your Majesties happy Return, and withal reflecting upon the causes and occasions of so great and deplorable Confusions, do in all humility and thankfulness acknowledge your Majesties incomparable Grace and Goodness to your people, in your Free and General Pardon, Indemnity and Oblivion, by which your Majesty hath been pleased to deliver your Subjects, not only from the punishment, but also from the reproach of their former miscarriages, which unexampled Piety and Clemency of your Majesty hath enflamed the hearts of us your Subjects with an ardent desire to express all possible Zeal and Duty in the Care and Preservation of your Majesties Person (in whose Honor and Happiness consists the good and welfare of your people) and in preventing (as much as may be) all Treasonable and Seditious Practices and Attempts for the time to come: And because the growth and encrease of the late Troubles and Disorders, did in a very great measure proceed from a multitude of Seditious Sermons, Pamphlets and Speeches, daily preached, printed and published, with a transcendent Boldness defaming the Person and Government of your Majesty and your Royal Father, wherein Men were too much encouraged, and (above all) from a wilful mistake of the Supreme and Lawful Authority, whilst Men were forward to cry up and maintain those Orders and Ordinances, Oaths and Covenants, to be Acts Legal and Warrantable, which in themselves had not the least Colour of Law or Justice to support them; from which kind of distempers, as the present Age is not yet wholly freed, so Posterity may be apt to relapse into them, if a timely remedy be not provided: We therefore, the Lords and Commons in Parliament assembled, having duly considered the Premises, and remembering that in the thirteenth Year of the Reign of Queen *Elizabeth* of ever blessed Memory, a right good and profitable Law was made for the preservation of her Majesties Person, do most humbly beseech your most excellent Majesty, that it may be enacted, And be it enacted by the Kings most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by authority of the same, That if any person or persons whatsoever, after the Four and twentieth day of *June*, in the Year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and one, during the natural Life of our most gracious Sovereign Lord the King, (whom Almighty God preserve and bless with a long and prosperous Reign) shall within the Realm, or without, compass, imagine, invent, devise, or intend death or destruction, or any bodily harm tending to death or destruction, maim or wounding, imprisonment or restraint of the person of the same our Sovereign Lord the King, or to deprive or depose him from the Stile, Honor, or Kingly Name of the Imperial Crown of this Realm, or of any other his Majesties Dominions or Countries, or to levy War against his Majesty within this Realm, or without, or to move or stir any Foreigner or Strangers with force to invade this Realm, or any other his Majesties Dominions or Countries, being under his Majesty's Obedience: And such Compassings, Imaginations, Inventions, Devices or Intentions, or any of them, shall express, utter or declare, by any Printing, Writing, Preaching, or malicious and advised Speaking, being legally convicted thereof upon the Oaths of two lawful and credible Witnesses, upon trial, or otherwise convicted or attainted by due Course of Law, then every such person and persons, so-as aforesaid offending, shall be deemed, declared and adjudged to be Traytors, and shall suffer pains of death, and also lose and forfeit, as in cases of High-treason.

II. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any person or persons at any time after the Four and twentieth day of *June*, in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and one, during his Majesties Life, shall maliciously and advisedly publish or affirm the King to be an Heretick or a Papist, or that he endeavours to introduce Popery, or shall maliciously and advisedly, by Writing, Printing, Preaching, or other Speaking, express, publish, utter or declare any Words, Sentences, or other Thing or Things, to incite or stir up the people to hatred or dislike of the Person of his Majesty, or the established Government, then every such person and persons, being thereof legally convicted, shall be disabled to have or enjoy, and is hereby disabled and made incapable of having, holding, enjoying, or exercising any Place, Office, or Promotion Ecclesiastical, Civil or Military, or any other

other Employment in Church or State, other than that of his Peerage, and shall likewise be liable to such further and other punishments as by the Common Laws or Statutes of this Realm may be inflicted in such cases: And to the end that no man hereafter may be misled into any seditious or unquiet demeanor, out of an opinion that the Parliament begun and held at *Westminster*, upon the third day of *November*, in the year of our Lord, one thousand six hundred and forty, is yet in being, which is undoubtedly dissolved and determined, and so is hereby declared and adjudged to be fully dissolved and determined; or out of an opinion that there lies any obligation upon him from any Oath, Covenant or Engagement whatsoever, to endeavour a change of Government, either in Church or State; or out of an opinion, that both Houses of Parliament, or either of them, have a Legislative Power without the King: All which Assertions have been seditiously maintained in some Pamphlets lately printed, and are daily promoted by the Active Enemies of our Peace and Happiness.

III. Be it therefore further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That if any person or persons at any time after the Four and twentieth day of *June*, in the year of Lord, one thousand six hundred sixty and one, shall maliciously and advisedly, by Writing, Printing, Preaching, or other speaking, express, publish, utter, declare or affirm, That the Parliament begun at *Westminster* upon the Third Day of *November*, in the year of our Lord, one thousand six hundred and forty, is not yet dissolved, or is not determined, or that it ought to be in being, or hath yet any continuance or existence, or that there lies any obligation upon him, or any other person, from any Oath, Covenant or Engagement whatsoever, to endeavour a change of Government, either in Church or State, or that both Houses of Parliament, or either House of Parliament, have, or hath a Legislative Power without the King, or any other words to the same effect; That then every such persons and person so, as aforesaid, offending, shall incur the danger and penalty of a *Præmunire*, mentioned in a Statute made in the sixteenth year of the Reign of King *Richard the Second*: And it is hereby also declared, That the Oath usually called *The Solemn League and Covenant*, was in itself an unlawful Oath, and imposed upon the Subjects of this Realm against the Fundamental Laws and Liberties of this Kingdom, and that all Orders and Ordinances, or pretended Orders and Ordinances, of both or either Houses of Parliament, for imposing of Oaths, Covenants or Engagements, Levying of Taxes, or Raising of Forces and Arms, to which the Royal Assent, either in person or by Commission, was not expressly had or given, were in the first creation and making, and still are, and so shall be taken to be null and void to all intents and purposes whatsoever. Provided nevertheless, That all and every person and persons, Bodies Politick and Corporate, who have been, or shall at any time hereafter be questioned for any thing acted or done by colour of any the Orders or Ordinances herein before-mentioned and declared to be null and void, and are indemnified by an Act, intituled, *An Act of Free and General Pardon, Indemnity and Oblivion*, made in the Twelfth year of his Majesties Reign that now is, or shall be indemnified by any Act of Parliament, shall and may make such use of the said Orders and Ordinances for their indemnity according to the true intent and meaning of the said Act, and no other, as he or they might have done if this Act had not been made; any thing in this Act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

IV. Provided always, That no person be prosecuted for any of the offences in this Act mentioned, (other than such as are made and declared to be High-Treason) unless it be by Order of the Kings Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, under his or their Sign-Manual, or by Order of the Council-Table of his Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, directed unto the Attorney-General for the time being, or some other of the Council learned to his Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, for the time being; nor shall any person or persons by virtue of this present Act incur any the penalties herein before-mentioned, unless he or they be prosecuted within six months next after the offence committed, and indicted thereupon within three months after such prosecution; any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

And within six months after the offence

V. Provided always, and be it enacted, That no person or persons shall be indicted, arraigned, condemned, convicted or attainted for any of the Treasons or Offences aforesaid, unless the same offender or offenders be thereof accused by the Testimony and Deposition of two lawful and credible Witnesses upon Oath, which Witnesses at the time of the said offender or offenders arraignment, shall be brought in person before him or them face to face, and shall openly avow and maintain upon Oath, what they have to say against him or them concerning the Treason or Offences contained in the said Indictment, unless the party or parties arraigned shall willingly without violence confess the same.

VI. Provided likewise, and be it enacted, That this Act, or any thing therein contained, shall not extend to deprive either of the Houses of Parliament, or any of their Members, of their just ancient Freedom and Privilege of debating any Matters or Business which shall be propounded or debated in either of the said Houses, or at any Conferences or Committees of both or either of the said Houses of Parliament, or touching the repeal or alteration of any old, or preparing any new Laws, or the redressing of any public Grievance; but that the said Members of either of the said Houses, and the Assistants of the House of Peers, and every of them, shall have the same freedom of Speech, and all other Privileges whatsoever, as they had before the making of this Act; any thing in this Act to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

VII. Provided always, and be it ordained and enacted, That no Peer of this Realm shall be tried for any offence against this Act, but by his Peers; and further, That every Peer who shall be convicted of any offence against this Act, after such conviction, be disabled during his life to sit in Parliament, unless his Majesty shall graciously be pleased to pardon him: And if his Majesty shall grant his pardon to any Peer of this Realm, or Commoner convicted of any offence against this Act, after such Pardon granted, the Peer or Commoner so pardoned, shall be restored to all intents and purposes, as if he had never been convicted; any thing in this Law to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

A a 2

CAP.

Peerage.

St. 17 Car. 1.
cap. 7.
The Parliament
begun 3d of Nov.
1640. not in
being.
St. 13 Car. 2.
cap. 1.
No Legislative
power in either
or both Houses
of Parliament
without the
King.

Præmunire.

The Solemn
League and
Covenant un-
lawful, and ille-
gally imposed.
Certain Orders
and Ordinances
of both or either
Houses of Par-
liament de-
clared void.
Provido, the said
Orders, &c. may
be made use of
according to the
Act of indemn-
ity.

St. 12 Car. 2.
cap. 11.

No person to
be prosecuted
for any offences
in this Act
(other than
Treason) unless
by special order
from his Majesty
committed.

Treasons and
offences within
this Act to be
proved by two
witnesses *vice
voco*.

Provido for the
Privilege of
Debates in Par-
liament, for re-
peal or altera-
tion of Laws,
or redressing
public Grieva-
nces.

Provido for
Peerage and
Peers.

C A P. IX.

An Act for the establishing Articles and Orders for the regulating and better Government of his Majesties Navies, Ships of War, and Forces by Sea.

Articles to be observed.

FOR the regulating and better government of his Majesties Navies, Ships of War, and Forces by Sea, wherein under the good providence and protection of God, the wealth, safety and strength of this Kingdom is so much concerned, Be it enacted by the Kings most excellent Majesty, with the advice and consent of the Lords and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority thereof, That all and every the Articles and Orders in this Act mentioned, shall be duly and respectively put in execution, observed and obeyed in manner hereafter mentioned.

I.

The publick worship of God.

THAT all Commanders, Captains and Officers at Sea, shall cause the publick Worship of Almighty God, according to the Liturgy of the Church of *England*, established by Law, to be solemnly, orderly and reverently performed in their respective Ships: And that Prayers and Preachings by the respective Chaplains in Holy Orders, of the respective Ships, be performed diligently; and that the Lords-day be observed according to Law.

II.

Swearing, Drunkenness, &c.

Every person and persons in his Majesties pay, using unlawful and rash Oaths, Curfings, Execrations, Drunkenness, Uncleanness, or other scandalous Actions, in derogation of Gods honor, and corruption of goods manners, shall be punished by fine, Imprisonment or otherwise, as the Court-Martial shall think fit.

III.

Holding any Foreign Intelligence.

If any Officer, Mariner, Soldier or other person in the Fleet, shall give, hold or entertain Intelligence, to, or with any King, Prince or State, being Enemy to, or any persons in Rebellion against his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, without direction or leave from the Kings Majesty, the Lord High-Admiral, Vice-Admiral, or Commander in Chief of any Squadron, every such person or persons so offending, shall be punished with death.

IV.

Letters or Messages from any Foreign Prince, &c. Enemy to the King.

If any Letter or Message from any King, Foreign Prince, State or Potentate, being an Enemy to the Kings Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, or on their behalf, be conveyed to any Inferior-Officer, Mariner or Soldier, or other in the Fleet, and the said Officer, Mariner, Soldier, or other, as aforesaid, do not within twelve hours (having opportunity so to do) acquaint the Superior-Commander with it; or if a Superior-Officer, or Mariner, being acquainted therewith by an Inferior-Officer, Mariner or other, or himself in his own person, receiving a Letter or Message from any such Enemy or Rebel, and shall not in convenient time reveal the same to the Admiral, Vice-Admiral, or the Commander of the Squadron, every such person shall be punished with death, or such other punishment as the Court-martial shall think fit.

V.

Relieving of any Enemy.

No person or persons of the Fleet shall relieve an Enemy or Rebel in time of War, with Money, Victuals, Powder, Shot, Arms, Ammunition, or any other Supplies whatsoever, directly or indirectly, upon pain of death, or such other punishment as the Court-Martial shall think fit to impose.

VI.

Papers, Charter-parties, &c. taken in any Ship seized as Prize.

All the Papers, Charter-parties, Bills of Lading, Pass-ports, and other Writings whatsoever, that shall be taken, seized or found aboard any Ship or Ships which shall be surprized or seized as Prize, shall be duly preserved, and not torn, nor made away, but the very Original sent up intirely, and without fraud, to the Court of Admiralty, or such other Commissioners as shall be appointed for that purpose, there to be viewed, made use of, and proceeded upon according to Law, upon pain of loss of all the shares of the Takers, and such further punishment to be inflicted upon the Offenders therein, as the quality of their offence and misdemeanor shall be found to deserve, and the Court-Martial shall impose.

VII.

Prize, Ships or Goods seized for Prize.

None in his Majesties Pay shall take out of any Prize, or Ship, or Goods seized on for Prize, any Money, Plate, Goods, Lading or Tackle, before Judgment thereof first past in the Admiralty Court, but the full and intire account of the whole, without imbezlement, shall be brought in, and Judgment past intirely upon the whole, without fraud, upon pain of such punishment as shall be imposed by a Court-Martial, or the Court of Admiralty; excepting, That it shall be lawful for all Captains, Seamen, Soldiers and others, serving, as aforesaid, to take and to have to themselves as Pillage, without further or other account to be given for the same, all such Goods and Merchandizes (other than Arms,

Ammunition, Tackle, Furniture or Stores of such Ship) as shall be found by them, or any of them, in any Ship (they shall take in Fight or Prize) upon or above the Gun-deck of the said Ship, and not otherwise.

VIII.

None shall imbezle, steal or take away any Cables, Anchors, Sails, or any of the Ships Furniture, or any of the Powder, or Arms or Ammunition of the Ship, upon pain of death or other punishment, as the quality of the offence shall be found by a Court-Martial to deserve.

Imbezling any Tackles, Anchors, &c.

IX.

If any Foreign Ship or Vessel shall be taken as Prize, that shall not fight or make resistance, that in that case, none of the Captains, Masters or Mariners being Foreigners, shall be stripped of their Clothes, or in any fort pillaged, beaten or evil intreated, upon pain, That the person or persons so offending, shall forfeit double damages; but the said Foreign Ships, and all Goods so taken, shall be preserved intire, to receive Judgment in the Admiralty-Court, according to Right and Justice.

Foreign Ships taken as Prize not making resistance.

X.

Every Captain or Commander, who upon signal or order of fight, or view, or sight of any Ships of the Enemy, Pirate or Rebel, or likelihood of Engagement, shall not put all things in the Ship in a fit posture for fight, and shall not in his own person, and according to his place, hearten and encourage the Inferior-Officers and Common-men to fight courageously, and not to behave themselves faintly, shall be cashiered; And if he or they shall yield to the Enemy, Pirate or Rebels, or cry for Quarter, he or they so doing shall suffer the pains of death, or such other punishment as the offence shall deserve.

The duty of Captains, &c. upon signal of fight.

Not to yield or cry for Quarter.

XI.

Every Captain, Commander, and other Officer, Seaman or Soldier of any Ship, Frigate or Vessel of War, shall duly observe the Commands of the Admiral, or other his Superior or Commander of any Squadron, as well for the assailing or setting upon any Fleet, Squadron, or Ships of the Enemy, Pirate or Rebels, or joining Battle with them, or making defence against them, as all other the Commands of the Admiral, or other his Superior Commander, upon pain to suffer death or other punishment as the quality of his neglect or offence shall deserve.

All Officers shall observe the commands of the Admiral.

XII.

Every Captain, and all other Officers, Mariners and Soldiers of every Ship, Frigate or Vessel of War, that shall in time of any Fight or Engagement, withdraw or keep back, or not come into the Fight and Engage, and do his utmost to take, fire, kill and endanger the Enemy, Pirate or Rebels, and assist and relieve all and every of his Majesties Ships, shall for such offence of Cowardice or Disaffection, be tried and suffer pains of death, or other punishment, as the circumstances of the offence shall deserve, and the Court-Martial shall judge fit.

Officers that in time of fight shall withdraw or not fight.

XIII.

The Captains, Officers and Seamen of all Ships, appointed for Convoy and Guard of Merchant-Ships, or any other, shall diligently attend upon that Charge, without delay, according to their Instructions in that behalf; and whosoever shall be faulty therein, and shall not faithfully perform the same, and defend the Ships and Goods in their Convoy, without either diverting to other parts or occasions, or refusing or neglecting to fight in their defence, if they be set upon or assailed, or running away cowardly, and submitting those in their Convoy to hazard and peril, or shall demand and exact any money or other reward from any Merchant or Master, for Convoying of any such Ships or other Vessels belonging to his Majesties Subjects, shall be condemned to make reparation of the damage to the Merchants, Owners and others, as the Court of Admiralty shall adjudge, and also be punished criminally, according to the quality of their offences, be it by pains of death or other punishment, according as shall be adjudged fit by the Court-Martial.

Officers and Ships appointed for Convoy, their duty.

Penalty for non-performance.

XIV.

Whatsoever person or persons, in, or belonging to the Fleet, either through cowardize, negligence or disaffection, shall forbear to pursue the chase of any Enemy, or Pirate, or Rebel beaten, or flying, or shall not relieve or assist a known Friend in view, to the utmost of his power, shall be punished with death, or otherwise, as a Court-Martial shall find fit.

The penalty for not chasing an Enemy, or not relieving a Friend.

XV.

When at any time Service or Action shall be commanded, no man shall presume to stop or put backward, or discourage the said Service and Action, by pretence of Arrears of Wages, or upon any pretence of Wages whatsoever, upon pain of death.

Service commanded shall not be stopped or discouraged.

XVI. All

XVI.

None shall betray their trust, nor yield to the Enemy.

All Sea-Captains, Officers and Seamen, that shall betray their trust, or turn to the Enemy, Pirate, or Rebels, and either run away with their Ship or any Ordnance, Ammunition or Provision, to the weakening of the Service, or yield the same up to the Enemy, Pirate or Rebels, shall be punished with death.

XVII.

Deferting the Service, or running away.

All Sea-Captains, Officers or Mariners, that shall defert the Services or their Employment in the Ships, or shall run away, or intice any others so to do, shall be punished with death.

XVIII.

Spies.

All persons whatsoever that shall come, or be found in the nature of Spies, to bring any seducing Letters or Messages from any Enemy or Rebel, or shall attempt or endeavour to corrupt any Captain, Officer, Mariner, or other of the Navy or Fleet, to betray his or their trust, and yield up any Ship or Ammunition, or turn to the Enemy or Rebel, shall be punished with death.

XIX.

Sedition, mutiny.

No person in or belonging to the Fleet, shall utter any words of sedition or mutiny, nor make or endeavour to make any mutinous Assemblies upon any pretence whatsoever, upon pain of death.

XX.

Concealment of traitorous or mutinous practices or words.

No person in or belonging to the Fleet, shall conceal any traitorous or mutinous practices, designs or words, or any words spoken by any to the prejudice of his Majesty or Government, or any words, practices or designs tending to the hindrance of the Service, but shall forthwith reveal them to his Superior, that a meet proceeding may be had thereupon, upon pain of such punishment as a Court-martial shall find to be just.

XXI.

Quarrelling or striking a superior Officer.

None shall presume to quarrel with his superior Officer, upon pain of severe punishment, nor to strike any such person upon pain of death, or otherwise, as a Court-martial shall find the matter to deserve.

XXII.

Unwholsomeness of Victuals.

If any of the Fleet find cause of complaint of the unwholsomeness of his Victuals, or upon other just ground, he shall quietly make the same known to his superior or Captain, or Commander in Chief, as the occasion may deserve, that such present remedy may be had as the matter may require, and the said Superior or Commander is to cause the same to be presently remedied accordingly; but no person upon any such or other pretence, shall privately attempt to stir up any disturbance, upon pain of such severe punishment as a Court-Martial shall find meet to inflict.

XXIII.

Quarrelling or provoking speeches.

None shall quarrel or fight in the Ship, nor use reproachful or provoking Speeches tending to make any quarrel or disturbance, upon pain of Imprisonment, and such other punishment as the offence shall deserve, and the Court-Martial shall impose.

XXIV.

Wasteful expence of Ammunition.

That there be no wasteful expence of any Powder, Shot, Ammunition, or other Stores in the Fleet, nor any imbezement thereof, but that the Stores and Provisions be carefully preserved, upon such penalties by Fine, Imprisonment, or otherwise, upon the Offenders, Abettors, Buyers and Receivers, as shall be by a Court-Martial found just in that behalf.

XXV.

Care of conducting and steering Ships.

That care be taken in the Conducting and Steering of the Ships, that through wilfulness, negligence, or other defaults, none of his Majesties Ships be stranded or run upon any Rocks or Sands, or split, or hazarded, upon pain that such as shall be found guilty therein be punished by Fine, Imprisonment, or otherwise, as the offence by a Court-Martial shall be adjudged to deserve.

XXVI.

Burning a Ship.

All persons that shall willingly burn or set fire on any Ship, or Magazine, or Store of Powder, or Ship, Boat, Ketch, Hoy or Vessel, or Tackle or Furniture thereto belonging, not appertaining to an Enemy or Rebel, shall be punished with death.

XXVII. No

XXVII.

No Man in, or belonging to the Fleet, shall sleep upon his Watch, or negligently perform the Duty imposed upon him, or forsake his Station, upon pain of death, or other punishment, as the circumstances of the case shall require. Sleeping upon Watch.

XXVIII.

All Murders and wilful killing of any person in the Ship, shall be punished with death. Murders.

XXIX.

All Robbery and Theft committed by any person in or belonging to the Fleet, shall be punished with death, or otherwise, as the Court-Martial upon consideration of Circumstances shall find meet. Robbery and Theft.

XXX.

No Provost-Martial belonging to the Fleet, shall refuse to receive or keep any Prisoner committed to his charge, nor suffer him to escape, being once in his custody, nor dismiss him without order, upon pain of being liable to the same punishment which should have been inflicted upon the party dismissed, or permitted to escape, or such other punishment as the Court-Martial shall think fit. Provost Martial, Prisoners.

XXXI.

All Captains, Officers and Seamen, shall do their endeavours to detect, apprehend and bring to punishment all Offenders, and shall assist the Officers appointed for that purpose therein, upon pain to be proceeded against, and punished by the Court-Martial at discretion. Apprehending offenders.

XXXII.

If any person or persons in or belonging to the Fleet, shall commit the unnatural and detestable Sin of Buggery or Sodomy with man or Beast, he shall be punished with death, without mercy. Sodomy.

XXXIII.

All other Faults, Misdemeanors, and Disorders committed at Sea, not mentioned in this Act, shall be punished according to the Laws and Customs in such cases used at Sea. Misdemeanors, and disorders at Sea.

XXXIV. And it is hereby further enacted, That the Lord High-Admiral for the time being, shall by virtue of this Act have full power and authority to grant Commissions to Inferior Vice-Admirals, or Commander in Chief of any Squadron of Ships, to call and assemble Court-Martials, consisting of Commanders and Captains; and no Court-Martial where the pains of death shall be inflicted, shall consist of less than five Captains at least, the Admirals Lieutenant to be as to this purpose esteemed as a Captain; and in no case wherein Sentence of death shall pass by virtue of the Articles aforesaid, or any of them (except in case of Mutiny) there shall be execution of such Sentence of death, without the leave of the Lord High-Admiral, if the offence be committed within the Narrow Seas: But in case any of the offences aforesaid be committed in any Voyage beyond the narrow Seas, whereupon Sentence of Death shall be given in pursuance of the aforesaid Articles, or of any of them; then execution shall not be done but by order of the Commander in Chief of that Fleet or Squadron wherein Sentence of death was passed. The Lord High Admirals power to grant Commissions to call Court-Martials.

XXXV. And be it further enacted and declared, That the Judge-Advocate of any Fleet, for the time being, shall have full power and authority to administer an Oath to any person or witness, in order to the Examination or Trial of any of the offences aforesaid; and in the absence of a Judge-Advocate, the Court-Martial shall have full power and authority to appoint any person to administer an Oath to the purpose aforesaid. Judge-Advocate of any Fleet, to administer an Oath for trial of offences. Court-martial.

XXXVI. Provided also, and be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That this Act, or any thing or things therein-contained, shall not in any manner or wise extend to give unto the Lord-Admiral of *England* for the time being, or to any his Vice-Admirals, Judge or Judges of the Admiralty, his or their Deputy or Deputies, or to any other the Officers or Ministers of the Admiralty, or to any others having or claiming any Admiral-Power, Jurisdiction or Authority within this Realm and *Wales*, or any other the Kings Dominions, any other power, right, jurisdiction, preheminance, or authority, than he or they, or any of them, lawfully have, hath or had, or ought to have and enjoy before the making of this Act, other than for such offences specified in the several Articles contained in this Act, as hereafter shall be done upon the main Sea, or in Ships or Vessels being and hovering in the main stream of great Rivers, only beneath the Bridges of the same Rivers, nigh to the Sea, within the Jurisdiction of the Admiralty, and in none other places whatsoever, and committed only by such persons as shall be in actual Service and Pay in his Majesties Fleet or Ships of War. Proviso touching the powers of the Lord-Admiral.

Anno

Anno decimo tertio & quarto CAROLI secundi Regis.

Acts made in the Parliament begun and holden the 8th of *May*, Anno 13 CAROLI secundi Regis; And continued to the 19th of *May*, 14 CAROLI Regis; And thence prorogued to the 18th of *February* then next following.

C A P. X.

An Act for establishing an Additional Revenue upon his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, for the better Support of his and their Crown and Dignity.

The great concernment of proportioning the Publick Revenue, to the Charges and Expences.

Every Fire-Hearth and Stove charged with the yearly payment of s. 6. to the King, his Heirs and Successors.

How an Account shall be taken of all Fire-Hearths and Stoves.

How and when the same shall be delivered in.

FORASMUCH as nothing conduceth more to the peace and prosperity of a Nation, and the protection of every single Person therein, than that the publick Revenue thereof may be in some measure proportioned to the publick Charges and Expences, We therefore your Majesties most Loyal and obedient Subjects, the Commons assembled in Parliament, having duly considered the Premises, do give and grant unto your most excellent Majesty, your Heirs and Successors, the Rates and Duties herein after-mentioned, and do most humbly beseech your Majesty, that it may be enacted, And be it enacted by the Kings most excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That from and after the five and twentieth day of *March*, in the year of our Lord God, One thousand six hundred sixty and two, every Dwelling, and other House and Edifice, and all Lodgings and Chambers in the Inns of Court, Inns of Chancery, Colleges, and other Societies that are, or hereafter shall be erected within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick upon Tweed* (other than such as in this Act are hereafter excepted and declared) shall be chargeable, and by this present Act be and are charged, with the Annual Payment to the Kings Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, for every Fire-Hearth and Stove within every such House, Edifice, Chambers and Lodging, as aforesaid, the sum of Two shillings by the year, to be paid yearly, and every year at the Feast of Saint *Michael* the Archangel, and the Feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Saint *Mary*, by even and equal portions; the First payment thereof to be paid upon the Feast-day of Saint *Michael* the Archangel, which shall be in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred sixty and two.

II. And to the intent that a just Account may be had and taken of all the said Hearths and Stoves by this Act intended to be charged, Be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Owner, or Occupier of every such House, Edifice, Lodgings and Chambers, shall respectively within six days after Notice given unto him or them, by the respective Constables, Headboroughs, Tything-men, or other such Officers, within whose Precinct the said House, Edifice, Chambers or Lodging shall be, or by the respective Treasurers or Officers of Inns of Court, Inns of Chancery, or other Officers of the respective Colleges, and other Societies aforesaid, wherein any such Lodgings and Chambers shall be, deliver unto the said Constables, Headboroughs, Tything-men, or other such Officers, as aforesaid respectively, a true and just Account in Writing under the Hands of such Owners or Occupiers as aforesaid, of all the said Hearths and Stoves which are within their several and respective Houses, Lodgings and Chambers aforesaid.

III. And be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the respective Constables, Headboroughs, Tything-men, or other such Officers, within whose limits any such House or Edifice charged by this Act, as aforesaid, are, and the respective Treasurers, and other Officers of the respective Inns of Court, Inns of Chancery, Colleges and other Societies aforesaid, shall by the last day of *May*, One thousand six hundred sixty and two, require the several Occupiers of every such House, Edifice, Lodging and Chamber aforesaid, to deliver in to them respectively, Accounts in Writing as aforesaid, under their several and respective hands, of all such Hearths and Stoves, as aforesaid, as shall be within their respective Houses, Edifices, Lodgings and Chambers; and upon the Receipt of the same, or upon default of such Account in Writing, or in case there be no Occupiers, then within six days after notice in Writing fixt to the door requiring such Account to be made, the said Constables, or other Officers respectively, as aforesaid, shall enter into the said respective Houses in the day-time, and compare such Accounts, and see whether the same be truly made, or not: And if no such Account be delivered, then shall take Information by their own View, of the number of such Hearths and Stoves, upon pain that every Constable, Treasurer, and other Officer aforesaid, who shall neglect to do the same, shall forfeit for every week he or they shall so neglect, the sum of Five pounds, and for every false return wilfully made contrary to this Act, he or they shall forfeit and lose for every Hearth and Stove so falsely returned or omitted, the sum of Forty shillings.

IV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the several Constables, and other Officers, who are hereby authorized to take the Accounts of the aforesaid Hearths and Stoves within their particular Limits, as aforesaid, shall at the next Quarter Sessions after the said last day of *May*, to be holden for their respective Counties, deliver all such Accounts in Writing, as they shall receive, reform, or take by their own view, unto the Justices of Peace in their respective Quarter Sessions of the said Counties, together with a true Note of the Names of all such persons, who shall refuse or neglect to

to give unto them an Account under their Hands of such Hearths and Stoves within their respective Houses, Easements, Chambers and Lodgings, as aforesaid.

V. And be it further enacted, That the said Justices of Peace shall cause all the said Accounts of the several Hearths and Stoves within the respective Counties, to be inrolled by the Clerk of the Peace of the said respective Counties, Ridings in *Yorkshire*, and Divisions in *Lincolnshire*, and also a Duplicate thereof in Parchment, under the Hands and Seals of three or more of the Justices of the Peace of the respective Counties and places aforesaid, who are hereby required to sign the same, to be returned into his Majesties Court of Exchequer, within one month next after such Account delivered unto them at their respective Quarter-Sessions aforesaid, upon pain that the Clerk of the Peace of every such County, Riding, or Division, respectively offending therein, shall forfeit to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, the sum of Two hundred pounds, for the first month; and for the second month he shall so neglect, every such Clerk of the Peace shall forfeit and lose his or their Place and Office, and the same shall become void accordingly; which forfeiture and penalty shall be recovered and levied, as this Act directs.

How Accounts of Hearths and Stoves shall be enrolled, and duplicates thereof, by the Justices of the Peace.

VI. And to the intent that the Revenue hereby arising to his Majesty, may from time to time be paid into his Exchequer with as little charge as may be, be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the respective Treasurers and other Officers of the Inns of Court, Inns of Chancery, Colleges, and other Societies aforesaid, within their respective Jurisdictions, and the several Petty-Constables, Tything-men, Headboroughs, and such other Officers within the respective Limits, Liberties and Jurisdictions, shall every half-year, within six days after the said Duty shall grow due, as aforesaid, collect, gather, and receive the same from the several Occupiers of the said Hearths and Stoves, and upon payment thereof, shall give several Acquittances (without taking any thing for such Acquittances) unto the several persons who shall pay the same: And that such Acquittances shall be a full and perfect discharge to every such person who shall pay the same, against his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, so that no Person who shall have such Acquittance, shall be molested, sued or vexed, or put to any charge in his Majesties Court of Exchequer or elsewhere.

How the Monies arising shall be collected, received and paid into the Exchequer.

VII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That in case any Person who is hereby charged, or intended to be charged, to any sum or sums of Money, as aforesaid, shall refuse or neglect to pay the same, that then every person or persons who is hereby authorized to collect the same, shall and may levy the same by distress and sale of the Goods of the person and persons so refusing or neglecting, rendering unto the said person and persons the overplus of such Money as shall remain in their hands by the said sale, after the said Duty and necessary charges of levying the same is discharged, as aforesaid.

Distress and sale of Goods in default of payment.

VIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the aforesaid Constables, Treasurers, and other Officers who are hereby authorized to collect the aforesaid Duties, shall within Twenty days next after the aforesaid times at which the said Duties shall be due to his Majesty, as aforesaid, pay unto the High-Constables of the several Hundreds and respective Limits, all such Money as they shall receive for the aforesaid Duties, receiving an Acquittance without paying any thing for the same, and deducting Two pence in the Pound for their pains in Collecting the same; And shall also then in Writing under his Hand deliver unto the said High-Constable, the Names of the Persons of whom they receive the same, and also the Names of such Persons who ought to have paid the respective Duties yearly charged upon them, and have not paid the same, where no distress can be had.

The Duty of Constables, Treasurers, and Officers empowered to collect the said Duties.
The Allowance for Collecting.

IX. And be it further enacted, That the High-Constables of the several Hundreds and respective limits, shall within ten Days next after their several Receipts from the said Constables, Headboroughs, Tything-men, and other Officers, pay unto the High-Sheriffs of every County, all such Money as they shall so receive, deducting a Penny in the Pound for their pains, and shall also then deliver or cause to be delivered unto the said High-Sheriffs, the several Returns which they received from the Constables and other Officers aforesaid.

Within what time the Money ought to be paid to the High Sheriff.

X. And the respective Sheriffs shall within thirty days after he or they shall receive the said Monies from the respective Collectors, return the same, together with the Names of such Persons who are defaulters, and had no distress to be found, into his Majesties Court of Exchequer, deducting Four pence out of twenty shillings, and so after that rate; whereof Three pence to be for the Sheriffs own use, as a reward of his pains in receiving and returning the same; and One penny to be paid by the Sheriff to the Clerk of the Peace, for his pains, to be recovered by the said Clerk of the Peace by Action of Debt.

And when the High Sheriff ought to pay the same into the Exchequer.

XI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That the High-Sheriff of *London* and *Middlesex* for the time being, for *London* and so much of the County of *Middlesex* as lies within the Bills of Mortality, other than the Inns of Court and Chancery, and the High Sheriff of *Surrey* for the time being, for the Borough of *Southwark*, and all other Sheriffs of any other City or Town, being a County of itself, for such Cities and Towns respectively, shall be, and are hereby made Collectors of, and for the several Duties arising within their several and respective limits; For which end and purpose, and in those places only, the Constables, Tything-men, Headboroughs and other Officers, shall deliver unto the Sheriffs of the Cities and places aforesaid, Duplicates of the same Accompts of Hearths and Stoves, which the said Constables, Headboroughs, Tything-men and other Officers are appointed by this Act to take from time to time, and to deliver to the Justices of Peace to be Inrolled, as aforesaid: And the said Sheriffs of the Cities and Places last before-mentioned, are hereby enabled to levy the said Duties, and required to give Acquittances without any Fees, as fully and amply to all intents and purposes, as in this Act is appointed to be done by any other Collectors; And the said Sheriffs shall from time to time

London,
Middlesex.
Surrey,
Southwark.

within forty days after the said Duties shall be payable by virtue of this Act, make payment of all the Monies levied, into his Majesties Exchequer, with a perfect List of the Names of such Persons as shall make default of payment, where no Distress can be found to be taken; Any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding: And the said Sheriffs shall deduct out of their payments Four pence in the pound; whereof Three pence to be for themselves, and One penny for the Clerk of the Peace, to be recovered as aforesaid.

Officers of the Exchequer shall discharge persons who pay the duties without any fee.

The said Revenue shall be paid into the Exchequer, and not charged with any Grant or Pension.

Grantees of the same shall be Accomptants.

Persons suing upon this Statute being sued therefore, may plead the General Issue.

Treble Costs to the Defendant.

Increases of Hearths or Stoves which may happen.

Decreases how discharged.

Arrearages not to be charged or sued for, but within two years next after they become due. Poor people exempted.

XII. And that his Majesties Officers in his said Court of Exchequer, shall discharge all such Persons who paid their respective Duties without taking any Fees for the same, and shall also issue out Process to levy the said Duty upon such Persons who shall fail in payment thereof, where no distress can be found, to be taken according to this Act.

XIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the Revenue and Sum of Money arising by virtue of this Act, (except what shall be allowed to the aforesaid Officers and Ministers for Collecting the same) shall be duly and constantly paid and answered into his Majesties Court of Exchequer, and shall not be particularly charged or chargeable, either before it be paid into the Exchequer, or after, with any Gift, Grants, or Pension whatsoever: And that all and every Grants of any such Pensions, and all and every clause of *Non obstante* therein contained, shall be, and is hereby declared to be utterly void; and all and every the Persons to whom such Grants are passed, shall be, and are hereby made Accomptants unto his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, and shall pay back all sums of Money received by pretence of such Grant, and the Court of Exchequer shall be, and is hereby enjoined to issue out Process accordingly.

XIV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That if any Action, Bill, Complaint, Suit or Information shall be commenced or prosecuted against any person or persons, for what he or they shall do in pursuance or execution of this Act, such person or persons, so sued, shall and may plead the General Issue, Not-guilty; and upon Issue joyned, may give this Act, and the special matter in Evidence: And if the Plaintiff or Prosecutor shall become Non-suit, or suffer Discontinuance, or if a verdict pass against him, or if upon a Demurrer Judgment pass against him, the Defendant shall recover Treble Costs, for which there shall be like remedy as in any case where Costs by Law are given to the Defendants.

XV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That where any increase or decrease of such Hearths or Stoves shall hereafter happen, that an Accompt in Writing of the same shall be had and made in like manner as the same is directed to be first taken, returned and inrolled by this Act, and a Duplicate thereof sent into the Exchequer in such sort, as is before directed; And from thenceforth the owner or occupier of such House where such decrease is, shall be discharged proportionably without any further pleading in the Exchequer.

XVI. Provided always, That no person or persons shall be charged, prosecuted, or brought to Accompt for the Arrearages of any Duty, or Arrearages of Revenue raised by this Act, unless the said Suit shall commence within two years, and be brought to a Judgment within four years, and the Duty levied within five years next after the same shall grow due.

XVII. Provided always, That no person who by reason of his poverty, or the smallness of his Estate, is exempted from the usual Taxes, Payments and Contributions towards the Church and Poor, shall be charged or chargeable with any the Duties by this Act imposed; Any thing herein before to the contrary notwithstanding.

XVIII. Provided always, and be it hereby enacted, That if the Church-wardens and Overseers of the Poor of the Parish, together with the Minister of the same, or any two of them, (whereof the Minister to be one) shall in Writing under their Hands yearly certify their belief, that the house wherein any person doth inhabit is not of greater value than Twenty shillings *per annum*, upon the full improved Rent; and that neither the person so inhabiting, nor any other using the same Messuage, hath, useth or occupieth any Lands or Tenements of their own or others, of the yearly value of Twenty shillings *per annum*, nor hath any Lands, Tenements, Goods or Chattels, of the value of Ten pounds in their own possession, or in the possession of any other in trust for them; That then in such case, upon such Certificate made to the two next Justices of Peace, and allowed (for which Certificate and allowance no Fee shall be paid) the Person on whose behalf such Certificate is made, shall not be returned by the Constable, or other Officer, and the said House is hereby for that Year discharged of, and from all the Duties by this Act imposed; Any thing herein to the contrary notwithstanding.

Further penalty upon any person that shall accept or procure any Pension, Gift or Grant for years, &c.

Blowing-houses, Stamps, Furnaces, Kilns, Ovens, Hospitals,

XIX. Provided also, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That if any person or persons, Bodies-politick or corporate, shall at any time hereafter produce or accept of or from the Kings Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, any Pension, Gift or Grant for years, life, or any other Estate, or any sum or sums of money out of the Revenue arising by virtue of this Act, that then such Person or Body-politick or corporate, procuring or accepting the same, shall forfeit double the value of such Pension, Gift or Grant; The one moiety of which forfeiture shall be to the use of the Poor of the Parish or Parishes where the said Offenders be or inhabit, to be recovered by the Church-wardens, the other moiety to him that will sue for the same, by Action of Debt, Bill, Complaint or Information.

XX. Provided, That this Act, or any thing herein contained, shall not extend to charge any Blowing-house, and Stamp, Furnace, or Kiln, or any private Oven within any of the Houses hereby charged, nor any Hearth or Stove within the site of any Hospital or Alms-house for the relief of Poor people, whose Endowment and Revenue doth not exceed in true value the sum of One hundred pounds by the year.

XXI. Provided

XXI. Provided, That the payments and duties hereby charged, shall be charged only on the occupier for the time being of such Hearth or Stove, dwelling in such House whereto such Hearth or Stove shall be belonging, his Executors or Administrators, and not on the Landlord who let or demised the same, his Heirs, Executors, or Assigns.

The Payments and duties charged only upon the Occupiers. No Privilege to sue in the Exchequer, nor assign a Debt to the King.

XXII. Provided also, That no person or persons indebted for any the Duties aforesaid, shall thereby be privileged as a debtor or debtors to his Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, to sue any person or persons in the Court of Exchequer, or to assign any Debt to his Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, towards satisfaction of the same.

C A P. XX.

An Act for providing of Carriage by Land and by Water, for the Use of his Majesties Navy and Ordnance.

WHEREAS by an Act intituled, *An Act for taking away the Court of Wards and Liveries, and Tenures in Capite, and by Knights-Service, and Purveyance, and for settling a Revenue upon his Majesty in lieu thereof*, it was amongst other things enacted, for the reasons and recompence therein expressed, That from thenceforth no person or persons by any Warrant, Commission or Authority under the Great-Seal, or otherwise, by colour of buying or making provision or purveyance for his Majesty, or any Queen of England for the time being, or of any the Children of any King or Queen of England that shall be, or for his, their, or any of their Household, shall take any Cart, Carriage or other thing whatsoever, of any the Subjects of his Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, without the free and full consent of the owner or owners thereof, had and obtained without menace or enforcement; nor shall summon, warn, take, use or require any the said Subjects to furnish or find any Horses, Oxen, or other Cattle, Carts, Ploughs, Wains, or other Carriages, for the Use of his Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, or of any Queen of England, or of any Child or Children of any of the Kings or Queens of England for the time being, for the carrying the Goods of his Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, or the said Queens, or Children, or any of them, without such full and free Consent, as aforesaid; Any Law, Statute, Custom or Usage to the contrary notwithstanding; Be it notwithstanding enacted by the King's most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, That from and after the Four and twentieth day of June, in the year of our Lord God, One thousand six hundred sixty and two, as often as the Service of his Majesties Navy or Ordnance shall require any Carriages by Land within the Kingdom of England, and Dominion of Wales, and Town of Berwick upon Tweed, upon Notice given in writing by Warrant under the Hand and Seal of the Lord High-Admiral of England for the time being, or under the Hands and Seals of two or more of the Principal Officers or Commissioners of his Majesties Navy, or under the Hand and Seal of the Master of his Majesties Ordnance for the time being, or under the Hand and Seal of the Lieutenants of his Majesties Ordnance, for the providing of Carriages for the respective Service of the Navy or Ordnance, unto two or more Justices of the Peace dwelling near unto the Place where the said Carriages shall be required, the said Justices of the Peace may and shall immediately issue forth their Warrants to such of the adjacent Parishes, Hundreds or Divisions, as they shall judge fit within their respective Counties and Divisions, not being above twelve miles distant from the place of lading, for the sending to a certain place, and at certain times (to be specified and appointed in the said Warrants) such numbers of Carriages with Horses or Oxen sufficient for the said Service, as by the Lord High-Admiral of England for the time being, or by the Master or Lieutenant of his Majesties Ordnance for the time being, or by the Principal Officers or Commissioners of his Majesties Navy respectively, as aforesaid, shall be by writing under their Hands and Seals required; the Owners of which Carriages, or their Servants, shall receive for every Load of Timber *per* mile, one shilling; for every reputed mile which they shall go laden, and for other Provisions, the sum of eight pence *per* mile for every Ton they shall carry.

12 Car. 2. c. 24.

How Carriages shall be provided for his Majesties Navy and Ordnance.

The rates allowed for Carriages.

II. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That it may and shall be lawful for the Lord High-Admiral of England for the time being, by Warrant under his Hand and Seal, and also for the Principal Officers and Commissioners of his Majesties Navy, by Warrants under the Hands and Seals of any two or more of them, as also for the Master of his Majesties Ordnance for the time being, by Warrant under his Hand and Seal, and also for the Lieutenant of his Majesties Ordnance, by Warrants under the Hands and Seals of either of them, as often as the Service of his Majesties Navy or Ordnance respectively shall require any Carriage by Water, to appoint such person or persons as they shall judge fitting, to impress and take up such Ships, Hoys, Lighters, Boats, or any other Vessel whatsoever, as shall be necessary for the Accommodation of his Majesties said Service, the Owners of which said Ships, Hoys, Lighters, Boats, or other Water-carriage aforesaid, or such as they shall appoint, shall receive for the hire of every such Ship, Hoy, Lighter, Boat, or other Vessel *per* Ton, according to the Rates usually paid by Merchants from time to time; and in case his Majesties Officers, and the Owners of such Ships, Hoys, Lighters, Boats, or other Vessels, shall not agree on the said Rates, then the Rate to be settled by the Brotherhood of Trinity House of Deptford Strand.

Impressing of persons, ships, vessels for Carriages.

III. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That in case any of his Majesties Subjects of this Realm shall refuse, or wilfully neglect, after reasonable Notice, to make their appearance with such sufficient Carriages by Land, or to fit, provide and furnish their Ships, Hoys, Lighters, Boats or other

Penalty on such as neglect or refuse.

other Vessels, for the Service of his Majesties Navy or Ordnance, as is before expressed; or shall, after they shall have undertaken such Service, neglect or delay the same, That then upon due proof and conviction of such refusal or neglect by the Oath of the Constable or other Officer, or two other credible Witnesses, before the said Justices of Peace of the County, or Mayor, or other Chief-Officer of the City or Corporation where he or they inhabit, (which Oath they shall have power to administer) for the Land-Carriages; and for the Water-Carriages, by the Oath of such person as shall be appointed by the Lord High-Admiral, the Principal Officers or Commissioners of his Majesties Navy, the Master of his Majesties Ordnance, or the Lieutenant of his Majesties Ordnance, as aforesaid, or other two credible Witnesses, before the Principal Officers or Commissioners of his Majesties Navy, or Master or Lieutenant of his Majesties Ordnance respectively, (which Oath they shall have likewise power to administer) the party so refusing or neglecting, shall for every such refusal or neglect, forfeit the Sum of twenty shillings for the Land-Carriage, and for Carriage by Water, treble the freight of such Ship or Vessel, not exceeding Fifty pounds in the whole, to the Kings Majesties use, to be forthwith levied in default of payment upon demand, by distress and sale of his Goods and Chattels by Warrant from the said Justices of the Peace, Mayor, or other Chief-Officer, or from the Principal-Officers or Commissioners of his Majesties Navy, or Master or Lieutenant of his Majesties Ordnance respectively, (rendering to the parties the overplus) upon every such Sale (if there shall be any) the charge of distraining being first deducted.

The time of continuance in the service.

Present payment to be made,

No gifts or rewards may be taken by Justices of the Peace to spare any person.

The penalty and how to be recovered.

None may impress other than persons impowered as aforesaid. The penalty. Ships and vessels freighted by Charter-party, exempted.

The continuance of this Act.

Inhabitants of the New Forest of Southampton.

IV. Provided always, That no Horses, Oxen, Cart, Wain, or other Land-carriage, shall be enforced to travel more days journey from the place where they receive their Lading, or be compelled to continue longer in the employment, than shall be appointed by the Order of the said Justices of the Peace, and that ready payment shall be made in hand for the said Carriages at the place of Lading without delay, according to the aforesaid Rates.

V. Provided always, That in case any Justice of Peace, Mayor, Chief-Officer or Constable, or any person or persons which shall be appointed by the Lord High-Admiral, the Principal-Officers, or Commissioners of his Majesties Navy, the Master of his Majesties Ordnance, or the Lieutenant of his Majesties Ordnance, as aforesaid respectively, shall take any gift or reward to spare any person or persons from making such carriage by Land, or by Water, or shall injuriously charge or grieve any person or persons through envy, hatred, or evil will, who ought not to make such carriage, or shall impress more Carriages than the necessity of the service shall require, or than he shall be commanded to impress by his Superiors, That then upon due proof and conviction thereof, the party so offending shall forfeit the sum of ten pounds to the party thereby grieved, who may sue for the same, to be recovered by Action of Debt, in any of his Majesties Courts of Record, wherein no Essoign, Protection, or Wager of Law shall be allowed: And in case any person or persons shall presume to take upon him or them to impress any Horses, Oxen, Wains or Carriages for Land, or any Ships, Hoys, Lighters, Boats, or other Vessel, for the service of his Majesties Navy or Ordnance, other than the Persons so impowered, as aforesaid, then he or they so Offending, shall upon due conviction of the said Offence, incur and suffer the punishment in the first recited Act.

VI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That no Ship, Hoy, Barque, or any other Vessel whatsoever, that shall be really, and *bona fide*, freighted by Charter-party, if there be other Vessels in the Port fitting for the service, nor any Vessel quarter laden with any Goods, Wares or Merchandizes outward bound, shall be liable to be impressed for any the services aforesaid; any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

VII. Provided, That this Act, and the powers therein contained, shall continue and be in force until the end of the first Session of the next Parliament, and no longer; Any thing herein-contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

VIII. Provided nevertheless, That in regard of the more than ordinary charge and burden which the Inhabitants of *New Forest* in the County of *Southampton*, shall be liable unto, by reason of the great quantities of Timber usually felled and carried thence for the use of his Majesties Navy; It shall and may be lawful for the Justices of the Peace, who shall by Warrant summon the Carts and Carriages within the Division of the *New-Forest* in the County of *Southampton* aforesaid, to have power (as to the carriage of Timber only) to allow, as aforesaid to the several Owners of such Carts and Carriages, not exceeding four pence *per* Mile, for so many Miles as any Cart or Carriage so summoned shall go empty to the place of its Lading; Any thing in this Act contained to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

C A P. XXXIII.

An Act for preventing Abuses in Printing Seditious, Treasonable and Unlicensed Books and Pamphlets, and for Regulating of Printing and Printing-Presses.

Regulating of Printing of great concernment.

‘ WHEREAS the well government and regulating of Printers and Printing-Presses is matter of publick care, and of great concernment, especially considering, that by the general Licentiousness of the late Times, many evil-disposed Persons have been encouraged to Print and sell Heretical, Schismatical, Blasphemous, Seditious and Treasonable Books, Pamphlets and Papers, and still do continue such their unlawful and exorbitant practice, to the high dishonour of Almighty God, the endangering the Peace of these Kingdoms, and raising a disaffection to his most excellent Majesty and his Government;

Government: For prevention whereof, no surer means can be advised, than by reducing and limiting the number of Printing-Presses, and by ordering and settling the said Art or Mystery of Printing by Act of Parliament, in manner as herein after is expressed:

II. The Kings most excellent Majesty, by and with the consent and advice of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, doth therefore ordain and enact, and be it ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person or persons whatsoever shall presume to Print, or cause to be Printed, either within this Realm of *England*, or any other his Majesties Dominions, or in the Parts beyond the Seas, any Heretical, Seditious, Schismatical or offensive Books or Pamphlets, wherein any Doctrine or Opinion shall be asserted or maintained, which is contrary to the Christian Faith, or the Doctrine or Discipline of the Church of *England*, or which shall or may tend, or be to the scandal of Religion, or the Church, or the Government or Governors of the Church, State or Common-wealth, or of any Corporation or particular person or persons whatsoever; nor shall Import, Publish, Sell or Disperse any such Book or Books, or Pamphlets, nor shall cause or procure any such to be published or put to sale, or to be Bound, Stitched, or Sewed together.

III. And be it further ordained and enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no private person or persons whatsoever shall at any time hereafter Print or cause to be Printed any Book, or Pamphlet whatsoever, unless the same Book and Pamphlet, together with all and every the Titles, Epistles, Prefaces, Proems, Preambles, Introductions, Tables, Dedications, and other matters and things thereunto annexed, be first Entered in the Book of the Register of the Company of Stationers in *London*, Except Acts of Parliament, Proclamations, and such other Books and Papers as shall be appointed to be Printed by virtue of any Warrant under the Kings Majesties Sign-Manual, or under the Hand of one or both of his Majesties Principal Secretaries of State; and unless the same Book and Pamphlet, and also all and every the said Titles, Epistles, Prefaces, Proems, Preambles, Introductions, Tables, Dedications, and other matters and things whatsoever thereunto annexed, or therewith to be Imprinted, shall be first lawfully Licensed and authorized to be Printed by such Person and Persons only as shall be constituted and appointed to License the same, according to the Direction and true meaning of this present Act herein after expressed, and by no other; (that is to say) That all Books concerning the Common-Laws of this Realm, shall be Printed by the special allowance of the Lord-Chancellor, or Lord Keeper of the Great-Seal of *England* for the time being, the Lords Chief-Justices, and Lord Chief-Baron for the time being, or one or more of them, or by their, or one or more of their appointments; And that all Books of History concerning the State of this Realm, or other Books concerning any Affairs of State, shall be Licensed by the Principal Secretaries of State for the time being, or one of them, or by their, or one of their appointments; And that all Books to be Imprinted concerning Heraldry, Titles of Honour, and Arms, or otherwise concerning the Office of Earl-Marshall, shall be Licensed by the Earl-Marshall for the time being or by his appointment, or in case there shall not then be an Earl-Marshall, shall be Licensed by the three Kings of Arms, *Garter*, *Clarenceux* and *Norroy*, or any two of them, whereof *Garter* Principal King of Arms to be one; And that all other Books to be Imprinted or Reprinted, whether of Divinity, Physick, Philosophy, or whatsoever other Science or Art, shall be first Licensed and allowed by the Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and Lord Bishop of *London* for the time being, or one of them, or by their or one of their Appointments, or by either of the Chancellors, or Vice-Chancellors of either of the Universities of this Realm for the time being; Provided always, that the said Chancellors, or Vice-Chancellors of either of the said Universities shall only License such Books as are to be Imprinted or Reprinted within the Limits of the said Universities respectively, but not in *London* or elsewhere, not meddling either with Books of Common-Laws, or matters of State or Government, nor any Book or Books, the right of Printing whereof doth solely and properly belong to any particular Person or Persons, without his or their Consent first obtained in that behalf.

IV. And be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every person and persons who by virtue of this present Act are, or shall be appointed, or authorised to License the Imprinting of Books, or Reprinting thereof with any Additions or Amendments, as aforesaid, shall have one written Copy of the same Book or Books which shall be so Licensed to be Imprinted or Reprinted with the Titles, Epistles, Prefaces, Tables, Dedications, and all other things whatsoever thereunto annexed; which said Copy shall be delivered by such Licencer or Licencers to the Printer or Owner after the Imprinting thereof, and shall be solely and entirely returned, by such Printer or Owner, after the Imprinting thereof, unto such Licencer or Licencers, to be kept in the publick Registries of the said Lord Archbishop, or Lord Bishop of *London* respectively, or in the Office of the Chancellor or Vice Chancellor of either of the said Universities, or with said Lord-Chancellor or Lord-Keeper of the Great-Seal for the time being, or Lord Chief-Justices, or Chief Baron, or one of them, or the said Principal Secretaries of State, or with the Earl-Marshall, or the said Kings of Arms, or one of them, of all such Books as shall be Licensed by them respectively; And if such Book so to be Licensed shall be an *English*-Book, or of the *English*-Tongue, there shall be two written Copies thereof delivered to the Licencer or Licencers (if he or they shall so require) one Copy whereof so Licensed shall be delivered back to the said Printer or Owner, and the other Copy shall be reserved and kept as is aforesaid, to the end such Licencer or Licencers may be secured, that the Copy so Licensed shall not be altered without his or their privy; And upon the said Copy Licensed to be Imprinted, he or they who shall so License the same, shall testify under his or their Hand or Hands, That there is not any thing in the same contained that is contrary to the Christian Faith, or the Doctrine or Discipline of the Church of *England*, or against the State or Government of this Realm, or contrary to good Life, or good Manners, or otherwise as the nature

Pamphlets and Books prohibited to be printed, published or sold.

Entry of Printed Books with the Register of the Company of Stationers *London*.

Who may License Books concerning the Common-Laws to be Printed.

Books of History, and Affairs of State.

Concerning Heraldry.

Divinity, Physick, Philosophy, or other Science.

Books belonging to particular persons.

Every Licencer shall have a written Copy of the Book Licensed.

How and where the said Copy shall be kept.

English-Books how to be Licensed.

and subject of the Work shall require; Which Licence or Approbation shall be printed in the beginning of the same Book, with the Name or Names of him or them that shall Authorize or License the same, for a Testimony of the Allowance thereof.

All Books from beyond Sea, shall be brought to the Port of London only.

And not to be opened or uttered, until viewed by the Archbishop of Canterbury, Bishop of London, or some other by one of them appointed. Heretical, Seditious, or dangerous Books imported, how to be proceeded upon.

Copies of Books, Forms of Blank-bills or Indentures, whereof any have Letters Patents for sole Printing.

The Penalty.

Printers of Books, &c. shall put to their Names.

Penalty.

V. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That every Merchant of Books, and Person or Persons whatsoever, who doth, or hereafter shall import or bring any Book or Books into this Realm from any Parts beyond the Seas, shall Import the same in the Port of London only, and not elsewhere, without the special Licence of the Archbishop of Canterbury, and Bishop of London for the time being, or one of them, who are hereby authorized to grant Licences for that purpose, and shall before such time as the same Book or Books, or any of them be delivered forth, or out of his or their hand or hands, or exposed to Sale, give and present a true Note or Catalogue in writing of all and every such Book or Books, unto the Lord Archbishop of Canterbury, and Lord Bishop of London for the time being, or to one of them, and no Merchant or other Person or Persons whatsoever which shall import or bring any Book or Books into the Port of London aforesaid, from any Parts beyond the Seas, shall presume to open any Dry Fats, Bales, Packs, Maunds, or other Fardles of Books, or wherein Books are, nor shall any Searcher, Waiter, or other Officer, belonging to the Custom-house, upon pain of losing his or their Place or Places, suffer the same to pass, or to be delivered out of his or their hands or custody, before such time as the Lord Archbishop of Canterbury and the Lord Bishop of London for the time being, or one of them, shall have appointed some Scholar or Learned Man, with one or more of the said Company of Stationers, and such others as they shall call to their Assistance, to be present at the opening thereof, and to view the same; And if there shall happen to be found any Heretical, Seditious, Scandalous, Schismatical, or other dangerous or offensive Book or Books, or any part of such Book or Books printed in *English*, they shall forthwith be brought to the said Lord Archbishop of Canterbury, and Lord Bishop of London for the time being, or to one of them, or to some publick place to be assigned and chosen by the said Lord Archbishop, and Lord Bishop for the time being, to the end the person and persons which Importeth, or causeth the said offensive Books to be Imported, may be proceeded against as an Offender against this present Act; And also that such further course may be taken concerning the same Offensive Book or Books, as by the said Lord Archbishop and Bishop for the time being, shall be thought fitting for the suppressing thereof.

VI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person or persons shall within this Kingdom, or elsewhere, Imprint or cause to be Imprinted, nor shall Import, or bring in, or cause to be Imported or brought into this Kingdom from or out of any other his Majesties Dominions, nor from any other Parts beyond the Seas, any Copy or Copies, Book or Books, or part of any Book or Books, or Forms of Blank-bills or Indentures for any his Majesties Islands, printed beyond the Seas, or elsewhere, which any person or persons by force or virtue of any Letters-Patents granted or assigned, or which shall hereafter be granted or assigned to him or them, or (where the same are not granted by any Letters Patents) by force or virtue of any Entry or Entries thereof duly made or to be made in the Register-Book of the said Company of Stationers, or in the Register-Book of either of the Universities respectively, have or shall have the Right, Priviledge, Authority, or Allowance, solely to Print, without the consent of the Owner or Owners of such Book or Books, Copy or Copies, Form or Forms of such Blank-bills, nor shall Bind, Stitch, or put to Sale any such Book or Books, or part of any Book or Books, Form or Forms, without the like consent, upon pain of loss and forfeiture of the same, and of being proceeded against as an Offender against this present Act, and upon the further penalty and forfeiture of Six shillings eight pence for every such Book or Books, or part of such Book or Books, Copy or Copies, or Form or Forms of any such Blank-bills or Indentures so Imprinted or Imported, Bound, Stitched, or put to Sale; The moiety of which said forfeiture and forfeitures shall be to the use of our Sovereign Lord the King, his Heirs and Successors, and the other moiety to the use of the Owner or Owners, Proprietors of such Copy or Copies, Book or Books, or Form of such Blank-bills or Indentures, if he or they shall sue for the same within Six Months next after such Imprinting, Importing, Binding, Stitching, or putting to sale; And in default of such Suit by the Owner or Owners, Proprietor or Proprietors, commenced within the said Six Months, Then the same moiety shall be to the use and behoof of such other person and persons as within the space of one Year next after the said Offence committed, shall sue for the same, to be recovered by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of his Majesties Courts of Record held at *Westminster*, called the Kings-Bench, Common-Pleas or Exchequer, wherein no Essoign, Wager of Law, or Protection shall be allowed to the Defendant or Defendants.

VII. And be it further enacted and declared, That every person and persons that shall hereafter Print, or cause to be Printed any Book, Ballad, Chart, Pourtraicture, or any other thing or things whatsoever, shall thereunto, or thereon, Print and set his or their own Name or Names, and also shall declare the Name of the Author thereof, if he be thereunto required by the Licencer under whose Approbation the Licensing of the said Book, Ballad, Chart, or Pourtraicture shall be Authorized, and by and for whom any such Book or other thing is or shall be Printed, upon pain of forfeiture of all such Books, Ballads, Charts, Pourtraictures, and other thing or things Printed contrary to the Tenor hereof; And the Presses, Letters, and other Instruments for Printing; wherewith such Book, Ballad, Pourtraicture, or other thing or things shall be so Imprinted, or set or prepared for the Printing thereof, to be defaced and made unserviceable; And that no person or persons shall hereafter Print, or cause to be Imprinted, nor shall forge, put or counterfeit in or upon any Book or Pamphlet, the Name, Title, Mark, or Vinnet of any person or persons which hath or shall have lawful Priviledge, Authority or Allowance of sole Printing the same, without the free consent of the person or persons so Priviledged first had and obtained, upon pain that every person and persons so offending, shall forfeit and lose all such Books and Pamphlets,

Pamphlets upon which such counterfeit Name or Mark shall be Imprinted, and shall further be proceeded against as an Offender against this present Act.

VIII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Haberdasher of Small-wares, Iron-monger, Chandler, Shop-keeper, or other person or persons whatsoever, not being Licensed in that behalf by the Lord Bishop of the Diocese wherein such Book or Books shall be, nor having been Seven years Apprentice to the Trade of Book-seller, Printer or Book-binder, nor being a Freeman of the City of London by Patrimonial Right, as Son of a Book-seller, Printer, or Book-binder, nor being a Member of the said Company of Stationers, shall within the City or Suburbs of London, or any other Market-Town, or elsewhere, receive, take or buy, to barter, sell again, change, or do away any Bibles, Testaments, Psalm-books, Common-Prayer Books, Primers, Abcees, Licensed Almanacks, Grammar, School-books, or other Book or Books whatsoever, upon pain of forfeiture of the same.

Who may sell Books in London, and Market-towns.

IX. And for that Printing is, and for many years hath been an Art and Manufacture of this Kingdom, Therefore for the better encouraging thereof, and the prevention of divers Libels, Pamphlets, and Seditious Books Printed beyond the Seas in English, and thence transported into this Realm, Be it further enacted and ordained by the Authority aforesaid, That no Merchant, Book-seller, or other person or persons whatsoever, shall Imprint, or cause to be Imprinted beyond the Seas, nor shall Import or bring, nor knowingly assist, or consent to the Importation or bringing from beyond the Seas into this Realm, any English Book or Books, or part of any Book which is or shall be, or the greater part thereof is or shall be English, or of the English Tongue, whether the same Book, Books or part of such Book have been here formerly Printed or not, upon pain of forfeiture of all such English Books so Imprinted or Imported contrary to the tenor hereof: And that no Alien or Foreigner whatsoever shall hereafter bring in, or be suffered to vend here within this Realm, any Book or Books printed beyond the Seas in any Language whatsoever, either by himself, or his Factor or Factors, except such only as be Free-Printers or Stationers of London, or such as have been brought up in that profession, without the special Licence of the Archbishop of Canterbury, and Bishop of London for the time being, or one of them, who are hereby authorized to grant Licences for that purpose, upon like pain of forfeiture of all such Books as shall be so Imprinted or Vended contrary to the purport and true intent hereof.

Printing an Art and Manufacture.

No English Books may be Imported from beyond Sea.

The Penalty.

X. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no person or persons within the City of London, or the Liberties thereof, or elsewhere, shall erect or cause to be erected any Press or Printing-House, nor shall knowingly demise or let, or willingly suffer to be held or used any House, Vault, Cellar, or other Room whatsoever, to or by any person or persons for a Printing-House, or Place to Print in, unless he or they who erect such Press, or shall so knowingly demise or let such House, Cellar, Vault, or Room, or willingly suffer the same to be used, shall first give notice to the Master or Wardens of the said Company of Stationers for the time being, of the erecting of such Press, or of such demise or suffering to Work or Print in such House, Vault, Cellar or Room, And that no Joyner, Carpenter, or other Person shall make any Printing-Press, no Smith shall forge any Iron-work for a Printing-Press, no Founder shall cast any Letters which may be used for Printing for any person or persons whatsoever; neither shall any person or persons bring or cause to be brought in from any Parts beyond the Seas, any Letters Founded or Cast, nor shall buy any such Letters for Printing, Printing-Presses, or other Materials belonging unto Printing, unless he or they respectively shall first acquaint the said Master and Wardens of the said Company of Stationers for the time being, or some or one of them, for whom the same Presses, Iron-Work or Letters are to be made, forged, cast, brought or imported, upon pain that every person who shall erect any such Printing-Press, or shall demise or let any House or Room, or suffer the same to be held or used, and every person who shall make any Printing-Press, or any Iron-work for a Printing-Press, or shall make, import, or buy any Letters for Printing, without giving notice, as aforesaid, shall forfeit for every such Offence the sum of Five Pounds, the one moiety whereof shall be to the use of our Sovereign Lord the King, his Heirs and Successors, and the other moiety to the use of such person or persons as shall sue for the same.

Presses and Printing in and about London not to be set up, but upon notice to the Company of Stationers.

XI. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That for the time to come no Man shall be admitted to be a Master-Printer, until they who are now actually Master-Printers, shall be by death or otherwise, reduced to the number of Twenty, and from thenceforth the number of Twenty Master-Printers shall be continued, and no more, besides the Kings Printers, and the Printers allowed for the Universities, to have the use and exercise of Printing of Books at one time, and but Four Master-Founders of Letters for Printing; The which said Master-Printers, and four Master-Founders of Letters for Printing, shall be nominated, appointed and allowed by the Lord Archbishop of Canterbury, and the Lord Bishop of London for the time being; And in case of Death of any one of the said Four Master-Founders of Letters, or of the said Master-Printers, or of Forfeiture, or Avoidance of any of their places and privileges to Print by virtue of this Act, for any Offence contrary to the same, or otherwise, That then the Lord Archbishop of Canterbury, and Lord Bishop of London for the time being, or one of them, shall nominate and appoint such other fit person or persons to succeed and supply the place of such Master-Printer, or Founder of Letters as shall be void by Death, Forfeiture or otherwise, as aforesaid; And every person and persons which shall hereafter be allowed or permitted to have the use of a Printing-Press or Printing-House, upon or before such his allowance obtained, shall become bound with Sureties to his Majesty in the Court of King-Bench, or before some one or more of the Justices of Assize, or the Justices of the Peace at their several Quarter-Sessions, in the sum of Three hundred pounds, not to Print, or suffer to be Printed in his House or Press any Book or Books whatsoever, but such as shall from time to time be lawfully Licensed.

Who and how many shall be Master-Printers.

Master-Founders of Letters for Printing.

Who only may
keep above two
Printing-
Presses.

XII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That none of the said Master-Printers to be allowed from time to time, as aforesaid, shall keep above Two Printing-Presses at once, unless he hath been Master or Upper-Warden of the Company, who are hereby allowed to keep Three Presses and no more, unless for some great and special occasion for the Publick he or they have for a time leave of the said Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury*, or Lord Bishop of *London* for the time being, to have or use one or more above the aforesaid Number, as their Lordships or either of them shall think fit.

What number
of Apprentices
they may retain.

XIII. And be it also enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Printer or Printers, (except the Kings Printers) nor Founder or Founders of Letters for Printing, shall take or retain any more or greater number of Apprentices, than is herein after limited and appointed, (that is to say) Every Master-Printer, and Master-Founder of Letters for Printing, that is or hath been Master or Upper Warden of his Company, may have Three Apprentices at one time and no more; And every Master-Printer, and Master-Founder of Letters for Printing, that is of the Livery of his Company, may have two Apprentices at one time and no more; And every Master-Printer, and Master-Founder of Letters for Printing, of the Yeomanry of his Company, may have one Apprentice at one time and no more, neither by Copartnership, binding at the Scriveners, nor any other way whatsoever; Neither shall it be lawful for any Master-Printer or Master-Founder of Letters, when any Apprentice or Apprentices shall run or be put away, to take another Apprentice or other Apprentices in his or their place or places, unless the name or names of him or them so gone away, be rased out of the Hall Book, and never admitted again.

Journeyman-
Printers, and
Founders of
Letters to be
employed.

XIV. And because a great part of the secret Printing in Corners hath been caused for want of Orderly Employment for Journeyman-Printers, The said several Master-Printers, and Master-Founders of Letters for Printing so to be allowed, as aforesaid, are hereby required to take special Care, That all Journeyman-Printers, and Journeyman-Founders of Letters for Printing, who are lawfully free of the said respective Mysteries, be set on Work, and Employed in their respective Trades; And if any such Journeyman-Printer, and Journeyman-Founder of Letters, being of honest and good behaviour, and able in his Trade, do want Employment, he shall repair to any of the said Master-Printers, or Master-Founders of Letters respectively for the time being, who thereupon shall receive him or them into Work, if such Master-Printer or Master-Founder of Letters have not a Journeyman already, although such Master-Printer or Master-Founder of Letters respectively, with his Apprentice or Apprentices be able without the help of the said Journeyman to discharge his own Work, upon pain that every Master-Printer, and Master-Founder of Letters respectively, refusing to receive such Journeyman repairing to him, as aforesaid, shall forfeit Five pounds, to be recovered by Bill, Plaint or Information in any Court of Record, wherein no Essoign, Wager at Law, Priviledge or Protection shall be admitted; the one moiety of which forfeiture shall go to the Kings Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, and the other moiety to the Informer who shall sue for the same within six months next after the said Offence committed; And if any Journeyman, or Journeyman-Printers, or Founders of Letters for Printing, shall refuse Employment, being offered to him or them by any Master-Printer, or Master-Founder of Letters respectively, or neglect it when he or they have undertaken it, he or they so refusing or neglecting, shall suffer three months Imprisonment at the least, without Bail or Mainprize, upon conviction of such his said refusal or neglect by two Witnesses, before any one or more Justice or Justices of the Peace, who are hereby empowered to hear and examine the said Offence, and to commit the said Offender and Offenders to the Common Gaol of the County where he or they shall be apprehended: And no Master-Printer, or Master-Founder of Letters for Printing, shall from henceforth employ either to work at the Case or Press, or otherwise about his Printing, any person or persons than such only as are *Englishmen* and Freemen, or the Sons of Freemen, or Apprentices to the said Trades or Mysteries of Printing, or Founding of Letters for Printing respectively.

Who may search
Houses and
Shops for sus-
pected Books
and Papers.

XV. And for the better discovering of Printing in Corners without Licence' Be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That one or more of the Messengers of his Majesties Chamber, by Warrant under his Majesties Sign Manual, or under the Hand of one or more of his Majesties Principal Secretaries of State, or the Master and Wardens of the said Company of Stationers, or any one of them, shall have power and authority with a Constable, to take unto them such assistance as they shall think needful, and at what time they shall think fit, to search all Houses and Shops where they shall know, or upon some probable reason suspect any Books or Papers to be printed, bound or stitched, especially Printing-houses, Book-sellers Shops and Warehouses, and Book-binders Houses and Shops, and to view there what is imprinting, binding or stitching, and to examine whether the same be Licensed, and to demand a sight of the said Licence; and if the said Book so imprinting, binding or stitching, shall not be Licensed, then to seize upon so much thereof, as shall be found imprinted, together with the several Offenders, and to bring them before one or more Justices of the Peace, who are hereby authorized and required to commit such Offenders to Prison, there to remain until they shall be tried and acquitted, or convicted and punished for the said Offences: And in case the said Searchers shall upon their said Search, find any Book or Books, or part of Books unlicensed, which they shall suspect to contain matters therein contrary to the Doctrine or Discipline of the Church of *England*, or against the State and Government; Then upon such suspicion to seize upon such Book or Books, or part of Book or Books, and to bring the same unto the said Lord Archbishop of *Canterbury*, and Lord Bishop of *London* for the time being, or one of them, or to the Secretaries of State, or one of them respectively, who shall take such further course for the suppressing thereof, as to them or any of them shall seem fit.

XVI. And be it Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Printer and Printers of Books, Founder and Founders of Letters for Printing, and all and every other person and persons working in or for the said Trades, who from and after the Tenth day of *June*, in the year, One thousand six hundred sixty and two, shall offend against this present Act, or any Article, Clause or Thing herein contained, and shall be thereof convicted by Verdict, Confession, or otherwise, shall for the first Offence be disabled from exercising his respective Trade for the space of three years, And for the second Offence shall for ever thenceafter be disabled to use or exercise the Art or Mystery of Printing, or of Founding Letters for Printing, and shall also have and receive such further punishment by Fine, Imprisonment, or other Corporal Punishment, not extending to Life or Limb, as by the Justices of the Court of Kings Bench, or Justices of *Oyer and Terminer*, or Justices of Assize in their several Circuits, or Justices of the Peace in their several Quarter-Sessions shall be thought fit to be inflicted; The which said Justices of the Peace in their several Quarter-Sessions shall have full power and authority to hear and determine all and every Offence and Offences that shall be committed against this Act, or against any branch thereof, upon Indictment or Information by any person or persons to be taken before them in their Sessions of Peace respectively, and shall yearly certify into the Court of Exchequer, as in other like cases they are bound to do, the Fines by them imposed for any of the Offences aforesaid, and shall and may also by virtue hereof award process and execution for the taking or punishing such Offenders, as in any other case they lawfully may do by any the Laws and Statutes of this Realm.

Offenders against this Act how to be punished.

XVII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That every Printer shall reserve three printed Copies of the best and largest Paper of every Book new printed, or reprinted by him with Additions, and shall before any publick Vending of the said Book bring them to the Master of the Company of Stationers, and deliver them to him, one whereof shall be delivered to the Keeper of his Majesties Library, and the other two to be sent to the Vice-Chancellors of the two Universities respectively, for the Use of the Publick Libraries of the said Universities.

Printed Copies to be sent to his Majesties Library, and the two Universities.

XVIII. Provided always, That nothing in this Act contained, shall be construed to extend to the prejudice or infringing of any the just Rights and Privileges of either of the two Universities of this Realm, touching and concerning the Licencing or Printing of Books in either of the said Universities.

Privilegio for the privileges of the two Universities.

XIX. Provided always, That no Search shall at any time be made in the House or Houses of any the Peers of this Realm, or of any other person or persons not being free of, or using any of the Trades in this Act before mentioned, but by special Warrant from the Kings Majesty, under his Sign-Manual, or under the hand of one or both of his Majesties Principal Secretaries of State, or for any other Books than such as are in printing, or shall be printed after the Tenth of *June*, 1662; any thing in this Act to the contrary thereof in any wise notwithstanding.

Peers Houses,

XX. Provided also, That neither this Act, nor any thing therein contained, shall extend to prohibit any Bookseller who hath served seven years, and is free of the Company of Stationers, *London*, from Importing or Bringing into this Realm any Books ready bound not formerly prohibited, which have been printed ten years before the said Importation; any thing in this or any other Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Privilegio for Bookellers and Stationers, *London*.

XXI. Provided also, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That neither this Act, nor any thing therein contained, shall be construed to prohibit any person or persons to sell Books or Papers, who have sold Books and Papers within *Westminster-Hall*, the Palace of *Westminster*, or in any Shop or Shops within twenty yards of the great Gate of *Westminster-Hall* aforesaid, before the Twentieth day of *November*, One thousand six hundred sixty and one; but they and every of them may sell Books and Papers as they have or did before the said Twentieth day of *November*, One thousand six hundred sixty one, within the said Hall, Palace, and Twenty yards aforesaid, but not elsewhere; any thing in this Act to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

Persons selling Books in Westminster-Hall.

XXII. Provided also, That neither this Act, nor any thing therein contained, shall extend to prejudice the just Rights and Privileges granted to his Majesty, or any of his Royal Predecessors, to any person or persons, under his Majesties Great Seal, or otherwise, but that such person or persons may exercise and use such Rights and Privileges, as aforesaid, according to their respective Grants; any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Privilegio for the rights and privileges of printing granted to any persons by the King.

XXIII. Provided also, That neither this Act, nor any thing therein contained, shall extend to prohibit *John Streater* Stationer, from Printing Books and Papers, but that he may still follow the Art and Mystery of Printing, as if this Act had never been made; any thing therein to the contrary notwithstanding.

Privilegio for John Streater Stationer.

XXIV. Provided also, That neither this Act, nor any thing therein contained, shall extend to restrain the keeping and using of a Printing-press in the City of *York*, so as all Books of Divinity there printed, be first Licenced by the Archbishop of *York* for the time being, or such person or persons whom he shall appoint, and all other Books whatsoever there printed, be first Licenced by such persons respectively to whom the Licencing thereof doth or shall appertain by the Rules herein before-mentioned, and so as no Bibles be there printed, nor any other Book, whereof the Original Copy is or shall be belonging to the Company of Stationers in *London*, or any Member thereof; and so as the Archbishop or Lord Mayor of *York* for the time being, do execute within the said City (which they are hereby impowered to do) all the Powers and Rules in this Act concerning Searches for unlicensed Books, and impose and levy the said penalties in the like cases; any thing in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Privilegio for the City of York.

The continu-
ance of this Act,

XXV. Provided, That this Act shall continue and be in force for two years, to commence from the Tenth of June, One thousand six hundred and sixty and two, and no longer. Continued 16 Car. 2. cap. 8. E X P.

Anno XVII CAROLI II. Regis.

At the Parliament begun at *Westminster*, the Eighth of May 1661. and by divers Prorogations held at *Oxford* the Ninth of *October* 1665, Anno 17 Car. 2.

C A P. IV.

An Act for continuance of a former Act for Regulating the Press.

24 Car. 2. c. 33.

BE it enacted by the Kings most Excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, That an Act made in the Fourteenth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord the King that now is, intituled, *An Act for preventing Abuses in Printing Seditious, Treasonable, and unlicensed Books and Pamphlets, and for Regulating of Printing, and Printing-Presses*, shall be continued with the Alterations and Additions made in and by this Act, and shall remain in force until the end of the first Session of the next Parliament. E X P.

Three Printed
Copies of every
Book in Lon-
don, how to be
disposed.

II. And be it further enacted, That from and after the Six and twentieth day of *December*, One thousand six hundred sixty-five, Every Printer within the City of *London*, or in any other place, except the two Universities, shall reserve three Printed Copies of the best and largest Paper of every Book new printed or reprinted by him with Additions; and shall before any publick Vending of the said Book, bring them to the Master of the Company of Stationers, and deliver them to him; One whereof shall by the said Master of the said Company of Stationers, within ten days after he hath so received the same, be delivered to the Keeper of his Majesties Library, and the other two within the said ten days to be sent to the Vice-Chancellors of the two Universities respectively, for the use of the publick Libraries of the said Universities.

Books Printed
in the Univer-
sities.

III. And it is further enacted, That the Printers in the said Universities, and every of them respectively, from and after the said Six and twentieth day of *December*, shall deliver one such Printed Copy, as aforesaid, of every Book so new Printed, or reprinted in the said Universities, or in either of them, to the Keeper of his Majesties Library, as aforesaid; as also to the Vice-Chancellor of either of the said Universities for the time being, two other such Printed Copies for the use of the publick Libraries of the said Universities respectively. And if any of the Printers aforesaid, or the said Master of the Company of Stationers, shall not observe the direction of this Act therein, that then he and they so making default, in not delivering the said Printed Copies as aforesaid, shall severally forfeit besides the value of the said Printed Copies, the sum of Five pounds for every Copy not so delivered, as also the value of the said Printed Copies, not so delivered: the same to be recovered by his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, and by the Chancellor, Masters and Scholars of either of the said Universities respectively, by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information in any of his Majesties Courts of Record at *Westminster*, wherein no Essoign, Protection, or Wager of Law shall be allowed.

Anno

Anno Regni JACOBI II. Regis Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ,
primo.

At the Parliament begun at *Westminster* the Nineteenth Day of *May*, Anno Dom. 1685.
In the First year of the Reign of our most Gracious Sovereign Lord JAMES, by the
Grace of God, of *England, Scotland, France and Ireland*, King, Defender of the Faith, &c.

C A P. XXII.

An Act for Erecting a new Parish to be called the Parish of *St. James* within the Liberty of
Westminster.

WHEREAS a Church and Steeple have been lately built in or near to a Street called *Jermin-Street* in the Parish of *St. Martins in the Fields* in County of *Middlesex*, and the same (together with the Coemetry or Church-yard thereunto adjoining) hath been consecrated by the Right Reverend Father in God *Henry* Lord Bishop of *London*; which said Church and Steeple, and the Wall inclosing the Church-yard, and other Buildings and Ornaments therein and thereunto belonging, have been built and erected at the Charge and Credit of *Henry* late Earl of *St. Albans*, and the Inhabitants, Owners and Occupiers of the Houses, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments in the Precinct hereafter described, wherein the Sum of Seven thousand pounds or more hath been expended, part whereof is yet a Debt unpaid, and the said Steeple is yet unfinished, and no House provided for the Habitation of a Minister to officiate in the said Church, which will occasion a greater Expence: And forasmuch as it is found necessary, and for the better accommodation and conveniency of the Inhabitants of the said Precinct, that the same be made Parochial and divided from the said Parish of *St. Martins*, and that Provision be made for the building and providing a convenient House for a Rector or Minister to officiate in the said Church, and a competent Maintenance for him, and such others as shall be assistant to him therein, as also for paying the Debts incurred for building the said Church, and making such Provision as shall be needful, to perfect and finish the Steeple, and otherwise as it is hereafter expressed:

II. Be it enacted by the Kings most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That all that Precinct included within the Bounds and Limits hereafter expressed, That is to say, all the Houses, Lands and Grounds comprehended in a place heretofore called *St. James's Fields*, with certain other Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments in the Confines thereof, beginning at a House situate at the South side of the East-end of a Street called *Catherine-Street* alias *Pall-Mall-Street*, in the Tenure or Occupation of *John Valentine* Coffee-Man, having an Iron Balcony, including the said House, and extending from thence to the middle Denter of the Pavement of the *Hay-Market-Street*, over against a House there in the Occupation of one *Thomas Batten* a Sadler, taking in the West-side of the said Street, from the said middle Denter to the West-end of *Coventry-Street*, comprehending the North-side thereof, and from thence inclining Northward by a House in the Occupation of one *John Bolton* Carver, by the West-side of a Street called *Prince's-Street*, including the West-side thereof, and proceeding from thence to the South-end of the Place called *Soho*, and passing on the West-side of the said Street or Place called *Soho*, including the said West-side thereof, to a House being the Sign of the *Talbot* on the North-east Corner of a Place called *Currance his Corner*, including the said House, and from thence taking in the South side of the Road-way called *Tyburn-Road*, Westward to a House being the Sign of the *Plough* at the North-west Corner of a Lane called *Mary-bone-Lane*, including the said House, and from thence proceeding Southward on the East-side of the said Lane to the North-east Corner of a little Field called *Crabtree Field*, comprehending the same, and the Ground from thence Westward to the North-west Corner of a Field called or known by the name of the *Ten-Acres-Field*, in the Tenure and Occupation of *Richard* Earl of *Burlington*, his Assignee or Assigns, including the said Field, and the Highway between the same and the Garden-Wall of the said Earl of *Burlington* to the North-West Corner of the said Garden-Wall, including the said Garden and the Mansion House of the said Earl, called *Burlington-House*, fronting the Street called *Portugal-Street*, with all the Out-Houses, Stables, Yards and Buildings thereof, and thereunto appertaining, and crossing from the South-west Corner of the Wall of the said House in the said *Portugal-Street*, to the middle Denter thereof, excluding all the North-side of the said Street Westward from the South-west Corner of the said Wall, and proceeding from the said middle Denter Westward on the South-side of the said *Portugal-Street* to *St. James's Street*, passing down the middle Part or Denter thereof towards *St. James's House*, to the middle Channel on the South-side of a new Street called *Park-Place*, comprehending all the East-side of *St. James's Street* to *St. James's House*, and all the West-side thereof, from the said middle Channel downwards as far as the same extends, and including the South-side of the said *Park-Place*, to the Garden of *Barbara* Dutches of *Cleveland*, comprehending the same, together with *Cleveland-House*, and all the Yards, Stables, Out-houses and Buildings thereunto appertaining, and also the Street which leads from the outward Gate of the said House, fronting Part of *St. James's House*, to the Gate of the said House, and from thence to the said *Pall-Mall-Street*, comprehending all the Houses, Buildings and

Church and Steeple built in *Jermin-Street*. Consecrated by the Bishop of *London*. Erected at the Charge of the late Earl of *St. Albans* and others. 7000*l.* expended. Steeple unfinished, and no House for the Rector. The Precinct to be Parochial and divided from *St. Martins*. And Provision made to maintain a Minister and others to assist him. And paying the Debts. The Bounds and Limits of the Parish described,

The end of the Bounds and Limits, Distinct from St. Martin by the name of St. James. Discharged from all dependences on St. Martin, and from all Tythes, &c. The Church and Church-yard shall be the Parish-Church and Church-yard of St. James. Separated and dedicated to the Service of God. A Rector and successive Rectors. Dr. Tennison constituted the first Rector. To be incorporate and have Succession. Enabled to sue and be sued. To have an House erected for him. To purchase Lands over and above the present Endowment, not exceeding 200 l. per Annum. The Advowson after the first Avoidance to be in the Bishop of London and Lord Jermine and their Heirs, &c. Two Turns to be in the Lord Bishop of London, and one in the Lord Jermine in succession for all times to come. The Rector to be collated, presented and instituted as other Rectors are. To take the like Duties, &c. as the Vicar of St. Martin. Like profit of Burials in the Chancel. The Endowment of the Rector described.

Yards backwards to the Wall which incloses that part of *St. James's Park* which hath been lately made into a Garden, extending to a House inhabited by *Anthony Verreo Painter*, lately in the Occupation of one *Leonard Gisle Gardener*, and from thence to the House and Garden of *Thomas Earl of Suffolk*, including the same, together with the South-side of a little Street called *Warwick Street*, to an Inn there, being the Sign of the *White-Hart*, excluding the said *White-Hart Inn*, 'is and shall be from henceforth for ever a distinct Parish of itself, and be called by the name of the Parish of *St. James* within the Liberty of *Westminster*, and be divided and exempt from the said Parish of *St. Martin*, and from all Dependences, Offices, Charges and Contributions for or in respect thereof, and from the Cure of the Rector and Vicar of the said Parish of *St. Martin*, and their respective Successors, and also discharged of all Tythes, Oblations, Obventions, Mortuaries, *Easter-Books*, and all other Parochial Duties whatsoever relating to the same.

III. And be it further enacted, That the said Church, situate within the Precinct aforesaid and the Ground thereunto adjoining, inclosed and used for a Coemetry or Church-yard, shall be the Parish-Church and Church-yard of the said Parish of *St. James*.

IV. And the same is hereby enacted and declared to be for ever separated and dedicated to the Service of God, and to be applied therein to the use and behalf of the Inhabitants from time to time inhabiting and to inhabit there; and that there shall be a Rector to have Care of the Souls of the Inhabitants of the said Parish, and a perpetual Succession of Rectors there.

V. And be it enacted, That *Thomas Tennison*, Doctor of Divinity, the present Vicar of the said Parish of *St. Martins* (who hath since the Consecration of the said Church, very well and religiously by himself, and other pious and learned Ministers (by him procured) supplied the same in all Divine Offices for the Service of God, and the Instruction of the Inhabitants in the true Christian Religion) is hereby constituted the first Rector thereof, and he and his Successors, Rectors of the said Parish, shall be incorporate, and shall have Capacity and Succession by the Name of the Rector of the Parish-Church of *St. James* within the Liberty of *Westminster*, and shall be hereby enabled to sue, and be sued by that Name in all Courts and Places in this Realm, and shall have the Care of the Souls of the Inhabitants within the said Parish, and have and enjoy to him and his Successors for ever, one Messuage or Tenement for his Habitation, intended to be erected on part of the said Church-yard, or near thereunto, and also to purchase and take Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments to him and them, Rectors of the said Parish and Parish-Church, over and above the Rents, Tenements and Hereditaments thereby settled on the said Rector, and his Successors, not exceeding the yearly value of two hundred pounds.

VI. And that the Patronage, Advowson, Donation, or Presentation of and to the said Rectory after the decease of the said first Rector, or next Avoidance thereof, shall appertain and belong to, and be hereby vested in the Lord Bishop of *London* and his Successors, and *Thomas Lord Jermine* and his Heirs for ever; that is to say, the first Rector after such Decease or Avoidance shall be presented or collated by the Lord Bishop of *London* for the time being; and the next to succeed him shall be presented by the Lord *Jermine* and his Heirs, and the two next succeeding turns by the Lord Bishop of *London* and his Successors, and the next Turn by the Lord *Jermine* and his Heirs; and the like Succession of two Turns for the Lord Bishop of *London* and his Successors, and one Turn for the Lord *Jermine* and his Heirs, shall be used for all time to come.

VII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That all the succeeding Rectors of the said Parish and Parish-Church (except the first Rector thereof hereby constituted) shall be presented, collated, instituted and inducted as other Rectors, Parsons and Vicars respectively are accustomed to be.

VIII. And be it further enacted, That the first Rector, and all the succeeding Rectors thereof, shall and may have, take and enjoy such and the like Oblations, Mortuaries, *Easter Books* or Offerings, and other Ecclesiastical Duties arising within the said Parish of *St. James*, as the Vicar of *St. Martin* now enjoyeth, and shall have such and the like Profits of Burials in the Chancel of the said Church of *St. James*, as the same is limited in the Instrument of Consecration thereof, and as the said Vicar of *St. Martin* hath or might usually take for Burial in the Chancel of the said Church of *St. Martin*, and shall also be seised in his and their Demesne as of Fee, as in the Right of the Church, of and in a certain Toft situate on the North-side and East-end of the said Church-yard, containing in Front towards *Pickadilly Street*, alias *Portugal Street*, thirty three feet of a size, a little more or less, and in depth backward thirty two foot and six inches, and of and in a certain piece or parcel of Ground whereon some Stables and Tenements are erected, now or late in the Tenure or Occupation of Sir *Thomas Bond* of *Peckham* in the County of *Surrey* Baronet, and *Thomas Bond* Esquire, youngest Son of the said Sir *Thomas Bond*, their Assign or Assigns, Tenant or Under-Tenants, containing in Front next the said Street, forty feet, and in depth backward seventy five feet, a little more or less, abutting on the said Street North, and on the East and South on the said Church-yard, and the Ground now or late of *Anthony Hart* Bricklayer on the West, and the two Messuages or Tenements fronting the said Street, are now or late in the Tenure and Occupation of *Richard Hayburne* Carpenter, and the other now or late in the Tenure of *John Elison*, with all the Rents, Issues and Profits thereof, after the expiration of a Term of years therein granted to the said Sir *Thomas Bond*, and *Thomas Bond*, by one Indenture bearing date the seven and twentieth day of *January*, One thousand six hundred eighty four; and also of and in five Houses or Tenements with the Appurtenances, situate in the said Street called *Jermine Street*, now or late in the Tenure or Occupation of Sir *Cæsar Wood*, alias *Cranmer*, Knight, his Assign or Assigns, Tenant or Tenants, containing in Front from East to West one hundred twenty and six feet, and in depth backward fourscore and three feet, a little more or less, and of and in the yearly Rent of sixty pounds reserved upon a Demise thereof to the said Sir *Cæsar Wood*, alias *Cranmer*, for the Term of fifty six years five months and twenty days, bearing date the tenth day of *March*, One thousand six hundred

eighty three, and other the Rents, Issues and Profits thereof, after the expiration of the said Term, and the Reversion and Reversions, Remainder and Remainders of the Premises and every of them: Saving unto the said *Thomas Tennison* all his Right, Title and Interest in and to the Premises, or any of them, which he hath or may claim by virtue of one Indenture or Mortgage bearing date the eighteenth day of *May*, One thousand six hundred eighty and four, and to all and every other person or persons, other than the Kings Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, and other than the Trustees of the said *Henry late Earl of St. Albans*, or any other person or persons in Trust for him, his Heirs, Executors, Administrators and Assigns, all their Right, Title, Interest, Claim or Demand to the Premises or any of them.

IX. And it shall and may be lawful for the said Rector and his Successors, Rectors of the said Parish of *St. James* for the time being, to grant and demise such of the Premises, or any part thereof, (as are now in Lease) at the expiration or other sooner determination of such Lease, for the Term of one and forty years, upon a reasonable improved yearly Rent without taking any Fine for the same.

X. And be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Inhabitants of the said Parish of *St. James* shall be from time to time subject to the Laws and Statutes now in force, or hereafter to be made, for the Choice of Church-wardens, Overseers of the Poor, Scavengers, Surveyors of the High-ways, Constables, and such other like Parish-Officers and other Parochial Duties within the said Parish, in like manner as the Inhabitants of the said Parish of *St. Martins* are or might be subject and liable unto (except where it shall be otherwise hereby appointed) and that the Overseers of the Poor, Constables, Beadles and Scavengers of the said Parish of *St. Martins*, which shall be in those Offices at the end of this present Session of Parliament, shall continue therein, and execute those Offices in the said Parish of *St. James*, till the Feast of *Easter* then next ensuing, and the Surveyors of the Highways of the said Parish of *St. Martin* then in being shall execute their Office in the said Parish of *St. James*, from the said end of this Session of Parliament till the Feast of *Christmas* then next following and no longer.

execute those Offices in the Parish of *St. James* till *Easter* and *Christmas*

XI. And be further enacted, That *John Haynes* Carpenter, and *William Nott* Bookbinder, shall and are hereby constituted the first Church-wardens of the said Parish of *St. James*, to have, hold and execute the said Offices till the Feast of *Easter*, which shall be in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred eighty six, and they and their Successors Church-wardens of the said Parish of *St. James*, shall have and receive such and the like Church-Duties and Perquisites as the Church-wardens of the said Parish of *St. Martins* do, may, might or ought to receive, and shall be accountable for the same, and all other Money that shall come to them as Church-wardens, in such manner as the Church-wardens of other Parishes within the City and Liberties of *Westminster* are or ought to be.

XII. Provided always and be it enacted, That all such Vestry-men of the said Parish of *St. Martin* as are Inhabitants within the Precincts aforesaid, and all such others, as are now constituted to be Supervisors and Commissioners for the said Church of *St. James* by the said Lord Bishop of *London*, shall be Vestry-men of the said Parish of *St. James*, and they, together with the said Rector of the said Parish, or any six or more of them, shall and are hereby authorized at their first or second meeting after the end of this present Session of Parliament, to elect so many additional Vestry-men Inhabitants and Householders within the said Parish, as shall make the number of the whole, with the Rector and Church-wardens for the time being, to be four and thirty persons, and the said Vestry-men, or any six or more of them, (whereof the Rector for the time being, or his Assistant or Clerk, by his appointment, and one of the Church-wardens, to be two) shall and may have and exercise the like power and authority for ordering and regulating the Affairs of the said Parish of *St. James*, as the Vestry-men of the said Parish of *St. Martin* now have and exercise in reference to the said Parish of *St. Martin*; and upon the death or other voidance of any such Vestry-man, they or any six or more of them, shall and may elect a fit person, Inhabitant and Householder in the said Parish, to supply the same.

Vestrymen have the like power as Vestrymen of

XIII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That the Church-wardens of the said Parish for the time being, shall not at any time dispose of any of the Pews or Places in Pews in the said Church, to any person not an Inhabitant thereof, nor without the consent and allowance of the Vestrymen for the time being, or any six or more of them.

XIV. And be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Rector of the said Parish for the time being shall and may, by and with the consent of the said Vestry-men and Church-wardens thereof for the time being, or any six or more of them, whereof one of the Church-wardens to be one, from time to time, nominate one able Minister in Priests Orders to reside in the said Parish, to be Preacher and Assistant to the said Rector and his Successors in the Celebration of the Divine Offices of Praying and Preaching, and other Duties incident to be performed in the said Church and Parish, as the Rector shall require of him; and likewise to nominate a fit person in like Orders to be Clerk of the said Parish and Parish-Church, and one or more Sexton or Sextons; to which Clerk and Sextons respectively there shall be such and the like Dues, Fees, Perquisites and Profits paid and allowed, as are or have at any time been paid or payable, or belonging to the Clerk and Sextons of the said Parish-Church of *St. Martin* respectively: which said Preacher Assistant, Clerk and Sexton or Sextons, and every of them, shall continue in his said Place during his or their natural Lives, if they shall so long inhabit there, except for some Offence or Misgovernment by them, or any of them committed (and unless for Cause reasonable proved) they shall be displaced by the said Rector for the time being, by and with the consent of the said Vestry-men, or any six or more of them.

XV. And Misgovernment to be

The Rector may grant Leases for 41 years upon improved Rent without Fines. The Inhabitants subject to the Law for Choice of Church-wardens and other Parish-Officers and Parochial Duties. Officers of *St. Martins* in being at the end of this Session of Parliament shall next.

Mr. Haynes and Mr. Nott the first Church-wardens of *St. James*. To continue till *Easter*, 1686. To receive such Duties as the Church-wardens of *St. Martins*, and shall be accountable for the same. The Vestrymen of *St. Martins* inhabiting in *St. James* Parish and the Supervisors of the Church shall be the Vestrymen thereof. They shall elect additional Vestrymen. The Rector and *St. Martins*.

Pews not to be disposed of but by consent of the Vestrymen.

The Rector with consent of the Vestry to nominate a Preacher to be assistant to him. And to nominate a Clerk to be in Priests Orders. One or more Sextons. To have the Fees as Clerk and Sexton of *St. Martins*. Preacher, Clerk and Sexton to be for Life; yet subject for displaced.

Thirty pounds
a year payable
to the Clerk.

An Estimate to
be made of the
Charge of finish-
ing the Steeple,
and building a
House for the
Rector,

and to pay the
Debts incurred
for building the
Church.

Which shall be
charged on the
Owners and
Occupiers of
Houses, to be
paid in four
years by sixteen
quarterly pay-
ments.

The Church-
wardens and
Vestry-men shall
assess and tax the
said quarterly
payments.

Which shall be
confirmed by
two Justices of
the Peace.

No Tenant shall
be taxed at less
than a fifth part
of the Tax on
the Landlord.
If the estimate
be not sufficient,
a new charge
may be made;
so as the whole
Tax to be raised
in 4 years for the
Church do not
exceed 2000 l.

Tenants to pay
the Tax rated
on them.

And deduct the
same out of
their Rent.

Landlords shall
allow of such
deduction.

Debts and Con-
tracts with Ar-
tifiers shall be
registered.

Incumbrances
on the Houses
settled on the
Rector shall be
first discharged.
Workmen shall
be paid in course
according to the
dates of the Re-
gistering their
Debts.

And moderate
Interest 'or Soc-
bearance.

XV. And be it enacted, That the Church-wardens of the said Parish of St. *James* for the time being, shall and are hereby required from time to time to pay the yearly Sum of thirty pounds to the Clerk to be appointed, as aforesaid, out of the Profits of the Pews in the said Church, and other the Duties, Profits and Perquisites to them accruing, as aforesaid, by four quarterly payments; that is to say, on the Feast of St. *Michael* the Archangel, the Birth of our Lord God, the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin *Mary*, and St. *John* the Baptist, or ten days after every of the said respective Feasts, by equal and even portions; the first payment to be accounted due and payable from the first of the said Feasts that shall happen after the end of this present Session of Parliament.

XVI. And be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the said Church-wardens and Vestry-men, or any six or more of them, shall and are hereby authorized and required within ten days after the end of this Session of Parliament, to make or cause to be made, an Estimate in writing, under the Hand or Hands of some sufficient person or persons qualified for the same, of the Charge of finishing the Steeple of the said Church, and providing a Clock, and one or more Bells for the same, and other Works necessary and requisite in and about the said Church and Steeple, and of building a convenient House for the Rector. And such sum or sums of Money as shall appear to them upon such Estimate to be in their Judgments competent to accomplish the Premises, and to satisfy and pay the Debts incurred for or by reason of the said Church, shall be by them, or any six or more of them, charged upon all and every of the Inhabitants, Owners and Occupiers of Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, or any Personal Estate within the said Parish, to be by them paid in four years by sixteen quarterly and successive payments; the first whereof to commence and become payable to the Church-wardens for the time being, (who are hereby authorized to receive the same at the first of the Feast-days aforesaid, as shall happen after the assessing and taxing thereof) and the rest to be successively to them also quarterly paid at the succeeding Feast-days aforesaid, until all the said sixteen quarterly payments shall be made and finished; and the said Church-wardens and Vestry-men, or any six or more of them, are hereby required and authorized, within ten days after the first of the said Feasts that shall happen after the end of this Session of Parliament, to assess, tax and rate the first of the said quarterly payments after a pound-rate, according to the improved yearly values of the Premises, or otherwise as they shall think meet, and in like manner to assess every other of the said quarterly payments within ten days after the time of payment of the next preceding quarterly payment, all which said Assessments shall be confirmed and allowed by the two next Justices of the Peace of and dwelling within the City and Liberty of *Westminster*, under their Hands and Seals, to be collected by such persons Inhabitants of the said Parish, as the said Vestry-men, or any six or more of them, shall from time to time under their Hands and Seals appoint.

XVII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That no Tenant or Occupier of any of the said Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments shall be rated for his or her Personal Estate in any one quarterly payment, at less than a fifth part of the Sum assessed upon the Landlord of the same.

XVIII. And that if the Estimate and Computation to be made, as aforesaid, shall not be sufficient to discharge the Debts incurred about the building of the said Church, and finish the said Steeple, and other the Works hereby intended to be done, The said Vestry-men, or any six or more of them, shall and may charge and assess any such additional Sum or Sums upon the said Inhabitants, Owners and Occupiers, as shall be needful to perfect and accomplish the same, so as such additional Sum, together with the Sum hereby charged and payable by the said sixteen quarterly payments exceed not in the whole, the Sum of two thousand pounds.

XIX. And be it enacted, That the several and respective Tenants or Tenant of all Houses and Lands which shall be taxed or rated by virtue of this Act for the purposes aforesaid, are hereby authorized and required to pay such sum or sums of Money as shall be taxed, rated or assessed upon such House or Land, or upon them or any of them in respect thereof, and to deduct out of their Rent so much of the said Rates, as in respect of the said Rent of every such House and Land, the Landlord should or ought to pay and bear, and the said Landlords mediate and immediate, according to their respective Interests, are hereby required to allow such Deductions and Payments upon the Receipt of the residue of the Rents; and every Tenant paying the said Tax or Assessment, shall be acquitted and discharged for so much Money as the said Tax or Assessment shall amount unto, as if the same had been actually paid unto such person or persons unto whom his or her Rent should have been due and payable.

XX. And be it further enacted, That the Church-wardens of the said Parish of St. *James* shall cause all the Debts, Credits and Contracts made and to be made, with or by the Artificers and Workmen employed or to be employed for any Work or Building to be made or done in or about the Premises, to be entered and registied in one or more Book or Books (to be kept for that purpose) and the said Vestry-men, or any six or more of them, out of the Money collected and paid to the said Church-wardens upon the said quarterly payments, shall in the first place pay and discharge, or cause to be paid and discharged, all such Debts, Mortgages and Incumbrances wherewith any of the Houses hereby settled on the Rector, are in any manner affected or incumbered, and after the discharge thereof, shall then issue and pay, or cause to be issued and paid to the Artificers and Workmen employed or to be employed in and about the finishing of the said Steeple, House and Premises, all and every sum and sums of Money now or hereafter due and payable unto them, their Executors, Administrators or Assigns, proportionably, according to the dates of the Registering of their Debts and Credits, as aforesaid, with moderate Interest for their forbearance thereof.

8

XXI. And

XXI. And be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Church-wardens of the said Parish for the time being, together with four, three or more substantial Housholders thereof, shall upon the *Tuesday* in *Easter-week* next after the end of this Session of Parliament, or at any time within ten days after the said *Tuesday*, and so yearly for ever, proportionably tax, rate or assess the yearly Sum of One hundred pounds upon the Inhabitants and Occupiers of Lands, Houses, Tenements and Hereditaments within the said Parish for the payment of the Preacher-Assistant to be nominated and appointed, as aforesaid; which said Assessment shall be confirmed and allowed in such manner as other the Assessments hereby appointed to be made, as aforesaid, and be collected and paid yearly to the Church-wardens for the time being, by such person or persons as the said Church-wardens shall appoint at the four usual Feasts, or times of the year before-mentioned. The first payment to begin and be made at the Feast of St. *John* the Baptist next after the taxing and assessing thereof; And the said Church-wardens, or either of them, shall pay the said yearly Sum of one hundred pounds, over and above all Charges and Deductions for collecting the same to the said Preacher-Assistant for the time being, to be nominated, as aforesaid, upon the said four usual Feasts or Terms in the year, by even and equal portions; The first payment to begin at the said Feast of the Nativity of St. *John* the Baptist last mentioned.

100 l. per ann.
shall be yearly
taxed for the
Preacher.

To be collected
and paid to the
Church-war-
dens.

The 100 l. per
annum shall be
paid to the
Preacher by
quarterly pay-
ments.

Upon default of
payment to the
Preacher or
Clerk, the Justice
shall give Relief,
and imprison the
Church-wardens
till payment be
made.

Taxes may be
made to repair
the Church and
cleanse the
Streets.

The Taxes for
the Church to
be paid to the
Church-war-
dens, confirmed
and allowed as
other Taxes.

Notice to be
given in the
Church at *Eas-
ter* to House-
holders by name,
to make Taxes.
Remedy for
default of No-
tice or Meeting.
The offender to
pay 5 l. to the
Preacher.

Remedy for de-
ficiencies in the
Assessments.

The same to be
re-assessed.

Negligence of
Officers punish-
ed.

Remedy to levy
the Tax on Re-
fusers or Neg-
lecters to pay.
Penalty for con-
veying away
Goods.

Two Justices
may decide Dis-
ferences between
Landlord and
Tenant, and
relieve persons
over-rated.

XXII. And it is hereby enacted and ordained, That in Case a default of payment happen of any of the Sums aforesaid, to be paid by the Church-wardens for the time being, or any of them, to the said Preacher-Assistant, or Clerk, and lawful Demand thereof being made at the Dwelling-house of any of the said Church-wardens, that then the two next Justices of the Peace of the place shall and may, upon Complaint of the Party grieved in this behalf, give Relief according to the true intent of this Act, and shall and may cause the Church-warden or Church-wardens offending therein, to be imprisoned, till payment be made of what shall be so behind and unpaid.

XXIII. And be it enacted, That the said Church-wardens, together with four, three or more substantial Housholders, as aforesaid, shall and are hereby authorized from time to time, or make Rates and Assessments upon the Inhabitants and Occupiers, as aforesaid, for the raising Money for the payment of Scavengers or Rakers for cleansing the Streets of the said Parish, and likewise for repairing and amending the Church, Steeple, Church-yard and Vestry-Room of the said Parish, when need shall be. The said Rates, Taxes and Assessments for repairing and amending the Church and Premises, to be paid to the Church-wardens of the said Parish, and those and all other the said last mentioned Rates, Taxes and Assessments to be made and collected, confirmed and allowed, as aforesaid.

XXIV. Provided always, and be it enacted, That for the better and more easie taxing and making of the Assessments for the payment of a Preacher-Assistant, as aforesaid, the Church-wardens shall on every *Easter-day*, after the end of this Session of Parliament, give Notice in the Church by Name to such and so many substantial Housholders, as they think fit to assemble and meet with them on the next *Tuesday* after in the Vestry or Chancel of the said Church to make the said Assessment. And if notice be not given, and a Meeting thereupon had by and with the persons so named, then every of them offending therein, which shall not make proof of a reasonable Cause of his absence before some one Justice of the Peace of the City and Liberty of *Westminster*, shall forfeit the sum of five Pounds to the said Preacher, to be levied by Distress and Sale of the Offenders Goods, by Warrant under the Hand and Seal of any one Justice of the Peace, as aforesaid, rendering the Overplus to the Owner thereof, after deduction of reasonable Charges for levying the same.

XXV. And be it further enacted, That if any of the said Assessments shall be taxed or assessed on any person not of ability to pay the same, or upon any House that after the making thereof shall become void, whereby the same cannot be collected, or that through any wilfulness or deficiency of a Collector, or any Mistake or Accident whatsoever, there be a deficiency in one of the said quarterly or other payments, or sums of Money payable by this Act, the same shall be re-assessed or added to the next succeeding Assessment, and be therewith re-assessed, collected and levied in manner, as aforesaid.

XXVI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That if any person nominated to be a Collector of, or for any Tax or Assessment made by virtue of this Act, shall refuse to accept the Office, or be negligent in his Duty therein, he shall forfeit for every Offence the sum of forty shillings to the use of the Poor of the said Parish, to be levied by Warrant of any one Justice of the Peace, as aforesaid, under his Hand and Seal, by Distress and Sale of his Goods, to be taken and applied to the use aforesaid. And if any person shall refuse or neglect to pay the sum or sums of Money on him or her rated or assessed by virtue of this Act, it shall and may be lawful for the said Collectors by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of any two Justices of the Peace of the place, to levy the same by Distress and Sale of the Goods of the Offender, rendering the Overplus to the Owners thereof after deduction of reasonable Charges for making the same. And if any person or persons so refusing or neglecting, as aforesaid, shall convey away their Goods, whereby the sum assessed cannot be levied, any two Justices of the Peace, as aforesaid, are hereby empowered by Warrant under their Hands and Seals, to imprison the Offender (not being a Peer or Peers of this Realm) and to cause him or her to be detained in the Common-Gaol of the said City and Liberty of *Westminster* till the Sum on him or her taxed, and the Charges for bringing in the same, be satisfied. And if any difference shall arise between Landlord and Tenant, or any other person concerning any of the said quarterly Assessments, or if any person shall find him or herself grieved with any Assessment or Tax made by virtue of this Act, any two Justices of the Peace, as aforesaid, shall and have hereby power finally to hear, settle and determine the same as they shall think meet.

XXVII. Provided always, That such Sums of Money as shall be yearly assessed in the said Parish of St. *James*, for cleansing the Streets, and repairing the High-ways, shall be yearly accounted for by the Scavengers and Surveyors of the High-ways respectively which collected the same, to two or more of the Justices

Scavengers and
Surveyors of the
Highways shall
yearly account.

And shall pay the Money remaining in their Hands to the succeeding Scavengers.

Scavengers and Surveyors refusing to account, shall be imprisoned.

The Dean of Westminster, &c. to elect additional Burgesses.

Wards to be set out for such Burgesses.

The Dean, &c. and Burgesses to choose Assistants to the Burgesses, Burgesses and Assistants to take the Oaths appointed.

And to continue and be supplied. To accept the Offices upon pains to be incurred.

The Power of the Burgesses and Assistants.

Their Privileges and Authorities.

Remedy of the Dean of Westminster, &c. shall not elect Burgesses and Assistants.

The Lord Bishop of London to execute Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction in the Parish of St. James.

Persons sued may plead the General Issue, and recover Treble Costs.

Justices aforesaid, within four days after the electing of new Scavengers and Surveyors of the Highways for the ensuing year, and such Sum or Sums as shall be remaining in their Hands, shall be by them paid over to the next succeeding Scavengers and Surveyors of the Highways respectively, and any two such Justices of the Peace shall and may, by virtue hereof, commit every of the said Scavengers or Surveyors to the said Common-Gaol, which shall refuse to Account, there to remain without Bail or Mainprize until he have made a true Account, and satisfied and paid so much as upon the same shall be remaining in his Hands, and the Sheriffs of *Middlesex*, or his or their Under-Sheriffs, and the Bailiff of *Westminster* and his Deputy or Deputies, and all Constables in the City and Liberties of *Westminster*, are hereby required to be aiding and assisting when thereunto required, in the execution of this Act.

XXVIII. And be it enacted, That the Dean of the Collegiate Church of *St. Peter's* in *Westminster*, or his Successors, or the High Steward there for the time being, shall and are hereby required and authorized on the next *Thursday* in *Easter-week* next after the end of this Session of Parliament, and so yearly for ever hereafter to nominate and elect Two sufficient Persons inhabiting within the said Parish of *St. James*, to be additional Burgesses to those already constituted by virtue of one Act of Parliament made in the Twenty seventh Year of the Reign of Queen ELIZABETH, intituled, *An Act for the good Government of the City and Borough of Westminster in the County of Middlesex*; Unto the Government of every which Burgesses, there shall be a Ward set out by fit Metes and Bounds in the said Parish of *St. James*.

XXIX. And for the more aid and assistance of the said Burgesses, It is hereby enacted, That the said Dean or his Successors, or the said High-Steward or his lawful Deputy, with all the Burgesses then in being, or the more part of them, within eight days after the Election and Choice of the said Two Burgesses, shall nominate and elect Two other able Persons inhabiting in the said Parish, to be Assistants to the said Burgesses; which said Burgesses and Assistants shall take the Oaths appointed by the said Act to be taken by Burgesses and Assistants, and continue in their Places, (if they shall inhabit in the said Parish) for such time, and be supplied upon Death or Removal, as other Burgesses and Assistants are thereby to continue and be supplied, and shall also accept, occupy and enjoy the said Rooms, upon the pains to be respectively imposed by the said Act upon Burgesses and Assistants that shall refuse the same, to be levied of every of them, as therein it is ordained. And every of the said Burgesses, together with his Assistant, shall and may do, and deal within the Ward to them appointed in every thing and things, as Aldermens Deputies in the City of *London* lawfully do or might at any time lawfully have done, and shall have and enjoy such and the like Liberties, Priviledges, and Authorities in all Respects, as other Burgesses and Assistants of the said City and Liberties of *Westminster* by the said Act do or may enjoy. And shall and are hereby enabled to do and execute all and every the like Act and Deed, Thing and Things to be thereby done and executed by them or any of them.

XXX. Provided always, That in case the Dean of *Westminster* aforesaid, or his Successors, and the High-Steward for the time being, and his lawful Deputy, shall not nominate and elect Burgesses and Assistants for the said Parish of *St. James* at the Times before limited, that then it shall and may be lawful for two Justices of the Peace within the County of *Middlesex* or City or Liberty of *Westminster*, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, to nominate and choose the said Burgesses and Assistants, which being so by them nominated and chosen, shall occupy and enjoy the said Rooms upon the pains in the said recited Act limited, and have and enjoy such Rights and Liberties and Authorities in all respects, as if they had been nominated and elected by the said Dean and High-Steward, as aforesaid.

XXXI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That the Lord Bishop of *London*, and his Successors, shall and may at all times hereafter execute Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction in the said Parish of *St. James*, as he or they may do in any other Parish within the Diocese of *London*.

XXXII. And be it enacted, That if any Actions, Plaint, or Suit, or Information shall be commenced or prosecuted against any person or persons, for what he or they shall do in pursuance or Execution of this Act, such person and persons so sued may plead the General Issue of Not Guilty, and upon any Issue joyned, give this Act and the especial Matter in Evidence; and if the Plaintiff or Prosecutor shall become Nonsuit, or suffer a discontinuance, or if a Verdict pass against him, the Defendants shall recover Treble-Costs, for which they shall have the like Remedy as in any Case where Costs by the Law are given to Defendants.

*Anno Regni GULIELMI & MARIE, Regis & Regina, Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ,
& Hiberniæ, Primo.*

On the Twenty second Day of June, Anno Dom. 1689. In the First Year of their Majesties Reign, this Act Passed the Royal Assent.

‘C A P. XX.

An Act for a Grant to their Majesties of an Aid of Twelve pence in the Pound for One Year, for the necessary Defence of Their Realms.

‘**WE** Your Majesties most Dutiful and Loyal Subjects, the Commons Assembled in Parliament, having entered into a serious Consideration of the extraordinary Occasions which engage Your Majesties in a great and present Expence for the necessary Defence of Your Realms, and being desirous to raise proportionable Aids and Supplies, do humbly Present Your Majesties with the Free Gift of the Rates and Assessments herein after mentioned, And beseech Your Majesties that it may be Enacted;

II. And be it enacted by the King and Queens most Excellent Majesties, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this present Parliament Assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That their Majesties shall have and receive the Rates and Assessments hereafter mentioned, of and from every Person, Spiritual and temporal, of what Estate or Degree soever he or they be; Which said Rates or Assessments shall be Taxed, Assessed, Levied and Paid into their Majesties Receipt of Exchequer, according to the Tenor of this Act, and in manner and form following; (that is to say) That all and every Person and Persons, Bodies Politick and Corporate, Guilds and Fraternities within this Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, having any Estate in Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, or other Chattels or Personal Estate whatsoever, either in their own possession, or in the possession of others in trust for them, (except, and out of the Premises deducted, such Sums of Money as he or they do *bona fide* owe, and also the Stock upon Lands, and such Goods as are used for Household-stuff) shall yield and pay unto their Majesties Twelve pence in the Pound, according to the true yearly Profit thereof for one Year, to be Assessed, Levied and Collected in manner herein after mentioned; (that is to say) For every hundred pounds worth of such Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, or other Chattels, or Personal Estate, the Sum of Six Shillings; and so after that rate for every greater or lesser quantity.

III. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Person and Persons, Commissioner and Commissioners, having, using or exercising any Office, or Employment of Profit (such Military Officers who are or shall be in Muster, or Pay in their Majesties Army or Navy only excepted) shall yield and pay unto their Majesties the Sum of Twelve pence for every Twenty Shillings, which he or they do receive in one year by virtue of any Fees, Profits to him or them accruing for, or by reason or occasion of their several Offices or Employments, to be Assessed, Impoted, Levied and Collected in such manner as hereafter is mentioned. ‘And to the end a further Aid and Supply for their Majesties Occasions may be raised by a Charge upon all Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments with as much Equality and Indifferency, as is possible by a Pound Rate of Twelve pence for every Twenty Shillings of the true yearly value for One year only and no longer;’

IV. Be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every the Manors, Messuages, Lands and Tenements, as well Freehold as Copyhold, as also all Quarries, all and every the Mines of Coal, Tin or Lead, and all Iron Works and Salt Works, all Allom Mines or Works, all Parks, Chafes, Warrens, Woods, Underwoods and Coppices, Fishings, Tythes, Tolls, and all other yearly Profits and Hereditaments of what nature or kind soever they be, situate, lying and being, happening and arising within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, or within any the Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns, Divisions, Ridings, Hundreds, Lathes, Wapentakes, Parishes and Places thereof as well within ancient Demesne and other Liberties and Priviledg'd Places as without, shall be, and are hereby charged for One year only and no longer, with the Sum of Twelve pence for every Twenty shillings of the true yearly value. And all and every Person and Persons, Bodies Politick and Corporate, Guilds, Mysteries, Fraternities and Brotherhoods, whether Corporate or not Corporate, having or holding in his, her or their actual possession, any Manors, Messuages, Lands, Tenements or other the Hereditaments or Premises, shall yield and pay unto their Majesties the Sum of Twelve pence for every Twenty shillings by the Year, which the said Manors, Messuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and other the Premises are now worth to be Leased, if the same were truly and *bona fide* Leased or Demised at a rack Rent, and according to the full true yearly value thereof, without any respect had to the present Rents reserved for the same, if such Rents have been reserved upon such Leases or Estates made for which any Fine or Income hath been paid or secured and without any respect had to any former Rates or Taxes thereupon imposed: Which said Sum of Twelve pence for every Twenty shillings by the year of the full true yearly value of the Premises shall be Assessed, Levied and Collected in manner hereafter mentioned, and shall be paid into the Receipt of their Majesties

Exchequer by two equal Payments; the first Payment thereof to begin and to be made upon the First day of *December*, which shall be in the Year of our Lord One thousand six hundred eighty and nine.

V. And whereas many of the Manors, Messuages, Lands, Tenements, Tythes, Hereditaments or Premises intended by this Act to be charged with the Pound Rate, as aforesaid, stand incumbered with, or are subject and liable to the Payment of several Rent-Charges or Annuities issuing out of the same, or to the Payment of divers Fee-farm Rents, Rents-Service, or other Rents thereupon reserved, by reason whereof the true Owners and Proprietors of such Manors, Messuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premises, do not in truth receive to their own use the full yearly value of the same, for which nevertheless they are by this Act Charged to pay the full Pound Rate of Twelve pence for every Twenty shillings of the true yearly value.

VI. It is therefore Declared and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful to and for the Landlords, Owners and Proprietors of such Manors, Messuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premises as are Charged with the Pound Rate as aforesaid, to abate and deduct, and to retain and keep in his or their Hands Twelve pence in the pound out of every Fee-farm Rent, and other Annual Rent or Payment Charged upon, or issuing out of the Premises, or any part thereof, or thereupon reserved; And all and every Person or Persons, Bodies Politick or Corporate, being indebted in any Sum or Sums of Money upon Contract for Interest, shall, for the better enabling them to pay and bear the Rates and Charges herein before respectively Imposed upon them, be allowed by virtue of this Act, after the Rate of Twelve pence in the Pound out of all such Interest Money which shall be paid and grow due for any time between the Thirtieth day of *November* One thousand six hundred eighty nine, and the Thirtieth day of *November* One thousand six hundred ninety, by his or their respective Creditor or Creditors, out of the Debts so by them owing, as aforesaid, and may and are hereby enabled to deduct, retain and discount the same, Any Contract or Agreement, Mortgage, Bond, Condition, Provision, or other Assurance to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding; And all and every person and persons who are or shall be any way Intituled to such Rents and Annual Payments, are hereby required to allow such Deductions and Payments upon the Receipt of the Residue of such Moneys as shall be due and payable to them as aforesaid; And all Tenants are hereby saved harmless from any other payment of the Twelve pence in the Pound so deducted, as fully and amply as if the same had been paid into his Majesties Exchequer, or to such Creditor or other Person to whom the same would otherwise have become due and payable.

VII. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That for the better Assessing, Ordering, Levying and Collecting of the several Sums of Money so as aforesaid limited and appointed to be paid, and for the more effectual putting of this present Act in execution, it shall and may be lawful for their Majesties to issue out, or cause to be issued out under the Great Seal of *England*, such and so many Commissions as their Majesties shall think fit, and therein and thereby to nominate, constitute and appoint such and so many Persons being Resident, and having real Estates to the value of One hundred pounds a year, in the respective Counties or Shires for which they shall be so Nominated to be Commissioners for putting this present Act in Execution, and also so many of them to be a *Quorum* as their Majesties shall think convenient for the Execution of this Act; Which said Commissioners so as aforesaid to be nominated and appointed, shall in the respective Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Divisions, Towns and Places for which they shall be appointed Commissioners respectively, meet together at the most usual or common Place of meeting within each of the said Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Divisions, Towns and Places respectively, at or before the Third day of *September*, which shall be in the Year of our Lord One thousand six hundred eighty nine, or such other Day as their Majesties by their Commission shall appoint: And the said Commissioners, or so many of them as shall be present at the first general Meeting, or the major part of them, may by their Consents and Agreements divide as well themselves as other the Commissioners not then present, for the Execution of this Act, in Hundreds, Lathes, Wapentakes, Rapes, Wards, Towns and other Places within their Limits, Priviledged or not Priviledged, in such manner and form as to them shall seem expedient; and shall direct their several or joyned Precept or Precepts to such Inhabitants, High Constables, Petty Constables, Bailiffs, and other like Officers and Ministers, and such Number of them as they in their Discretions shall think most convenient, requiring them to appear before the said Commissioners at such Place and Time, not exceeding Ten days, as they shall appoint; And at such their Appearances the said Commissioners shall openly read or cause to be read unto them, the Rates and Assessments in this Act mentioned, and also openly declare the Effect of their Charge to them, and how, and in what manner they ought and should make their Certificates, and how they ought to proceed in the Execution of this Act, according to the Rates aforesaid: And if any High Constables, Petty Constables, Bailiffs, Inhabitants, or other Officers or Ministers to whom any Precept shall be directed, shall absent themselves, without lawful Excuse to be made out by the Oaths of two credible Witnesses, or if any Person appearing shall refuse to serve, then every such Person so making default, or refusing to serve, shall for every time of such default or refusal, forfeit and lose unto their Majesties such Sum as the Commissioners, or the major part of them being present, shall think fit, not exceeding the Sum of Forty Shillings: And at or after such general Meeting had, and Charge given as aforesaid, the said Commissioners shall take care that Warrants be issued forth, and directed to Two at the least of the most able and sufficient Inhabitants of each Parish, Township or Place within their respective Divisions, thereby appointing and requiring them to be Assessors of all and every the Rates and Duties by this Act imposed, and shall therein also appoint and prefix a certain Day and Place for the said Assessors to appear before them, and to bring in their Certificates in Writing, of the Names and Surnames of every Person dwelling and residing within the Limits of those Places with which they shall be charged, and of the Substances and Values of every of them

them in Goods, Chattels, or other Personal Estate, (Stock upon Land, and Goods used for Household stuff excepted) or in Offices or Employments of Profit: And the said Assessors are therein also to be required, and are hereby enjoined to ascertain and inform themselves by all lawful ways and means they can, of the true and full Rate and Valuation of the true yearly Rents and Profits of all Manors, Messuages, Lands, Tenements, as also all Quarries, Mines of Coal, Tin, or Lead, all Iron works and Salt-works, Allom Mines or Works, Parks, Chafes, Warrens, Woods, Underwoods, and Coppices, Fishings, Tythes, Tolls, and other Hereditaments, of what nature or kind soever, situate, lying and being, happening and arising within the Limits of those places with which they shall be charged; And being so thereof ascertained they are to Assess all and every the said Manors, Messuages, Lands, Tenements and Premises before appointed to be charged after the rate of Twelve pence for every Twenty shillings of the true yearly value as the same are let for, or are Worth to be Let at the time of the Assessing thereof as aforesaid, and to bring with them at the time and place so as aforesaid prefixed for their Appearance a Certificate in writing of the said Assessment, and shall then also return the Names of two or more able and sufficient persons living within the Limits and Bounds of those Parishes, Townships, Constablewicks, or Places where they shall be chargeable respectively, to be Collectors of the Moneys to be paid to Their Majesties by this Act; For whose paying in to the head Collectors in manner hereafter mentioned, such Moneys as they shall be charged withal, the Parish or Place wherein they are so Employed shall be answerable. And if any Assessors so as aforesaid appointed or to be appointed shall neglect or refuse to serve, or shall make default at the time appointed for his appearance (not having a lawful excuse to be witnessed by the Oaths of two credible Witnesses, which Oath the said Commissioners, or any two of them have power to administer) every such Assessor shall for every such neglect, refusal or default, forfeit and lose unto Their Majesties such Sum as the Commissioners shall think fit, not exceeding the Sum of Ten pounds: And every Assessor so as aforesaid appointed or to be appointed, shall before he take upon him the Execution of the said Employment take an Oath to be Administred in these words following;

‘ YOU shall Swear, Well and Truly to Execute the duty of an Assessor, and to cause the Rates and Duties Imposed by an Act, intituled, *An Act for a Grant to Their Majesties of an Aid of Twelve pence in the pound for One Year, for the necessary Defence of Their Realms*, to be Duly and Impartially Assessed, according to the best of your Skill and Knowledge, and therein you shall Spare no Person for Favour or Affection, Nor any Person Grieve for Hatred or Ill Will;

‘ So help you God.’

Which Oath any two Commissioners in the County where the said Assessment is to be made have hereby power, and are required to administer.

XVIII. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Rates and Assessments upon all Goods, Chattels, Personal Estate, Offices and Publick Places and Employments charged by this Act shall be ascertained, and the Certificates thereof returned to the Commissioners upon or before the Twelfth day of *October*, One thousand six hundred eighty nine, unless the Commissioners shall think fit to give further time; And also the Taxations and Assessments of the Pound rate of Twelve pence in the pound for every Twenty shillings of the yearly value of all Messuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premises charged by this Act, shall be made and ascertained, and the several and respective Certificates thereof returned in to the Commissioners, upon or before the Twelfth day of *October* aforesaid, unless the Commissioners shall think fit to give further time; And the said Assessors are hereby required to give one Copy of their Certificates, or Assessments fairly written and subscribed by them unto the said Commissioners by whom they were appointed, and the said Commissioners or any two or more of them are hereby ordered and required to cause the said several and respective Assessments to them delivered (if by them approved of) to be fairly written, and to Sign and Seal several Duplicates or Copies of the said Assessments, and one of them so Signed and Sealed, forthwith to deliver or cause to be delivered unto the Subcollectors; And shall likewise deliver or cause to be delivered other Copies thereof so Signed and Sealed unto the Head Collectors and Receivers General, according to their several and respective Collections and Receipts; And moreover the Commissioners shall cause a true Copy or Extract of the whole Sums Assessed and Charged within every Hundred, Lathe, Wapentake, Parish, Ward, or Place, Rated or Assessed in pursuance of this Act, and of the whole Sums Rated or Assessed upon Personal Estates, Offices or Employments, to be certified and Transmitted into Their Majesties Court of Exchequer, under the Hands and Seals of any two or more of the Commissioners, but without naming the Persons in such their Certificates; And this the said Commissioners shall cause to be done upon or before the Twenty fifth day of *November* then next ensuing, or within Thirty days after, all Appeals to them made being first determined; And the Kings Remembrancer in the Exchequer for the time being shall, and is hereby required within Three months after the Duplicates of the last Payment shall be Transmitted to him, to Transcribe all the Schedules and Duplicates of the Sums Returned to him, from and for every respective County, Riding, City and Town, and every Hundred, Wapentake, Parish, Division, Town and Place therein, in a Book of Parchment, in Alphabetical Order, and in a fair Legible Hand-writing; and within Three months after the same shall be so by him Received, shall Transmit all and every the same Schedules and Duplicates to the Office of the Writer of the Talleys, commonly called the Auditors of the Receipt of the Exchequer, who is hereby likewise

D d 2

Authorized and Required to Enter the same in the like Alphabetical Order, in another Book of Parchment fairly written, to be provided for that Purpose.

IX. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Commissioners, or any two or more of them, shall issue out their Warrants or Eſtreats to the Subcollectors, under their Hands and Seals, thereby requiring them to Levy and Collect all and every the Assessments, and all the Moneys and Rates due thereupon, according to the Duplicate thereof by them received, and according to the intent and subsequent Directions of this present Act; Which said Subcollectors are hereby Required to demand all and every the Rates and Assessments herein mentioned, which are laid upon Persons in respect of their Goods or Offices, and to make such Demands of the Parties themselves within Six days after the Receipt of such Warrant, and to Levy and Pay in the same, upon or before the Seventh day of *November* in the Year of our Lord One thousand six hundred eighty nine, or within Twenty days after, at such Place as the Commissioners shall appoint, unto their respective Head Collectors, who are hereby required to call upon, and hasten their Subcollectors to the said Payment; And at or upon the Fourteenth day of *November* then next ensuing, or within Twenty days after, to Levy by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of any Two or more of the said Commissioners, by Distress upon the Subcollectors respectively, such Sum and Sums of Money, as by him or them ought to have been paid, and is, or are not paid by reason of his failure in doing his Duty according to the Directions of this Act, so as every Head Collector may make Payment unto the Receiver General of the said County, City, or Place, the full Sums by him to be paid on the Thirteenth day of *November* aforesaid, or within Twenty days after: And the Receiver General is likewise required to call upon and hasten the said Head Collectors, and to pay what he shall so receive from the said Head Collectors, into their Majesties Receipt of Exchequer, upon or before the First day of *December* aforesaid, or within Thirty days after, to the end that all and every the Rates and Assessments, which by this Act are imposed upon any Person or Persons, in respect of his or their Goods and Chattels, or Offices or Employments, may be speedily brought into their Majesties Receipt of Exchequer, and there paid in upon or before the said First day of *December*, or within Thirty days after, at one entire Payment. And the said Subcollectors are also required and enjoined to Levy one Moiety of the Pound Rate charged upon all Messuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premises, as aforesaid, within Six days after the Receipt of such Warrants, and to pay the same unto their respective Head Collectors, on or before the Seventh day of *November* aforesaid, or within Twenty days after; And the said Head Collectors are to hasten the said Subcollectors; and in case the same shall not be Collected by reason of the neglect or failure of Duty in the said Subcollectors, the said Head Collectors are to proceed against them by Distress in like manner, and by like Warrant as aforesaid. And every Head Collector is hereby required to make payment of what shall be so levied or received unto the Receiver General of the said County, City or Place, upon or before the Thirtieth day of *November* aforesaid, or within Twenty days after; And the Receiver General is likewise required to call upon and hasten the said Head Collectors, and to pay what he shall receive from the said Head Collectors unto their Majesties Receipt of Exchequer, upon or before the First day of *December* aforesaid, or within Thirty days after, to the end that the first Payment of the said Pound Rate of Twelve pence in every Twenty shillings yearly, may by that time be fully answered and paid in to their Majesties; And the Subcollectors shall also Levy the other Moiety of the said Pound Rate, charged as aforesaid, upon or before the Seventh day of *February* then next ensuing, or within Twenty days after, and shall also pay the same unto the said Head Collectors upon or before the Fourteenth day of *February* aforesaid, or within Twenty days after; And the said Head Collector shall make payment thereof to the Receiver General of the said County, City or Place, upon or before the Twenty eighth day of *February* aforesaid, or within Twenty days after: And the said Receiver General is also required to make payment of all which he shall so receive, into their Majesties Receipt of Exchequer, upon or before the First day of *March* then next ensuing, or within Thirty days after, to the end that the second Payment of the said Pound Rate so charged as aforesaid, may by that time be fully answered and paid in to their Majesties; And all Commissioners, Collectors and Receivers, are hereby Required and Enjoined to apply themselves with all Diligence to the most speedy and effectual Execution of their several and respective Duties, that so their Majesties Service herein may not be delayed or hindered through any of their wilful Neglect or Default.

X. And it is further enacted and declared by the Authority aforesaid, That the Moneys received by the Subcollectors within the respective Divisions or Hundreds, shall from time to time be duly paid to the Head Collector, whose Receipt shall be a sufficient Discharge unto every such Subcollector; which Subcollector for Gathering the said particular Sums, shall retain in his Hands for every Twenty shillings by him so paid, Three pence, as a Reward for his Pains and Service; And the Head Collector shall accordingly pay over the said Moneys unto the Receiver General of each County, City or Place respectively, in manner aforesaid; which Head Collector or Collectors shall be nominated and appointed by the Receivers General of the respective Counties; which said Receivers General shall be answerable for all such Sums of Money as shall be by him or them Collected or Received; And that no Subcollector shall be enforced to travel above the space of Ten miles for the payment of the said Moneys that shall be by him collected or received; And the said Receiver General's Acquittance shall be a sufficient Discharge unto every such Head Collector, who shall retain in his Hands for every Twenty shillings so by him paid One penny, as a Reward for his Pains and Service; And the Receiver General shall pay the whole Sums by him Received, into the Receipt of their Majesties Exchequer, in such Manner, and at or before such Days and Times as are herein before limited, and shall have an Allowance of Two pence in the Pound for all Moneys which shall be by him paid into the Receipt of Exchequer, upon or before the time prefixed in this Act. And for the careful Writing and Transcribing the said Warrants, Eſtreats

Estreats and Duplicates in due time, it is further Enacted, That the Commissioners Clerks who shall respectively perform the same, shall by Warrant under two or more of the Commissioners Hands, have and receive from the respective Head Collectors, One penny in the Pound of all such Moneys as he or they shall have received by virtue of such Warrants and Estreats, who are hereby appointed and allowed to pay the same accordingly; And if any Person shall neglect or refuse to pay the several Rates and Assessments wherewith he is Charged by this Act, for or in respect of his Goods, Chattels, Personal Estate, Offices or Employments, and which he ought to pay, or if the Pound Rate, or any Payment thereof, so as aforesaid Charged upon any Manors, Messuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premises shall be neglected or refused to be paid, Then upon Demand made by the Officer or Collector of the Place, according to the Precept or Estreat to him delivered by the said Commissioners, it shall and may be lawful to and for such Officer or Collector, and they are hereby required for non-payment thereof, to Distrain the Person or Persons so refusing or neglecting to pay, by his or their Goods or Chattels, or to Distrain in and upon the Messuages, Lands and Tenements so Charged; and the Goods and Chattels then and there found, and the Distress so taken, to keep by the space of Four days at the Costs and Charges of the Owner thereof; And if the said Owner do not pay the Sum of Money due by this Act, within the said Four days, Then the said Distress to be Apprized by two or three of the Inhabitants where the said Distress is taken, and there to be sold by the said Officer or Collector, for the payment of the said Money, and the Overplus coming by the said Sale (if any be) over and above the Charges of taking and keeping the Distress, to be immediately restored to the Owner thereof: And moreover, it shall be lawful to break open in the day-time any House, and upon Warrant under the Hands and Seals of any two or more of the said Commissioners, any Chest, Trunk or Box, or other things where such Goods are, and call to their Assistance the Constables, Tythingmen, or Headboroughs within the Counties, Towns or Places where any Refusal, Neglect or Resistance shall be made; which said Officers are hereby required to be Aiding and Assisting in the Premises.

XI. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That where any Person or Persons, chargeable with any Rates or Assessments by this Act imposed, shall be under the Age of One and twenty Years, there, and in every such Case, the Parents, Guardians, or Tutors of such Infants respectively, upon default of Payment by such Infants, shall be, and are hereby made liable to and chargeable with the Payments which such Infants ought to have made; And if such Parents, or Guardians, or Tutors, shall neglect or refuse to pay as aforesaid, it shall and may be lawful to proceed against them in like manner, as against other Persons or Persons making default of Payment, as herein before appointed: And all Parents, Guardians, or Tutors, making Payment as aforesaid, shall be allowed all and every the Sums so paid for such Infants upon his and their Accompt: And the several and respective Tenants of all and every the Messuages, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premises, which by virtue of this Act shall be charged with any Pound Rate, as aforesaid, are hereby Required and Authorized to pay such Sum or Sums of Money, as shall be rated upon such Messuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premises, and to deduct out of the Rents so much of the said Rates as in respect of the said Rents payable for such Messuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments, or Premises the Landlord should and ought to bear; And all Landlords, both mediate and immediate, according to their respective Interests, are hereby required to allow such Deductions and Payments upon receipt of the residue of the Rents: And every Tenant paying the said Assessment of the Pound Rate, shall be, and is hereby acquitted and discharged for so much Money as the said Assessment shall amount unto, as if the same had been actually paid unto such Person or Persons unto whom his Rent should have been due and payable.

XII. And be it further Enacted, That every Person Rated or Assessed for his Office or Employment, shall be Rated, and pay for his said Office and Employment in the County, City or Place where such Office or Employment is executed; And every Person who is or shall be Rated for, or in respect of any Personal Estate to him any way belonging, shall be Rated, and the Sum or Sums on him or her set, shall be Levied at such Places where he or she with his or her Family shall be resident at the time of the Execution of this Act: And all Persons not being Housholders, nor having a certain Place of Residence, shall be Taxed at the Place where they are resident, at the time of the Execution of this Act; And if any Person who ought to be taxed by virtue of this Act, shall at the time of his Assessment, for or in respect of his ready Moneys, or Personal Estate, be out of the Realm, such Person shall be Rated therefore in such County, City or Place where he was last abiding within the Realm; And every Person who shall be Rated or Assessed for or in respect of any Messuages, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments, or other the Premises, according to the Pound Rate of Twelve pence in every Twenty shillings yearly, as aforesaid, shall be Rated and Assessed in the Place where such Messuages, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premises respectively do lie, and not elsewhere.

XIII. Provided always, That if any Person or Persons having several Mansion Houses or Places of Residence, shall be doubly charged by virtue of this Act, for or in respect of his or their Personal Estate, Then upon Certificate made by two or more of the Commissioners for the County, City or Place, (which Certificate the said Commissioners are required to give without Delay, Fee or Reward) of his or their last Personal Residence, under their Hands and Seals, of the Sum or Sums charged upon him or them, and in what Capacity or Respect he or they were so charged: and upon Oath made of such Certificate before the Commissioners to whom such Certificate shall be tendred (which Oath the said Commissioners are hereby authorized to administer) Then the Person and Persons so doubly charged shall, for so much as shall be so certified, be discharged in every other County, City or Place. And if any Person that ought to be Taxed by virtue of this Act, for or in respect of his Personal Estate, shall by changing his Place of Residence, or by any other Fraud or Covin escape from the Taxation, and not be

Taxed, and the same be proved before the Commissioners or any two of them, or before any two Justices of the Peace, of the County where such Person dwelleth or resideth, at any time within Six months next ensuing after such Tax made, every Person that shall so escape from the Taxation and Payment, shall be charged upon Proof thereof, at the double value of so much as he should or ought to have been Taxed at by this Act; The said double value upon Certificate thereof made into the Exchequer by the Commissioners or Justices before whom such Proof shall be made, to be Levied of the Goods, Lands, and Tenements of such Persons towards the Supply aforesaid.

XIV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Commissioners that shall be within any County, City or Place within their respective Limits, or the major part of them, shall Rate, Tax and Assess every other Commissioner joyned with them, for and in respect of the Goods, Chattels, and Personal Estate whereof such Commissioner shall be possessed; And also for and in respect of the Offices and Employments of Profit, which at the time of such Taxation shall be held and enjoyed by such Commissioner, so as the Residence and usual Dwelling-place of such Commissioner so to be Taxed, be within the Division of such Commissioners by whom he is Taxed, and so as the Office or Employment held and enjoyed by such Commissioner so to be Taxed, be likewise to be exercised within the Division or Limits of such Commissioners, by whom he is to be taxed; And the Commissioners within their Division shall also Assess every Assessor within their Division, who shall be possessed of any Goods and Chattels, or other Personal Estate, for which by this Act he ought to be Rated and Assessed; And as well all Summons upon every the said Commissioners and Assessors, as the Assessments made and set by the Assessors aforesaid, shall be Written, Estreated, Levied and Gathered as it should and ought to have been if the said Commissioners had not been named Commissioners.

XV. And be it further Enacted and Ordained by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Person and Persons having any Share or Shares, or Interest in the fresh Stream of Running-water brought to the North parts of *London*, commonly called the *New River*; or in the *Thames Water-Works*; or in the *Hyde-Park* or *Marybone Waters*, or any Rents or Profits arising thereby; And all Person and Persons having any Share or Interest in the Stock or Stocks for Printing of Books in or belonging to the House commonly called the King's Printing-house, shall pay for the same the Sum of One shilling for every Twenty shillings of the clear Yearly Value thereof; And that all Companies of Merchants in *London* charged by this Act, shall be Assessed by the Commissioners to be nominated and appointed for the said City, or any Three of them, for their respective joyn't Stock and Stocks; And all and every Person and Persons having any Share or Shares, or Interest in the *New River Water* brought to the North parts of *London*, or in the *Thames Water-Works*, or the *Hyde-park*, or *Marybone Waters*, or any Rents or Profits arising thereby charged by this Act; And also the said Stock and Shares for Printing, as aforesaid, shall be assessed for the same in like manner by the said Commissioners or any Three of them, after the Rates herein contained; And the same shall be paid to such Person or Persons, as the said Commissioners shall appoint, by the Governors and Treasurers of the said respective Companies, and by the Treasurers of the said River-Water and Water-Works, and Stock for Printing, and be deducted at and out of their next Dividends.

XVI. Provided always, and it is hereby Declared, That the several Rates and Taxes, to which the Lords and Peers of this Realm, shall be liable by virtue of this Act, for or in respect of their Personal Estates and Offices, shall be received by a Collector, to be nominated by the Peers; which said Collector shall cause the same to be paid into Their Majesties Receipt of Exchequer at *Westminster*, upon or before the First day of *December*, in the Year of our Lord One thousand six hundred eighty nine, or within Thirty days after.

XVII. Provided also, That this Act shall not extend to the Inhabitants of *Scotland*, *Ireland*, *Jersey* or *Guernsey*, for or concerning any such Personal Estate aforesaid, which they, or any to their use, have within the Places aforesaid, or to any who having been Inhabitants of *Ireland*, and have fled into this Kingdom, since the First day of *November* One thousand six hundred eighty eight, for or concerning any Personal Estate which they, or any to their use, have in this Kingdom of *England*, or in the said Kingdom of *Ireland*; And if any Person or Persons Certified, Assessed or Rated, for or in respect of any Real or Personal Estate, or for or in respect of any Matter or Thing, for which by this Act he or they is or may be Rated or Charged, do find him or themselves aggrieved with such Assessing or Rating, and do within Ten days after Demand thereof made, complain to the Commissioners, the said Commissioners, or any two or more of them (whereof one of the Commissioners who Signed or Allowed his or their Rate to be one) shall and may within Fourteen days next after such Complaint, particularly Examine any Person or Persons upon his or their Oath (other then the Party complaining) touching the value of his or their Real or Personal Estate, and other the Matters aforesaid, and upon due Examination, or Knowledge thereof, abate, defalk, increase or enlarge the said Assessment; And the same so abated, increased or enlarged, shall be Certified or Estreated by them into the Exchequer in manner aforesaid; And to that end the said Commissioners are hereby required to meet together for the determining of such Complaints and Appeals accordingly.

XVIII. And it is further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Assessor, Collector, Receiver, or other Person appointed by the Commissioners, shall wilfully neglect, or refuse to perform his Duty in the due and speedy Execution of this Act, the said respective Commissioners, or any three or more of them, may and shall, by virtue of this Act, Impose on such Person and Persons, so refusing or neglecting their Duties, any Fine not exceeding the Sum of Five Pounds for any one Offence, the same to be Levied and Certified as aforesaid, into his Majesties Court of Exchequer, and Charged upon the respective Receiver General amongst the rest of the Rates aforesaid; And the said Commissioners, or any two or more of them, may or shall from time to time call for, and require an Accompt from the respective

spective Receiver General, of all the Moneys received by him of the said Head Collectors, and of the payment thereof into His Majesties Receipt of Exchequer, according to the Direction of this Act; And in case of any failure in the Premises, the said Commissioners, or any two or more of them, are hereby required to cause the same to be forthwith Levied and Paid according to the true intent and meaning of this Act; And in case of any Controversie arising between the said Commissioners, concerning any Rates or Assessments to be laid by virtue of this Act, the Commissioners that shall be concerned therein shall have no Voice, but shall withdraw during the Debate of such Controversie, until it be determined by the rest of the Commissioners; And all Questions and Differences that shall arise touching any of the said Rates, Taxes, Assessments or Levies, shall be heard and finally determined by two or more of the Commissioners, upon Complaint thereof to them made, by any Person or Persons thereby grieved, without further Trouble or Suit in Law; And the said Receivers General shall give Acquittances *gratis* to the said Head Collectors, for all Moneys of them received; And the said Head Collectors shall also give Acquittances *gratis* to the Subcollectors, for all such Moneys as shall be paid by them in pursuance of this Act; And the said Subcollectors shall make and deliver to the said Head Collectors, a perfect Schedule fairly written in Parchment under their Hands and Seals, Signed and Allowed by any two or more of the respective Commissioners, containing the Names, Surnames, and Places of abode, of every Person within their respective Collection, that shall make default of payment of any of the Sums that shall be Rated or Assessed on such Person by virtue of this Act, where no sufficient Distress is to be found, and not otherwise, and the Sum and Sums charged on every such Person: The same Schedule to be delivered by the Head Collector to the Receiver General of the County, City or Place respectively, to be by him Returned into their Majesties Court of Exchequer, whereupon every Person so making default of payment may be charged by Process of the Court, according to the course of the Court of Exchequer in such Cases.

XIX. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Letters Patents granted by their Majesties, or any of their Royal Progenitors, to any Person or Persons, Cities, Boroughs, or Towns Corporate within this Realm of any manner of Liberties, Privileges, or Exemptions from Subsidies, Tolls, Taxes, Assessments or Aids, shall be construed or taken to exempt any Person or Persons, City, Borough or Town Corporate, or any the inhabitants of the same, from the Burthen and Charge of any Sum or Sums of Money granted by this Act; But that all and every such Person and Persons, City, Borough and Town Corporate, shall pay their Proportions of all Rates and Assessments by this present Act imposed (any such Letters Patents, Grants or Charters, or any Clause of *Non obstante*, matter or thing therein contained, or any Law, Statute, Custom or Prescription, to the contrary notwithstanding.)

XX. Provided also, That no Person inhabiting in any City, Borough or Town Corporate, shall be compelled to be any Assessor or Collector of, or for any part of the Rates and Assessments hereby granted, in any Place or Places out of the Limits of the said Borough or Town Corporate.

XXI. Provided also, That nothing in this Act contained, shall be extended to charge any Colledge or Hall in either of the Universities, or the Colledges of *Windsor*, *Eaton*, *Winton* or *Westminster*, or any Hospitals or Almshouses, or any Free School, for or in respect of the Scites of the said Colledges, or Halls, or Hospitals, or Almshouses, or Free School, or any Master, Fellow, or Scholar of any such Colledge or Hall, or in any other Free Schools, or any Reader, Officer or Minister of the said Universities, Colledges or Schools, or of any Almsmen of any Hospitals or Almshouses, for or in respect of any Stipend, Wages or Profits whatsoever, arising or growing due to them in respect of the said several Places and Employments in the said Universities, Colledges, Halls, Schools, Hospitals or Almshouses, nor to charge any of the Houses or Lands belonging to *Christ's Hospital*, or the Hospitals of *Saint Bartholomew*, *Bridewell*, *Saint Thomas*, and *Bethlehem Hospital* within the City of *London* and Borough of *Southwark*, or any of them, or to any Colledge or Hall in either of the Universities, or to the Colledges of *Eaton*, *Winchester* or *Westminster*, or to any Hospital, Almshouse or Free School whatsoever, for or in respect of any Rents or Revenues payable to the said Hospitals, being to be Received and Disbursed for the immediate Use and Relief of the Poor in the said Hospitals.

XXII. Provided, That no Tenants of any Lands or Houses, by Lease or Grant from any of the said Hospitals, Colledges, Halls, Almshouses or Free Schools shall claim or enjoy any Freedom or Exemption by this Act, but that all the Houses and Lands which they so hold, shall be Rated for so much as they are yearly worth, over and above the Rents reserved and payable to the said Hospitals, Colledges, Halls, Almshouses or Free Schools.

XXIII. Provided also, That where any Person inhabiting within the City of *London*, or any other City or Town Corporate, hath his Dwelling-house in one of the Parishes and Wards therein, and hath any Goods, Wares or Merchandizes chargeable by this Act, in one or more of the other Parishes or Wards in the same City, That then such Person shall be Charged, Taxed and Assessed for such his Goods or Merchandizes, in the Parish or Ward where he dwelleth, and not elsewhere in the said City.

XXIV. Provided always, and be it further Declared and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That for the avoiding all Obstructions and Delays in Assisting and Collecting the Sums which by this Act are to be Rated and Assessed, all Places, Constablewicks, Divisions and Allotments, which have used to be Rated and Assessed, shall Pay and be Assessed in such County, Hundred, Rape, Wapentake, Constablewick, Division, Place and Allotment as the same hath heretofore usually been Assessed in, and not elsewhere.

XXV. Provided always, and be it further Enacted, That in any case any Lands or Houses in any Parish, Place or Constablewick, shall lie unoccupied, and no Distresses can be found on the same, nor the Person of the true Owner or Proprietor can be found within the said County, by reason whereof the Rate and Assessment upon such unoccupied Lands cannot be Levied, That then upon Complaint thereof made to the Commissioners, for the County where such Case shall happen to be, the said Commissioners, or any two or more of them, shall certify into their Majesties Court of Exchequer, the Name of the Person whose Land or House so lieth unoccupied, together with the Sum thereupon Assessed, and the Parish or Place where such Land lieth; which Certificate is hereby declared to be a sufficient Charge upon the Person and Land therein named, and shall make the Person Debtor to their Majesties for the Sum so assessed; and the Court of Exchequer shall issue out Process thereupon against the Body, Goods, and all other the Lands of such Debtor, until the Sum so Assessed be fully and effectually Levied and paid to their Majesties.

XXVI. And it is hereby further Enacted and Declared, That at the expiration of the respective Times in this Act prescribed, for the full payment of the several and respective Rates and Assessments herein before Granted, the several and respective Commissioners, or any two or more of them, within their Division and Hundred, shall and are hereby required to call before them, the Chief Collectors and Sub-collectors within each respective Division and Hundred, to examine and assure themselves of the full and whole Payment of the particular Sum and Sums of Money Charged within and upon the said Division and Hundred, and every Parish and Place therein, and of the due Return of the same into the Hands of the Receivers General of the said County, City, Town and Place respectively, and by such Receiver General to the Receipt of his Majesties Exchequer, to the end there may be no failure in the payment of any part of the Rates and Assessments, which by this Act ought to be Levied and paid; and in case of any failure in the Premises, the Commissioners, or any two of them, are to cause the same forthwith to be Levied and Paid according to the true intent and meaning of this Act.

XXVII. Provided always, and it is hereby Enacted, That it shall and may be lawful to and for any Person and Persons to Advance and Lend unto their Majesties upon the Surety of this Act, any Sum or Sums of Money, and to have and receive for the Forbearance thereof, after the Rate of Seven pounds by the Hundred for One whole Year, and no more, directly or indirectly; And moreover, that no Money so lent upon the Security of this Act, shall be Rated or Assessed by virtue of this Act. And to the end that all Moneys which shall be Lent unto their Majesties upon the Credit of this Act, may be well and sufficiently Secured out of the Moneys arising and payable by this Act,

XXVIII. Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That there shall be provided and kept in their Majesties Exchequer, (That is to say) in the Office of the Auditor of the Receipts, one Book or Register, in which all Moneys that shall be paid into the Exchequer by virtue of this Act, shall be Entered and Registered apart and distinct from all other Moneys paid or payable to their Majesties upon any other Branch of their Majesties Revenue, or upon any other Account whatsoever; And that all and every Person and Persons who shall Lend any Money to their Majesties upon the Credit of this Act, and pay the same into the Receipt of the Exchequer, shall immediately have a Tally of Loan struck for the same, and an Order for his Repayment bearing the same Date with his Tally; in which Order shall be also contained a Warrant for payment of Interest for Forbearance, after the Rate of Seven pounds *per Cent. per Annum*, for his Consideration, to be paid every Three months, until Repayment of his Principal; And that all Orders for Repayment of Money shall be Registered in course, according to the Date of the Tally respectively, without preference of one before another; And that all and every Person and Persons shall be paid in course, according as their Orders shall stand entered in the said Register Book; so as that the Person, Native or Foreigner, his Executors, Administrators and Assigns, who shall have his Order or Orders first Entered in the said Book of Register, shall be taken and accounted as the first Person to be paid upon the Moneys to come in by virtue of this Act; And he or they who shall have his or their Order or Orders next Entered, shall be taken and accounted to be the second Person to be paid, and so successively and in course; And that the Moneys to come in by this Act, shall be in the same Order liable to the satisfaction of the said respective Parties, their Executors, Administrators or Assigns successively, without preference of one before another, and not otherwise, and not to be divertible to any other use, intent or purpose whatsoever; And that no Fee, Reward or Gratuity, directly or indirectly, be demanded or taken of any their Majesties Subjects, for providing or making of any such Books, Registers, Entries, View or Search, in or for payment of Money lent, or the Interest, as aforesaid, by any of their Majesties Officer or Officers, their Clerks or Deputies, on pain of payment of treble Damages to the Party grieved by the Party offending, with Costs of Suit; Or if the Officer himself take or demand any such Fee or Reward, then to lose his Place also; And if any undue preference of one before another shall be made, either in point of Registry or Payment contrary to the true meaning of this Act, by any such Officer or Officers, Then the Party offending shall be liable by Action of Debt, or on the Case, to pay the value of the Debt, Damages and Costs to the Party grieved, and shall be forejudged from his Place or Office; and if such Preference be unduly made by any his Deputy or Clerk, without Direction or Privity of his Master, Then such Deputy or Clerk only shall be liable to such Action, Debt, Damages and Costs, and shall be for ever after incapable of his Place or Office; And in case the Auditor shall not Direct the Order, or the Clerk of the Rolls Record, or the Teller make Payment according to each Persons due Place and Order as afore Directed, Then he or they shall be judged to forfeit, and their respective Deputies and Clerks herein offending, to be liable to such Action, Debt, Damages and Costs, in such manner as aforesaid; All which said Penalties, Forfeitures, Damages and Costs to be incurred by any of the Officers of the Exchequer, or any their Deputies or Clerks, shall and may be recovered by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of their Majesties Courts of

of Record at *Westminster*, wherein no *Essoyn*, Protection, Priviledge, Wager of Law, Injunction or Order of Restraint shall be in any wise granted or allowed.

XXIX. Provided always, and be it hereby Declared, That if it happen that several Talleys of Loan, or Orders for Payments, as aforesaid, bear Date, or be brought the same day to the Auditor of the Receipt to be Registered, Then it shall be interpreted no undue Preference which of those he Enters first, so he Enters them all the same day.

XXX. Provided also, That it shall not be interpreted any undue Preference to incur any penalty in point of payment, if the Auditor Direct, and the Clerk of the Pells Record, and the Teller do pay subsequent Orders of Persons that come and demand their Money, and bring their Orders before other Persons that did not come to demand their Money, and bring their Order in their course, so as there be so much Money reserved as will satisfie precedent Orders, which shall not be otherwise disposed, but kept for them, (Interest upon Loan being to cease from the time the Money is so reserved and kept in Bank for them.)

XXXI. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Person or Persons to whom any Money shall be due by virtue of this Act, after Order Entred in the Book of Register aforesaid for payment thereof, his Executors, Administrators or Assigns, by Indorsement of his Order, may Assign and Transfer his Right, Title, Interest and Benefit of such Order, or any part thereof, to any other; which being notified in the Office of the Auditor of Receipt aforesaid, and an Entry or Memorial thereof also made in the Book of Register aforesaid for Orders (which the Officers shall upon request, without Fee or Charge, accordingly make) shall Entitle such Assignee, his Executors, Administrators and Assigns, to the Benefit thereof, and Payment thereon; and such Assignee may in like manner Assign again, and so *toties quoties*; and afterwards it shall not be in the power of such Person or Persons who have made such Assignments, to make void, release or discharge the same, or any the Moneys thereby due, or any Part thereof.

XXXII. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Action, Suit, Plaint or Information shall be Commenced or Prosecuted against any Person or Persons, for what he or they shall do in pursuance, or in Execution of this Act, such Person or Persons so Sued in any Court whatsoever, shall and may Plead the General Issue, Not guilty, and upon any Issue joyned, may give this Act, and the Special Matter in Evidence; And if the Plaintiff or Prosecutor shall become Nonsuit, or forbear further Prosecution, or suffer Discontinuance, or if a Verdict pass against him, the Defendants shall recover their treble Costs, for which they shall have the like Remedy, as in Case where Costs by Law are given to the Defendants.

XXXIII. Provided always, and be it Enacted, That every Rate, Tax or Assessment which shall be made or imposed by virtue of this Act of Parliament, in respect of any House or Tenement which an Ambassador, Resident, Agent, or other Publick Minister of any Foreign Prince or State now doth, or shall hereafter inhabit or occupy, shall be paid by the Landlord or Owner of the said House or Tenements respectively.

XXXIV. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That in all Priviledged and other Places, being Extraparochial, or not within any the Constablewicks or Precincts of the respective Assessors, to be appointed by virtue of this Act (although in any Monthly or other Tax they have not been Assessed or Rated heretofore) the said Commissioners, or any two or more of them shall, and are hereby required to nominate and appoint two fit Persons living in or near the said Priviledged or other Places, as aforesaid, to be Assessors for the said Places, and to make and return their Assessments in like manner as by this Act is appointed in any Parish, Tything, or Place, and also to appoint one or more Collectors, who are hereby required to Collect and Pay the same according to the Rules appointed by this Act for Collecting and Paying all Sums of Money payable by this Act.

XXXV. Provided always, That nothing in this Act contained shall be construed to alter, change, determine, or make void any Contracts, Covenants or Agreements whatsoever between the Landlord and Tenant, touching the payment of Taxes or Assessments; Any thing herein before mentioned to the contrary notwithstanding.

XXXVI. Provided always, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Commissioner or Commissioners who shall be Employed in the Execution of this Act, shall be liable for, or by reason of such Execution to any of the Penalties mentioned in an Act made the Five and twentieth Year of King CHARLES the Second, *For the preventing of Dangers which may happen from Popish Recusants*.

XXXVII. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That from and after the Four and twentieth day of *June*, in the year of our Lord One thousand six hundred eighty and nine, the Officers of the Receipt of their Majesties Exchequer, shall and may receive and take for their Fees, Three farthings in the Pound, and no more, for all, or any Sum or Sums of Money to be issued or paid to any of their Majesties Garrisons, or other Land Forces, out of the Moneys arising by an Act Entituled, *An Act for the Granting a present Aid to their Majesties*, An Act Entituled, *An Act for Raising Money by a Poll, and otherwise, towards the Reducing of Ireland*, and by this present Act, or any other Act to be granted or made during this present Session of Parliament.

XXXVIII. And it is hereby further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That an Accompt shall be given and made unto the Commons in Parliament Assembled, of and for all and every Sum and Sums of Money whatsoever, that shall be Collected, Levied and Paid to the Use of their Majesties by Virtue of this present Act, or of any other Act or Acts Made or Passed, or to be Made or Passed at any time or times during this present Sessions of Parliament.

SESSIO SECUNDA.

Anno Regni GULIELMI & MARIE Regis & Regina Anglia, Scotia, Francie & Hibernia, Secundo.

C A P. XIII.

An Act for preventing Vexatious Suits against such as acted for their Majesties Service, in defence of the Kingdom.

Preamble.

WHEREAS in this present year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred and ninety, about the time that the Coasts of this Kingdom were invaded by the *French*, the Lords and others of their Majesties most Honourable Privy-Council, divers Lords, Gentlemen, and other good Subjects, being Magistrates and Officers, or acting in pursuance of their Orders, did for their Majesties Service, and the Safety of the Kingdom, apprehend and imprison several suspected persons, and did seize and use Horses and Arms, and did cause the greatest part of the Militia of this Kingdom to be raised, continued and maintained, otherwise than is authorized by the Acts made in the Reign of King CHARLES the Second in that behalf, and to march, and to be quartered in divers places upon that occasion: That those proceedings in that extraordinary Juncture, and the parties concerned therein may be Indemnified therefore; And for the preventing the Trouble and Charges which the said good Subjects might be put to by the Prosecution of their Majesties, their Heirs and Successors, or by the means of Vexatious Suits of any person whatsoever, for and by reason of their Actings and Doings aforesaid:

All Prosecutions, &c. made void.

Defendant may plead the General Issue, and recover double Costs.

II. Be it enacted by the King and Queens most excellent Majesties, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That all Personal Actions, Suits, Indictments, Informations, and all other Prosecutions whatsoever, for or by reason of the Premises, be, and are hereby discharged and made void: And if any Action or Suit, hereby declared to be discharged, hath been or shall be commenced or prosecuted, every person so sued, may plead the General Issue, and give this Act and the special Matter in Evidence; And if the Plaintiff shall become Nonsuit, or forbear further Prosecution, or suffer Discontinuance, or if a Verdict pass against him, the said Defendant shall recover his double Costs, for which he shall have the like remedy as in case where Costs by Law are given to Defendants.

Anno Regni GULIELMI & MARIE, Regis & Regina Anglia, Scotia, Francie & Hibernia, Quinto & Sexto.

At the Parliament begun at *Westminster* the Twentieth day of *March*, Ann. Dom. 1689. In the Second year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord and Lady, WILLIAM and MARY, by the Grace of God, of *England, Scotland, France and Ireland*, King and Queen, Defenders of the Faith, &c. And from thence continued by several Prorogations and Adjournments to the Seventh Day of *November*, 1693. being the Fifth Session of this present Parliament.

C A P. XIV.

An Act for Raising Money by a Poll payable Quarterly for One Year, for Carrying on a Vigorous War against *France*.

An explanation of clause in 5 & 6 W. & M. cap. 7 viz. that those that have Fortunate Lots shall have the advantage of Blanks for other sums.

AND whereas it was the true intent and meaning of an Act of this present Session of Parliament, Entituled, *An Act for Granting to their Majesties certain Rates and Duties upon Salt, and upon Beer, Ale, and all other Liquors, for securing certain Recompences and Advantages in the said Act mentioned, to such persons as shall voluntarily advance the Sum of Ten hundred thousand pounds towards carrying on the War against France*, That in case any person should contribute, or adventure several intire sums of Ten pounds, in manner as is therein mentioned, That such person should not by any Fortunate Lot, be any ways barred of the yearly sum of One pound for any other intire sum of Ten pounds, contributed or adventured by such person, as aforesaid, which may be conceived as a Doubt, by reason of some obscure Words in the said Act. For the explaining whereof, It is hereby declared and enacted, That every person which hath or shall contribute or adventure several intire Sums of Ten pounds in manner aforesaid,

said, every such person, his or her Executors, Administrators and Assigns, shall have, receive and enjoy, for and during the Term of Sixteen years therein mentioned, the several yearly sums of One pound for every sum of Ten pounds so contributed or to be contributed by him or her, as aforesaid; excepting only for such sum of Ten pounds, which shall be intitled to such Fortunate Lot, as aforesaid. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Moneys which shall arise by the Rates and Duties of Excise upon Beer, Ale and other Liquors by the said Act granted, during the last three Years of the Term of sixteen Years, for which the same are thereby granted, or so much of the said Moneys arising during the said last three Years, as shall remain, after all Arrearages (if any such shall be) of the annuities or yearly or other payments, to be made for the Moneys which are or shall be contributed or adventured, pursuant to the said Act, shall be fully satisfied, shall be reserved and disposed as shall hereafter be directed by Act of Parliament, and not otherwise; any thing in the said Act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

Excise for 3 last years of the 16 years shall be disposed by parliament.

C A P. XXII.

An Act for the Licencing and Regulating Hackney-Coaches and Stage-Coaches.

WE your Majesties most Loyal and Dutiful Subjects the Commons in Parliament Assembled, being sensible of the great and necessary Expence in which your Majesties are engaged, for carrying on the present War against the *French King*, and being desirous to supply the same, in such manner as may be least grievous to your Majesties Subjects, have given and granted, and do hereby give and grant unto your Majesties, the several rates and sums of money herein after mentioned, and do beseech your Majesties that it may be enacted:

Explained by 6 & 7 W. 3. Cap. 18. Preamble.

II. And be it enacted by the King and Queens most excellent Majesties, by and with the advice and content of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons in this present Parliament Assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That from and after the tenth day of *May*, One thousand six hundred ninety four, it shall and may be lawful to and for their Majesties, their Heirs and Successors under their Great Seal of *England*, to Nominate, Authorize and Appoint any person or persons, not exceeding Five in number, to be Commissioners for the Regulating and Licencing of all Hackney-Coaches within the Cities of *London* and *Westminster*, and the Suburbs thereof, and within all and every the Parishes and Places comprized within the weekly Bills of Mortality, and for the Regulating and Licencing all Stage-Coaches throughout the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, in such manner as is herein after directed; which said Commissioners to be Appointed, as aforesaid, are hereby Impowered and Authorized to put in Execution the several Powers and Authorities herein after mentioned.

The King may appoint Commissioners to execute the powers in this Act.

III. And be it further enacted, That the Commissioners so Appointed shall have Power and Authority, and are hereby Impowered and Required, under their Hands and Seals, or under the Hands and Seals of the Major part of them, to License all such persons who shall drive or keep any Hackney-Coach, or Coach-Horses within the Cities of *London* and *Westminster*, or the Suburbs of the same, or within the Parishes comprized within the weekly Bills of Mortality; And that the number of all Hackney-Coaches so to be licensed, shall not exceed Seven hundred; and for every Licence so to be granted for each Coach there shall be paid to the said Commissioners, or some other person to be appointed by their Majesties, to receive the same for their Majesties use, the sum of fifty pounds of lawful money of *England*, and no more, by way of Fine for such Licence; Which Sum of fifty pounds shall be paid by the person to be Licensed, before the Licence shall be delivered to him; And the said Licences, and every of them, shall be granted to continue for, and during the term of one and twenty years from the date of each respective Licence and no longer, and shall not afterwards be renewed, or continued for any longer time; neither shall any Licence be granted in Reversion, to commence after the determination of others: And upon every of the said Licensees, there shall be reserved and made payable unto their Majesties, their Heirs and Successors, the yearly Rent or Sum of four pounds, payable quarterly at the four most usual feasts of the year, (that is to say) the feast of *St. Michael the Archangel*, of the Nativity of our Lord *Christ*, of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin *Mary*, and of the Nativity of Saint *John Baptist*, with such covenants, conditions and provisos therein to be inserted for the more effectual payment thereof, as the said Commissioners in their discretion shall think fit.

The Commissioners may appoint 700 Hackney Coaches in London, &c.

What shall be paid to the King for every Coach.

IV. And be it further enacted, That the said Commissioners so appointed, shall have power and authority, and are hereby impowered and required under their Hands and Seals, or the Hands and Seals of the major part of them to licence all Stage Coaches which shall be kept or driven in any place or places within the Kingdom of *England*, dominion of *Wales* and town of *Berwick upon Tweed*; And that no licence to be granted for any Stage-Coach shall continue or be in force no longer than for one year from the date thereof; That upon every Licence so to be granted for keeping or driving a Stage-Coach, there be reserved payable to their Majesties, their Heirs and Successors, the rent or annual sum of eight pounds of lawful *English* money for one year, the same to be paid quarterly at the said Four most usual Feasts of the year, with such Covenants, Provisos and Conditions for the more effectual payment thereof, as the said Commissioners in their discretion shall think fit and reasonable; that every person licensed, as aforesaid, to keep or drive any Hackney Coach or Stage-Coach may, by writing under his Hand and Seal, Assign, or by his last Will in writing devise his, her or their respective Interest therein, and in default of such Assignment or Devise, the Executors or Administrators of the persons to whom such Licences are granted, shall be intitled thereto, during the residue of the respective Interest therein,

Commissioners shall Licence all Stage-Coaches for a year.

Rate to the King.

Persons Licensed both Stage or Hackney may grant or devise.

Assignment entered in the Commissioners Book.

Executors, &c. how to claim.

Five Pounds Penalty upon persons driving Coach without Licence.

Coach Horses to be Fourteen Hands high. Coaches to be Figured.

Ancient Coachmen, &c. to be first Licensed.

Penalty upon Commissioners Licensing above Seven hundred.

Rates of Hackney Coaches.

Penalty upon Coachman.

Commissioners may appoint Under Officers, who are to take no Fee except 2s. 6d. for the Licence.

What Oath the Commissioners, &c. are to take. Self. s. Cap. 8.

therein, and the same shall be accounted Assets in their Hands; That an Entry shall be made of every such Assignment in some Book or Books to be kept by the said Commissioners for that purpose, which Entry shall be made without Fee or Reward, to which Book or Books every person concerned shall have free access to inspect the same at all reasonable times, without Fee or Reward; And that every Legatee, Executors or Administrators claiming Title to any such Licence, under any Will or Letters of Administration, shall, within Sixty days after the decease of such Testator or Intestate, produce before the said Commissioners, such Probate or Letters of Administration or Exemplification thereof.

V. And be it further enacted, That from and after the Four and twentieth Day of June, One thousand six hundred ninety four, no person or persons shall presume to Drive or Let to Hire by the Hour or Day, or otherwise, any Hackney Coach or Coach-Horses, within the Cities of *London* or *Westminster*, or Suburbs of the same, or within the Parishes or Places comprised within the Bills of Mortality, nor shall presume to Drive or Let to Hire, as aforesaid, any Stage-Coach or Coach-Horses, in any place within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, without such Leave or Licence first obtained from the said Commissioners, as aforesaid, according to the particular Provisions and Limitations of this Act, upon pain to forfeit for every such Offence the sum of Five pounds; And that no Horse, Gelding or Mare, to be used with any Hackney or Stage-Coaches, shall be under the Size of Fourteen Hands high, according to the Standards: And that every Coach so Licensed, shall have a Mark of Distinction by Figure or otherwise, as the said Commissioners shall think fit; And the said Mark shall be placed on each side of every such Coach, in the most convenient manner to be taken Notice of, to the end they may be known if any Complaint shall be made of them, and that no person shall be Licensed to keep more than two Hackney-Coaches; which Coaches shall have every one of them several Figures or Marks of Distinction, in the same manner as if they did belong to several persons; And that no person shall put the same Figure or Mark of Distinction upon his Coach that is appointed for any other Coach, nor shall Blot out, Obliterate, Alter or Deface the Figure or Mark of Distinction appointed by the said Commissioners for his Coach, under the Forfeiture of Five pounds for every such Offence, one Moiety whereof shall be to the Informer, and the other Moiety to the Use of their Majesties; And the said Commissioners for Licensing and regulating of Coaches, are hereby required in the first place to Licence all such persons as have been Ancient Coachmen who have formerly had Licences by Act of Parliament, or the Widow or Widows of any of them, unless they shall neglect or refuse to take such Licences upon the respective Terms hereby allowed, within a reasonable time to be limited by the said Commissioners, not less than Twenty days.

VI. And be it further enacted, That if any Commissioner so appointed, shall grant Licences for more than the Number of Seven hundred Hackney-Coaches, as before is directed, or shall grant any Licence for any Hackney-Coach or Stage-Coach, for any longer time than is herein before directed for Hackney-Coaches and Stage-Coaches respectively, he shall forfeit for every such Offence, One hundred pounds, to be prosecuted and recovered by any person who will sue for the same, by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of their Majesties Courts of Record at *Westminster*, in which no Effoign, Protection, Wager of Law, Privilege, or more than one Imparlance shall be granted or allowed.

VII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Hackney-Coachman so Licensed, nor the Driver of such Coach, shall presume to take for his Hire in and about the Cities of *London* and *Westminster*, or within Ten Miles thereof, above the Rate of Ten Shillings for a day, reckoning Twelve Hours to the Day, and by the Hour, not above Eighteen pence for the first Hour, and Twelve pence for every Hour after; And that no Gentleman or other person shall pay from any of the Inns of Court or thereabouts, to any part of Saint *James's* or City of *Westminster* (except beyond *Tuttle-Street*) above Twelve pence, and the same Prices from the same Places to the Inns of Court or Places thereabouts, and from any of the said Inns of Court or thereabouts, to the *Royal Exchange*, Twelve pence; and if to the Tower of *London* or to *Bishopsgate-Street* or *Aldgate* or thereabouts, Eighteen pence; and so from the same places to the said Inns of Court, as aforesaid, and the like Rates from and to any place at the like distance with the places before mentioned. And if any Coachman shall refuse to go at, or shall exact more for his Hire than the several Rates hereby limited, he shall for every such Offence forfeit the sum of Forty Shillings.

VIII. And be it further enacted, That the said Commissioners may appoint such other Officer or Officers under them, as they shall find necessary for the Carrying on the said Service, with such moderate allowances as shall be fit, and the said Commissioners and other Officers under them, and every of them, are hereby required not to take or demand, directly or indirectly, of any person for their Licences, any sum of money or other Gratuity or Consideration whatsoever, other than what is herein directed to be paid to their Majesties, nor to take or demand any Fee or Reward from any person or persons, for any thing by them to be done in Execution of their respective Offices or Employments, other than from their Majesties, their Heirs and Successors, upon pain to forfeit for every such Offence their respective Offices and Employments, and to be incapable of any new Grant thereof; Except only that it shall be lawful for the Clerks for their pains in Writing and Ingrossing each Licence, to have and receive the sum of Two Shillings and six pence, and no more.

IX. And be it further enacted, That the said Commissioners, and every of them, and every Officer to be appointed under them, shall, before Two or more of the said Commissioners, take an Oath for the due and faithful execution of their respective Offices and Employments, and shall likewise take the Oaths appointed by an Act of Parliament made in the first year of their Majesties Reign, Entitled, *An Act for the Abrogating the Oaths of Supremacy and Allegiance, and Appointing other Oaths*; which said Oaths, the said Commissioners, or any Two of them, are hereby empowered to administer; And that no person nor

persons shall be capable of intermeddling with the Execution of the powers and authorities by this Act granted, or any of them, other than the power of administering the aforesaid Oaths to their fellow Commissioners, until they shall have taken the said Oaths, as aforesaid.

X. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all the Sums of Money, Rents and Revenues by this Act arising, over and above what shall be sufficient for Salaries, and other incident Charges for Collecting or Managing the same, shall from time to time be annually paid by the said Commissioners, or such other person or persons as shall be appointed by their Majesties, to receive the same, into the Receipt of their Majesties Exchequer: And the said Commissioners shall, upon Oath, deliver Books of Accounts fairly written, containing all the Licences granted, and the Names and Surnames of the respective persons to whom such Licences are granted, and the Rents and Profits thereby accrewed unto the Commissioners of the Treasury, or Lord High Treasurer, or Commissioners of the Treasury for the time being, once in every year, or oftener if required.

Commissioners to pay the Money and give Account of Licences annually.

XI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all Fines, Rents, Forfeitures and Penalties, that shall grow due and payable by virtue of this Act, or breach of any Orders or By-laws, that shall be made by the said Commissioners, in pursuance of the authority to them given by this Act for that purpose, shall be levied by Distress of the Goods and Chattels of the Offender or Offenders by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of the said Commissioners, or any Three or more of them, which shall be sold within Ten Days, and the Overplus (all Charges being allowed) shall be returned to the Owner, and in default of Distress or non Payment, the person or persons neglecting or refusing to pay, shall, by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of the said Commissioners, or any Three or more of them, be committed to prison, there to continue without Bail or Mainprize, till he or they have paid such Rent, Fine, Forfeiture or Penalty, as was due from him or them.

Penalties how levied.

XII. And be it further enacted, That all the Offences against this Act, or any thing therein contained (other than the Offences of the Commissioners themselves) shall be Heard and Determined in a Summary Way by the said Commissioners, or any Three or more of them, upon the Oath of One or more Credible Witnesses, (the Party accused being Summoned to make his Defence) or upon the Confession of the Party offending; and one Moiety of all the Forfeitures and Penalties to be incurred by this Act, shall be to their Majesties, their Heirs and Successors, and the other Moiety to the Infomer.

Offences determined by the Commissioners.

XIII. And be it further enacted, That if any person or persons shall at any time be sued or prosecuted for any thing by him or them done or executed in pursuance of this Act, he or they shall or may Plead the General Issue, and give this Act in Evidence for his Defence; and if upon a Tryal a Verdict shall pass for the Defendant or Defendants, or Judgement shall be given against the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs upon Demurrer, or the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs be non-suit, discontinue or forbear prosecuting their said Actions, then such Defendant and Defendants shall have double Costs to him or them awarded against such Plaintiff or Plaintiffs; for which Costs he shall have such Remedy as in other cases where Costs are by Law given to Defendants.

Persons sued for executing this Act Plead general Issue and have Double Costs.

XIV. Provided also, and be it enacted, That no Writ or Writs of *Certiorari* shall supersede execution or other proceedings, upon any Order or Orders made by the said Commissioners in pursuance of this Act, but that execution and other proceedings shall and may be had and made thereupon, any such Writ or Writs or Allowance thereof notwithstanding.

No Certiorari.

XV. And be it further Enacted by the authority aforesaid, That for the better Regulating and Ordering such persons who shall be Licensed to keep Hackney or Stage Coaches, as aforesaid, and to prevent Disturbances, and other Inconveniencies in the Streets and High-ways, where such Coaches shall Stand or be Driven, and for punishment thereof, it shall and may be lawful for the said Commissioners, or the major part of them, from time to time, to make such Orders, By-Laws and Ordinances to bind such persons only who shall have Licences to keep Coaches, their Executors, Administrators and Assigns, and to annex such reasonable penalties and forfeitures for the breach thereof, as to them in their Discretion shall seem fit, so as such Orders, By-Laws or Ordinances be made agreeable to the true intent and meaning of this Act, and for the better putting in execution thereof, and for the good Government and Regulation of the persons Licensed to keep Coaches, and so as they do not contain any thing repugnant to the Laws of the Realm.

Commissioners may make By-Laws to bind the Coach-men.

XVI. And be it further enacted, That upon payment of the several Sums of fifty Pounds hereby appointed to be paid as a Fine upon granting Licences, and upon payment of the respective Rents thereupon to be reserved as they shall grow due, the said Commissioners, or such other person or persons who shall be appointed, as aforesaid, to receive the same, shall give Acquittances *gratis* to the respective persons so paying the same, under their Hands and Seals, which Acquittances shall be a sufficient Discharge to the persons paying the same.

Acquittance to be gratis.

XVII. Provided nevertheless, and it is enacted, That such Rules, Orders and By-Laws so to be made by the said Commissioners, shall be allowed and approved by the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Lords Commissioners, of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, and the Two Chief Justices of either Bench, and the Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, or any Three of them; and after such Allowance, the same shall be printed and made Publick; And the Breach of any of the Rules and Orders appointed by this Act, and the Penalties thereupon, and the Rules, Orders and By-Laws to be made by the said Commissioners, and allowed, as aforesaid, and the forfeitures and penalties thereupon, shall be punishable, and inflicted, and put in execution by any Justice of the Peace, Mayor, Bayliff, or other Magistrate of the County, City or Place where such Offence shall be committed, in as full and ample manner, as the said Commissioners hereby to be appointed might do the same, and as if the said

By-Laws to be approved by Lord Chancellor, &c. and executed by Justice of Peace, &c.

By-

By-Laws, Rules and Orders were particularly inserted in this present Act; But no persons shall be twice punished for the same Offence.

One hundred
seventy five
Coaches by
Turns to Drive
upon the Lords
Day.
Cap. 7.

XVIII. And whereas by one Act of Parliament made in the Nine and twentieth year of the Reign of King CHARLES the Second, Entituled, *An Act for the better Observation of the Lords Day, commonly called Sunday*, The Standing to Hire and Driving of Hackney-Coaches on the Lords Day are restrained; And whereas the said restraint is many times found to be Inconvenient, as well in order to the Observation of the Day, as otherwise; Be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful to and for the said Commissioners to appoint (without any Fee or Reward for the same) One hundred seventy five and no more of the said Hackney-Coaches to Ply, Stand and Drive on the Lords Day within the weekly Bills of Mortality only, so as the whole number of seven hundred may be employed successively.

Five pound Pe-
nalty for any
other to Drive.

XIX. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That if at any time after the said Four and twentieth Day of June, any Hackney-Coach shall Ply, Stand or Drive upon the Lords Day, other than such as shall be appointed, as aforesaid, and for the Days only for which they shall be respectively appointed, as aforesaid, or any where else within the Weekly Bills of Mortality, the Owner of such Coach shall forfeit the sum of Five Pounds, to be recovered by such person as shall sue for the same by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, wherein no Protection, Privilege or Wager of Law, or more than one Imparlanee shall be allowed. And for the more effectual discovery of such Coaches as shall offend herein, Be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the said Commissioners shall direct to be printed and made publick, one List or Account of all the particular Numbers of such Hackney-Coaches as shall be appointed for every Lords Day successively throughout the year.

Printed List of
the Sunday
Coaches.

Account annual
before the Au-
ditors.

Grant of the
King void, and
500 l. Penalty
upon Grantee,
&c.

XX. And it is hereby further enacted, That an Account of the profits and duties arising by virtue of this Act, shall every year, during the continuance thereof, be made up before the Auditors of the Imprest; And if any person or persons, Bodies Politick or Corporate, shall at any time hereafter procure or accept from their Majesties, their Heirs or Successors, any Pension, Gift or Grant for Years or Life, or any other Estate, or any Sum or Sums of Money out of the Revenue arising by virtue of this Act, That then every such Grant shall be void, and the person or persons procuring or accepting the same, shall forfeit the sum of Five hundred pounds, the one Moiety of which forfeiture shall be to the use of the Poor of the Parish where the said Offender shall inhabit, and the other Moiety to him that shall sue for the same, by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of their Majesties Courts of Record.

*Anno Regni GULIELMI & MARIE, Regis & Reginae Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ,
& Hiberniæ, Sexto.*

At the Parliament begun at *Westminster* the Twentieth day of *March*, Anno Dom. 1689. In the Second year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord and Lady, WILLIAM and MARY, by the Grace of God, of *England, Scotland, France, and Ireland*, King and Queen, Defenders of the Faith, &c. And from thence Continued by several Prorogations and Adjournments to the Twelfth day of *November*, 1694. being the Sixth Session of this present Parliament.

C A P. VI.

An Act for Granting to his Majesty certain Rates and Duties upon Marriages, Births, and Burials and upon Batchelors and Widowers, for the Term of Five Years, for carrying on the War against *France* with Vigour.

Preamble.

WE your Majesties most Dutiful and Loyal Subjects the Commons in Parliament Assembled, from a deep sense of the many great occasions, which engage your Majesty in many extraordinary Expences for the necessary Defence of your Realms, and the Prosecution of a War against *France* with Vigour, have cheerfully and unanimously given and granted unto your Majesty, as an Additional Supply and Aid, the Rates, Duties, Impositions and Sums of Money herein after mentioned; and we most humbly beseech your Majesty that it may be enacted,

Duties given
upon Burials
for 5 Years.

II. And be it enacted by the Kings most excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this present Parliament Assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That from and after the First day of *May*, in the year of our Lord, One thousand six hundred ninety and five, for and during the term of Five years, to commence and be accounted from the said First day of *May*, and no longer, there shall be raised, and levied and paid to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors (over and above all other Duties whatsoever) for and upon the Burial of all persons, who shall be Buried within the said Term of Five years, at any place within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, the several and respective Duties and Sums of Money herein after mentioned (that is to say;)

III. For

III. For, and upon the Burial of every person the sum of Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every person of the degree of a Duke of *England, Scotland or Ireland*, the sum of Fifty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Dutcheſs of any of the said three Kingdoms, the like sum of Fifty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every person of the degree of a Marqueſs or Marchioneſs of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Forty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every person of the degree of an Earl or Counteſs of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of thirty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for and upon the Burial of every person of the degree of a Viſcount or Viſcounteſs of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every person of the degree of a Baron or Baroneſs of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Eldeſt ſon of a Duke, of any of the said three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the sum of Thirty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every younger Son of a Duke of any of the said three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the sum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for and upon the Burial of every Eldeſt ſon of a Marqueſs of any of the said three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the sum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Younger Son of a Marqueſs of any of the said three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the sum of twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Eldeſt Son of an Earl of any of the said three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the sum of twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for and upon the Burial of every Younger Son of an Earl of any of the said three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Eldeſt Son of a Viſcount of any of the said three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the sum of Seventeen pounds and ten ſhillings, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Younger Son of a Viſcount of any of the said three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the sum of Thirteen pounds ſix ſhillings and eight pence, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Eldeſt Son of a Baron of any of the said three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Younger Son of a Baron of any of the said three Kingdoms, or his Wife, the sum of Twelve Pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Unmarried Daughter of a Duke of any the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Unmarried Daughter of a Marqueſs of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Unmarried Daughter of an Earl of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Unmarried Daughter of a Viſcount of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Thirteen pounds ſix ſhillings and eight pence, over and above the said four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Unmarried Daughter of a Baron of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Twelve pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Duke of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Fifty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Marqueſs, of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Forty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of an Earl of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Thirty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Viſcount of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Baron of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every person of the degree of a Baronet of any of the said three Kingdoms, or of *Nova Scotia*, or his Wife, the Sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every person that is a Knight of the Order of the *Bath*, or his Wife, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every person who is a Knight Batchelor, or his Wife, the sum of ten pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Serjeant at Law, being the Kings Serjeant, the sum of Twenty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of the Wife of every Kings Serjeant, the sum of ten pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every other Serjeant at Law, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every ſuch other Serjeants Wife, the Sum of Seven pounds and ten ſhillings, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every person of the degree of an Eſquire, or ſo reputed, or owning or writing himſelf ſuch, or his Wife, the sum of Five pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Gentleman, or reputed Gentleman, or owning or writing himſelf ſuch, or his Wife, the sum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Younger Child of Baronets, Knights of the *Bath*, Knights Batchelors, Serjeants at Law, Eſquires or Gentlemen, or reputed Eſquires or Gentlemen, or owning or writing themſelves ſuch, and their Wives, the sum of Twenty ſhillings, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Baronet, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of every Knight of the *Bath*, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Four shillings: and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of a Knight Batchelor, the Sum of Ten Pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of every Serjeant at Law, being the Kings

Kings Serjeant, the Sum of Ten pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of every other Serjeant at Law, the Sum of Seven pounds and Ten shillings, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every Widow of an Esquire, or reputed Esquire, or so owning or writing himself as such, the Sum of Five pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every widow of every Gentleman, or reputed Gentleman, or so owning or writing himself as such, the Sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every person of the order and degree of an Arch-Bishop, the Sum of Fifty pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every Arch-Bishops Wife or Widow, the Sum of Ten pounds, over and above the said Four Shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every person of the degree and order of a Bishop, the Sum of Twenty pound, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every Wife or Widow of every Bishop, the Sum of Five Pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every person of the degree of a Dean of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the Sum of Ten pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; And for and upon the Burial of every Wife or Widow of every Dean, the sum of Two pounds ten shillings, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every person of the Degree of an Arch-Deacon, the sum of Two pounds ten shillings, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of the Wife or Widow of every Arch-Deacon, the Sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every person of the degree of a Canon or Prebendary of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the sum of two pounds ten shillings, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of the Wife or Widow of every Canon or Prebendary, the sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every person of the degree of a Doctor of Divinity, Law, or Physick, the sum of Five Pounds, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of the Wife or Widow of every such Doctor of Divinity, Law, or Physick, the sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of every Son or Daughter of an Arch-Bishop, Dean, Arch-Deacon, Canon, Prebendary, Doctor of Divinity, Law, or Physick, the sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said Four shillings; and for, and upon the Burial of every person having a real Estate of the value of Fifty pounds *per Annum* or upwards, or a personal estate of the value of Six hundred pounds or upwards, and not otherwise hereby Charged under any of the Ranks, Orders, Qualifications or Degrees herein before mentioned, the sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said Four shillings; And for, and upon the Burial of the Wife or Widow, Child or Children of every such person having such real or personal Estate, as aforesaid, the Sum of Ten shillings, over and above the said Four shillings.

Payment into
the Exchequer.

Manner of Le-
vying.

Parents for
Children, &c.

Duties upon
Births for Five
years.

Particulars.

IV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the several and respective Duties and Sums of money Granted, as aforesaid, upon the Burials of the several persons before mentioned, as the same shall severally become due and payable, shall be answered and paid to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors for the aforesaid term of Five years, by the respective Heirs, Executors or Administrators of every such person so Buried, as aforesaid, before any other Debts or Duties whatsoever; And in default of payment thereof to the Collectors of the said Duty upon Demand, the same shall be Charged upon, and Levied by Distress upon the Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, or the Goods and Chattles of the persons so Buried, in such manner as herein after is directed; And the respective Duties hereby Charged upon the Burial of any person, who shall at the time of his or her death, be under the age of one and twenty years, shall be answered and paid by the Father of such person (if living at the time of the death of such person under Age) and if the Father be then dead, by the mother, if she be then living, or otherwise, by the Guardian, Trustee, Executor or Administrator of such person; And the Duty Charged upon the Burial of any Wife, shall be paid by the Husband of such Wife.

V. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that from and after the said first day of May, for, and during the term of five years and no longer, there shall be Raised, levied and paid to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, for, and upon the Birth of every person (except as herein after is excepted) who shall be Born within the said term of five years, at any place within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, the several and respective Duties and sums of Money herein after mentioned (that is to say;)

VI. For, and upon the Birth of every person and Child (except the Child or Children of such as receive Alms) the sum of Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldest Son of every person of the degree of a Duke of *England*, *Scotland* or *Ireland*, or of his Wife by any other Husband after his death, the sum of Thirty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every other Son or Daughter of such Duke, or of his Wife by any other Husband after his death, the sum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldest Son of every person of the degree of a Marquess of any of the said three Kingdoms, or of his Wife by any other Husband after his death, the sum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every other Son or Daughter of such Marquess, or of his Wife by any other Husband after his death, the sum of Twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldest Son of every person of the degree of an Earl, of any of the said three Kingdoms, or of his Wife by any other Husband after his death, the sum of Twenty pounds over and above the said two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every other Son or Daughter of such Earl, or of his Wife by any other Husband, after his death, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of the eldest Son of every person of the degree of a Viscount of any of the said three King-

doms, or of his Wife by any other Husband after his Death, the Sum of Seventeen pounds ten shillings, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every other Son or Daughter of such Vicount or of his Wife by any other Husband after his death, the sum of thirteen pounds six shillings and eight pence, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldest Son of every person of the degree of a Baron of any of the said three Kingdoms, or of his Wife by any other Husband after his Death, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every other Son or Daughter of such Baron, or of his Wife by any other Husband after his death, the sum of Twelve pounds, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldest Son of every person of the degree of a Baronet, Knight of the Order of the Bath, or Knight Batchelor, the sum of Five pounds, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every eldest Son of a Serjeant at Law, Esquire or Gentleman, the sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said two shillings; And for and upon the Birth of every younger Son or Daughter of Baronets, Knights of the Bath, Knights Batchelors, Serjeants at Law, Esquires or Gentlemen, or so reputed, or owning or writing themselves as such, the sum of twenty shillings, over and above the said Two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every Son or Daughter of an Arch-Bishop, Bishop, Dean, Arch-Deacon, Canon, Prebendary, Doctor of Divinity, Law or Physick, the sum of twenty shillings, over and above the said two shillings; And for, and upon the Birth of every Son or Daughter of every person having a real Estate of the Value of Fifty pounds *per Annum* or upwards, or a personal Estate of the Value of Six hundred pounds or upwards, and not hereby otherwise Charged under any of the Ranks, Orders, Qualifications or Degrees herein before mentioned, the sum of Ten shillings, over and above the said two shillings.

VII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the said several and respective sums of money, so imposed as aforesaid, for and upon the Birth or Births of any Child or Children within the Kingdom, or the Dominion, or Town aforesaid, shall be Charged upon, and Answered and paid to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors for the aforesaid term of five years, by the Father, if living at the time of the Birth of any such Child or Children, and if he shall be dead at the time of any such Birth, by the Mother of such Child or Children, so Born; And in case of the death of such Father and Mother, at the time of the Birth, by such person or persons who shall take upon him, her, or them, the Guardianship or Care of such Child or Children so born, to be reimbursed again in the first place, out of the real or personal Estate of such Child or Children so born, (if any) to be Levied in such manner as is herein after directed.

Births of Children paid by Parents, &c.

VIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that from and after the said First day of May, for and during the said term of five years, there shall be Raised, Levied and paid to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, for, and upon every Marriage of any persons (except as herein after is excepted) who shall be Married within the said term of Five years, and no longer, at any place within the Kingdom of England, Dominion of Wales, and Town of Berwick upon Tweed, the several and respective Duties and Sums of money herein after mentioned (that is to say:)

Duties upon Marriages, for Five years.

IX. For, and upon the respective Marriage of every person (except such as receive Alms) the sum of Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the degree of a Duke of England, Scotland, or Ireland, the sum of Fifty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the degree of a Marquess of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Forty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the degree of an Earl of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of thirty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the degree of a Viscount of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the degree of a Baron of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every eldest Son of a Duke of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Thirty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of such Duke, the sum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every eldest Son of a Marquess of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Five and twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of such Marquess, the Sum of twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every eldest Son of an Earl of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of such Earl, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every eldest Son of a Vicount of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Seventeen pounds and ten shillings, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of such Vicount, the sum of Thirteen pounds six shillings and eight pence, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every eldest Son of a Baron of any of the said three Kingdoms, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of such Baron, the sum of Twelve pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the Degree of a Baronet of any of the said three Kingdoms, or of Nova Scotia, the sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person that is a Knight of the Order of the Bath, the Sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and six

Particulars.

fix pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person that is a Knight Batchelor, the Sum of Ten pounds, over and above the said Two Shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every Serjeant at Law, being the Kings Serjeant, the Sum of Twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every other Serjeant at Law, the Sum of Fifteen pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; and for, and upon the Marriage of every Esquire, or reputed Esquire, or owning, or writing himself to be such, the Sum of Five pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every Gentleman, or reputed Gentleman, or owning, or writing himself to be such, the Sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every younger Son of a Baronet, Knight of the *Bath*, Knight Batchelor, Serjeant at Law, Esquire or Gentleman, or reputed Esquire or Gentleman, or writing or owning themselves as such, the Sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the degree of an Arch-Bishop, the Sum of Fifty pounds, over and above the said two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the degree of a Bishop, the Sum of Twenty pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the degree of a Dean of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the Sum of ten pounds over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the degree of an Arch-Deacon, the Sum of Two pounds and Ten shillings, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person of the degree of a Canon or Prebendary of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the Sum of Two pounds and Ten shillings, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every Person of the degree of a Doctor of Divinity, Law or Physick, the Sum of Five pounds, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every Son of an Arch-Bishop, Bishop, Dean, Arch-Deacon, Canon, Prebendary, Doctor of Divinity, Law or Physick, the Sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every person having a Real Estate of the Value of Fifty pounds *per Annum*, or upwards, or a personal Estate of the Value of Six hundred pounds or upwards, and not otherwise hereby Charged under the several Dignities, Ranks, Orders, Qualifications or Degrees herein before mentioned, the Sum of Twenty shillings, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence; And for, and upon the Marriage of every Son of every such person or persons having such Real or personal Estate, as aforesaid, the Sum of Ten shillings, over and above the said Two shillings and Six pence.

Husbands to
pay Duties.

X. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the several and respective Duties and sums of money, so to be raised and paid by Marriages, as aforesaid as the same shall severally become due and payable, shall be charged upon, and answered, and paid to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, for the aforesaid term of Five years, by the husband upon demand.

Duty upon
Batchelors, and
Widowers with-
out children for
5 years.

XI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That every person Inhabiting and Residing, or which shall Inhabit and Reside in the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales* or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, being a Batchelor above the Age of Five and twenty years (except such as receive alms) shall from and after the First day of *May*, during the said Term of five years, or so long time thereof as he shall continue a Batchelor, and no longer, pay to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, the Sum of one shilling yearly.

XII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That every person inhabiting and residing, or which shall Inhabit and reside in the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, being a Widower, and having no Child or Children (except such as receive Alms) shall from and after the said First day of *May*, during the said term of Five years, or so long time thereof as he shall continue a Widower, and no longer, pay unto his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, the sum of one shilling yearly.

Particulars.

XIII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That from and after the said First day of *May*, all and every person and persons of the several Orders, Ranks, Degrees and Qualifications herein after mentioned, inhabiting and residing, or which shall happen to inhabit and reside in the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, being Batchelors above the Age of Five and twenty years, or Widowers without any Child or Children, shall pay to his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors yearly, during the said term of Five years, or for so long time thereof as they shall continue Unmarried and no longer, the several and respective duties and sums of Money herein after mentioned, over and above the said yearly sum of One shilling, (that is to say;) Every person of the degree of a Duke of *England*, *Scotland* or *Ireland*, the yearly sum of Twelve pounds and Ten shillings; and every person of the degree of a Marquess of any of the said three Kingdoms, the yearly sum of Ten pounds; every person of the degree of an Earl of any of the said three Kingdoms, the yearly sum of Seven pounds and ten shillings; every person of the degree of a Vicount of any of the said three Kingdoms, the yearly sum of Six pounds and five shillings; every person of the degree of a Baron of any of the said three Kingdoms, the yearly sum of Five pounds; every Eldest Son of a Duke of any of the said three Kingdoms, the yearly sum of Seven pounds and Ten shillings; every Younger Son of such Duke the yearly sum of Six pounds and five shillings; every Eldest Son of a Marquess of any of the said three Kingdoms, the yearly sum of Six pounds and five Shillings; every Younger Son of such Marquess, the yearly sum of Five pounds; every Eldest Son of an Earl of any of the said three Kingdoms, the yearly sum of Five pounds; every Younger Son of such Earl, the yearly sum of Three pounds and fifteen shillings; every Eldest Son of a Vicount of any of the said three Kingdoms, the yearly sum of Four pounds seven shillings and six pence; every Younger Son of such

Vicount,

Viscount, the yearly sum of Three pounds six shillings and eight pence; every Eldest Son of a Baron of any of the said Three Kingdoms, the yearly sum of Three pounds fifteen shillings; every Younger Son of such Baron the yearly sum of Three pounds; every person of the degree of a Baronet of any of the said three Kingdoms, or of *Nova Scotia*, the yearly sum of Three pounds and fifteen shillings; every person that is a Knight of the Order of the *Bath*, the yearly sum of three pounds and fifteen shillings; every person who is a Knight Batchelor, the yearly sum of Two pounds ten shillings; every Serjeant at Law, being the Kings Serjeant, the yearly sum of Five pounds; every other Serjeant at Law, the yearly sum of Three pounds fifteen shillings; every Esquire, or reputed Esquire, or owning or writing himself to be such, the yearly sum of One pound five shillings; every Gentleman, or reputed Gentleman, or to owning or writing himself to be such, the yearly sum of Five shillings; every person of the Degree of an Arch Bishop, the yearly sum of Twelve pounds and ten shillings; every person of the Degree of a Bishop, the yearly sum of Five pounds; every person of the degree of a Dean of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the yearly sum of Two pounds and ten shillings; every person of the degree of an Arch-Deacon, the yearly sum of Twelve shillings and six pence; every Canon or Prebendary of any Cathedral or Collegiate Church, the yearly sum of Twelve shillings and six pence; every person of the degree of a Doctor of Divinity, Law, or Physick, the yearly sum of One pound and five shillings; every Son of an Arch-Bishop, Bishop, Dean, Arch-Deacon, Canon, Prebendary, Doctor of Divinity, Law or Physick, the yearly sum of Five shillings; every other person having a Real Estate of the value of Fifty pounds *per Annum* or upwards, or a personal Estate of the value of Six hundred pounds or upwards, and not charged under any of the Orders, Ranks, Degrees or Qualifications aforesaid, the yearly sum of Five shillings; and every Son of such person having such Real or Personal Estate, the yearly sum of Two shillings and six pence; Which said several and respective yearly sums hereby charged, shall be paid by two equal half-yearly payments, at the two most usual Feasts in the year (that is to say) at the Feasts of St. *Michael* the Arch-Angel, and the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin *Mary*.

XIV. Provided always, and be it enacted, That no person shall by virtue of this Act, be doubly charged, for, or in respect of the several Titles, Honours or Degrees, but that every such person shall be charged and chargeable for such Title, Honour or Degree only, as is highest rated by this Act.

XV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That for the better execution of this Act, and for the ordering and levying of the several sums of Money, so as aforesaid limited and appointed to be paid, the persons nominated and appointed to be Commissioners for putting in execution an Act of this present Session of Parliament, Entituled, *An Act for granting to his Majesty an Aid of Four shillings in the Pound for one year, and for Applying the yearly sum of Three hundred thousand Pounds for Five years, out of the Duties of Tunnage and Poundage, and other sums of Money payable upon Merchandizes Exported and Imported, for carrying on the War against France with Vigour*, shall be Commissioners for putting in execution this present Act, and the powers therein contained, within all and every the several and respective Counties, Ridings, Cities, Boroughs, Cinque-Ports, Towns and Places, for the First year of the said term of Five years, for which the Duties hereby imposed are granted; which said Commissioners, in order to the speedy execution of this Act shall (in their respective Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns and Places, for which they are appointed Commissioners) respectively meet together at the most usual or Common place of meeting, within such of the said Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns and places respectively, at or before the Thirtieth day of *April*, One thousand six hundred ninety five; and the said Commissioners, or so many of them as shall be present at the First General Meeting, or the major part of them, may by their consents and agreements, divide as well themselves as other the Commissioners, not then present, for the execution of this Act, in Hundreds, Laths, Wapentakes, Rapes, Wards, Towns, and other Places, within their limits Priviledged or not Priviledged, in such manner as to them shall seem meet; and shall direct their several or joyn't precept or precepts, to such Inhabitants, and such number of them as they in their discretion shall think most convenient, to be Presenters and Assessors, requiring them to appear before the said Commissioners, at such time and place as they shall appoint, not exceeding ten days; and at such their appearances, the said Commissioners, or so many of them as shall meet; shall openly read or cause to be read unto them, the several Rates and Duties in this Act mentioned, and openly declare the effect of their charge unto them, and how and in what manner they ought and should make their Certificates and Assessments, according to the several Rates aforesaid; and shall then and there prefix another day to the said persons to appear before the said Commissioners, and bring in their Certificates in writing, of the Names, Surnames, Estates, Degrees, Titles and Qualifications of all and every the persons dwelling or residing within the limits of those places with which they shall be charged, dividing them into several Columns as they are in Quality, Estate and Qualification, and the Names of all other persons chargeable by this Act, and the sums they are or ought respectively to pay upon Burials, Births or Marriages, and for their being Unmarried, according to the rules and directions of this Act, without concealment, love, favour, dread, or malice, upon pain of forfeiture of any sum not exceeding Five pounds, to be levied as by this Act is appointed, and shall also then return the Names of two or more able and sufficient persons, within the bounds or limits of those Parishes or Places where they shall be Assessors respectively, to be Collectors of the several Rates and Duties granted to his Majesty by this Act, which shall grow due and payable within the First year of the said term of Five years; for whose paying unto the Receiver General to be appointed by his Majesty, his Deputy or Deputies, in manner following, such Moneys as they shall be charged withal, the Parish or Place, by whom they are so employed, shall be answerable; and every Assessor, so as aforesaid, appointed or to be appointed, shall before he take upon him the execution

Person to pay only for his highest Degree.

Commissioners for Land-Tax to be Commissioners for the first year.

tion of the said employment, take the Oaths mentioned and required to be taken, by an Act made in the Parliament held the First year of the Reign of King WILLIAM and Queen MARY, Entituled, *An Act for the Abrogating the Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy, and Appointing other Oaths*, and also take an Oath to be administred in these words following :

Assessors Oaths.

YOU shall Swear well and truly to Execute the Duty of an Assessor, and to cause the Rates and Duties imposed by an Act, Entituled, *An Act for Granting to his Majesty certain Rates and Duties upon Marriages, Births and Burials, and upon Butchlers and Widowers, for the term of Five years, for Carrying on the War against France with Vigour*, to be duly and impartially Assessed, according to the best of your skill and knowledge; and therein you shall spare no person for Favour or affection, nor any Person Grieve for Hatred or Ill-will.

Assessors to return a Certificate of Assessment, manner of Collecting.

Which Oaths any two or more of the Commissioners in the County, City or Place where the said Assessment is to be made, have hereby power, and are hereby required to administer.

XVI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the Rates and Assessments charged by this Act, shall be ascertained, and the Certificates thereof returned to the Commissioners, at or before the Thirteenth day of May, One thousand six hundred ninety five; and upon the delivery and returning of such Certificates or Assessments unto the said Commissioners, they, or any three or more of them, shall forthwith issue out and deliver their Warrants or Estreats to such Collectors as aforesaid, for the speedy collecting and levying of the said assessments, as they shall respectively become due and payable, and all Moneys and Rates due thereupon, according to the intent and directions of this present Act; of all which the said Collectors are hereby required to make demand of the Parties chargeable therewith, or at the places of their last abode, within ten days after the said Duties hereby granted shall respectively become due and payable, and to pay in the same within twenty days after the Receipt thereof, at such place as the Commissioners shall appoint, unto the respective Receiver General, his Deputy or Deputies, who are hereby impowered and required to call upon and hasten the Collectors to the said payment; and in default of such payment, to levy, by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of any two or more of the Commissioners, upon the Collectors, by distress and sale of his or their Goods and Chattels, such sum and sums of Money as he hath received, and as ought by him to have been paid, and is not paid by reason of his failure in doing his duty, according to the direction of this Act.

Duplicates to be given to Receivers General who are to pay into Exchequer half yearly.

XVII. And be it further enacted, That a true Duplicate of the said Assessments be, in convenient time, made out and delivered unto the respective Receivers General, so as every of them may be duly charged to answer their respective Collections and Receipts; and that the respective Receivers General shall pay the several sums of Money by them received by virtue of this Act, into his Majesties Exchequer, by half-yearly payments, at the two most usual Feasts of the year, (that is to say) the Feast of St. Michael the Arch-Angel, and the Feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, or sooner or oftner, if thereunto required by the Commissioners of his Majesties Treasury, or by the High Treasurer or Commissioners of the Treasury for the time being; and upon the return of any such Certificate, the said Commissioners, or any three or more of them, shall, and may, if they see cause, examine the Presenters thereof; and if the said Commissioners, or any three or more of them, within their several Limits, shall at the time of the return of the Certificates, or within Twenty days after, have certain knowledge, or vehemently suspect that any person or persons, who ought to be mentioned in the said Certificates, is, or are omitted, or that any person or persons in the said Certificate mentioned, is or are of a higher Degree or Quality, or of a greater Estate than in the said Certificate is mentioned, or is otherwise undercharged, or not duly charged according to the direction of this Act, the said Commissioners, or any three or more of them, shall have power to summon such person or persons to appear before them, at a day and place prefixed, to be examined touching the Rates and Duties aforesaid, or touching other matters which may any way concern the premises; and if any person or persons summoned to be so examined, shall neglect to appear, having not a reasonable excuse for such his default, every person so making default, shall pay unto his Majesty double the sum of the Rate he should or ought to have been set at. And moreover the said Commissioners, or any two or more of them, shall have power, by all lawful ways and means, to examine and enquire into the Degrees, Ranks, Qualifications and Estates of such persons as are charged by this Act, and to set such Rate or Rates upon every such person or persons, as shall be according to the true intent and meaning of this Act. And the said Receiver General shall have an allowance of two pence in the pound, for all Moneys which shall be by him paid into the Receipt of the Exchequer; and that every Collector shall have three pence in the pound for what Money he shall Pay to the Receiver General, his Deputy and Deputies.

Commissioners upon return of Certificate may enquire and Rate persons higher.

Receiver General and Collectors Fee.
Fee of Commissioners Clerks.

XVIII. And for the careful writing and transcribing the said Warrants, Estreats and Duplicates in due time, Be it further enacted, That the Clerks of the Commissioners, who shall respectively perform the same, shall, by Warrant under two or more of the Commissioners Hands, have and receive from the respective Receivers General, their Deputy or Deputies, one penny in the pound of all such Money as he shall have received by virtue of such Warrants or Certificates, who is hereby appointed and allowed to pay the same accordingly; and if any person or persons shall refuse to pay the several sum and sums and proportions appointed by this Act for such person to pay, upon demand made by the Officer or Collector of the place, according to the Precept or Estreats to him delivered by the Commissioners appointed by this Act, it shall and may be lawful to and for such Officer or Collector, who are hereby thereunto authorized and required, for Non-payment thereof, to distrain the person or persons so refusing

Manner of Levying.

ing by his or their Goods or Chattels, and the distress so taken, to keep by the space of Four days, at the costs and charges of the Owners thereof, and if the said Owner do not pay the respective sums of Money due by this Act, within the said Four days, then the said distress to be appraised by two or more of the Inhabitants where the said distress is taken, and there to be Sold by the said Officer for payment of the said Money, and the overplus coming by the said Sale (if any be) over and above the charges of taking and keeping the said distress, to be immediately restored to the Owner thereof; and moreover it shall and may be lawful to Break open (in the day time) any House and (upon Warrant under the Hands and Seals of two or more of the said Commissioners) any Chest, Trunk, Box or other things, where any such Goods are, calling to their assistance the Constable, Tythingman, and Headborough within the Counties, Cities, Towns and Places, where any refusal, neglect or resistance shall be made; which said Officers are hereby required to be aiding and assisting in the premises, as they will answer the contrary at their Peril; and if any person or persons, appointed to pay any of the duties charged by this Act, shall refuse or neglect to pay the said sum or sums so appointed to be paid, by the space of ten days after demand, as aforesaid, where no sufficient distress can or may be found, whereby the same may be levied, in every such case, two or more of the Commissioners, or two Justices of the Peace, by this Act appointed for any such City, County or Place, are hereby authorized, by Warrant under their Hands and Seals, to commit such person or persons to the Common Gaol, there to be kept without Bail or Mainprize, until payment shall be made; and if any person certified, assessed, or rated, find him or herself aggrieved with such assessing or rating, and do within ten days after notice of such assessments given, as herein after is directed, by reading thereof in the Church, complain to the said Commissioners who signed or allowed their rate, they or any three or more of them shall and may, within ten days next after such complaint, particularly examine the party so complaining, upon his or her Oath of his or her Rank, Degree, Qualification or Estate, and upon due examination or knowledge thereof, abate, defalc, encrease or enlarge the said Assessment; and the same so abated, encreased or enlarged, shall be Estreated by them into the Exchequer in manner aforesaid; and to that end the said Commissioners are hereby required to meet together for the determining of such Complaints and Appeals accordingly.

Persons over assessed may appeal to Commissioners.

XIX. And be it further enacted that for the better and more effectual putting in Execution of this Act, the Justices of the Peace of the several and respective Counties, Ridings, Cities, Towns, Boroughs and places, within the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, shall and are hereby appointed Commissioners, for and during the four last years of the said Term of five years, for which the Duties Imposed by this Act are Granted; who are hereby Authorized and Required, from time to time to put in Execution the several Powers and Authorities hereby Granted them, according to the several directions of this Act.

Justices of Peace Commissioners for the 4 last years.

XX. And be it further enacted, for the better and more equal Charging the Duties arising by this Act, that at the end of every year of the said term of five years, for which the said Duties are hereby Granted, the Collectors for the next preceding year, shall cause a copy of the respective Assessments given to them, and of the collection made by them for such Division, Parish or Place, for which they were appointed Collectors respectively, to be fairly written and signed by them, but with such alterations therein, as shall be necessary by reason of the Death, change of Quality or Degree, or Removal of any person or persons or otherwise, and at the bottom thereof, shall write or cause to be written, the Names of two or more of the most substantial Inhabitants of the respective Cities, Towns, Boroughs, Divisions or Places, for which they were Collectors, whom they in their judgement shall think fit to be appointed Collectors of the said duties within the said Cities, Boroughs, Towns, Divisions or Places respectively for the ensuing year; and the said Collectors are hereby appointed and required to deliver or cause to be delivered the said Assessment so fairly written and signed by them, together with the Names of the persons nominated by them, as fit to be Collectors for the year ensuing, or a true Duplicate thereof Signed, as aforesaid, unto two or more Justices of the Peace for the respective Counties, Ridings, Cities, Towns, Divisions or Places, for which they were appointed Collectors respectively, within the space of ten days after the end of every year of the said term of Five years, for which the duties mentioned in this Act are granted; which Justices of the Peace are hereby authorized and required, strictly to peruse the same, and examine the Presenters thereof, and if the said Justices or any two of them, within their several limits or divisions, shall at the time of the delivery of such Certificates or assessments, or within ten days after, have certain knowledge, or have cause to suspect, that any person or persons who ought to be mentioned in the said Certificates, or Assessments is, or are omitted, or that any person or persons in the said Certificate mentioned, is or are of a higher degree or quality, or of a greater Estate than in the said Certificate is mentioned, or is otherwise Undercharged, or not duly charged according to the direction of this Act, the said Justices, or any two of them, shall have power to summon such person or persons to appear before them, at a day and place prefix to be examined touching the rates and duties aforesaid, or touching other matters which may any ways concern the Premises; and if any person or persons summoned to be so examined, shall neglect to appear, not having a reasonable excuse for such his default, every person so making default, shall pay unto his Majesty double the sum of the rate he should or ought to have been set at: And moreover, the said Justices of the Peace, to whom such Certificates or Assessments shall be delivered, or any two of them, or any other two Justices of the Peace of the respective Counties where such Assessment shall be made, shall have power, and are hereby required, by all lawful ways and means, to examine and enquire into, and concerning the several Degrees, Ranks, Qualifications and Estates of such persons as are chargeable by this Act and thereupon to enlarge, alter, abate or diminish the said Assessments so delivered to the said Justices, so that such Rate or Rates may be set and imposed upon every such person or persons as shall be according to the true

Collectors how chosen annually. Assessment to be made every year, and Justices for 4 last years may heighten the Assessment.

intent and meaning of this Act; And the said Justices of the Peace, or any three or more of them, shall, after such perusal and examination thereof, set their Hands to the said respective Assessments testifying their Allowance thereof; And shall likewise nominate and appoint two of the persons named in the said Certificate or Assessment, to be Collectors for the respective Divisions, and Places, for which they were so presented; And shall forthwith deliver, or cause to be delivered such Assessment, so by them Allowed of, unto the respective persons by them nominated, to be Collectors for the year ensuing; Who are hereby strictly enjoined and required to Collect and pay the several Rates and Duties so Rated and Assessed according to the Directions herein before contained, for and touching the Collectors of the said Duties hereby Granted, and under the several Penalties and Forfeitures hereby inflicted upon Collectors for neglect or not performance of their Duty.

Vicars to read
the Annual Assessment in the
Church.

XXI. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that the several and respective Collectors of the Duty granted by this Act, shall every year, during the continuance thereof, within the space of six days after the respective Assessments or Certificates shall be to them delivered, deliver over the same, or a true Copy thereof, unto the respective Parson, Vicar, Rector or Curate for the respective Parish, Divisions or Places, for which they are appointed Collectors, under the penalty of forfeiting the Sum of Five pounds to his Majesty; And the said Parsons, Rectors, Vicars and Curates, are hereby required under the like penalty of Five pounds, to be forfeited to his Majesty for every offence, on the next Lords Day, commonly called Sunday, after the Receipt thereof, openly and publickly to read or cause the same to be read in the Church, immediately after Divine Service in the morning; to the end that every person thereby Rated or Charged, may have notice of such Rate or Charge, and if he or they find him or themselves aggrieved thereby, they may complain and appeal according to the directions of this Act.

Persons grieved
in four last
years may ap-
peal to Justices.

XXII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid that during the Four last years of the said term of Five years, for which the Duties imposed by this Act are granted, upon complaint made by any person or persons Rated or assessed by virtue of this Act, to the Justices of the Peace who Signed or allowed his or their Rate or Assessment within ten days after such notice, as aforesaid, given, by reading the respective Rates and assessments in the Church, as before is directed, the said Justices who Signed or Allowed the said Rates, or any two of them, together with the other Justices of the said County, Riding, City or Place, where such Assessment was made, are hereby impowered at the next Quarter Sessions, after such Complaint, particularly to examine the parties so complaining, upon his or her Oath of his or her Rank, Degree, Qualification or Estate, and upon due examination or knowledge thereof, to abate, encrease, defalk or enlarge the said Assessments, or any of them; And the same so abated, encreased or enlarged, shall be certified and delivered by them unto the respective Collectors of the said Duties for their better direction in the Collection thereof; Who are hereby required to Collect and pay the same, according to the directions of this Act, under the several penalties and forfeitures hereby inflicted upon Collectors for neglect of, or not performing their duty; And a true Duplicate thereof shall be in convenient time by them made out and delivered unto the respective Receivers General, so as every of them may be duly Charged to answer their respective Collections and Receipts; and the said Collectors and Receivers General are hereby required, to Pay all and every the sums which shall be by them Collected or Received, at any time during the continuance of this Act, at such times and places and in such manner, and under such Penalties and Forfeitures for not payment thereof, as herein before is directed.

Appeals final.

XXIII. And be it further enacted, that all Appeals once heard and determined by virtue of this Act, shall be final, without any further Appeal upon any pretence whatsoever.

Register to be
kept in every
Parish of Mar-
riages, Births
and Burials.

XXIV. And be it further enacted for the better Levying and Collecting the Duties granted by this Act, that all persons in holy Orders, Deans, Parsons, Deacons, Vicars, Curates, and their or any of their Substitutes, do within their respective Parishes, Precincts, and Places, take an exact and true account, and keep a Register in writing of all and every person or persons Married, Buried, Christened or Born in his or their respective Parishes, or Precincts, or in such Common Burying places as their respective Parishioners are usually Buried in, to which Book or Register, the Collectors for the respective Parishes and Places, and all other persons concerned shall have free access to view the same at all seasonable times, without any Fee or Reward; And if any such Parson or Minister shall refuse, or neglect to keep a true Register thereof, as before is directed, such Parson or other Minister so offending, shall forfeit the sum of one hundred pounds, to be recovered by such person as shall sue for the same in any of his Majesty's Courts of Record at *Westminster*, by any Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, wherein no Essoign, wager of Law or protection shall be allowed, and wherein the prosecutor shall recover his full Costs, the moiety of which forfeiture shall be to the use of the Kings Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, and the other Moiety to the persons who shall inform and sue for the same.

Notice to be
given to Col-
lectors of Child
born.

XXV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the Parents of every Child which shall be born at any time within the said term of Five years, or one of them, shall within Five days after such birth, give notice to the collectors, or one of them of the Parish or Place where such Child was born, and of the Christian name of such Child, and the day of its birth; And the said Collectors, or one of them shall thereupon give a Certificate in writing under his or their hands unto such Parent, testifying that such notice was given, without Fee or Reward for the same; And in case any Child shall be born dead, then one of the Parents thereof shall bring a Certificate under the hands of two or more persons testifying the same, unto the said Collectors, or one of them; And in case any Parent shall neglect to give such notice, as aforesaid, he shall Forfeit the Sum of Forty shillings, one Moiety thereof to the Kings Majesty, and the other moiety to the Informer.

XXVI. And

XXVI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no letters patents granted by the Kings Majesty, or any of his royal progenitors, or to be granted by his Majesty to any person or persons, Cities, Boroughs or Towns Corporate within this Realm, of any manner of Liberties, Privileges or Exemptions from Subsidies, Tolls, Taxes, Assessments or Aids, shall be construed or taken to exempt any person or persons, City, Borough or Town Corporate, or any the Inhabitants of the same, from the Burthen and Charge of any sum or sums of money granted by this Act; And all *Non Obstantes* in such Letters Patents, made or to be made, in Bar of any Act or Acts of Parliament for the Supply or Assistance of his Majesty, are hereby declared to be void and of none effect; Any such Letters Patents, Grants or Charters, or any Clause of *Non Obstante*, or other matter or thing therein contained, or any Law or Statute to the contrary notwithstanding.

Non Obstantes to this or any other Act giving Supply void.

XXVII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that where any person or persons Chargeable with any Rates or Assessments by this Act Imposed, shall be under the age of one and twenty years, in every such case the Parents, Guardians and Tutors of such Infants respectively, upon default of payment by such Infants, shall be, and are hereby made Liable, and Charged with the payments which such Infants ought to have made; And if such Parents, Guardians or Tutors shall neglect or refuse to pay, as aforesaid, It shall and may be Lawful to proceed against them in like manner as against any other person or persons making default of payment, as herein is mentioned; And all Parents, Guardians and Tutors, making payment, as aforesaid, shall be Allowed all and every the sums paid for such Infants upon his or their Accounts.

Guardians, &c. Charged for Infants.

XXVIII. And be it further enacted, that every person Rated or Assessed by virtue of this Act, shall be Rated at such place where he or she shall be Resident at the time of the execution of this Act; And all persons not being Houholders, nor having a certain place of Residence, and all Servants shall be Taxed at the place where they shall be resident at the time of the execution of this Act; And if any person who ought to be Taxed by virtue of this Act, shall at the time of this Assessment be out of the Realm, such person shall be Rated therefore in such County, City or Place where he was last abiding within this Realm.

Place of Assessment.

XXIX. Provided, that if any person or persons by reason of his or their having several Mansion Houses or places of Residence or otherwise, shall be doubly Charged by occasion of this Act, then upon Certificate made by any two or more of the Commissioners for the County, Riding, City or place of his or their personal Residence, under their Hands and Seals of the sum or sums Charged upon him or them, and in what capacity or respect he or they were so Charged, which Certificate the said Commissioners are required to give without delay, Fee or Reward; And upon Oath made of such Certificate before any Justice of the Peace for the County or Place where the said Certificate shall be made (which Oath the said Justice of Peace is hereby Authorized and Required to Administer,) then the person or persons so doubly Charged, shall, for so much as shall be so Certified, be discharged in every other County, City or Place; And if any other person that ought to be Taxed by virtue of this Act, shall by Changing his place of Residence, or by any other Fraud or Covin, escape from the Taxation, and not be Taxed, and the same be proved before the Commissioners or any two of them, or before any Justice of the Peace in the County, Riding, City or place where such person dwelleth or resideth, at any time within three months next ensuing after such Tax made, every person that shall so escape from Taxation and Payment, shall be Charged, upon proof thereof, at double the value of so much as he should or ought to have been Taxed by this Act, and the said double value (upon Certificate thereof made into the Exchequer by the Commissioners or Justices before whom such proof shall be made) to be levied of the Goods, Lands and Tenements of such person.

Certificate of Assessment to be given to discharge in another place.

XXX. And for the better discovery of all such persons as are Charged by virtue of this Act, Be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that every Houholder shall, upon the demand of the Assessors or Collectors of the respective Parishes or Places, give an Account of the Names, Degrees, Qualifications and Estates of such persons as shall Sojourn or Lodge in the respective Houses, under the penalty of Forfeiting to his Majesty the Sum of Five pounds, to be Levied and Recovered in such manner as other penalties in this Act mentioned are to be Levied and Recovered.

Houholders to give account of their Lodgers.

XXXI. Provided always, and be it further enacted, that if the heir of any person dying, shall pay the Duties Charged by this Act upon the Burial of such person, or if the said Duties shall be Levied, by virtue of this Act, upon the Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments descended to such Heir, from the person upon whose Burial the said Duties became due, that then such Heir, his Executors or administrators shall be Intituled to recover so much from the Executors or Administrators of such person, out of Assets of the said Testator or Intestate, by Action of Debt, to be brought in any of his Majesties Courts of Record at Westminster.

If paying for Ancestry to be repaid by Executors.

XXXII. And it is further enacted and declared, that if any Collector, that shall by virtue of this Act, be appointed for the Receipt of any sums of Money thereby to be Assessed, shall neglect or refuse to pay any sum or sums of money, which shall be by him Received, as aforesaid, and to Pay the same, as in and by this Act is directed, and shall detain in his or their Hands, any Money Received by them, or any of them, and not pay the same at such time, as by this Act is directed, the Commissioners of each County, Riding, City or Town respectively, or any two or more of them in their respective Divisions, are hereby Authorized and Impowered to Imprison the person, and Seize and Secure the Estate, both real and personal, of such Collector to him belonging, or which shall descend, or come into the Hands or Possession of his Heirs, Executors or Administrators, wherefoever the same can be discovered and found; And the said Commissioners, who shall so Seize and secure the Estate of any Collector or Collectors, shall be, and are hereby Impowered to appoint a time for the General meeting of the Commissioners for such County, Riding, City, Town or Place, and there to cause publick Notice to be given at the place where such meeting shall be appointed six days at least before such general meeting; And the

Manner of recovering money from Collectors.

the Commissioners present at such general meeting, or the Major part of them, in case the moneys detained by any such Collector or Collectors be not paid or satisfied, as it ought to be, according to the directions of this Act, shall and are hereby Impowered and Required to sell and dispose of all such Estates which shall be for the Cause aforesaid Seized and Secured, or any part of them, and to Satisfie and pay into the hands of the Receiver General, the Sum that shall be so detained in the Hands of such Collector or Collectors, their Heirs, Executors or Administrators respectively.

Place of Assessment.

XXXIII. Provided, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that for the avoiding all obstructions and delays in assessing and collecting the sums which by this Act are to be rated and assessed, all places, Constablewicks, Divisions and Allotments which have used to be rated and assessed, shall pay and be assessed in such County, Hundred, Rape, Wapentake, Constablewick, Division, Place and Allotment, as the same hath heretofore usually been assessed in, and not elsewhere.

Commissioners to Assess Commissioners.

XXXIV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that the Commissioners that shall be within any County, City or Place within the respective Limits, or the major part of them, shall rate and assess every other Commissioner joyned with them, for or in respect of the rates and duties hereby granted, so as the residence and usual dwelling-place of such Commissioner, so to be assessed, be within the division of such Commissioners by whom he is assessed; And the Commissioners within their division shall assess every assessor, for all and singular the premises for which, by this Act, he ought to be rated and assessed; And as well all sums assessed upon every the said Commissioners and assessors as the assessments made and set by the assessors aforesaid, shall be levied and gathered as the same should and ought to have been if such Commissioners had not been named Commissioners.

Person in corporation not to be Assessor without.

XXXV. Provided also, that no person inhabiting in any City, Borough or Town-corporate shall be compelled to be any assessor or collector, of, or for any part of the rates and assessments, hereby granted, in any place or places out of the limits of the said City, Borough or Town-corporate.

Assessment of Extraparochials.

XXXVI. And be it further enacted, that in all privileged and other places, being extraparochial, and not within the constablewicks or precincts of the respective assessors to be appointed by virtue of this Act, the said Commissioners, or any two or more of them, shall, and are hereby required to nominate and appoint two fit persons, living in or near the said privileged or other places, as aforesaid, to be assessors for the said places, and to make and return their said assessments in like manner as by this Act is appointed in any parish, tything or place, and also to appoint two or more Collector or Collectors, who are hereby required to collect and pay the same, according to the rates appointed by this Act for collecting and paying all sums of money payable by this Act.

No noli prosequi for Offenders.

XXXVII. Provided also, and be it enacted, that no stay of prosecution upon any Command, Warrant, Motion, or Order, or direction by *non vult ulterius prosequi* shall be had, made, admitted, received or allowed by any Court whatsoever, in any suit or proceeding by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information or otherwise, for the recovery of all or any the pains, penalties or forfeitures, upon any person or persons by this Act inflicted or therein mentioned, for, or in order to the Conviction or Disability of any person offending against this Act.

Person coming to live in a Town after Assessment may be assessed by Commissioners.

XXXVIII. And for the more effectual charging all persons chargeable with any of the duties arising by virtue of this Act, be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that if after the assessments directed by this Act shall be made, any person shall come to inhabit or reside in any division or place, where such person was not Rated or Taxed, the Commissioners acting within such division or place, are hereby required and impowered to summon such person before them; and unless he or she shall produce a Certificate, made according to the directions of this Act, whereby it shall appear that he or she was assessed, and hath paid the duties arising by such assessment in some other place, the said Commissioners shall and are hereby required to cause such person to be assessed, and the money arising by such assessment, to be levied and paid according to the true intent and meaning of this Act.

Punishment of Collectors neglect, &c. Rules betwixt Collectors, and Receivers General.

XXXIX. And be it further enacted, that if any Assessor, Collector, or other person appointed by the Commissioners, shall wilfully neglect or refuse to perform his duty in the due and speedy execution of this Act, the said respective Commissioners, or any three or more of them, may and shall by virtue of this Act, impose on such person or persons so refusing or neglecting their duties any Fine, not exceeding the sum of twenty pounds for any one offence, the same to be levied and certified, as aforesaid, and charged upon the respective Receivers General, amongst the rest of the Rates aforesaid; And the said Commissioners, or any two or more of them, may or shall from time to time call for and require an account from the respective Receivers General of all the money received by them of the said Collectors, and of the payments thereof into his Majesties Exchequer, according to the directions of this Act; And in case of a failure in the premises the said Commissioners or any two or more of them, are hereby required to cause the same to be forthwith levied and paid according to the true intent and meaning of this Act; And in case of any controversy arising between the said Commissioners concerning the said rates or assessments, the Commissioners that shall be concerned therein, shall have no voice, but shall withdraw during the debate of such controversy, until it be determined by the rest of the Commissioners; And all questions and differences that shall arise touching any of the said rates, taxes, assessments or levies, shall be heard and finally determined by three or more of the Commissioners; upon complaint thereof to them made by any person or persons thereby grieved, without further trouble or suit in Law; And the said Receiver General, his deputy or deputies, shall give acquittances *gratis* to the said Collectors for all moneys of them received in pursuance of this Act, which acquittances shall be a full discharge to the said Collectors, respectively; And the said Collectors shall make and deliver to the said Receivers General, their deputy or deputies, a perfect Schedule fairly written in Parchment, under their Hands and Seals, signed and allowed by any two or more of the said respective Commissioners containing the names and surnames and

and places of abode of every person, as well Peer as Commoner, within their respective collection, that shall make default of payment of any of the sums that shall be rated or assessed on such person, for such rate or duty by virtue of this Act, and the sum and sums charged on every such person, the same to be returned by him into his Majesties Exchequer; whereupon every person so making default of payment, may be charged by process of the Court, according to the course thereof in that behalf.

XL. Provided always, and be it enacted, That all Constables, Headboroughs, Tythingmen, and other his Majesties Officers, shall, and are hereby required and enjoined to be respectively aiding and assisting in the execution of this Act, and to obey and execute such Precepts or Warrants, as shall be to them directed in that behalf, by the respective Commissioners hereby appointed, or any two or more of them.

XLI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That if any action, plaint, suit or information shall be commenced or prosecuted against any person or persons for what he or they shall do in pursuance, or in execution of this Act, such person or persons so Sued in any Court whatsoever, shall or may plead the General Issue, Not Guilty, and upon any Issue joyned, may give this Act, and the Special Matter in evidence; and if the Plaintiff or Prosecutor shall become Nonsuit, or forbear further prosecution, or suffer discontinuance, or if a Verdict pass against him, the Defendant or Defendants shall recover their treble Costs, for which they shall have the like remedy, as in any cases, where costs by the Law are given to Defendants.

XLII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all moneys due and payable by this Act, shall be paid by the particular Collectors of the respective Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns, Parishes and Places who shall collect the same, unto such Receiver General, as shall by his Majesty be appointed to receive the same, or the Deputy or Deputies of such Receiver General, to be appointed under his Hand and Seal, whereof Notice shall be given by the Receiver General unto the Commissioners or any two of them, within their respective Divisions, within Ten days after their first General Meeting, and so from time to time within Ten days after every Death or removal of any Deputy, if any such shall happen; and the Receipt of such Receiver General, his Deputy or Deputies, or any of them, shall be a sufficient discharge unto every such Collector.

XLIII. And be it further enacted, That the particular Collectors, for payment of any sums by them received unto such Receiver General, or his Deputy, shall not be obliged to travel above Ten miles from the place of their habitations.

XLIV. And for the better preventing such unjust vexations as might be occasioned by such persons as shall be appointed Receivers General of any of the sums of money granted by this Act: and to the intent the Receivers General may return a true account into his Majesties Court of Exchequer, of such sums of money as shall be received by them, and every of them, their, and every of their Deputy and Deputies, Be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any such Receiver General, shall return or certify unto the said Court any sum or sums of money, to be in arrear or unpaid, after the same have been received, either by such Receiver General, or his Deputy or Deputies, or any of them, or shall cause any person or persons to be set *Insuper* in the said Court, for any sum or sums of money that hath been so received, that then every such Receiver General shall forfeit to every person and persons that shall be molested, vexed or damaged, by reason of such unjust certificate, return, or setting *Insuper*, treble the damages that shall be thereby occasioned, the said damages to be recovered by Action of debt, bill, plaint or Information, in which no essoin, protection, or wager of law shall be allowed, nor any more than one Imparlance, and shall also forfeit to his Majesty, his heirs and successors, double the sum that shall be so unjustly certified, or returned, or caused to be set *Insuper*.

XLV. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no Commissioner or Commissioners, who shall be employed in the execution of this Act shall be liable, for, or by reason of such execution to any of the Penalties mentioned in an Act made in the Five and twentieth Year of King CHARLES the Second, for the preventing of dangers which may happen from Popish Recusants.

XLVI. Provided always, and be it enacted, That all Penalties and Forfeitures to be incurred for any offences against this Act, for which there is no particular way of levying herein before prescribed or appointed, shall be levied by Warrant under the Hands and Seals of two or more of the respective Commissioners of the division or place where any such offence was or shall be committed, by distress and sale of the Goods of the Offender, rendering the Overplus to the Owner thereof, after a deduction of reasonable charges for distraining the same.

XLVII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That if any Collector, appointed by virtue of this Act to collect the duties hereby granted, shall neglect or refuse to deliver a Copy or Duplicate fairly written and signed by him, of the assessment, by which he collected the said Duties, together with the Names of Two or more of the Inhabitants of the Parish or Place for which he was Collector, to be appointed Collectors for the year next ensuing, at such time and in such manner as herein before is directed, every Collector so offending shall forfeit the sum of twenty pounds to his Majesty, to be recovered and levied in such manner as herein is directed.

XLVIII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That the several duties and sums of money due and payable by this Act, for and upon the Burial of any person, who in his Life time, and at the time of his Death, was relieved where he Inhabited by virtue of any Act of Parliament made for the relief of the Poor shall be paid and answered to his Majesty, by the Church-wardens and Overseers of the Poor for that Parish or Place where such person was last relieved or maintained, out of such money as they shall receive for the relief of the Poor of their respective Parishes or Places, and shall be allowed the same upon their accounts; and in default of payment, the said Churchwardens and Overseers shall be liable to be distrained upon, and otherwise prosecuted and punished, in such manner, as any other persons,

Constable to execute Commissioners Warrants.

Person sued for Executing this Act shall plead general Issue, &c.

Collectors to pay the Money to Receiver General, but not to travel above 10 miles.

Punishment of Receivers General for setting an *Insuper* unjustly upon Collectors.

Commissioners exempt from Penalties of 25 Car. 2. Cap. 2.

Levying of duties.

Penalty upon Collectors not delivering Duplicates to next Collectors.

Overseers of the Poor to pay Tax for Povers Burial.

sons neglecting or refusing to pay the Duties payable by them upon demand, are hereby made liable to be distrained upon or prosecuted.

Place of demand for Burial Tax.

XLIX. Provided always, that a demand at the house where the person died, upon whose Burial any duty is payable by this Act of the money due for such Burial, shall be construed and deemed to be a good demand thereof by virtue of this Act.

Corporation to pay for their Poor of that Suburbs.

L. And whereas in Cities, Corporations, and other great Towns, where there are more Parishes than one, and the poor people in the same do generally live in the skirts or outskides of such Cities, Corporations, and other great Towns: And in case such poor Parishes should, by virtue of this Act, be liable to pay the tax laid upon the burial of every person which received Alms within their respective Parishes, it would be extremely burthenfome: For remedy whereof, Be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the Churchwardens and Overseers of every Parish, in every City or Corporation, or Liberties or Suburbs thereof, and of every great Town, who have more Parishes than one, as aforesaid, shall during the continuance of this Act, upon or before the Tenth day of May in every year, deliver unto the Mayor, Chief Magistrate, or Head Officer or Officers of every such City, Corporation or great Town, a Schedule, or List in Writing, which shall contain the Name of every Poor person Buried in their respective Parishes within the year preceding, and for whose Burial they paid the Duty imposed by this Act; upon the delivery whereof such Churchwardens, Overseers of the poor, or some of them, shall make Oath before the said Mayor, Justice of the Peace, Chief Magistrate, or Head Officer, of the truth of the said Schedule or List (which Oath they are respectively hereby empowered to administer) and after delivery of such Schedule or Lists, in manner aforesaid, the said Mayors, Chief Magistrates, or other Head Officers, shall respectively cause all the said sums, so paid by the said respective Churchwardens or Overseers of the poor, upon the Burial of every such poor person in the said several Schedules mentioned to be taxed upon the several Cities, Corporations and great Towns in general, with other charges for relief of the Poor, and in the like manner, and within Two months after the same shall be assessed, shall cause payment to be made to the respective Churchwardens and Overseers of the Poor for the year preceding, of all such sum and sums of money as they respectively paid in their respective Parishes, for the Burial of poor persons in the same year.

Accounting of the Receivers.

LI. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That such Receiver or Receivers General, or other person or persons who is or shall be employed in the receiving, collecting or paying the several Duties upon Marriages, Births and Burials, and also upon Batchelors and Widowers by this Act granted, shall and are hereby required, between the First day of May, One thousand six hundred ninety six, and the First day of November, following, and so from year to year yearly at those times, during the continuance of this Act, to deliver in their respective accounts thereof to his Majesties Auditors of the Imprests for the time being, or one of them, who shall be, and are hereby from time to time respectively authorized to examine upon Oath the said Receiver or Receivers General, or other person or persons Accomptants, which are or shall be employed in raising, receiving and collecting the said duties, of what sum or sums of money was or were by them or any of them respectively raised, collected or received within the time of such their accounts, and likewise what part thereof was by them or any of them paid into the Receipt of his Majesties Exchequer, or by virtue of any Warrant of Privy Seal, or Warrant of the Lord High Treasurer or Commissioners of his Majesties Treasury for the time being, otherwise paid, and to whom, and for what service or services; and in making the said accounts to and before the said Auditors, or one of them, they are to produce proper vouchers for every sum or sums of money so by them or any of them raised, received and paid, according to the ancient methods of the Exchequer, to the end it may appear upon Record, what the same amounted to in a year, for which such account or accounts shall be made, and what thereof was paid, and to whom, and for what use and service, uses and services, as aforesaid, and what remains unpaid, and rests *in super* upon each respective Receiver and Collector; and such account or accounts so to be taken by the said Auditor, is and are to be declared before the Lord Treasurer or Lords Commissioners of the Treasury, and Chancellor of the Exchequer, now and for the time being, according to the course of the Exchequer in such cases.

Penalty upon Vicar Marrying in Privileged place without Licence.

LII. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person shall be Married at any Place pretending to be exempt from the Visitation of the Bishop of the Diocese, without a Licence first had and obtained, except the Banns shall be Published and Certified according to Law: and that every Parson, Vicar and Curate, who shall Marry any persons contrary to the true intent and meaning hereof, shall forfeit the sum of one hundred pounds, to be recovered by action of debt, bill, plaint or information in any of his Majesties Courts of Record, one moiety whereof to the King, his Heirs and Successors, and the other moiety to the Informer who shall sue for the same, and shall for the Second offence be Suspended *ab Officio & Beneficio*, for the space of Three years.

Fellows of Colleges Exempt from the Tax.

LIII. And whereas the Fellows, Students, Scholars and Exhibitioners of the Foundations of Endowments of any Colledge or Hall in the two Universities, are, by the Statutes in their respective Colledges and Halls, to be displaced from their Places and Maintenance therein, if they shall Marry: Be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the Rates and Taxes by this Act imposed, or to be imposed on Batchelors, shall not extend to such Fellows, Students or Scholars of Houses, or Scholars having Exhibitions in any such Colledges or Halls; any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

Master of Family shall pay for Infant Dying, and how repaid.

LIV. Provided always, and be it further enacted, That where any person under the Age of One and twenty years, shall not be Resident at the time of his or her Death, with his or her Father or Mother, that in such case the Master or Mistress of the Family or House where such person shall die, shall pay the several duties and sums of money, which shall become due and payable, by virtue of this Act, for and

and upon the Burial of such person; and in default of payment, the said duties and sums of money shall be levied by distress and sale of the Goods and Chattels of such Master or Mistress, or otherwise, as by this Act is directed touching the duties payable by virtue thereof; and such Master or Mistress, paying such duties, as aforesaid, shall, and is hereby intitled to deduct and retain so much as he or she shall so pay, out of the Estate of such person so dying in his or her hands; and in case such Master or Mistress shall not have sufficient Estate in his or her hands belonging to the person Deceased, then such Master or Mistress shall, and is hereby intitled to demand and recover so much Money, as he or she shall so pay, from the Father of such person, if living, and if there shall be no Father living, then from such person who was, or took upon him or her self to be Guardian or Trustee of such Child, by Action of Debt, to be brought in any of his Majesties Courts of Record at Westminster, wherein no effeigne, wager of Law, or protection shall be allowed.

LV. And for the better preserving the Genealogies, Descents and Alliances of the Nobility and Gentry, Be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That upon the Burial of every person or persons, of any the Degrees, Ranks, Titles or Qualities aforesaid, for which a duty of twenty shillings or upwards is charged by this Act (except such persons as are charged only for, or in respect of their having Fifty pounds *per Annum*, or six hundred pounds Personal Estate) the party liable to pay the said duty, shall deliver, or cause to be delivered to the Collector or Collectors appointed by this Act, a Certificate in writing, under his or her Hand and Seal, Engrossed in Parchment, or otherwise, expressing the Name, Surname, Title, Quality, Office and Employment, (if any) of such deceased person, with the Age, Time of Death, Place of Burial, Marriages and Issue, and the Ages of such Issue, together with the Names, Surnames, Titles and Qualities of the Parents of such deceased persons; which Certificates shall be Transmitted to the Receiver General, his Deputy or Deputies, who shall deliver them to the Kings Herald and Pursuivants at Arms; and the said Officers of Arms shall thereupon forthwith number, schedule, and digest the same in Alphabetical order, in Books to be provided for that purpose, and shall File up the Originals, in the Colledge of Arms for publick use, and shall be answerable for the keeping thereof, without any Fee or Reward for so doing.

Certificate of Degree, &c. of persons Dying.

LV. And be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful, to and for any person or persons, Natives or Foreigners, Bodies Politick or Corporate, to advance and Lend to his Majesty, into the Receipt of his Exchequer, upon the credit of this Act, any sum or sums of money, not exceeding the sum of Six hundred and fifty thousand pounds in the whole, and to have and receive for the forbearance of all such money as shall be Lent, Interest not exceeding the rate of Eight pounds *per Centum per Annum*.

Clause of Credit for 650000 l. at 8 l. per Cent.

LVII. And be it further enacted and ordained by the authority aforesaid, That all and every the Officer and Officers, who shall be concerned in the levying, collecting and receiving the duties arising by this Act, do keep a separate and distinct Account thereof, and the same shall, from time to time, be brought and paid into the Receipt of the Exchequer.

Officers to keep a distinct Account.

LVIII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That there shall be provided and kept in his Majesties Exchequer (that is to say) in the Office of the Auditor of the receipts, one Book in which all moneys that shall be paid into the Exchequer, by virtue of this Act, shall be Entred and Registred apart and distinct from all other Moneys paid or payable to his Majesty upon any account whatsoever; and that all and every person and persons, Natives or Foreigners, Bodies Politick or Corporate, who shall Lend any Money to his Majesty upon the Credit of this Act, and pay the same into the Receipt of the Exchequer, shall immediately have a Talley of Loan struck for the same, and an Order for his or their Repayment, bearing the same Date with the Talley; in which Order shall be also contained a Warrant for payment of Interest for Forbearance, not exceeding the Rates aforesaid, for his or their Consideration, to be paid every Three months, until the Repayment of his or their Principal; And that all Orders for Repayment of Money shall be Registred in course, according to the Date of the Talley respectively, without preference of one before another; And that all and every Person and Persons shall be paid in course, according as their Orders shall stand Registred in the said Book, so as that the Person, Native or Foreigner, his or their Executors, Administrators or Assigns, who shall have his, her or their Order or Orders first Entered in the said Book, shall be taken and accounted as the first Person to be paid upon the Moneys to come in by virtue of this Act; And he or they who shall have his or their Order or Orders next Entered, shall be taken and accounted to be the second Person to be paid, and so successively and in course; And that the Moneys to come in by this Act, shall be in the same Order liable to the satisfaction of the said respective Parties, their Executors, Administrators or Assigns successively, without preference of one before another, and not otherwise, and not to be divertible to any other use, intent or purpose whatsoever; And that no Fee, Reward or Gratuity, directly or indirectly, be demanded or taken of any of his Majesties Subjects, for providing or making of any such Books, Registers, Entries, View or Search, as aforesaid, or in, or for the payment of Money lent, or the Interest, as aforesaid, by any of his Majesties Officer or Officers, their Clerks or Deputies, on pain of payment of treble Damages to the Party grieved, by the Party offending, with Costs of Suit; Or if the Officer himself take or demand any such Fee or Reward, then to lose his Place al'o; And if any undue preference of one before another shall be made, either in point of Registry or Payment contrary to the true meaning of this Act, by any such Officer or Officers, Then the Party offending shall be liable by Action of Debt, or on the Case, to pay the value of the Debt, Damages and Costs to the Party grieved, and shall be forejudged from his Place or Office; and if such Preference be unduly made by any his Deputy or Clerk, without Direction or Privity of his Master, Then such Deputy or Clerk only shall be liable to such Action, Debt, Damages and Costs, and shall be for ever after incapable of his Place

Order, Talley. Payment in course and Preference.

or Office; And in case the Auditor shall not direct, or the Clerk of the Pells Record, or the Teller make Payment according to each Persons due Place and Order as afore Directed, Then he or they shall be judged to forfeit, and their respective Deputies and Clerks herein offending, to be liable to such Action, Debt, Damages and Costs, in such manner as aforesaid; All which said Penalties, Forfeitures, Damages and Costs to be incurred by any of the Officers aforesaid, any their Deputies or Clerks, shall and may be recovered by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of his Majesties Courts of Record at *Westminster*, wherein no Essoign, Protection, Priviledge, Wager of Law, Injunction or Order of Restraint shall be in any wise granted or allowed.

LIX. Provided always, and be it hereby Declared, That if it shall happen that several Talleys of Loan, or Orders for Payment, as aforesaid, bear Date, or be brought the same day to the Auditor of the Receipt to be Registred, Then it shall be interpreted no undue Preference which of those he Enters first, so he Enters them all the same day.

LX. Provided also, That it shall not be interpreted any undue Preference to incur any Penalty in point of payment, if the Auditor Direct, and the Clerk of the Pells Record, and the Teller pay subsequent Orders of Persons that come and demand their Money, and bring their Orders in their course, so as there may be so much Money reserved as will satisfie precedent Orders, which shall not be otherwise disposed, but kept for them, (Interest upon Loan being to cease from the time the Money is so reserved and kept in Bank for them.)

Order transfer-
rable.

LXI. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Person or Persons to whom any Money shall be due by virtue of this Act, after Order Entred in the Book or Register aforesaid for payment thereof, his Executors, Administrators or Assigns, by Indorsement of his Order may Assign and Transfer his Right, Title, Interest and Benefit of such Order, or any part thereof, to any other; which being notified in the Office of the Auditor of Receipt aforesaid, and an Entry or Memorial thereof also made in the Book of Register aforesaid for Orders (which the Officers shall upon request, without Fee or Charge, accordingly make) shall Entitle such Assignee, his Executors, Administrators or Assigns, to the Benefit thereof, and Payment thereon; and such Assignee may in like manner Assign again, and so *toties quoties*; and afterwards it shall not be in the power of such Person or Persons who have or hath made such Assignments, to make void, release or discharge the same.

Provision for
Salaries.

LXII. Provided always, and be it enacted, That it shall and may be lawful to and for his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, out of the Duties arising by this Act, to cause such sum and sums of Money to be expended, and paid from time to time for Salaries and other incident charges, as shall be necessary in and for the receiving, collecting, levying or managing of the same Duties, during the said term therein by this Act granted; any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

Quakers, Pa-
pists and Jews
cohabiting, to
pay, but not to
make their
Marriages good
in Law.

LXIII. Provided always and be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all persons commonly called Quakers, or reputed such, and all Papists or reputed Papists, whether they are Popish Recusants Convict, or not, and all Jews, or any other persons who shall cohabit and live together as Man and Wife, shall and are hereby made lyable to pay the several and respective Duties and sums of money payable upon Marriages, according to their respective Degrees, Titles, Orders and Qualifications, as they ought to have paid by virtue of this Act, if they had been Married according to the Law of *England*; which Duties and sums of Money shall be collected, levied and paid in such manner, and subject to such rules and directions, and under such Penalties and forfeitures, as are in this Act specified and contained, for and concerning payment of the several and respective duties payable upon Marriages, any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding; and upon every pretended Marriage which shall be made by any such person, within the said term of Five years, according to the Method and Forms used amongst them, the Man so entring into such pretended state of Matrimony, shall within Five days after, give Notice thereof to the Collectors, or one of them, of the Parish or Place where he Lives; and in default of giving such Notice, he shall forfeit the sum of Five pounds, one Moiety thereof to the Kings Majesty, the other Moiety to the Informer.

LXIV. Provided always, That nothing herein contained shall be construed to make good or effectual in Law any such Marriage or pretended Marriage, but that they shall be of the same Force and virtue, and no other, as they would have been if this Act had never been made.

Anno Regni ANNE Reginae Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ, primo.

At the Parliament begun at *Westminster* the Thirtieth Day of *December*, Anno Dom. 1701. In the Thirteenth Year of the Reign of our late Sovereign Lord King WILLIAM the Third; And from thence Continued to the Eighth Day of *March*, in the First Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady ANNE, by the Grace of God of *England, Scotland, France and Ireland*, Queen, Defender of the Faith, &c.

C A P. XIV.

An Act for Enabling Her Majesty to Appoint Commissioners to Treat for an Union between the Kingdoms of *England and Scotland*.

WHEREAS the Parliament of *Scotland* did in the Reign of their late Majesties King *William* and Queen *Mary*, shew Their Desire of an Union between the Kingdoms of *England and Scotland*, and in Order thereunto did Pass an Act, Nominating Commissioners to Treat concerning the Union of the Two Kingdoms. And whereas the Queens most Excellent Majesty, out of her Princely Zeal and Care for the Welfare and Happiness of her Subjects, is desirous of a nearer and more Compleat Union between Her Two Kingdoms of *England and Scotland*, and hath Recommended to Her Parliament of *England*, from the Throne, to Consider of Proper Methods for Obtaining the same: To the end therefore that her Majesties Royal and Gracious Purposes may be Accomplished, and such a farther Union may be Treated and Agreed upon, as may Compleat and Confirm for ever a Constant Mutual Love and Friendship between the Subjects of both Realms; Be it Enacted by the Queens most Excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and of the Commons in this present Parliament Assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That such Persons as shall be Nominated by Her Majesty, under Her Great Seal of *England*, or such and so many of them, as shall in that behalf be Appointed by Her Majesty to be of the *Quorum*, shall, by Force of this Act, have full Power, Commission and Authority, at such time and times, and in such Place or Places, as Her Majesty shall Please to Appoint, to Assemble and Meer, and thereupon to Treat and Consult, according to the Tenor or Purport of their Authority or Commission in that behalf, with certain Commissioners as shall be Authorized by Authority of the Parliament of *Scotland*, of and concerning such an Union of the said Realms of *England and Scotland*, and of and concerning such other Matters, Clauses and Things whatsoever, as upon Mature Deliberation and Consideration of the greatest part of the said Commissioners Assembled, as aforesaid, and the Commissioners to be Authorized by the Parliament of *Scotland*, according to the Tenour or Purport of their Commission in that behalf, shall in their Wisdoms think Convenient and Necessary, for the Honour of Her Majesty, and the Weal and Common Good of both the said Kingdoms for ever; Which Commissioners of both the said Kingdoms shall, according to the Tenour or Purport of their said Authorities or Commissions in that behalf, reduce their Doings and Proceedings therein into Writings or Instruments. *Quadrupartite*, every part to be Subscribed and Sealed by them: To the end that one part thereof may, in all Humbleness, be presented to the Queens most Excellent Majesty, Two other Parts thereof to be Offered to the Consideration of the Parliament for the Realm of *England*, and another part to be Offered to the Consideration of the Parliament for the Realm of *Scotland*, at their next Sessions, which shall be held in each Kingdom respectively, after such Writings or Instruments shall be Subscribed and Sealed by the said Commissioners: That thereupon such further Proceedings may be had, as by Her Majesty and both the said Parliaments shall be thought fit and necessary, for the Weal and Common Good of both the said Kingdoms; to whom the entire Consideration of the whole, and the Allowing or Disallowing the whole, or any part thereof, as they shall think fit, is wholly reserved.

II. Provided also, and be it Enacted and Declared, That no Matter or Thing to be Treated of, Agreed or Proposed by the said Commissioners, by Virtue of this Act, shall have any Force or Effect to be put in Execution, until it be Confirmed and Established by Act of Parliament of *England*.

Anno

Anno Regni ANNE Reginae Magnae Britanniae, Franciae, & Hiberniae, quarto.

At the Parliament summoned to be held at *Westminster*, the Fourteenth Day of *June*, Anno Dom. 1705, in the Fourth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady ANNE, by the Grace of God, of *Great Britain, France, and Ireland*, Queen, Defender of the Faith, &c. And from thence continued by several Prorogations to the Five and twentieth Day of *October*, 1705, and then begun and holden, being the First Session of this present Parliament.

C A P. XVII.

An Act to prevent Frauds frequently committed by Bankrupts.

WHEREAS many Persons have and do daily become Bankrupt, not so much by reason of Losses and unavoidable Misfortunes, as to the intent to Defraud and Hinder their Creditors of their just Debts and Duties to them Due and Owing: For the Prevention thereof, Be it Enacted by the Queens most Excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this present Parliament Assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That if any Person or Persons, who from and after the Four and twentieth Day of *June*, in the Year of our Lord, One thousand seven hundred and six, shall become a Bankrupt within the several Statutes made against Bankrupts, or any of them, and against whom a Commission of Bankrupts, under the great Seal of *England* shall be Awarded and Issued out, shall not within Thirty Days next after Notice thereof in Writing shall be left at the Place of the usual Abode of such Person or Persons, and Notice given in the Gazette, That such Commission or Commissions is or are issued forth, and of the Time and Place of a Meeting of the said Commissioners, Surrender him, her or themselves to the Commissioners named in the said Commission, or some of them, and submit to be Examined from time to time upon Oath, by and before the said Commissioners, or the major part of them, by the said Commission Authorized, and in all things conform to the several Statutes already made concerning Bankrupts, and also upon such Examination fully and truly Disclose and Discover how and in what manner, and to whom, and upon what Consideration he, she or they hath or have Disposed, Assigned or Transferred any of his, her or their Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, Money or other Effects or Estate, and all Books, Papers and Writings relating thereunto, of which he, she or they were Possessed, or in or to which he, she or they were any way Interested or Entitled, or which any Person or Persons had, or hath, or have had in Trust for him, her or them, or for his, her or their use, at any time before or after the Issuing out of the said Commission, and also deliver up unto the said Commissioners, or the major part of the Commissioners by the said Commission Authorized, all such part of his, her or their the said Bankrupts Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, Effects and Estate, and all Books, Papers and Writings relating thereunto, as at the time of such Examination shall be in his, her or their Possession, Custody or Power, (his, her or their, and his, her and their Wives and Childrens necessary Wearing Apparel only excepted) Then he, she or they the said Bankrupt, in case of any Default or Wilful Omission therein, or in any the Premises, and being thereof lawfully Convicted by Indictment or Information, shall suffer as a Felon, without the Benefit of Clergy.

II. Provided always, and it is hereby Declared and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful to and for the Lord Chancellor, or Lord Keeper, or Commissioners of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, to Enlarge the time for such Person or Persons Surrendring him, her or themselves, and Disclosing and Discovering his, her or their Estate and Effects, as aforesaid, as the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commissioners shall think fit, not exceeding Sixty Days, so as such Order for so Enlarging the Time, be made by the said Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commissioners, Five Days before the time on which such Person or Persons was or were so to Surrender him, her or themselves, and make such Discovery, as aforesaid.

III. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if from and after the said Four and twentieth Day of *June*, a Commission of Bankrupt, under the Great Seal of *England*, shall Issue forth against any Person or Persons, That then the Commissioners therein named, or the major part of them Authorized to put the said Commission in Execution, shall by virtue hereof, and of the said Commission, have full Power and Authority to send for and call before them, by such Process, Ways or Means, as they in their Discretions shall think convenient, all and every such Person and Persons as they shall be informed and believe can give any Account or Information of any Act or Acts of Bankruptcy committed by such Person or Persons, against whom such Commission shall Issue forth; and upon their Appearance to Examine them, and every of them, as well upon their Oaths, as otherwise, by such Ways and Means as the said Commissioners, or such major part of them, are by Law Authorized to Examine, touching or concerning such Bankrupts Estate, touching any Act or Acts of Bankruptcy committed by such Person or Persons against whom such Commission shall Issue forth; and if any Person or Persons, upon Payment or Tender, and Refusal to Accept of such reasonable Charge, shall Refuse or Neglect

Neglect to Come and Appear, not having a lawful Excuse, to be made known to the said Commissioners, and by them allowed, or being come before them, shall refuse to be Sworn, or being of the People called *Quakers*, to take the Solemn Affirmation, by Law appointed for such People, or being Sworn, or having taken such Affirmation, shall refuse to answer all such Questions, as by the said Commissioners shall be put unto him, her or them, relating to any Act of Bankruptcy committed by the Person or Persons against whom such Commission is awarded, according to the true Intent and Meaning of this Act, That then it shall and may be lawful for the said Commissioners, or such major part of them, to commit to such Prison, as to them shall be thought meet, all such Person or Persons, and also to direct their Warrant or Warrants to such Person or Persons, as the said Commissioners, or greater part of them, shall think meet, to Apprehend and Arrest such Person or Persons as shall so refuse to Appear, and to commit such Person or Persons to such Prison as the said Commissioners, or such major part of them, shall think meet, there to remain without Bail or Mainprize, until such time as such Person or Persons shall submit him or herself to the said Commissioners, and be by them examined, according to the true Intent and Meaning of this Act. Provided, That no Person shall be obliged to Travel above Twenty Miles to be so Examined.

IV. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That upon Certificate Made and Granted under the Hands and Seals of the said Commissioners, or such major part of them, that such Commission is issued forth, and such Person or Persons proved before them to become Bankrupt, That then it shall and may be lawful to and for all or any of the Judges of Her Majesties Courts of Queens Bench, Common Pleas, or Court of Exchequer, and to and for all and every the Justices of the Peace within the Kingdom of England, Dominion of Wales, and Town of Berwick upon Tweed, (and they are hereby Impowered and Required, upon Application to them for that purpose made) to Grant his or their Warrant or Warrants under his or their Hands and Seals, as well for the Taking and Apprehending such Person or Persons, and him, her, or them to commit to the Common Gaol of the County where he, she, or they shall be so Taken and Apprehended, there to remain, until he, she, or they shall be thence Removed by Order of the said Commissioners, or such major part of them, by Warrant under their Hands and Seals; and the Goaler or Keeper, to whose Custody such Person or Persons shall be Committed, is hereby Required forthwith to give Notice to some One of the said Commissioners in the said Commission named of such Person or Persons being in his or their Custody, to the intent the said Commissioners may send their Warrant to the said Goaler or Keeper (which they are hereby Impowered and Required forthwith to send) for the Delivering such Bankrupt or Bankrupts to the Person or Persons named in such Warrant, and thereby Authorized to convey such Person to the said Commissioners, in Order to such Examination and Discovery, as aforesaid, as also to take and seize any the Wares, Goods, Merchandizes, or Effects of such Person or Persons, or any of his, her or their Books, Papers or Writings, or any other his or their Real or Personal Estate.

V. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if such Person or Persons so Apprehended and Taken within the said Thirty Days, shall submit to be Examined, and in all things Conform, as if he had Surrendered himself, as by this Act such Bankrupt or Bankrupts is or are Required, then such Person or Persons so Submitting and Conforming, shall have the Benefit of this Act to all intents and purposes, as if he had Voluntarily Come in and Surrendered himself; Any thing herein to the contrary notwithstanding.

VI. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Person or Persons shall by reason of this Act incur the Penalty of Felony, that then such Felons Goods and Estate shall go to, and be Divided amongst the Creditors seeking Relief by such Commission; any Law, Usage or Custom to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding.

VII. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Person and Persons so becoming Bankrupt, as aforesaid, who shall, within the time Limited by this Act, Surrender him, her or themselves to the major part of the Commissioners therein named, and in all things Conform as in and by this Act is Directed, shall be allowed the Sum of Five Pounds *per Centum* out of the Net Product of all the Estate that shall be Recovered in and Received on such Discovery, which shall be paid unto him by the Assignee or Assignees of the said Commissioners, so as the said Five Pounds *per Centum* shall not amount in the whole to above the Sum of Two hundred pounds, and shall be Discharged from all Debts by him, her, or them due and owing at the time that he, she, or they did become Bankrupt; and in case any such Bankrupt shall afterwards be Arrested, Prosecuted or Impleaded for any Debt due before such time as he, she, or they became Bankrupt, such Bankrupt shall be Discharged upon Common Bail, and shall and may Plead in General, That the Cause of such Action or Suit did accrue before such time as he became Bankrupt, and may give this Act and the Special Matter in Evidence, and if a Verdict pass for the Defendant, or the Plaintiff shall become Non-suited, or Judgment shall be given against the Plaintiff, the Defendant shall recover his Costs, as in other Cases.

VIII. Provided always, and it is hereby Declared and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if the Net Proceed of such Bankrupts Estate so to be Discovered, Recovered, and Received, together with what shall be otherwise Recovered and Received, shall not amount to so much as will Pay all and every the Creditors of such Bankrupt the Sum of Eight Shillings in the Pound, after all Charges first had and deducted, That then, and in such case, such Bankrupt shall not be allowed the said Sum of Five Pounds *per Centum*, of such Estate as shall be so Recovered in, but shall be Allowed and Paid by the Assignees, so much Money as the said Assignees and the major part of the said Commissioners shall think fit to Allow to such Bankrupt, and no more.

IX. And

IX. And for the better Discovery of the said Bankrupts Estate, in case he, she or they shall refuse or neglect to Surrender him, her or themselves, and conform to this Act, as aforesaid; Be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Person and Persons, who shall have accepted of any Trust or Trusts, and Conceal or Protect any Estate, either Real or Personal, of any Person becoming Bankrupt, as aforesaid, from his, her or their Creditors, and shall not within Thirty Days next after such Commission shall issue forth, and Notice thereof given to such Person or Persons, Discover and Disclose such Trust and Estate in Writing to some One of the Commissioners, and submit himself to be Examined by the Commissioners, or such major part of them as by the said Commission shall be Authorized, and truly Discover the same, shall forfeit the Sum of One hundred Pounds, and double the Value of the Estate, either Real or Personal so concealed, to and for the Use and Benefit of the said Creditors, to be Recovered by Action of Debt, in any of Her Majesties Courts of Record, in the Name of the Assignees of the said Commissioners, in which Case Costs shall be allowed to either Party as in other Common Cases.

X. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Person and Persons, who shall within sixty Days next after the time allowed to such Bankrupt to Surrender himself, and Conform, as aforesaid, voluntarily Come in and make Discovery of any part of such Bankrupts Estate, before the major part of the said Commissioners, shall be allowed the Sum of Three Pounds *per Centum*, out of the Net Proceed of all that shall be Recovered on such Discovery, which shall be paid to the Person or Persons so Discovering the same, by the Assignee or Assignees to whom the same shall be Assigned.

XI. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That where there shall appear to the Commissioners, or the major part of them, that there hath been mutual Credit given between such Person or Persons, against whom such Commission shall issue forth, and any Person or Persons who shall be Debtor or Debtors to such Person or Persons, and due Proof thereof made, and that the Accounts are open and unbalanced, That then it shall be Lawful for the Commissioners in the said Commission named, or the major part of them, or the Assignee or Assignees of such Commission, to Adjust the said Account, and to take the Balance due in full Discharge thereof, and the Person Debtor to such Bankrupt shall not be compelled or obliged to Pay more than shall appear to be due on such Balance.

XII. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That nothing in this Act shall be Construed to extend to Grant any Privilege, Benefit or Advantage to any Bankrupt whatsoever, against whom a Commission under the Great Seal shall issue forth, who hath, for or upon Marriage of any of his or her Children, given, advanced or paid above the Value of One hundred Pounds, unless he or she shall prove, by his or her Books fairly kept, or otherwise, and upon his or her Oath, before the major part of the Commissioners in such Commission named, that he or she had at the time thereof, over and above the Value so given, advanced or paid, remaining in Goods, Wares, Debts, Ready Money, or other Real or Personal Estate sufficient to pay and satisfy unto each and every Person to whom he or she was any way Indebted, their full and intire Debts.

XIII. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the said Commissioners, or the major part of them, shall appoint within the said Thirty Days, not less than Three several Meetings for the Purposes aforesaid, the last of which shall be on the said Thirtieth Day hereby limited for such Bankrupts Appearance.

XIV. Provided always, and be it hereby Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Person or Persons shall be Sued or Prosecuted by any Action, Bill, Plaint or Information, for any thing done or to be done by him, her or them in Prosecution of this Act, It shall and may be Lawful to and for such Person or Persons to plead the General Issue, and to give this Act, and the Special Matter in Evidence.

XV. Provided also, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend to Give or Grant any Liberty, Privilege, Benefit or Advantage in this Act mentioned, to any Person whatsoever, against whom a Commission of Bankrupts shall be awarded, who shall have Lost in any one Day the Sum or Value of Five Pounds, or in the whole the Sum or Value of One hundred Pounds, within the Space or Term of Twelve Months next preceding his or her becoming a Bankrupt, in playing at or with Cards, Dice, Tables, Tennis, Bowls, Shovel-board, or in or by Cock-Fightings, Horse-Races, Dog-Matches, or Foot-Races, or other Pastimes, Game or Games whatsoever, or in or by bearing a Share or Part in the Stakes, Wagers, or Adventures, or in or by Betting on the Sides or Hands of such as do or shall Play, Act, Ride or Run, as aforesaid.

XVI. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That this Act shall continue and be in force for the space of Three Years, and from thence to the End of the next Session of Parliament, and no longer.

XVII. And for the better Encouragement of such Persons as already are become Bankrupts, to make a true and just Discovery of their Estates, and to deliver the same up, for the Use and Benefit of their Creditors; Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every Person and Persons who are become Bankrupts, and against whom a Commission of Bankrupt hath Issued, before the Tenth Day of *March*, One thousand seven hundred and five, who shall Voluntarily, on or before the Four and twentieth Day of *June*, One thousand seven hundred and six, Surrender him, her or themselves to the Commissioners in such Commission named, or the major part of them, and Submit to be Examined from time to time upon Oath by and before the said Commissioners, or the major part of them, and in all things Conform to the several Statutes already made concerning Bankrupts, and to this present Act, shall to all intents and purposes have the Benefit of this Act.

XVIII. Provided

XVIII. Provided always, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if such Person or Persons, so Voluntarily Surrendering him, her, or themselves, shall afterwards Neglect, or Omit to Discover and Deliver his, her or their Estates and Effects, and in every thing act and do as in this Act is Directed, every such Person or Persons shall be taken and adjudged to be a Fraudulent Bankrupt within the true intent and meaning of this Act, and thereof being Lawfully Convicted, shall suffer as a Felon without the Benefit of Clergy.

XIX. Provided also, and be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Discovery upon Oath to be made by any Bankrupt of his or her Estate and Effects pursuant to this Act, shall Entitle such Bankrupt to the Benefits allowed by this Act, unless the Commissioners of Bankrupts, or the greater part of them that shall be named in the Commission Issued, or to be Issued against him or her, shall in Writing under their Hands and Seals, Certifie to the Lord Chancellor of *England*, Lord Keeper, or Commissioners for the Custody of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, that such Bankrupt hath made Discovery of his Estate and Effects, and in all things Conformed himself according to the Directions of this Act, and that there doth not appear to them any reason to doubt of the Truth of such Discovery, or that the same is not a full Discovery of all such Bankrupts Estate and Effects; and unless such Certificate shall be Allowed and Confirmed by the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commissioners for the Custody of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, or by such Two of the Judges of the Courts of Queens Bench, Common Pleas, and Court of Exchequer at *Westminster*, to whom the Consideration of such Certificate shall be referred by the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commissioners for the Custody of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, and the Creditors of such Bankrupts are to be allowed to be heard, if they shall think fit, before the respective Persons aforesaid, against the making such Certificate, and against the Confirmation thereof.

XX. And whereas Commissions of Bankrupts have been often Executed with great Expence in Eating and Drinking, at the Meetings of the Commissioners, or some of them therein Named, to the great Prejudice of the Bankrupts and their Creditors; Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that there shall not be paid or allowed by the Creditors, or out of the Estate of the Bankrupts, any Monies whatsoever for Expences in Eating or Drinking of the Commissioners, or of any other Persons at the times of the Meetings of the said Commissioners, or of any of the Creditors, or others, in Order to execute or prepare Matters for the Execution of such Commissions; And if any Person or Persons named, or to be made, as a Commissioner or Commissioners in any such Commission, shall Order any such Expence to be made, or Eat or Drink at any such Meeting at the Charge of the Creditors, or out of the Estate of such Bankrupt, every such Commissioner so offending, shall be Disabled for ever after to Act as a Commissioner in such, or any other Commission founded on the Statutes made against Bankrupts.

Anno Regni ANNE Regine Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ, quinto.

At the Parliament Summoned to be Held at *Westminster*, the Fourteenth Day of *June*, Anno Dom. 1705. In the Fourth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady ANNE, by the Grace of God, of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Queen, Defender of the Faith, &c. And from thence Continued by several Prorogations to the Five and twentieth day of *October*, 1705. And then Begun and Holden, being the First Session of this present Parliament. And from thence Continued by several Prorogations to the Third Day of *December*, 1706. Being the Second of this present Parliament.

C A P. XXII.

An Act to Explain and Amend an Act of the last Session of Parliament, for Preventing Frauds frequently Committed by Bankrupts.

WHEREAS an Act made in the First Session of this present Parliament, held in the Fourth and Fifth Years of Her Majesties Reign, Intituled, *An Act for Preventing Frauds frequently Committed by Bankrupts*, hath not Answered the good Intent thereof; but on the contrary, many notorious Frauds and Abuses have been Committed, notwithstanding the Provisions and Penalties in the said Act: For Prevention whereof for the future, and for Explaining and Amending the said late Act, Be it Enacted by the Queens most Excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this present Parliament Assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That if any Person or Persons, who shall become Bankrupt within the several Statutes made against Bankrupts, or any of them, or any other Person or Persons, by or with his, her or their Order, Consent or Privy, shall from and after the Five and twentieth Day of *April*, in the Year of our Lord, One thousand seven hundred and seven, Remove, Carry away, Conceal, Destroy or Imbezel any of the Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, Monies, or Effects, whereof he, she or

VOL. X. APPEND.

H h

they,

they, or any Person or Persons in Trust for him, her or them, is or are Possessed or Entitled unto, to the Value of Twenty Pounds, or upwards, or any Books of Accompts, Bonds, Bills, Notes, Papers or Writings relating thereunto, with Intent to Defraud his, her, or their Creditors, every such Person and Persons so becoming Bankrupt, and being thereof lawfully convicted, shall suffer as a Felon without Benefit of Clergy; And in such case such Bankrupts Goods and Estates shall go to, and be divided amongst the Creditors; any Law, Usage or Custom to the contrary notwithstanding.

II. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that from and after the said Five and twentieth Day of *April*, in the Year of our Lord, One thousand seven hundred and seven, no Person or Persons that have, or hath, or shall become Bankrupts, shall be Discharged from all or any of his, her or their Debts owing at the time of such Bankruptcy, or be Entitled to any Allowance or Benefit given or provided by the said late Act of Parliament made in the Fourth and Fifth Years of Her now Majesties Reign, unless the Allowance thereby given, and the Certificate by the said Act directed to be made and confirmed, shall be first Signed by Four Parts in Five in Number and Value of the Creditors of such Bankrupts, who shall have duly proved their Debts, or some others by them Authorized thereunto, testifying their Consent to such Allowance and Certificate, (Saving and Excepting only such Allowances and Certificates which have been already Made and Granted according to the true Intent and Meaning of the said late Act, which shall be good and Effectual in the same manner (and no other) as if this present Act had not been made) Any thing in the said late Act, or herein contained, to the contrary notwithstanding.

III. Provided always, and be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Bond, Bill, Note, Contract, Agreement, or other Security whatsoever to be made or given by any Bankrupt, or by any other Person for him, unto or to the use of, or in Trust for any Creditor or Creditors, or for Securing the Payment of any Debt or Sum of Money due from such Bankrupt, at the time of his becoming Bankrupt, or any part thereof, between the time of his becoming a Bankrupt, and the time of such Bankrupts Discharge, as a Consideration, or to the intent to Induce or Persuade him or her to Consent to or Sign any such Allowance or Certificate, shall be wholly Void and of no Effect; And the Monies thereby Secured or Agreed to be Paid, shall not be Recovered or Recoverable; Any thing herein contained, or any Law, Custom or Usage to the contrary notwithstanding.

IV. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That where any Commission of Bankrupts shall issue out from and after the said Five and twentieth Day of *April*, in the Year of our Lord, One thousand seven hundred and seven, the Commissioners therein named, or the major of them, shall forthwith cause Notice thereof to be given in the Gazette, and shall appoint a Time and Place for the Creditors to Meet, which Meeting, for the City of London, and all Places within the Bills of Mortality, shall be at the *Guildhall* of the said City, in Order to choose Assignee or Assignees of the Bankrupts Estate; And the said Commissioners, or the major part of them, shall Assign every such Bankrupts Estate and Effects unto such Person or Persons only, and no other, as shall be Nominated and Chosen by the major part of the Creditors then present; And the Assignee or Assignees so chosen, shall be obliged to keep Books of the Account of the Bankrupts Estate, with Liberty for any of the Creditors to resort to and inspect them.

V. Provided always, That it shall and may be Lawful for the said Commissioners, or the major part of them, as often as they shall see Cause for the better Preserving or Securing the Bankrupts Estate, immediately to appoint and make one or more Assignee or Assignees of the said Estate, or any part thereof, which Assignee or Assignees, or any of them, shall or may be Removed or Displaced at the said Meeting of the Creditors; if the major part of them then present shall so think fit; And such Assignee or Assignees as shall be so Removed or Displaced, shall Deliver up and Assign all the Effects and Estate of the Bankrupt, which before that time shall come to his, her or their Hands or Possession, or shall have been Assigned to him, her or them, unto such other Assignee or Assignees as shall be Chosen by the said major part of the Creditors present at such Meeting, and the Effects and Estate of the Bankrupt which shall be so Delivered up or Assigned, shall be to all intents and purposes as effectually Vested in such New Assignee or Assignees, as if the first Assignment had been made to him, her or them by the said Commissioners; and if any of the said first Assignees shall Refuse or Neglect, by the space of Fourteen Days next after Notice given of the Choice of such New Assignee or Assignees, and of his, her or their Consent to accept such Assignment, signified to the first Assignee or Assignees, by Writing under his, her or their Hands, to make such Assignment and Delivery, as aforesaid, every such first Assignee or Assignees shall respectively forfeit the Sum of One hundred pounds, over and above the Value of such Money, Goods and Effects that came to his or their Hands respectively by Virtue of such Assignment, to be Divided and Distributed among the Creditors as the Bankrupts Estate is or ought to be, and to be Recovered by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information in any of Her Majesties Courts of Record at *Westminster*, by such Person or Persons as the said major part of the Creditors shall appoint to Sue for the same, with full Costs of Suit, wherein no Privilege, Protection or Wager of Law, or more than one Imparllance shall be allowed; Any Law, Custom or Usage to the contrary notwithstanding.

VI. And be it also further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That such Assignee or Assignees so to be Chosen, as aforesaid, or the major part of them, shall be and are hereby Impowered to make Compositions with any person Debtor or Accountant to such Bankrupt, where the same shall appear necessary and reasonable, and to take such reasonable part as can upon such Composition be gotten, in full Discharge of such Debts or Accompts; Any Law, Custom or Usage to the contrary notwithstanding.

VII. And for preventing the taking out Commissions of Bankrupt Fraudulently or Maliciously, Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Commission of Bankrupts under the Great Seal of *England*, shall, after the Five and twentieth Day of *April*, in the Year of our Lord, One thou-

and seven hundred and seven, be Awarded or Issued out against any Person whatsoever, at the Instance, or upon the Petition of any one or more Creditor or Creditors, unless the Single Debt of such Creditor do amount to the Sum of one hundred Pounds or upwards, or unless the Debt of Two Creditors so Petitioning as aforesaid, shall amount to One hundred and fifty Pounds, and upwards, or unless the Debt of Three or more Creditors so Petitioning, as aforesaid, shall amount to Two hundred Pounds, and upwards; And the Creditor or Creditors Petitioning for such Commission, shall, before the same be Granted, give Bond to the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commissioners of the Great Seal for the time being, in the Penalty of Two hundred Pounds, to be Conditioned for Proving his, her or their Debts, and also for Proving the Party a Bankrupt at the time of taking out such Commission; And if such Debt or Debts shall not be really due and owing, or if after such Commission taken out it cannot be proved that the Party was a Bankrupt at the time, but on the contrary it shall appear, that such Commission was taken out Fraudulently or Maliciously, That then the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commissioners of the Great Seal, for the time being, shall and may, upon Petition of the Party or Parties grieved, Assign such Bond to Recompence him, her or them in Damages; Any Law, Custom or Usage to the contrary notwithstanding.

VIII. Provided always, and it is hereby further Declared and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Farmer, Grazier or Drover of Cattle, or any Person who is or hath been a Receiver General of Taxes Granted by Parliament, shall be Entitled to any of the Benefits given by this or the said late Act made in the Fourth and Fifth Years of her Majesties Reign, nor be deemed a Bankrupt within the same, or any former Acts made against Bankrupts; Any Law, Custom or Usage to the contrary notwithstanding.

IX. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That this Act shall continue and be in Force for the space of Two Years, and from thence to the end of the next Session of Parliament, and no longer.

END OF THE TENTH VOLUME.

02

